



**PALI TEXT SOCIETY**

**Visuddhajanavilāsinī  
nāma  
Apadānatṭhakathā**

**EDITED BY**

**C.E. GODAKUMBURA**  
**M.A., Ph.D.(London)**

**Published by**

**THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY**

**OXFORD**

**1988**



1  
294.3824  
T 595 S.K.a.g

First edition	:	:	:	:	1932
Reprinted	:	:	:	:	1988

ISBN 0-86013-260-3

SL NO. 081428

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY  
CALCUTTA 700016

Acc. No. S.3108.....

Date.....6.1.93.....

Printed in Great Britain by  
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

# CONTENTS

PAGES

Abbreviations . . . . .	xi
Introduction . . . . .	xiii
Ārambhagāthā . . . . .	1-2
Nidānavavṇṇanā . . . . .	2-102
Dūrenidānam . . . . .	2-52
Avidūrenidānam . . . . .	52-81
Santikenidānam . . . . .	82-99
Abbhantaranidānavavṇṇanā . . . . .	99-102
Buddhāpadānasamvavṇṇanā . . . . .	102-127
Pacceka-buddhāpadānasamvavṇṇanā . . . . .	128-206
Therāpadānasamvavṇṇanā . . . . .	206-571
1. Sāriputtattherāpadānasamvavṇṇanā . . . . .	207-238
2. Mahāmoggallāna° . . . . .	238-251
3. Mahākassapa° . . . . .	251-267
4. Anuruddha° . . . . .	268-272
5. Puṇṇamantāniputta° . . . . .	272-274
6. Upālī° . . . . .	274-295
7. Aññāsikopadāṇṇa° . . . . .	295-299
8. Piṇḍolabbhāradvāja° . . . . .	300-302
9. Khadiravaniya° . . . . .	302-305
10. Ānanda° . . . . .	305-311
11. Sīhāsanadāyaka° . . . . .	311-313
12. Ekattambhadāyaka° . . . . .	313-314
13. Nanda° . . . . .	314-317
14. Cūḷapanthaka° . . . . .	317-321
15. Pīḷḍavavacca° . . . . .	321-323
16. Rāhula° . . . . .	323-325
17. Upasenavagantaputta° . . . . .	325-326
18. Raṭṭhapāla° . . . . .	327-332
19. Sopāka . . . . .	332-335
20. Sumaṅgala° . . . . .	335-337
21. Subhūti° . . . . .	337-343
22. Upavāsa° . . . . .	343-344
23. Sarapagamaniya° . . . . .	344-345
24. Sīlasamādāniya° . . . . .	345-346
25. Annasampādvaka° . . . . .	346-347
26. Dhūpadāyaka° . . . . .	347
27. Puḷḷinapūjaka° . . . . .	347-348
28. Uttiya° . . . . .	348-349
29. Ekaśajjaka° . . . . .	349-350
30. Khomadāyaka° . . . . .	350-351

# *Apadāna-Aṭṭhakathā*

## PAGES

31. Kuṇḍadhāna°	-	-	-	-	-	351-355
32. Sāgata°	-	-	-	-	-	355-356
33. (Mahā)kaccā(ya)na°	-	-	-	-	-	356-358
34. Kaḷudāyi°	-	-	-	-	-	358-363
35. Mogharāja°	-	-	-	-	-	363-364
36. Adhimutta°	-	-	-	-	-	364
37. Lasupadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	364-365
38. Āyāgadāyaka (Āsabha°)	-	-	-	-	-	365-366
39. Dhammacakkadāyaka (°cakkiya°)	-	-	-	-	-	366-367
40. Kapparuḅbhaya°	-	-	-	-	-	367
41. Bhāgineyyupāli°	-	-	-	-	-	367-368
42. Koṭṭikappa° (Koliyaveśsa°)	-	-	-	-	-	369
43. Bhaddiya-Kāḷigodhāputta°	-	-	-	-	-	369-370
44. Sannitṭhāpaka°	-	-	-	-	-	370-371
45. Pañcāhatthiya°	-	-	-	-	-	371-372
46. Padumacchadaniya°	-	-	-	-	-	372
47. Sayanadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	372-373
48. Caṅkamanadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	373
49. Subhadda°	-	-	-	-	-	374-375
50. Cunda°	-	-	-	-	-	376-377
51. Vidhūpanadāyaka° (Vijani°)	-	-	-	-	-	377
52. Satarapsika°	-	-	-	-	-	377-378
53. Sayanadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	378-379
54. Gandhodakiya°	-	-	-	-	-	379-380
55. Opavuyha°	-	-	-	-	-	380
56. Sapparivāraasana°	-	-	-	-	-	380-381
57. Dīpika°	-	-	-	-	-	381-382
58. Dhajadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	382
59. Paduma°	-	-	-	-	-	382-383
60. Asanabodhika° (°ya°)	-	-	-	-	-	383-384
61. Sakacintaniya°	-	-	-	-	-	384-385
62. Avopupphiya°	-	-	-	-	-	385-386
63. Paṇḍagamaniya°	-	-	-	-	-	386-387
64. Parappasāḍaka°	-	-	-	-	-	387-388
65. Bhissa(muḷā)lādāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	388-389
66. Sucintita°	-	-	-	-	-	389-390
67. Vatṭhadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	390-391
68. Ambadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	391
69. Sumana°	-	-	-	-	-	391-392
70. Pupphacaṅgotiya°	-	-	-	-	-	392-393
71. Nāgasamāla°	-	-	-	-	-	393-394
72. Padasaḍḍika°	-	-	-	-	-	394
73. Saḍḍika°	-	-	-	-	-	394-395
74. Bhikkhuvadāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	395
75. Ekasaḍḍika°	-	-	-	-	-	396
76. Tipasanthāra(dāyaka°)	-	-	-	-	-	396-397
77. Suddidāyaka°	-	-	-	-	-	397
78. Pāṭalipupphiya°	-	-	-	-	-	397-398
79. Thitaḍḍika(ya°)	-	-	-	-	-	398-399

	PAGES
80. Tipipadumiya° (Tipadumiya°)	399-400
81. Timirapupphiya°	400
82. Gatasaññika°	401
83. Nipannasññika° (°ya°)	401-403
84. Adhopupphiya°	402-403
85. Rapsasasññika°	403
86. Dutiyarapsasasññika°	404
87. Phaladāyaka°	404
88. Saddasasññika°	404-405
89. Bodhisāsññika° (°saññika°)	405
90. Padumapupphiya°	406
91. Sudhāpipḍiya°	406-407
92. Sucintita (°ya°)	407
93. Addhacelaka° (°l°)	408
94. Sūcidāyaka° (°padāyaka°)	408
95. Gandhamāliya°	409
96. Tipupphiya° (Pupphiya°)	409-410
97. Madhupipḍika°	410
98. Senāsanadāyaka°	410-411
99. Veyyāvaccakara° (°vaccaka°)	411
100. Buddhuppatthāka° (Madhurassara°)	411
101. Bhikkhādāyaka°	412
102. Nāpasasññika°	412-413
103. Uppalahattihaka°	413
104. Padapūjaka°	414
105. Mutthipupphiya°	414
106. Udakapūjaka°	415
107. Naḷamāliya°	415-416
108. Āsanūpatthāyaka° (°paka, Āsanadāyaka°)	416
109. Bījālidāyaka°	416-417
110. Reṇupūjaka°	417
111. Mahāparivāra°	418
112. Sumaṅgala°	418-419
113. Seraṇagamaniya°	419-420
114. Ekāsaniya°	420
115. Suvappapupphiya°	421
116. Citakapūjaka°	421-422
117. Buddhasasññika°	422-423
118. Maggasasññika°	423
119. Paccupatthānasasññika° (°patthāpa°)	423-424
120. Jātipūjaka°	424-425
121. Sereyyaka°	425
122. Pupphathūpiya°	425-426
123. Pāyāsadāyaka°	426-427
124. Gandhodakīya°	427-428
125. Sammukkhāthavika°	428
126. Kuṣumāsaniya°	428-429
127. Phaladāyaka°	429-430
128. Nāpathomana°, (Nāpasasññika°)	430-431

	PAGES
129. Gandhapupphiya°	431
130. Padumapupphapūjaka°	431-432
131. Sobhita°	432-433
132. Sudassana°	432-434
133. Candanapūjaka°	434
134. Pupphachadaniya°	434-435
135. Rahasaññika°	435
136. Campakapupphiya°	436
137. Atthasandassaka°	436-437
138. Ekapadānaniya°	437
139. Sālapupphadāyaka°	437-438
140. Piyaḷaphaladāyaka°	438-439
141. Chattādhichattiya° (Adhichattiya°)	439
142. Thambāropaka°	439-440
143. Muttavedika° (Muddha°, Vedikāraka°)	440-441
144. Sapaṇivāriyā	441-442
145. Ummāpupphiya	442
146. Anulepadāyaka°, Anuloka°, °loma°	442-443
147. Maggadāyaka°	443-444
148. Phalakadāyaka° (Phaladāyaka°)	444
149. Vataṇṇakāyaka°	444-445
150. Pallatṭakadāyaka°	445
151. Bandhujīvaka°	446
152. Tambapupphiya°	447
153. Viṭṭhisammasajjaka°	447-448
154. Kakkārupupphapūjaka° (Kakkāru°)	448
155. Mandāravapupphapūjaka°	448
156. Kadambapupphiya°	448-449
157. Tipastilaka°	449-450
158. Nāgapupphiya°	450-451
159. Punnāgapupphiya°	451
160. Kumudadāyaka°	451-452
161. Supāricariya°	452
162. Kapavera-pupphiya°	452-453
163. Khajjakadāyaka°	453-454
164. Desapūjaka°	454
165. Kapikāracchadaniya°	454-455
166. Sappidāyaka°	455-456
167. Yūthikāpupphiya°	456
168. Dussadāyaka°	456-457
169. Samādapaka°	457-458
170. Paṇḍaṅguliya°	458
171. Kumudamāliya°	458-459
172. Nisāpidāyaka°	459-460
173. Rattipupphiya°	460
174. Udaṇḍadāyaka°	460-461
175. Sthānanadāyaka°	461
176. Maggadattika°	461-462
177. Ekadīpiya°	462

	PAGES
178. Maṇipūjaka°	463
179. Tikicchaka°	463-464
180. Saṅghupaṭṭhāka°	464
181. Kuṭajapupphiya°	465
182-191. [Names of theras not given]	465
192. Tīpasantharadāyaka°	465
193. Kharḍaphulliya°	465
194-388. [Names of theras not given]	465-477
389. Sopa-kotivīra°	477-479
390. Pubbakammapiṭṭika-buddhāpadāna°	479-480
391. Pilindavaccha° (Piṇḍi°)	480-481
392-395. [Names of theras not given]	481
396. Bakkula° [Bākula°]	481-483
397. Gīrīmānanda°	483
398-400. [Names of theras not given]	484
401. Tīsametteyya°	484
402. Puppaka°	484
403. Mettagū°	484
404. Dhotaka°	484
405. Upasīva°	484
406. Nandaka°	484-485
407. Hemaka°	485
408. Todeyya°	485-486
409. Jatukappa° (°kaṇṇiya)	486
410. Udena°	486
411-413. [Names of theras not given]	486
414. Madhumāṃsadāyaka°	486
415. Nāgapallava°	486
416. Ekadīpiya°	486
417. Uccaṇṇapupphiya°	486
418. Yaḡudāyaka°	486
419. Paṭṭhodaṇadāyaka°	486
420. Mañicadāyaka°	486
421-440. [Names of theras not given]	487-490
441. Bijabijadāyaka (Vibhīṭakamāñjiya°)	487
442-488. [Names of theras not given]	487-490
489. Dhammaruci°	490
490-530. [Names of theras not given]	490
531. Mahākaccāyana°	490-491
532. Vakkali°	491-495
533. (Mahā)kappina°	495-504
534. Dabbamallaputta°	504-506
535. Kumārakassapa°	506-508
536. Bāhiya-dārucīriya°	508-514
537. Mahākotṭhika° (°ta°)	514-516
538. Uruvelakassapa°	516-518
539. Rāḍha°	518
540. Mogharāja°	518
541. Lakupṭakabhaddiya° (°ḍaka°)	519-520

542. Kaṭṭhārevata°	.	.	.	.	.	520
543. Sivali°	.	.	.	.	.	520-523
544. Vaṅga°	.	.	.	.	.	523-531
545. Nandaka°	.	.	.	.	.	531
546. Kaṭṭhāsi°	.	.	.	.	.	531-540
547. Abhaya°	.	.	.	.	.	540-541
548. Lomasakaṅgiya°	.	.	.	.	.	541-542
549. Vanavaccha°	.	.	.	.	.	542-543
550. (Cōla)sugandha°	.	.	.	.	.	543
551. Yasa°	.	.	.	.	.	544-547
552. Nadikassapa°	.	.	.	.	.	548-553
553. Gayākassapa	.	.	.	.	.	559
554. Kim(b)ila°	.	.	.	.	.	559-560
555. Vajjiputta°	.	.	.	.	.	560-561
556. Uttarasāmapera° (Uttarathera°)	.	.	.	.	.	561-563
557. Uttara°	.	.	.	.	.	563-564
558. Bhaddaji°	.	.	.	.	.	564-566
559. Sivaka°	.	.	.	.	.	566-567
560. Upavāpa°	.	.	.	.	.	567-569
561. Ratthapāla°	.	.	.	.	.	569-571
Colophon	.	.	.	.	.	571-572

## Indexes

I. Words commented on	.	.	.	.	.	573-601
II. Texts and authorities	.	.	.	.	.	602-603
III. Proper Names	.	.	.	.	.	603-615
IV. Grammatical Index	.	.	.	.	.	615-616
Appendix I. Table of Reference between ThA (P.T.S. ed.) and ThA (H)	.	.	.	.	.	617-618

# Visuddhajanavilāsini nāma Apadāna-Aṭṭhakathā

*NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA*

---

Vanditvā sirasā seṭṭhaṃ Buddham appaṭipuggalaṃ  
ñeyyasāgaram uttinnam tippasaṃsarasāgaram.<sup>1</sup>

Tath' eva paramaṃ santaṃ gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.  
bhavābhavakaraṃ suddhaṃ dhammaṃ sambuddhapūjitaṃ.

Tath' eva anaghaṃ<sup>2</sup> saṅghaṃ asaṅgasaṅghaṃ uttamaṃ  
uttamaṃ dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ santindriyaṃ anāsavaṃ.

Katena tassa etassa paṇāmena visesato  
Ratanattaye visesena visesass' ādarena me.

Therehi ṭhīravīrehi<sup>3</sup> āgamaññūhi viññūhi<sup>4</sup>  
'padānaṭṭhakathā<sup>5</sup> bhante kātabbā<sup>6</sup> ti visesato.

Punappunādaren' eva yācito 'haṃ yasassihi'<sup>7</sup>  
tasmāhaṃ sāpadānassa Apadānass' asesato.

Visesanayadīpassa dīpissam<sup>8</sup> Piṭakattaye  
yathā pālinayen' eva atthasaṃvaṇṇanaṃ subhaṃ.

Kena kattha kadā o' etaṃ bhāsitaṃ dhammaṃ uttamaṃ  
kim atthaṃ bhāsitaṃ o' etaṃ etaṃ<sup>9</sup> vatvā vidhiṃ tato.

Nidānesu kosallatthaṃ<sup>10</sup> sukhaggāhaṇadhāraṇaṃ  
tasmā tan taṃ vidhiṃ vatvā<sup>11</sup> pubbāparavisesitaṃ.

---

<sup>1</sup> B. Svī. tippaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. dhirātivīradhīrehi, Svī. dhirātidhīra.

<sup>3</sup> S. Apadāna-. <sup>4</sup> kātabban.

<sup>5</sup> B. visesena padīpassa dīpassa.

<sup>6</sup> S. nidānakosallatthā ca.

<sup>7</sup> Svī. mahagghaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> B. viññūbhi.

<sup>9</sup> B. yasassihi.

<sup>10</sup> B. metap.

<sup>11</sup> S. ṭhatvā.



Purā Sīhalabhāsāya<sup>1</sup> Porāṇaṭṭhakathāya<sup>2</sup> ca  
ṭhapitan taṃ na sādheti sādhiṇaṃ icchit' icchitaṃ.

Tasmā taṃ upanissāya Porāṇaṭṭhakathānayaṃ  
vivajjetvā viruddhatthaṃ viśes' atthaṃ pakāsaṃ  
viśesavaṇṇanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ karissāṃ' atthavaṇṇanaṃ ti

"Kena kattha kadā c' etaṃ bhāsitaṃ dhammaṃ uttamaṃ" ti ca  
"karissāṃ' atthavaṇṇanaṃ" ti ca paṭiññātattā sā paṇāyaṃ Apadāna-  
s'atthavaṇṇanā Dūrenidānaṃ \*Avidūrenidānaṃ Santikenidānaṃ ti  
idāni tīni nidānāni dassetvā vaṇṇiyamānā ye naṃ supanti tehi samu-  
dāgamato paṭṭhāya viññātattā yasmā suṭṭhu viññātā nāma hoti  
tasmā<sup>3</sup> tāni nidānāni dassetvā va vaṇṇayissāma.<sup>4</sup>

Tattha ādito tāva tesam nidānaṃ paricchedo veditabbo:—  
Dīpaṅkarapādamūlasmiṃ hi katābhinhārassa Mahāsattassa yāva  
Vessantarattabhāvā cavitvā Tusitapure nibbatti tāva pavatto kathā-  
maggo Dūrenidānaṃ nāma. Tusitabhavanato pana cavitvā yāva  
bodhimande sabbaññutappatti tāva pavatto kathāmaggo Avidūre-  
nidānaṃ nāma, Santikenidānaṃ pana tesu tesu ṭhānesu viharato  
tasmiṃ tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne labbhati ti.<sup>5</sup> Tatr' idaṃ Dūrenidānaṃ  
nāma:

### [I. DŪRENIDĀNAṃ]

Ito kira kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ  
matthake Amaravati ti nāma nagaraṃ ahosi. Tattha<sup>6</sup> Sumedho  
nāma brāhmaṇo paṭivasati ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsud-  
dhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho  
jātivādena abhirūpo dassaṇṇyo pāsādikko paramāya vaṇṇapokkhara-  
tāya samannāgato. So aññaṃ kammaṃ akatvā brāhmaṇasippaṃ  
eva uggaṇhi, tassa daharakāle yeva mātāpitāro kālaṃ akāmsu. Ath'  
assa dhanarāsivaḍḍhako<sup>7</sup> amacco āyapotthakaṃ āharitvā suva-  
ṇarajataṃ animuttādiḥharite gabbhe vivaritvā: ettakaṃ te kumāra  
mātusantakaṃ ettakaṃ pitusantakaṃ ettakaṃ ayyakapayyakānaṃ  
ti yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā dhanam ācikkhitvā: etaṃ paṭipajjāhi<sup>†</sup>  
ti āha. Sumedhapāṇḍito cintesi: imaṃ dhanam saṃharitvā mayhaṃ  
pitupitāmahādayo paralokaṃ gacchantā ekakahāpaṇaṃ pi gaheṭvā  
na gatā, mayā pana gaheṭvā gamanakāraṇaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī ti rañño

\* From here = Jā. i, 2 ff.

† Jā. i, 2 reads paṭijaggāhi.

<sup>1</sup> S. Sīhala.

<sup>2</sup> S. "mi.

<sup>3</sup> S. rūṭvaḍḍhako,

<sup>4</sup> S. "kathāsu.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. tasmāni.

<sup>7</sup> S. tatra.

ārocetvā nagare bherim carāpetvā mahājanassa dānaṃ datvā tāpasa-pabbajjam pabbaji. Imassa pan' atthassa āvibhāvattam imasmim thāne Sumedhakathā kathetabbā. Sā pan' esā kiñcā pi Buddhavaṃse nirantaram āgatā yeva gāthā bandhena pana āgataṃ na sutthū pākāṭā, tasmā tam antartantarā gāthābandhadīpakehi<sup>1</sup> vacanehi saddhim katheesāma.

Kappasatasahasādhikānaṃ hi catunnaṃ asankheyyānaṃ matthake dasahi saddehi avittam Amaravati ti ca Amaran ti ca laddhānāmaṃ nagaraṃ ahoṣi. Yaṃ sandhāya Buddhavaṃse vuttam:—

“ Kappe ca satasahasas caturo ca asankhiye  
Amaram nāma nagaram dassaneyyam manoramaṃ  
dasahi saddehi avittam annapānasamāyutaṃ ”\* ti.<sup>2</sup>

Tattha *dasahi saddehi avittam* ti hatthisaddena assasaddena rathasaddena bherisaddena mutiṅgasaddena viṇāsaddena gītasaddena saṅkhasaddena paṇavasaddena<sup>3</sup>† asatha pivatha khādathā<sup>4</sup> ti dasamena saddena oḥ<sup>5</sup> ti imehi dasahi<sup>6</sup> saddehi avittam ahoṣi. Tesam pana saddānaṃ ekadesam eva gahetvā:

“ Hatthisaddam assasaddam bherisankharathāni ca,  
khādatha pivatha o' eva annapānena ghositaṃ ”† ti.

Buddhavaṃse imam gātham vatvā:

“ Nagaram sabbaṅgasampannaṃ sabbakāmaṃ upāgataṃ  
sattaratanaṃ sampannaṃ nānājanasamākulaṃ.  
samiddham devanagaraṃ va' āvāsaṃ puññakāminam<sup>7</sup>

Nagare Amaravatiyā Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo  
anekakoṭṭisannicayo pahūtaḍḍhanadhaññava  
ajjhāyako mantadharo tippam vedāna pāragū  
lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sadhamme pāramim gatoṣ ti

vuttam.

\* Bu. II, 1, 2.

† Bu. II, 2, 3.

† Jā. I, 3 reads tājasaddena.

§ Bu. II, 3-6.

<sup>1</sup> S. sambandha°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. sammatāṣasaddena.

<sup>4</sup> S. aamāṭha bhūñjatha khādatha pivathā ti.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. °kamruṇam.

Ath' ekadivasam so Sumedhapandito uparipāsādavaratale<sup>1</sup> rahogato hutvā pallaṅkam ābhujitvā nisinno evam cintesi: punabbhave paṇḍita<sup>2</sup> paṭisandhigahanam nāma dukkham, tathā nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sarirassa bhedanam, aham ca jātidhammo jarādhhammo<sup>3</sup> byādhidhammo maraṇadhammo evam bhūtena mayā ajātiṃ ajaram abyādhiṃ amaram<sup>4</sup> niddukkham sukham<sup>5</sup> sitalam amatamahānibbānam pariyesitum vaṭṭati ti,<sup>6</sup> avassam bhavato muñcitvā nibbānagāminā ekena maggena bhavitabban ti. Tena vuttam:—

“Rahogato nisiditvā evam cintes' aham tadā dukkho punabbhavo nāma sarirassa ca bhedanam.

Jātidhammo jarādhhammo byādhidhammo o' aham tadā ajaram amaram khemaṃ pariyesāmi<sup>7</sup> nibbutiṃ.

Yan nūn' imam pūtikāyam nānākunapapūritam chaḍḍayitvāna gaccheyyam anapekkho<sup>8</sup> anatthiko.

Atthi hehiti so maggo na so sakkā na hetuye pariyesāmi<sup>9</sup> tam maggam bhavato parimuttiyā<sup>10</sup> ti<sup>11</sup>

Tato uttarim pi evam cintesi: yathā hi loke dukkhassa paṭipakkhabhūtam sukham nāma atthi evam bhava sati tappapaṭipakkhena vibhāvenā pi bhavitabbam, yathā ca unhe sati tassa vūpasamabhūtam<sup>12</sup> sitalam<sup>13</sup> pi atthi evam rāgaggi-ādinam vūpasamena nibbānenā pi bhavitabbam, yathā nāma pāpassa lāmakasse<sup>14</sup> dhammassa paṭipakkhabhūto kalyāṇo anavajjadhammo<sup>15</sup> pi atthi yeva, evam eva pāpikāya jātiyā sati tappapaṭipakkhena<sup>16</sup> ajātisaṅkhātēna nibbānenā pi bhavitabbam evā ti. Tena vuttam:

“Yathā pi dukkhe vijjante sukham nāma pi vijjati evam bhava vijjamāne vibhavo pi icchitabbako.

Yathā pi unhe vijjante param vijjati sitalam evam tividh' aggi vijjante nibbānam icchitabbakam.

Yathā pi pāpe vijjante kalyāṇam api vijjati evam eva jāti vijjante ajāti pi icchitabbakan ”† ti

\* Bu. II, 7-10.

† Bu. II, 11-13.

<sup>1</sup> S. pāsādatak.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> S. amaramam.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>7</sup> S. pariyesasāmi.

<sup>8</sup> S. anapekko.

<sup>9</sup> S. upasama<sup>10</sup>

<sup>11</sup> B. sitalam.

<sup>12</sup> S. lāmaka.

<sup>13</sup> S. anavajjabhūto.

<sup>14</sup> S. sabhajātiya khepanato.

Aparam pi<sup>1</sup> cintesi: yathā nāma gūtharāsīmhi nimuggena purisena dūrato va pañcavaṇṇapadumasañchannaṃ mahātālākaṃ disvā: katarena nu kho maggena ettha gantabban ti taṃ tālākaṃ gavesetaṃ yuttaṃ, yaṃ tassa agavesanaṃ na so tālākassa doso purisass' eva doso, evaṃ kilesamaladhovane amatamahānibbānataḷāke<sup>2</sup> vijjante yaṃ<sup>3</sup> tassa agavesanaṃ na so amatamahānibbānataḷākassa<sup>4</sup> doso, purisass' eva doso, yathā ca corehi samparivārīto puriso palāyana-magge vijjamāne pi sace na palāyati na so maggassa doso purisass' eva doso,<sup>5</sup> evaṃ eva kilesehi parivāretvā gahitassa purisassa<sup>6</sup> vijjamāne yeva nibbānagāmimhi<sup>7</sup> sive magge maggassa agavesanaṃ nāma na maggassa doso purisass'<sup>8</sup> eva doso, yathā byādhīpīlito puriso vijjamāne byādhītikicchake vejje<sup>9</sup> sace taṃ vejjaṃ gavesetvā byādhīṃ na titikkhāpeti na so vejjassa doso purisass' eva doso,<sup>10</sup> evaṃ eva kilesabyādhīpīlito kilesavūpasamamaggakovidāṃ<sup>11</sup> vijjamānaṃ eva ācariyaṃ na gavesati tass' eva doso na kilesavināśakassa ācariyassa<sup>12</sup> ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Yathā gūthagato puriso tālākaṃ disvāna pūritaṃ na gavesati taṃ tālākaṃ na doso tālākassa so.

Evaṃ kilesamaladhove vijjante amatan taḷe na gavesati taṃ tālākaṃ na doso amatan taḷe

Yathā arīhi pariruddho vijjante gamane pathe na palāyati so puriso na doso añjasassa so

Evaṃ kilesapariruddho vijjamāne sive pathe na gavesati taṃ maggaṃ na doso sivaṃ añjase

Yathā pi byādhīto puriso vijjamāne tikicchake na tikicchāpeti taṃ byādhīṃ na doso so tikicchake.

Evaṃ kilesabyādhīhi dukkhito paripīlito na gavesati taṃ<sup>13</sup> ācariyaṃ na doso so<sup>14</sup> vināyake\* ” ti

\* Bu. II, 14-19.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīta.      <sup>2</sup> B. omīta “nibbāna”.      <sup>3</sup> S. omīta.      <sup>4</sup> S. adda eva.  
<sup>5</sup> B. gahitassa va doso ‘ssa.      <sup>6</sup> S. ‘gāmini-.      <sup>7</sup> S. puggalassa.  
<sup>8-9</sup> S. na taṃ vejjaṃ byādhītikicchāpetuṃ gavesati tass' eva doso na vejjassa  
doso.  
<sup>10</sup> S. “upasama”.      <sup>11</sup> S. omīta.      <sup>12</sup> S. so doso.

Aparam pi cintesi: yathā maṇḍanajātiko<sup>1</sup> puriso kaṇṭhe āsattam kunapam chaḍḍetvā sukham gaccheyya evam mayā pi imam pūtikāyam chaḍḍetvā anapekkhena nibbānanagaram pavisitabbam, yathā ca naranāriyo ukkārabhūmiyam<sup>2</sup> uccārapassāvam katvā na tam ucchaṅgena vā ādāya dussantena<sup>3</sup> vā vethetvā gacchanti jigucchamānā pana anapekkhā<sup>4</sup> va chaḍḍetvā gacchanti, evam mayā pi imam pūtikāyam anapekkhena chaḍḍetvā amatam nibbānanagaram pavisitum vaṭṭati, yathā ca nāvika jajjaram nāvam anapekkhā va chaḍḍetvā gacchanti evam aham pi navahi vanamukhehi paggharantam kāyam chaḍḍetvā anapekkho nibbānanagaram pavississāmi, yathā ca puriso nānāratanaṇi ādāya corehi saddhim maggam<sup>5</sup> gacchanto attano ratananassanabhayena<sup>6</sup> te chaḍḍetvā khemam maggam gahhāti, evam mayham<sup>7</sup> pi karajakāyo<sup>7</sup> ratanavilopacorasadisō<sup>8</sup> sacāham ettha taṇham karissāmi ariyamaggakusaladhammaratanam me nassissati, tasmā mayā imam corasadisam kāyam chaḍḍetvā amatamahānibbānanagaram<sup>9</sup> pavisitum vaṭṭati ti. Tena vuttam:

“Yathā pi kunapam puriso kaṇṭhe baddham jigucchiyam<sup>10</sup> mocayitvāna gaccheyya<sup>11</sup> sukhi serī sayam vasi

Tath' ev' imam pūtikāyam nānakunapasaṇcayam<sup>12</sup> chaḍḍayitvāna gaccheyyam anapekkho anattthiko,

Yathā uccārathānamhi karisam naranāriyo chaḍḍayitvāna gacchanti anapekkhā anattthikā.

Evam eva imam kāyam nānakunapapūritam chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissam vaccam katvā yathā kuṭim.

Yathā pi jajjaram nāvam paluggam udakagāhinim<sup>13</sup> chaḍḍayitvāna gacchanti<sup>13</sup> anapekhā anattthikā.

Evam eva<sup>14</sup> imam kāyam navacchiddam dhuvassavam chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissam jippanāvam va sāmikā.

<sup>1</sup> Svl. maṇḍanaka-.

<sup>2</sup> B. anapekkho.

<sup>3</sup> S. ayam.

<sup>4</sup> S. ya.

<sup>5</sup> S. ya.

<sup>6</sup> S. ya.

<sup>7</sup> B. uccāya°.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. °vilopaka°.

<sup>10</sup> B. °yam.

<sup>11</sup> B. °yam.

<sup>12</sup> S. dasantena.

<sup>13</sup> S. ratananāsa°.

<sup>14</sup> B. mahānibbāna°.

<sup>15</sup> S. °pūritam.

<sup>16</sup> B. evāham.

<sup>17-18</sup> B. sāmi chaḍḍetvā gacchanti, S. sāmikā chaḍḍayitvāna° amended. <sup>19</sup> above.

Yathā pi puriso corehi gacchanto bhaṇḍam ādiya  
bhaṇḍacchedabhayaṃ disvā chaḍḍayitvāna gacchati.

Evam eva ayaṃ kāyo mahācorasamo viya  
pahāy' imaṃ gamissāmi kusalacchedanā bhayā \*\* ti

Evam Sumedhapañḍito nānāvidhāhi upamāhi imaṃ nekkhammū-  
pasamhitam attham cintetvā sakanivesane aparimitam bhogakkha-  
ndham heṭṭhā vuttanayena kapanaddhikādinam vissajjetvā mahādā-  
nam datvā vatthukāme ca kilesakāme ca pahāya Amaranagarato  
nikkhamitvā ekako va Himavante Dhammikaṃ† nāma pabbataṃ  
nissāya assamaṃ katvā tattha paṇṇasālaṃ ca caṅkamaṃ ca māpetvā  
pañcahi<sup>1</sup> nīvaraṇadosehi vivajjitaṃ “Evam samāhite citte†” ti ādinā  
nayena vutthehi aṭṭhahi kāraṇaguṇehi samupetaṃ abhiññāsāṅkhātaṃ  
balaṃ āharitum tasmim assamaṇapade navadosasamannāgataṃ sātakaṃ  
pajahitvā dvādasaguṇasamannāgataṃ vākacīraṃ nivāsetvā isipab-  
bajjaṃ pabbaji.

Evam pabbajito aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇam taṃ paṇṇasālam pahāya  
dasaguṇasamannāgataṃ rukkhamaṇam upagantvā sabbam dhaññāvi-  
katiṃ pahāya pavattaphalabhojano hutvā nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkama-  
vasen' eva padhānaṃ padahanto sattāhabbhantare yeva aṭṭhannaṃ  
samāpattinaṃ pañcannaṃ ca abhiññānaṃ lābhi ahoṣi. Evam taṃ  
yathāpattitaṃ abhiññābalaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Evāhaṃ cintayitvāna nekakoṭṭisataṃ dhanam  
nāthānāthānaṃ datvāna Himavantaṃ upāgamim.

Himavantassāvidūre Dhammiko nāma pabbato  
assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā.

Caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesim pañcadosavivajjitaṃ  
aṭṭhaguṇasamūpetam abhiññābalaṃ āharim.

Sātakaṃ pajahim tattha navadosam upāgataṃ  
vākacīraṃ nivāsesim dvādasaguṇam upāgataṃ

Aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇam pajahim paṇṇasālakaṃ  
upāgamim rukkhamaṇam guṇehi<sup>2</sup> dasah' upāgataṃ.

\* Bu. II, 20-27. † *Spelt* Dhammaka at Bu. II, 29; Jā. I, 6. ‡ Majjh. I, 22-24.

<sup>1</sup> S. pañca°

<sup>2</sup> S. guṇe.

Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahiṃ niravasesato  
anekagūṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalam ādiyaṃ.

Tattha-p-padhānaṃ padahiṃ nisajjaṭṭhānacāṅkame  
abbhantaramhi sattāhe abhiññābalaṃ<sup>1</sup> apāpuṇin<sup>2</sup> ti.

Tattha *assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā* ti imāya li<sup>4</sup>  
pāliya Sumedhapaṇḍitena assamaṇṇasālācāṅkamā sahatthena mā-  
pitā viya vuttā. Ayam pan' ettha attho: Mahāsattaṃ Himavantam  
ajjhogahetvā ajja Dhammikapabbataṃ pavisissati ti disvā Sakko  
Vissakammadevappaṭṭam<sup>3</sup> āmantesi: tāta ayaṃ Sumedhapaṇḍito  
pabbajissāmi ti nikkhanto,<sup>5</sup> etassa vasaṇaṭṭhānaṃ māpehi ti. So  
tassa vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā ramaṇiyaṃ assamaṃ suguttaṃ paṇ-  
ṇasālaṃ manoramaṃ caṅkamañ ca māpesi. Bhagavā pana tadā  
attano<sup>6</sup> puññānubhāvena nipphannaṃ taṃ assamaṇṇasālaṃ nissāya:  
Sāriputta tasmaṃ Dhammikapabbate

“ Assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā  
caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañcadosavivajjitaṃ ” ti

āha. Tattha *sukato mayhaṃ* ti suṭṭhu kato mayā ti.<sup>5</sup> *Paṇṇasālā  
sumāpitā* ti paṇṇacchadanasālā pi me sumāpitā ahoṣi. *Pañcadosavi-  
vajjitaṃ* ti pañc' ime caṅkamaṇṇadosā nāma thaddhavisamatā antoruk-  
khatā gahaṇacchannatā atisambādhatā ativissālatā ti. Thaddha-  
visamabhūmibhāgasmim<sup>6</sup> hi caṅkame caṅkamantassa pādā rujjanti  
phoṭā utṭhahanti cittaṃ ekaggataṃ na labhati kammaṇaṭṭhānaṃ  
vipajjati mudusamatāle pana phāsuvihāraṃ āgama kammaṇaṭṭhānaṃ  
sampaṇṇajati, tasmā thaddhavisamabhūmibhāgatā eko doso ti veditabbo.  
Caṅkamassa anto vā majjhe vā koṭiyaṃ vā rukkhe sati pamādam  
āgama caṅkamantassa naḷaṭṭam<sup>7</sup> vā sīsaṃ vā paṭihaññati ti anto  
rukkhatā duttiyo doso, tiṇaḷatādigahaṇacchanne caṅkame caṅkamanto  
andhakāraṇāyāṃ uragādike pāṇe akkamitvā vā māreti tehi vā  
daṭṭho dukkhaṃ apajjati ti gahaṇacchannatā tatiyo doso, atisaṃ-  
bādhe caṅkame vitthārato ratanike vā adḍharatanike vā caṅkame<sup>8</sup>  
caṅkamantassa paricchede pakkhalitvā nakhā pi aṅguliyo pi bhijjanti  
ti atisambādhatā catuttho doso, ativissāle caṅkame caṅkamantassa

\* Bu. II, 28-34.

<sup>1</sup> S. °bala.

<sup>2</sup> B. Visukamma°.

<sup>3</sup> B. nikkhamanto.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. °bhāgamaṣmim, S. (misprint) °bhāhasmim.

<sup>7</sup> B. naḷam.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.

cittam vidhāvati ekaggatam na labhati ti ativisālatā pañcamo doso, puthulato pana diyaḍḍharatanam dvīsu passesu ratanamattam anu-  
caṅkamam<sup>1</sup> dighato satṭhihattham mudutalam samavippakiṇṇā vā-  
lukam caṅkamam<sup>1</sup> vaṭṭati, Cetiyaḡirimhi dīpappasāḍaka-Mahāma-  
hindattherassa<sup>2</sup> caṅkamam viya tādisaṃ tam<sup>3</sup> ahosi. Ten' āha,  
“caṅkamam tattha māpesiṃ pañcadosavivajjitan” ti *Aṭṭhagūya-  
samūpetan* ti aṭṭhahi samaṇasukhehi upetaṃ, aṭṭh' imāni samaṇasu-  
khāni nāma: dhanadhañṇapariggahābhāvo nibbutapiṇḍapātabhuñja-  
nabhāvo raṭṭham piḷetvā dhanasāram vā sisakahāpaṇāḍiṇi vā gaṇ-  
hantesu rājakulesu raṭṭhapīḷanakilēsābhāvo<sup>4</sup> upakaraṇesu<sup>5</sup> nicchanda-  
rāgabhāvo coravilope nibbhayaabhāvo rājarājamahāmattehi asaṃsaṭ-  
ṭhabhāvo catusu disāsu appaṭihatabhāvo ti idaṃ vuttam hoti: yathā  
tasmīṃ assame vasantena sakkā honti imāni aṭṭhasukhāni vinditum  
evaṃ aṭṭhagūyasamupetaṃ<sup>6</sup> assamaṃ māpesin ti. *Abhiññābalaṃ  
āharin* ti pacchā tasmīṃ assame va vasanto kaṣiṇaparikkammaṃ  
katvā abhiññānaṃ ca samāpattinaṃ ca uppādanatthāya aniccato ca<sup>7</sup>  
dukkhato ca vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā thāmapattam vipassanābalaṃ  
āharim,<sup>8</sup> yathā tasmīṃ vasanto tam balaṃ āharitum sakkomi evaṃ  
tam assamaṃ abhiññatthāya vipassanābalaṃ anucchavikaṃ katvā  
māpesin ti attho.<sup>9</sup> *Sāḷakam pajahim tattha navadosaṃ upāgatan* ti  
etthāyaṃ anupubbikathā<sup>10</sup>: tadā kira kuṭīleṇacaṅkamādiṇaṃ  
pupphūpagaphalūpagarukkhasaṇṇhannaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ madhurasalīlā-  
sayam apagata vāḷamigabhimsanakasakunam pavivekakkhamam as-  
samaṃ māpetvā alaṅkatacaṅkamassa ubhosu antesu ālambanaphala-  
kam saṃvidhāya nisīdanatthāya caṅkamavemajjhe samatalaṃ mug-  
gavaṇṇam silaṃ māpetvā anto paṇṇasālāyaṃ jaṭamaṇḍalaṃ vāka-  
cīraṃ tidaṇḍakuṇḍikādiḷe tāpasaparikkhāre maṇḍape pāṇiyaghaṭa-  
pāṇiyasaṅkha-pāṇiyasarāvaṇi aggisālāyaṃ aṅḡarakapalladāruāḍiṇi ti<sup>11</sup>  
evaṃ yaṃ yaṃ<sup>12</sup> pabbajitānaṃ upakārāya saṃvattati tam sabbam  
māpetvā paṇṇasālāya bhittiyaṃ: ye keci pabbajitukāmā ime parik-  
khāre gahetvā pabbajantū ti akkharāni chinditvā devalokam eva gate  
Vissakamme<sup>13</sup> devaputte Sumedhapaṇḍito Himavantagirikandarānu-  
sārena attano nivāsānurūpaṃ phāsukaṭṭhānaṃ olokento nadnivat-  
tane Vissakammanimmitaṃ<sup>14</sup> Sakkadattiyaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ assamaṃ  
disvā caṅkamaṇakoṭiṃ gantvā padavaḷaṇṇanaṃ apassanto: dhuvaṃ  
pabbajitā dhuragāme bhikkham pariyesitvā kilantarūpā āgantvā

<sup>1</sup> S. caṅkamaṇaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. upakaraṇe.

<sup>7</sup> B. aharī.

<sup>10</sup> B. Visukamma°.

<sup>2</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. °samupāgataṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. anupubba°.

<sup>3</sup> S. raṭṭhakilesā.

<sup>6</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.



pappasālāṃ pavisitvā nisinnā bhavissanti ti cintetvā thokaṃ āgacchitvā: ativiya cirāyanti jānissāmā ti pappasālādvāraṃ vivaritvā anto pavisitvā ito o' ito ca olovento mahābhittiyaṃ akkharāni vācetvā: mayam kappiyaparikkhārā ete, ime gahetvā pabbajissāmi ti attano<sup>1</sup> nivatthanapārutaṃ<sup>2</sup> sākaṭayugam pajahi. Ten' aha: *sātakam pajahim tathā* ti evam pavittho aham Sāriputta tassam pappasālāyaṃ sātakam pajahim; *navadosam vivajjitan* ti sātakam pajahanto navadose disvā pajahin ti dīpeti. Tāpasapabbajjam<sup>3</sup> pabbajitānam<sup>4</sup> hi sātakasmim navadosā upaṭṭhahanti: mahaggabhāvo eko doso, paraṇibbaddhatāya uppajjanabhāvo eko, paribhogena lahum kilissanabhāvo eko, kilīṭṭho ca dhovitaṭṭho<sup>5</sup> ca rajitaṭṭho ca hoti, paribhogena jīraṇabhāvo eko, jīṇassa hi tunnam vā aggaḍḍānam vā kātabbam hoti, puna pariyesanāya<sup>6</sup> durabbhisambhavabhāvo eko, tāpasapabbajjāya asāruppabhāvo eko, paccatthikānam sādharanabhāvo eko, yathā hi nam paccatthikā na gaṇhanti evam<sup>7</sup> gopetaṭṭho<sup>8</sup> hoti, paribhuñjantassa vibhūsanabhāvo<sup>9</sup> eko, gahetvā vicarantassa<sup>10</sup> khandhabhāramahicchabhāvo eko ti. Tāva *vākaciraṃ nivāsesin* ti tadā aham Sāriputta ime navadose disvā sātakam pahāya vākaciraṃ nivāsesim, usiramūñjatipaṃ hirahiraṃ katvā ganthetvā kataṃ vākaciraṃ nivāsanapārupanatthāya ādiyin ti attho. *Dvādasagunam upāgatan* ti dvādasahi ānisaṃsehi samannāgataṃ vākaciraṃsmim hi dvādasā ānisaṃsā: appaggham sundaraṃ kappiyaṃ ti ayan tāva eko ānisaṃso, sahatthā kātum sakko<sup>11</sup> ti ayaṃ dutiyo, paribhogena saṇikaṃ kilissati dhoviyamāne pi papañco n' atthi ti ayaṃ tatiyo, paribhogena jīṇe pi sibbitabbābhāvo catuttho, puna pariyesantassa sukhena karaṇabhāvo pañcama, tāpasapabbajjāya sārūppabhāvo chaṭṭho, paccatthikānam nirūpabhogābhāvo<sup>12</sup> sattama, paribhuñjantassa vibhūsanatṭhānābhāvo aṭṭhama, dhāraṇasallahukabhāvo navama, cīvarapaccaye appicchabhāvo dasama, vākuppattiyā dhammikaanavajjabhāvo ekādasama, vākacire natṭhe pi anapekkhabhāvo dvādasama ti. *Atṭhadōsasamākinnaṃ pajahim pappasālakan* ti katham pajahim, so kira varasāṭakayugam omūcanto cīvaravaṃse laggitaṃ anojapupphadāmasadisam rattam<sup>13</sup> vākaciraṃ gahetvā nivāsetvā tass' upari aparaṃ suvaṇṇavannaṃ vākaciraṃ paridahitvā punnāgapupphasantharāṇasadisam<sup>14</sup> ajinacammaṃ ekamaṃ katvā jaṭamaṇḍalaṃ paṭimuñcivā

<sup>1</sup> S. attanā.<sup>2</sup> B. tāpasapabbajitānam.<sup>3</sup> S. tathā.<sup>4</sup> S. cāmantassa.<sup>5</sup> B. omīto.<sup>6</sup> B. nivāthana, S. nivattha<sup>o</sup>.<sup>7</sup> B. tevitabbo.<sup>8</sup> B. yasaṇā.<sup>9</sup> S. vibhūsanatṭhāna<sup>o</sup>.<sup>10</sup> S. sakka.<sup>11</sup> S. paṭirūpa<sup>o</sup>.<sup>12</sup> S. santharasadisam.

cūlāya saddhim niccalabbhāvakaranattham sārasūcim pavesetvā mut-  
tājālasadisāya sikhāya pavālavannaṃ kuṇḍikaṃ odahitvā tēsu tṭhā-  
nesu vaṅkam kājaṃ ādāya ekissā kājakotiyaṃ kuṇḍikaṃ ekissā aṅkusa-  
pacchi-tidaṇḍakādīni olaggetvā<sup>1</sup> khāribhāraṃ amse katvā dakkhiṇena  
hatthena kattaradaṇḍam gahetvā paṇṇasālato nikkhamitvā satṭhi-  
hatthe mahācaṅkame aparāparaṃ caṅkamanto attano vesaṃ oloketvā:  
mayhaṃ manoratho matthakaṃ patto, sobhati vata me pabbajjā  
buddhapacceka buddhādīhi sabbehi vīrapurisehi vaṇṇitā thomitā ca<sup>2</sup>  
ayaṃ pabbajjā nāma, pahīnaṃ me ghibbandhanaṃ nikkhanto 'smi  
nekkhammaṃ<sup>3</sup> laddhā me uttamapabbajjā karissāmi samaṇadham-  
maṃ, labhissāmi maggaphalasukhaṃ ti ussāhajāto khārikājaṃ otā-  
retvā caṅkamavemajjhe muggavannaṃ silāpatṭhe suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya  
nisinno divasabhāgaṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ pavi-  
sitvā bidalamaṇḍakapasse<sup>4</sup> kaṭṭhattharikāya nipanno sariraṃ utuṃ  
gāhāpetvā balavapaccūse pabujjhivā attano āgamaṇaṃ āvajjesi:  
ahaṃ gharāvāse ādīnaṃ divā amitabhogaṃ anantaṃ yaṣaṃ  
pahāya araṇṇiṃ pavisitvā nekkhammagavesako<sup>5</sup> hutvā pabbajito,  
ito 'dāni paṭṭhāya pamādacāraṃ caritum na vaṭṭati pavivekaṃ hi  
pahāya vicaraṇtaṃ micchāvitakkamakkhikā khādanti, idāni mayā  
pavivekaṃ anubrūhetum vaṭṭati, ahaṃ hi gharāvāsaṃ paḷibodhato  
ādīnaṃ<sup>6</sup> divā nikkhanto ayaṃ ca manāpā paṇṇasālā, beluvapak-  
kavannaṃ paribhaṇḍikatā bhūmi, rajatavannaṃ setabhittiyo, kapota-  
pādavannaṃ paṇṇacchadanāṃ, vicittarakavannaṃ<sup>7</sup> bidalamaṇḍako,  
nivāsaphāsukaṃ vasaṇatṭhānaṃ na<sup>8</sup> etto atirekatarā viya me gehasaṃ-  
padā paññāyati ti paṇṇasālāya dose vicinanto atṭhadose passi paṇṇa-  
sālāparibhogasmiṃ hi atṭha adīnavā: mahāsamārambhena<sup>9</sup> dabbā-  
sambhāre samodhānetvā karaṇapariyesanabhāvo eko ādīnavo, tīṇa-  
paṇṇamattikāsu patitāsu tāsāṃ punappuna tṭhapetabbatāya nibad-  
dhajaggaṇabhāvo dutiyo, senāsaṇaṃ nāma mahallakassa pāpupāti  
avelāya vuṭṭhāpiyamānassa cittaṃ kaggatā na hoti ti vuṭṭhāpaniyabhāvo  
tatiyo, sītunhādipaṭighātena kāyassa sukhumālākaraṇabhāvo catuttho,  
gehaṃ pavitṭhena yaṃ kiñci pāpaṃ sakkā kātun ti garaḥapaṭicchā-  
danabhāvo pañcamaṃ, mayhaṃ ti paṇṇasālā karaṇabhāvo chaṭṭho,  
gehasaṃ atthibhāvo nāma<sup>10</sup> esa<sup>11</sup> sadutiyaṃ kavāso ti<sup>12</sup> sattamaṃ, ukāmaṅku-  
nagharagolikādīnaṃ<sup>13</sup> sādharanatāya bahusādharanabhāvo atṭthamo;

<sup>1</sup> S. olambetvā.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> B. nikkhammaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. virāja.

<sup>5</sup> B. nekkhammaṃ gavesanto.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> S. vicittarakā.

<sup>8</sup> B. ti.

<sup>9</sup> B. mahā sambhārena.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>11</sup> B. viya sattama.

<sup>12</sup> B. ukāmaṅkulagharavolika.

iti ime aṭṭha ādinave disvā Mahāsatto paṇṇasālam pajahi, ten' āha: *aṭṭhadosasamākinnaṃ pajahim paṇṇasālaṃ* ti.

*Upāgamiṃ rukkhamūlaṃ guṇehi<sup>1</sup> dasah' upāgatan* ti channaṃ paṭikkhipitvā dasahi guṇehi upetaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ upagato 'smi ti vadati. Tatr' ime dasaguṇā: appasamārambhata<sup>2</sup> eko guṇo, upagamanamattakam<sup>3</sup> eva hi tattha hoti ti appaṭijagganatā dutiyo, tam hi sammatṭham pi asammatṭham pi paribhogaphāsukam hoti yeva, anuṭṭhāpaniyabhāvo<sup>4</sup> tatiyo, garahaṃ na paṭicchādeti tattha hi pāpaṃ karonto lajjati ti garahāya apaṭicchannabhāvo catuttho, abbhokāsavāso<sup>5</sup> viya kāyaṃ na santhambheti ti kāyassa asanthambhanabhāvo pañcama, pariggahakāraṇābhāvo chaṭṭho, gehālayapaṭikkhepo sattamo, bahusādhāraṇe gehe<sup>6</sup> viya paṭijaggissāmi naṃ, nikkhamathā ti niharapaṭikkabhāvo<sup>7</sup> aṭṭhamo, vasantassa sappitikaḥbhāvo navamo, rukkhamūlasenāsanassa gatagatatṭhānesu<sup>8</sup> sulabhatāya anapekkhabhāvo dasamo ti. Ime dasaguṇe disvā rukkhamūlaṃ upagato<sup>9</sup> 'smi ti vadati. Imāni ettakāni kārāṇāni sallakkhetvā Mahāsatto punadivase bhikkhāya gāmaṃ pāvisi. Ath' assa sampattagāme manussā mahantena ussāhena bhikkhaṃ adamsu, so bhattakiccam utṭhapetvā assamaṃ āgamaṃ nisīditvā cintesi: nāhaṃ āhāraṃ<sup>10</sup> labhāmi ti pabbajito siniddhāhāro nāma' esa mānamadapurisamade vadḍheti āhāramūlakassa ca dukkhassa auto n' atthi yaṃ nūnāhaṃ vāpitaropitadhaññaṇibbattaṃ āhāraṃ pajahitvā pavattaphalabhojano bhaveyyaṃ ti. So tato paṭṭhāya tathā katvā ghaṭento vāyamanto sattāhabbhantare yeva<sup>11</sup> aṭṭhasamāpattiyo pañca<sup>12</sup> abhiññāyo ca<sup>13</sup> nibbattesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahim niravasesato.  
anekaguṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalaṃ ādiyaṃ.  
Tattha-p-padhānaṃ padahiṃ nisajjaṭṭhānacaṇkame  
abbhantaramhi sattāhe abhiññābalaṃ apāpupin ”\* ti

Evamaṃ abhiññābalaṃ patvā Sumedhatāpase samāpattisukhena vītināmente Dīpaṅkaro nāma Satthā loke udapādi. Tassa paṭisandhiyātibodhippattadhammacakkappavattanesu<sup>14</sup> sakalā pi dasasahassaloka-

\* Bu. II, 33, 34, *vide supra*.

<sup>1</sup> S. guṇe.

<sup>4</sup> S. anuṭṭhapaniyatā.

<sup>7</sup> B. niharapabbhavo.

<sup>10</sup> B. *adda* na.

<sup>13</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>2</sup> B. °sambhāratā.

<sup>5</sup> B. abbhokāso.

<sup>8</sup> B. °ṭṭhāne.

<sup>11</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>14</sup> S. °bodhi-dhamma°.

<sup>3</sup> B. °mattam.

<sup>6</sup> S. °sādhārapageho.

<sup>9</sup> S. gato.

<sup>12</sup> S. pañca ca.

dhātu<sup>1</sup> saṅkampi<sup>2</sup> sampakampi<sup>3</sup> sampavedhi mahāviraṇaṃ viravi<sup>4</sup>  
dvattiṃsapubbanimittāni pātur ahesuṃ,<sup>5</sup> Sumedhatāpaso samāpat-  
tisukhena vīṭināmento n' eva taṃ saddaṃ assosi na ca tāni nimittāni  
addasa.<sup>6</sup> Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Evaṃ me siddhipattassa vasiḷhūtassa sāsane  
Dīpaṅkaro nāma Jino uppajji lokanāyako.  
Uppajjante ca jāyante bujjhante dhammaḍḍesane  
caturo nimitte nādassiṃ<sup>7</sup> jhānaratisamappito ”,\* ti.

Tasmiṃ kāle<sup>8</sup> Dīpaṅkaradasabalo catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahasseli  
parivuto anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammaṃ nāma nagaraṃ†  
patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati. Rammanagaravāsino: Dī-  
paṅkaro kira samañissaro paramābhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavara-  
dhammacakko anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno ambhakaṃ<sup>9</sup> Rammana-  
garaṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati ti sutvā sappinavanītā-  
dīni c' eva bhesajjāni vatthacchādanāni ca gāhāpetvā gandhamālā-  
dihatthā yena Buddho yena dhammo yena saṅgho tanninnā tapponā  
tappabbhārā hutvā<sup>10</sup> Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā gandhādīhi  
pūjetvā<sup>10</sup> ekamantaṃ nisinnā dhammaḍḍesanaṃ sutvā svātanāya ni-  
mantetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃsu. Te punadivase mahādānaṃ  
sajjetvā nagaraṃ alaṅkaritvā Dasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ alaṅka-  
ritvā udakabhinnatthānesu paṃsuṃ pakkhipitvā samaṃ bhūmitalaṃ  
katvā rajatapattavaṇṇaṃ vālukaṃ ākiranti, lāje c' eva pupphāni  
ca vikiranti, nānāviraṅgehi vatthehi dhajapatāke ussāpenti, kadaliyo  
c' eva punnaghaṭapantiyo ca paṭiṭṭhāpenti. Tasmiṃ kāle Sumedhatā-  
paso attano assamaṇapadā uggantvā tesu manussānaṃ uparibhāgena  
ākāsena gacchanto te haṭṭhatutṭhe manusse disvā: kin nu kho kāraṇaṃ  
ti ākāsaṭo oruṃha ekamantaṃ tṭhito manusse pucchi: ambho kassa  
tumhe imaṃ maggaṃ alaṅkarothā ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Paccantadesavisaye nimantetvā Tathāgataṃ  
tassa āgamaṇaṃ maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā.  
Ahaṃ tena samayena nikkhamitvā sakassamā  
dhunanto vākacīrāni gacchāmi ambare tadā.

\* Bu II, 35, 36.

† Cf. DhA. i, 83.

<sup>1</sup> B. °sahassike dhātu.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. māhāraṇaṃ ravi.

<sup>5</sup> S. °ahamsu.

<sup>6</sup> S. addakkhi.

<sup>7</sup> S. nāddasiṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. khape.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10-10</sup> S. Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā Dasabalaṃ gandhamālādīhi pūjetvā van-  
ditvā.

Vedajātun janam disvā tuṭṭhahaṭṭham<sup>1</sup> pamoditam  
orohitvāna gaganā manusse pucchi tāvade.

Tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamodito vedajāto mahājano  
kassa sodhīyati maggo añjasam vaṭumāyanan \*\* ti

Manussā āhaṃsu: bhante Sumedha na tvam jānāsi: Dīpaṅkara-  
dasabalo sammāsambuddho<sup>2</sup> sambodhim<sup>3</sup> patvā pavattavaradham-  
macakko cārikaṃ caramāno amhākaṃ nagaraṃ patvā Sudassanama-  
hāvihāre paṭivasati, mayaṃ taṃ Bhagavantam nimantetvā<sup>4</sup> tass'  
eva Buddhassa Bhagavato āgamanamaggaṃ alaṅkaromā ti. Atha  
Sumedhatāpaso cintesi: Buddho ti kho ghosamattakam<sup>5</sup> pi loke  
dullabham, pageva buddhuppādo, mayā pi imehi manussehi saddhim  
Dasabalassa maggaṃ alaṅkaritum vaṭṭatī ti. So te manusse āha:  
sace bho tumhe etaṃ maggaṃ Buddhassa alaṅkarotha, mayham pi  
ekaṃ okāsaṃ detha<sup>6</sup> aham pi tumhehi saddhim maggaṃ alaṅkaris-  
sāmi ti. Te: sādhu ti sampaticchitvā: Sumedhatāpaso iddhimā ti  
jānantā udakabhinnokāsaṃ sallakkhetvā: tvam imaṃ ṭhānaṃ alaṅka-  
rohi ti adāṃsu. Sumedho buddhārammaṇaṃ pītiṃ gahetvā cintesi:  
ahaṃ imaṃ okāsaṃ iddhiyā alaṅkaritum pahomi, evaṃ alaṅkato pi<sup>7</sup>  
na maṃ paritosessati, ajja<sup>8</sup> ettha<sup>9</sup> mayā kāyaveyyāvaccam kātum  
vaṭṭatī ti paṃsum āharitvā tasmim padese pakkhipi. <sup>10</sup>Aniṭṭhite  
yeva tasmim padese alaṅkate<sup>10</sup> Dīpaṅkaro Dasabalo mahānubhāvānaṃ  
chaḷabhiññānaṃ khīṇāsavānaṃ catuhi satahassehi parivuto devatāsu  
dibbagandhamālādīhi<sup>11</sup> pūjayantāsu dibbaturiyehi<sup>12</sup> vajjantāsu<sup>13</sup> dib-  
basaṅgitesu<sup>14</sup> pavattantesu<sup>15</sup> manussesu mānussakehi gandhamālādīhi  
c' eva turiyehi ca<sup>14</sup> pūjayantesu anopamāya buddhalīlāyā Manosilā-  
tale vijambhamāno siho viya taṃ alaṅkatapaṭiyattamaggaṃ paṭipajji.  
Semedhatāpaso akkhini ummīletvā alaṅkatamaggena āgacchantassa  
Dasabalassa dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhanapaṭimaṇḍitam asītiyānu-  
byañjanehi anurañjitaṃ byāmapabbhāya samparivāritaṃ maṇivaṇ-  
ṇagaganatale nānappakāravijjullatā viya āvelāvelabbhūtā c' eva yuga-  
layugalabbhūtā chabbānṇaghaṇabuddharasmiyo vissajjentaṃ rūpaso-  
bhappattam<sup>16</sup> attabhāvaṃ oloketvā: ajja maya Dasabalassa jīvitapa-  
riocāgaṃ kātum vaṭṭatī mā Bhagavā kalalaṃ akkami maṇiphalaka-

\* Bu. II, 37-40.

<sup>1</sup> S. haṭṭhatuṭṭham.

<sup>2</sup> B. nimantayitvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>4-10</sup> N. Tassa tasmim padese aniṭṭhite yeva, Svl. analaṅkate yeva.

<sup>11</sup> S. dibbamālāgandhā°.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. °mattam.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>16</sup> S. rūpaggappattam.

<sup>3</sup> S. sammāsambodhim.

<sup>4</sup> B. sodhetha.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>13</sup> B. omīta.

setum pana akkamanto viya saddhiṃ catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahashehi  
mama piṭṭhiṃ maddamāno gacchatu, tam me bhavissati dīgharattum,  
hitāya sukhāyā ti kesse mocetvā ajinacammajaṭāmaṇḍalavākacīrāni<sup>1</sup>  
kālavanne kalale pattharitvā maṇiphalakasetu viya kalalapitṭhe  
nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:—

Te me puṭṭhā viyākamsu<sup>2</sup> Buddho loke anuttaro  
Dipaṅkaro nāma Jino uppajji lokanāyako,  
tassa sodhiyati maggo añjasam vaṭumāyaṇaṃ.  
Buddho ti mama sutvāna pīti uppajji tāvade  
Buddho Buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ pavedayaṇi.  
Tattha ṭhatvā vicintesiṃ haṭṭho<sup>3</sup> saṃviggamānaso  
idha bījāni ropissaṃ khaṇo ve mā upaccagā.  
Yadi Buddhassa sodhetha ekokāsaṃ dadātha me  
aham pi sodhayissāmi añjasam vaṭumāyaṇaṃ.  
Adamsu te mam' okāsaṃ sodhetum añjasam tadā  
Buddho Buddho ti cintento maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā.  
Aniṭṭhite mam' okāse Dipaṅkaro Mahāmuni  
catuhi satasahashehi chaḷabhiññāhi tādihi  
khīṇāsavehi vimalehi paṭipajji añjasam Jino.  
Paccugamanā vattanti vajjanti bheriyo bahū  
āmoditā naramarū sādhuḷkāraṃ pavattayum.  
Devā manusse passantī manussā pi ca devatā  
ubho pi te pañjalikā anuyanti Tathāgataṃ.  
Devā dibbehi turiyehi manussā mānusahehi ca  
ubho pi te vajjayantā anuyanti Tathāgataṃ.  
Dibbaṃ mandāraṇaṃ pupphaṃ padumaṃ pāricchattakaṃ  
disodisaṃ okiranti ākāseṇa<sup>4</sup> gatā marū.  
Dibbaṃ candanacūpaṇaṃ ca varagandhaṇ ca kevalaṃ  
disodisaṃ okiranti ākāseṇa<sup>4</sup> gatā marū.  
Campakaṃ salalaṃ nipaṃ nāgapunnāgaketakaṃ  
disodisaṃ ukkhipanti<sup>5</sup> bhūmitalagatā narā.  
Kesse muñcitvā<sup>6</sup> haṃ tattha vākaciraṇ ca cammaṃ  
kalale pattharitvāna avakujjo nipajji' ahaṃ.  
Akkamitvāna mam' Buddho<sup>7</sup> saha sissehi gacchatu  
mā naṃ kalale akkamittho<sup>8</sup> hitāya me bhavissati<sup>9</sup> ti.

\* Bu. II, 41-53.

<sup>1</sup> S. °jaṭāvaka°.

<sup>2</sup> S. ākāseṇaḥ.

<sup>3</sup> B. Sambuddho,

<sup>4</sup> Svl. vyākariṃsu.

<sup>5</sup> Svl. okiranti.

<sup>6</sup> S. tuṭṭho.

<sup>7</sup> S. muñcitva°.

<sup>8</sup> B. °mittha.

So pana<sup>1</sup> kalalapitṭhe nipunnako va puna<sup>1</sup> akkhluṃ ummiletvā  
 Dīpaṅkarassa<sup>2</sup> Dasabalassa buddhasirīṃ sampassamāno evaṃ cintesi:  
 sace ahaṃ iccheyyaṃ sabbakilese jhāpetvā saṅghanavako hutvā  
 Rammanagaraṃ paviseyyaṃ. Aññātakavesena pana<sup>3</sup> me kilese jhā-  
 petvā nibbānappattiyaṃ kiocaṃ n' atthi, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ Dīpaṅka-  
 dasabalo viya paramābhisambodhiṃ patvā dhammanāvaṃ āropetvā  
 mahājanāṃ saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā pacchā parinibbāyeyyaṃ; idam  
 mayhaṃ paṭirūpan ti. Tato atṭha dhamme samodhānetvā buddha-  
 bhāvāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:

Paṭhaviyaṃ nipannassa evaṃ me āsi cetaso  
 icchamāno ahaṃ ajja kilese ghātayāṃ<sup>4</sup> ahaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
 Kiṃ me aññātakavesena<sup>5</sup> dhammaṃ sacchikaten' idha  
 sabbaññutaṃ pāpupitvā Buddho hessaṃ sadevake  
 Kiṃ me ekena tippena purisena thāmadassinā  
<sup>6</sup>sabbaññutaṃ pāpupitvā santāressaṃ sadevake.  
 Iminā me adhikārena katena purisuttame<sup>6</sup>  
 sabbaññutaṃ pāpupitvā tāremi janataṃ bahum.  
 Saṃsārasotaṃ chinditvā viddhamsetvā<sup>7</sup> tayo bhava  
 dhammanāvaṃ samāruya santhāressaṃ sadevakan<sup>8</sup> ti

Yasmā pana buddhattaṃ patthentassa:

"Manussattaṃ liṅgasampattihetusatthāradassanaṃ  
 pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā  
 atṭhadhammasamodhānā abhinīhāro samijjhatī"<sup>†</sup> ti.

Manussattabhāvasmiṃ yeva hi ṭhatvā buddhattaṃ patthentassa  
 patthanā samijjhatī nāgassa vā supannassa vā devatāya vā patthanā  
 no samijjhatī; manussattabhāve pi purisaliṅge ṭhitass' eva patthanā  
 samijjhatī itthiyā vā paṇḍakanapumsakaubhatobyañjanakānaṃ vā  
 no samijjhatī, purisassā pi tasmīṃ attabhāve arahattapattiyaṃ hetu-  
 sampanass' eva patthanā samijjhatī no itarassa, hetusampanne pi  
 sace jīvamānaka-buddhass'<sup>9</sup> eva santike pattheti<sup>10</sup> tass'<sup>10</sup> eva pattha-  
 nā samijjhatī parinibbute Buddhhe cetiyasantike vā bodhimūle vā  
 patthentassa na samijjhatī, Buddhānaṃ santike patthentassā pi  
 pabbajjāliṅge ṭhitass' eva samijjhatī no gihiliṅge ṭhitassa, pabbaji-

\* Bu. II, 54-58.

† Bu. II, 59.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. Dīpaṅkara<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. jhāpaye mama.

<sup>5</sup> B. aññātakas<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>6-8</sup> S. omits these two lines.

<sup>7</sup> S. vidhampitvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. sadevakan.

<sup>9</sup> B. jīvamāna<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> S. patthentass<sup>o</sup>.



tassā pi pañcābhiññā aṭṭhasamāpattinaṃ<sup>1</sup> lābhino yeva samijjhati na imāya guṇasampattiyā virahitassa, guṇasampannena<sup>2</sup> pi yena attano jīvitam Buddhānam pariccattam<sup>3</sup> hoti, tass' eva<sup>4</sup> iminā adhikārena adhikārasampannass' eva<sup>5</sup> samijjhati na itarassa, adhikārasampannassā pi yassa buddhakāradhammānam atthāya mahanto chando ca mahanto<sup>6</sup> ussāho ca vāyāmo ca pariyetṭhi<sup>7</sup> ca tass' eva samijjhati na itarassa, tatr' idam chandamahantatāya opammam: sace hi evam assa yo sakalacakkavālagabbham ekodakibhūtam attano bāhubalena uttaritvā<sup>8</sup> pāram gantum samattho so buddhattham pāpunāti, yo vā<sup>9</sup> pana sakalacakkavālagabbham vejugumbasañchannam viyūhitvā mad-ditvā padasā gacchanto pāram gantum samattho so buddhattham pāpunāti, yo vā<sup>10</sup> pana sakalacakkavālagabbham sattiyo ākoṭetvā nirantaram sattithalasamākinnaṃ<sup>11</sup> padasā akkamamāno pāram gantum samattho so buddhattham pāpunāti, yo vā<sup>12</sup> pana sakalacakkavālagabbham vitaccikaṅgārabharitam pādehi maddamāno<sup>13</sup> pāram gantum samattho so buddhattham pāpunāti ti. Yo etesu ekam pi attano dukkaram na maññati: aham<sup>14</sup> evam pi taritvā<sup>15</sup> vā<sup>16</sup> gantvā vā pāram gahessāmi<sup>17</sup> ti evam mahantena chandena ca ussāhena ca vāyāmena ca pariyetṭhiyā ca samannāgato hoti etassa<sup>18</sup> eva<sup>19</sup> patthanā samijjhati na itarassa; tasmā<sup>20</sup> Sumedhatāpasō pana ime aṭṭh-dhamme samodhānetvā va<sup>21</sup> buddhabhāvāya abhinhāram katvā nipajji. Dīpaṅkaro pi Bhagavā āgantvā Sumedhatāpatassa sisabhaḅge ṭhatvā mapisīhapañjaram ugghātentō viya pañcavannapasādasampannāni akkhāni ummiletvā kalalapiṭṭhe nipannam Sumedhatāpasam disvā: ayam tāpasō buddhattāya abhinhāram katvā nipanno, samijjhissati nu kho etassa<sup>22</sup> patthanā udāhu no ti anāgataṃsaññanam pesetvā upadhārento: ito kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asañkheyyāni atikkametvā ayam Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati ti<sup>23</sup> nātvā ṭhitako va parisamajjhe vyākāsi: passatha no tumhe imam uggaṭapam tāpasam kalalapiṭṭhe nipannam ti. Evam bhante ti.<sup>24</sup> Ayam buddhattāya abhinhāram katvā nipanno, samijjhissati imassa patthanā, ayam<sup>25</sup> ito kappasatasahassādhikānam catunnam asañkheyyānam matthake Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati, tasmim pan' assa attabhāve Kapilavatthu nāma nagaram nivāso bhavissati,

<sup>1</sup> B. °samāpatti°.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. ca.

<sup>10</sup> S. karitvā.

<sup>18</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>19</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. °yitṭhi.

<sup>8</sup> B. sattiphalo°.

<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

<sup>14</sup> S. omits.

<sup>17</sup> S. imassa.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. pataritvā.

<sup>12</sup> S. akkamāno.

<sup>15</sup> B. gamissāmi.

<sup>16</sup> S. omits.

<sup>20</sup> S. omits.



Māyā nāma devī mātā, Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā, <sup>1</sup>aggasāvako Upatisso nāma thero,<sup>2</sup> dutiyaaggasāvako<sup>3</sup> Kolito nāma, buddhupaṭṭhāko Ānando nāma, aggasāvikā Khemā nāma therī,<sup>4</sup> dutiyasāvikā Uppalavaṇṇā nāma therī bhavissati, ayaṃ paripakkaññaṃ mahābhīnikkhamanaṃ katvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyāsaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paribhuñjitvā bodhimandaṃ āruya assattharukkhamūle abhisambujjhissati ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Dīpaṅkaro lokavidū āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho<sup>4</sup>  
ussisake maṃ ṭhatvāna idaṃ vacanaṃ abruvī.  
Passatha imaṃ tāpasam jaṭilaṃ uggatāpanaṃ  
aparimeyye ito kappe Buddhho loke bhavissati.  
Ahū Kapilavhayā rammā nikkhamitvā Tathāgato  
padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakāriyaṃ  
Ajapālarukkhamūle nisiditvā Tathāgato  
tattha pāyasaṃ aggayha<sup>5</sup> Nerañjaram upehiti.  
Nerañjarāya tīramhi pāyasaṃ ada<sup>6</sup> so Jino  
paṭiyattavaramaggena bodhimūlaṃ upehiti.  
Tato padakkhiṇaṃ katvā bodhimandaṃ anuttaro  
‘assatthamūle Sambuddho’ bujjhissati mahāyaso,  
Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati  
pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.  
Ānāsavā vītarāgā santacittā samāhitā  
Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā.  
Ānando nāma<sup>7</sup> upaṭṭhāko upaṭṭhissati taṃ<sup>8</sup> Jinaṃ  
Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca aggā hessanti sāvikā.  
Ānāsavā vītarāgā santacittā samāhitā  
Bodhi tassa Bhagavato Assattho ti pavuccati ”\* ti.

Taṃ sutvā Sumedhatāpaso: mayhaṃ kira patthanā samijjhissati<sup>9</sup>  
ti somanassappatto ahosi. Mahājano Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa vacanaṃ  
sutvā: Sumedhatāpaso kira buddhabhījanakuro buddhāṅkuro ca<sup>10</sup> ti  
haṭṭhatuṭṭho ahosi. Evaṃ<sup>10</sup> o’ assa<sup>10</sup> ahosi:<sup>10</sup> yathā nāma manussa<sup>11</sup>  
nadiṃ tarantā<sup>12</sup> ujukena titthena uttaritum asakkontā<sup>13</sup> heṭṭhā titthe-

\* Bu. II, 60-69.

<sup>1-2</sup> S. U’ nāma thero agga°.

<sup>3</sup> B. pariggaho.

<sup>4</sup> S. assattharukkhamūlamhi.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. pariso.

<sup>6</sup> B. dutiyasavako.

<sup>7</sup> B. paggayha.

<sup>8</sup> B. maṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. taranto.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. ādāya.

<sup>11</sup> B. samijjhati.

<sup>13</sup> S. asakkonto.

na uttaranti,<sup>1</sup> evam eva<sup>2</sup> mayam pi<sup>3</sup> Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa sāsane  
maggaḥḥalaṃ alabhamānā anāgate yodā<sup>4</sup> 'yaṃ<sup>5</sup> Buddho bhavissati<sup>6</sup>  
tadā imassa<sup>7</sup> sammukhā maggaḥḥalaṃ sacchikātuṃ samatthā bhavey-  
yāma<sup>8</sup> ti patthanam<sup>9</sup> ṭhapayimsu. Dīpaṅkaradasabalo pi<sup>10</sup> Bodhi-  
sattam<sup>11</sup> pasamsitvā<sup>12</sup> aṭṭhapupphamutthāhi<sup>13</sup> pūjetvā padakkhiṇam<sup>14</sup>  
katvā pakkāmi. Te pi catusatasahassasankhātā<sup>15</sup> khīṇāsavā Bodhi-  
sattam<sup>16</sup> gandhehi ca mālādīhi<sup>17</sup> ca pūjetvā padakkhiṇam<sup>18</sup> katvā pak-  
kamimsu. Devamanussā pana tath' eva pūjetvā<sup>19</sup> vanditvā<sup>20</sup> pak-  
kantā. Bodhisatto sabbesam<sup>21</sup> paṭikkantakāle sayanā vuṭṭhāya: pāra-  
miyo vicinissāmi<sup>22</sup> ti puppharāsimatthake pallaṅkam<sup>23</sup> ābhujitvā nisīdi.  
Evam nisinne Bodhisatte sakaladasasahassacakkavāle devatā sannip-  
patitvā<sup>24</sup> sādhuḥkāram<sup>25</sup> datvā; ayya Sumedhatāpassa porāṇakabodhi-  
suttānam<sup>26</sup> pallaṅkam<sup>27</sup> ābhujitvā: pāramiyo vicinissāmi<sup>28</sup> ti nisinnakāle  
yāni pubbanimittāni nāma paññāyanti<sup>29</sup> tāni sabbāni pi ajja pātu-  
bhūtāni nissamsayena tvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi mayam<sup>30</sup> etaṃ<sup>31</sup>  
jānāma: yass' etāni nimittāni paññāyanti ekantena so Buddho hoti,  
tvaṃ attano viriyam<sup>32</sup> dāḥam<sup>33</sup> katvā paggaṇhāhi<sup>34</sup> ti Bodhisattam<sup>35</sup>  
nānappakārāhi<sup>36</sup> thutthi<sup>37</sup> abhithhavimsu.<sup>38</sup> Tena vuttam:

"Idam<sup>39</sup> sutvāna vacanam<sup>40</sup> assamassa mahesino  
āmoditā naramarū buddhabhjaṅkuro ayaṃ  
Ukkuṭṭhisaddā vattanti appoṭhenti hasanti ca  
katañjali<sup>41</sup> namassanti dasasahassī sadevakā.  
Yad' imass lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ  
anāgatam<sup>42</sup>hi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.  
Yathā manussā nadiṃ tarantā paṭitittham<sup>43</sup> virajjhiya  
heṭṭhā tittham<sup>44</sup> gahetvāna uttaranti mahānadim<sup>45</sup>  
Evam eva mayam<sup>46</sup> sabbe yadi muñcām' imaṃ Jinam<sup>47</sup>  
anāgatam<sup>48</sup>hi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.  
Dīpaṅkaro lokavidū āhutiṇam<sup>49</sup> paṭiggaho  
mama kammaṃ pakittetvā<sup>50</sup> dakkhiṇam<sup>51</sup> padam<sup>52</sup> uddhari.  
Ye tattha āsum<sup>53</sup> jinaputtā sabbe padakkhiṇam<sup>54</sup> akāmsu maṃ  
<sup>55</sup>narā nāgā ca gandhabbā<sup>56</sup> abhivādetvāna pakkamuṃ.

\* Bu. devā manussā asurā ca, Jā. i, 17, as above.

<sup>1</sup> S. uttarati.

<sup>4</sup> S. tvaṃ-bhavisasi.

<sup>7</sup> B. pasāditvā.

<sup>10</sup> S. mālāhi.

<sup>13</sup> B. vivici<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>16</sup> B. mayā m' eva.

<sup>18</sup> B. akittetvā.

<sup>2</sup> S. evam.

<sup>5</sup> S. tava.

<sup>8</sup> S. aṭṭhahi.

<sup>11</sup> B. pūjtvā.

<sup>14</sup> B. omīṭṭa.

<sup>17</sup> S. abhiththunimsu.

<sup>19-20</sup> Svl. supappā naranāgā ca.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīṭṭa.

<sup>6</sup> B. omīṭṭa.

<sup>9</sup> S. "sankhā.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīṭṭa.

<sup>15</sup> S. paññāyimsu.

Dassanāṃ me atikkante sasaṅghe lokanāyake  
 haṭṭhatuṭṭhena<sup>1</sup> cittena āsunā vuṭṭhahim<sup>2</sup> tadā.  
 Sukhena sukhito homi pāmujjena pamuḍlito  
 pṭhiyā ca abhissanno pallaṅkaṃ ābhujim tadā.  
 Pallaṅkena nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā  
 vastbhūto ahaṃ jhāne abhiññāpāramim gato.  
 Sahassiyamhi<sup>3</sup> lokamhi isayo n'atthi me samā  
 asamo iddhidhammesu alabhim idisaṃ sukhaṃ  
 Pallaṅkābhujane mayhaṃ dasasahassādhivāsino  
 mahānādaṃ pavattesaṃ dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkavaram ābhujе  
 nimittāni padissanti tāni ajja padissare.  
 Sitaṃ vyapagataṃ hoti unhaṃ ca vūpasammata  
 tāni ajja padissanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi  
 Dasasahassā lokadhātu nissaddā honti nirākulā  
 tāni ajja padissanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Mahāvātā na vāyanti na sandanti savantiyo  
 tāni ajja padissanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Thalajāḍakajā<sup>4</sup> pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade  
 te p' ajja pupphitā sabbe dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Letā vā yadi vā rukkhā phalabharā honti tāvade  
 te p' ajja pupphitā sabbe dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Ākāsaṭṭhā ca bhummaṭṭhā ratanā jotanti tāvade  
 te p' ajja ratanā jotanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi  
 Mānusakā ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade  
 te p' ajj' ubho 'bhiravanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Vicittapupphā gaganā abhivassanti tāvade  
 te p' ajja pavassanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Mahāsamuddo ābhujati dasasahassā pakampati  
 te p' ajj' ubho' bhiravanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Niraye pi dasasahassā aggī nibbanti tāvade  
 te p' ajja nibbutā<sup>5</sup> aggī dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Vimalo hoti suriyo sabbā dissanti tārakā  
 te pi ajja padissanti dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Anovuṭṭhena<sup>6</sup> udakena<sup>7</sup> mahiyā ubbijji tāvade  
 taṃ p' ajj' ubbhijjate mahiyā dhuvāṃ Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Tārāgaṇā virocanti nakkhattā gaganamaṇḍale

<sup>1</sup> S. haṭṭho haṭṭhena.

<sup>2</sup> S. Thalajodakajā.

<sup>3</sup> S. \*vaṭṭhena.

<sup>4</sup> S. utṭhahim.

<sup>5</sup> Svi. acc'.

<sup>6</sup> B. Svi. udakam.

<sup>7</sup> B. disa°.

<sup>8</sup> Svi. nibbuto.

Visākhā candimāyuttā dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Bilāsayā darisayā nikkhamanti sakāsāyā  
 te p' ajja āsayā chuddhā dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Na honti<sup>1</sup> aratī sattānaṃ santuṭṭhā honti tāvade  
 te p' ajja sabbe santuṭṭhā dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi  
 Rogaṃ tad upasammanti jigacchā ca vinassati  
 tāni p'<sup>2</sup> ajja padissanti dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Rāgo tadā tanu hoti doso moho pi nassati  
 te p' ajja vigatā sabbe dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Bhayaṃ tadā na bhavati ajja p' etaṃ padissati  
 tena līgena jānāma dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Rājo 'nuddhaṃsati uddhaṃ ajja p' etaṃ padissati  
 tena līgena jānāma dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi  
<sup>3</sup> Anīṭṭhagandho pakkamati dibbagandho pavāyati  
 so p' ajja vāyati gandho dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.<sup>4</sup>  
 Sabbe devā padissanti ṭhapayitvā arūpino  
 te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 \*Yāvatā nirayā nāma sabbe dissanti tāvade  
 te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.\*  
 Kuḍḍā kavāṭā selā ca no hont' āvaraṇā tadā  
 ākāśabhūṭā te p' ajja dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Cuti ca upapatti ca khaṇe tasmim na vijjati  
 tāni ajja padissanti dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi.  
 Daḥhaṃ paggaṇha viriyaṃ mā nivatta abhikkama  
 mayaṃ p' etaṃ vijānāma dhuvam Buddho bhavissasi<sup>5</sup>\* ti.

Bodhisatto Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa ca dasasahassacakkavāḷadeva-  
 tānaṃ ca vacanaṃ sutvā bhiyyosomattāya sañjāt' ussāho hutvā  
 cintesi: Buddhā nāma amoghavacanā, n'atthi Buddhānaṃ kathāya  
 aññathattam, yathā hi ākāse khittaleḍḍussa patanaṃ dhuvam<sup>6</sup> jā-  
 tassa maraṇaṃ, rattihikkhaye<sup>7</sup> suriyassa<sup>8</sup> uggamanaṃ, āsayā nikkhanta-  
 sīhassa sīhanādaṃ<sup>9</sup> nadanaṃ, garugabbhāya itthiyā bhāraṃ oropa-  
 naṃ<sup>10</sup> ca<sup>11</sup> dhuvam avassambhāvī evam eva<sup>12</sup> Buddhānaṃ vacanaṃ  
 nāma dhuvam amoghaṃ, addhā ahaṃ Buddho bhavissāmi ti. Tena  
 vuttaṃ:

\* Bu. II, 71-108.

<sup>1</sup> B. hoti.

<sup>2-5</sup> Not in B., but \* in its place, same repeated in its proper place too.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. arupe uggate.

<sup>8</sup> S. 'nāda.

<sup>9</sup> S. 'mocanaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. evaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. omits p'.

“Buddhassa vacanam sutvā dasasahassina o' ūbhayaṃ.  
 tuṭṭhahatṭho pamodito<sup>1</sup> evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā.  
 Advejjhavadanā Buddhā amoghavadanā Jinā  
 vitathaṃ n'atthi Buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavāṃ' ahaṃ.  
 Yathā khittaṃ nabhe leḍḍu dhuvaṃ patati bhūmiyaṃ  
 tath' eva Buddhasetṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ.  
 Yathā pi sabbasattānaṃ maraṇaṃ dhuvasassataṃ  
 tath' eva Buddhasetṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ.  
 Yathā rattikkhaye patte suriyass' uggamaṇaṃ dhuvaṃ.  
 tath' eva Buddhasetṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ.  
 Yathā nikkhantasayansa sīhassa nadanaṃ dhuvaṃ  
 tath' eva Buddhasetṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ ”\* ti.

So: dhuv' āhaṃ Buddho bhavissāmi ti evaṃ katasanniṭṭhāno  
 buddhakārake dhamme upadhāretuṃ: kahan nu kho buddhakāra-  
 kadhammā, kiṃ uddhaṃ udāhu adho disāvidisāsū ti anukkamena  
 sakalaṃ dhammadhātūṃ vicinanto porāṇakabodhisattehi āsevitani-  
 sevitāṃ paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ disvā evaṃ attānaṃ ovadi: Sume-  
 dhapaṇḍita, tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ pūreyyāsi;  
 yathā hi nikujjito udakakumbho<sup>2</sup> nissesaṃ katvā udakaṃ vama-  
 ti yeva na paccāharati evaṃ eva<sup>3</sup> dhanāṃ vā yasaṃ vā puttadāraṃ  
 vā aṅgapaccaṅgaṃ vā anoloketvā sampattayācakānaṃ sabbaṃ icchit'  
 icchitaṃ nissesaṃ katvā dadamāno bodhirukkhamūle<sup>4</sup> nisīditvā  
 Buddho bhavissasī ti paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ dāhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭh-  
 āsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito cito  
 uddhaṃ adho dasadisā yāvatā dhammadhātuyā.  
 Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ  
 pubbakehi mahesihi anuciṇṇaṃ mahāpathaṃ.  
 Imaṃ tvaṃ paṭhamāṃ tāva dāhaṃ katvā samādiya  
 dānapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.  
 Yathā pi kumbho sampuṇṇo yassa kassaci adhokato  
 vamate v-udakaṃ nissesaṃ na tattha parivakkhati.  
 Tath' eva yācake disvā hīnaṃ ukkaṭṭhamajjhime  
 dadāhi dānaṃ nissesaṃ kumbho viya adhokato ”† ti.

---

\* Bu. II, 109-116.

† Bu. II, 116-120.

<sup>1</sup> S. pamudito.

<sup>2</sup> S. evaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. uda°.

<sup>4</sup> B. bodhimūle.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato dutiyam sīlapāramim disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya sīlapāramim pi<sup>1</sup> pūreyyāsi, yathā hi camarimigo<sup>2</sup> nāma jvitam pi<sup>1</sup> anoloketvā attano vālam eva rakkhati evam tvam pi ito paṭṭhāya jvitam pi anoloketvā sīlam eva rakkhamāno<sup>3</sup> Buddhho bhavissasi ti dutiyam sīlapāramim daḷham katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

“Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.  
Vicinanto tadā dakkhim dutiyam sīlapāramim  
pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitānisevitam.  
Imam tvam dutiyam tāva daḷham katvā samādiya  
Sīlapāramitam gaccha yadi bodhim pattum icchasi.  
Yathā pi camari<sup>3</sup> vālam kismici paṭilaggitam  
upeti maraṇam tattha na vikopeti vāladhim.  
Tath' eva catusu bhūmisu sīlāni paripūraya  
parirakkha sabbadā sīlam camari<sup>3</sup> viya vāladhin ”\* ti.

Ath' assa: na ettaken' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato tatiyam nekkhammapāramim disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nekkhammapāramim pi pūreyyāsi, yathā hi ciraṇ bandhanāgāre vasamāno puriso na tattha sineham karoti atha kho ukkhaṇṭhati yeva avasitukāmo hoti; evam eva tvam pi<sup>4</sup> sabbabhava bandhanāgārasadise katvā sabbabhavehi ukkaṇṭhito muñcitukāmo hutvā nekkhammābhimukho va<sup>5</sup> hohi, evam Buddhho bhavissasi ti tatiyam nekkhammapāramim daḷham katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

“Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.  
Vicinanto tadā dakkhim tatiyam nekkhammapāramim  
pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitānivesitam.  
Imam tvam tatiyam tāva daḷham katvā samādiya  
nekkhamme pāramim gaccha yadi bodhim pattum icchasi.  
Yathā andughare puriso ciravuttho dukhattito  
na tattha rāgaṇ janeti muttim yeva gavesati.  
Tath' eva tvam sabbabhava passa andughare viya  
nekkhammābhimukho hohi bhavato parimuttīyā ”† ti.

---

\* Bu. II, 121-126.

† Bu. II, 126-130.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. cāmari<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> B. cāmari.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato catutthim<sup>1</sup> paññāpāramim disvā etad ahoṣi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya paññāpāramim pi pūreyyāsi ti<sup>2</sup> hīnamajjhim'ukkaṭṭhesu kañci<sup>3</sup> avajjetvā sabbe pi paṇḍite upasaṅkamitvā pañham puccheyyāsi, yathā hi<sup>4</sup> piṇḍapātiko<sup>5</sup> bhikkhu hīnādibhedeṣu kulesu kiñci avajjetvā paṭipātiyā piṇḍāya caranto khippam yāpanam labhati, evam tvam pi sabbapaṇḍite upasaṅkamitvā pañham pucchanto Buddho bhavissati ti catutthim<sup>1</sup> paññāpāramim daḥham katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā. vicinanto tadā dakkhim catutthim paññāpāramim pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitānisevitam. Imam tvam catutthim<sup>1</sup> tāva daḥham katvā samādiya paññāpāramitam<sup>2</sup> gaccha yadi bodhim pattum icchasi. Yathā pi bhikkhu bhikkhanto hīnam ukkaṭṭhamajjhime kulāni na vivajjento etam labhati yāpanam. Tath' eva tvam sabbakālāṃ<sup>3</sup> paripucchanto budham janam paññāpāramitam<sup>4</sup> gantvā sambodhim pāpuṇissati"<sup>5</sup> ti.

Ath' assa na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato pañcamam<sup>6</sup> viriyapāramim disvā etad ahoṣi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya viriyapāramim pi pūreyyāsi, yathā hi sīho migarājā sabbairiyāpathesu<sup>7</sup> daḥhaviriyo hoti, evam tvam pi sabbabhavesu sabbairiyāpathesu daḥhaviriyo anolīnaviriyo samāno Buddho bhavissati ti pañcamam<sup>6</sup> viriyapāramim daḥham katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā. Vicinanto tadā dakkhim pañcamam viriyapāramim pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitānisevitam. Imam tvam pañcamam tāva daḥham katvā samādiya viriyapāramitam gaccha yadi bodhim pattum icchasi.

\* Bu. II, 131-135.

<sup>1</sup> B. catuttham.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>3</sup> B. "kāle.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>5</sup> S. "āliko.

<sup>6</sup> S. pañcamim.

<sup>7</sup> B. kiñci.

<sup>8</sup> S. paññāya pāramim.

<sup>9</sup> B. "pathe.

Yathā pi sīho migarājā nisajjatthānacankame  
alīnaviriyo hoti paggaḥītamano sadā.  
Tath' eva tvam sabbabhave paggaṇha viriyaṃ dalhaṃ  
viriya-pāramitaṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissatī<sup>\*</sup> ti.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban  
ti uttatim pi upadhārayato chaṭṭhiṃ<sup>1</sup> khantipāramiṃ disvā etad  
ahosi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya khantipāramiṃ pi pūrey-  
yāsi sammānane pi<sup>2</sup> avamānane pi<sup>3</sup> khamo va bhavyeyyāsi, yathā pi  
paṭhaviyaṃ nāma<sup>4</sup> sucim pi asucim pi pakkhipanti na tena paṭhavi  
sinehaṃ na paṭighaṃ karoti khamati sahati adhiṇāseti yeva, evam  
eva tvam pi sammānane pi avamānane pi<sup>4</sup> khamo va samāno Buddho  
bhavissatī ti chaṭṭhaṃ khantipāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi.  
Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare  
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.  
Vicinanto<sup>5</sup> tadā dakkhiṃ chaṭṭhamam khantipāramiṃ  
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitānisevitaṃ.  
Imaṃ tvam chaṭṭhamam tāva dalhaṃ katvā samādiya  
tattha advejjhamanaso sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.  
Yathā pi paṭhavi nāma sucim pi asucim pi ca<sup>6</sup>  
sabbam sahati nikkhepaṃ na karoti dayaṃ<sup>6</sup> tayā.  
Tath' eva tvam pi sabbesaṃ sammānāvamānakkhamo<sup>7</sup>  
khantipāramitaṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi<sup>†</sup> ti.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban  
ti uttarim pi upadhārayato sattamam<sup>8</sup> saccapāramiṃ disvā etad  
ahosi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya saccapāramiṃ pi<sup>4</sup> pūrey-  
yāsi, asaniyā<sup>9</sup> matthake<sup>10</sup> patamānāya pi dhanādīnaṃ atthāya chandā-  
dīvasena<sup>11</sup> sampaṇnamusāvādaṃ nāma mā abhāsi,<sup>12</sup> yathā hi osadhi-  
tārakā nāma sabbautsu attano gamanavīthiṃ jahitvā aññāya vī-  
thiyā<sup>4</sup> na gacchati sakavīthiyā va gacchati, evam eva tvam pi saccam  
pahāya musāvādaṃ nāma akaronto yeva Buddho bhavissatī ti sat-  
tamam<sup>8</sup> saccapāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā aṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

\* Bu. II, 136-140.

† Bu. II, 141-145.

<sup>1</sup> B. chaṭṭham.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. vicinto.

<sup>6</sup> S. paṭigham.

<sup>7</sup> S. sammānāmāna<sup>9</sup>; Sv. sammānanāvo.

<sup>8</sup> S. sattamim.

<sup>9-10</sup> S. matthake asaniyā.

<sup>11</sup> S. chandādīnaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B. ākāsi.



“Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.  
 Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ sattamaṃ<sup>1</sup> saccapāramiṃ  
 pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitānisevitam.  
 Imam tvam sattamaṃ tāva daḥam katvā samādiya  
 tattha advejjhavaṇo sambodhiṃ pāpunissasi.  
 Yathā pi osadhī nāma tulābhūtā sadevake  
 samaye utuvasse vā na vakkamati<sup>2</sup> vīthito,  
 Tath' eva tvam pi saccesu mā vakkamasi vīthito,  
 saccapāramitaṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpunissasi ”\* ti.

Ath' asse: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban  
 ti uttarim pi upadhārayato aṭṭhamam<sup>3</sup> adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ diavā  
 etad ahoṣi: Sumedhapandita tvam ito paṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ  
 pi<sup>4</sup> pūreyyāsi, yaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi tasmim adhiṭṭhāne niccalo va<sup>5</sup> bhavey-  
 yāsi, yathā hi pabbato nāma sabbāsu<sup>6</sup> disāsu vātehi<sup>7</sup> pahato<sup>8</sup> na  
 kampati na calati attano ṭhāne yeva tiṭṭhati, evam eva<sup>9</sup> tvam pi  
 attano adhiṭṭhāne niccalo honto va Buddho bhavissati ti aṭṭhamam<sup>3</sup>  
 adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ daḥam katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

“Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare  
 aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.  
 Vicinantā tadā dakkhiṃ aṭṭhamam<sup>3</sup> adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ  
 pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitānisevitam.  
 Imam tvam aṭṭhamam<sup>3</sup> tāva daḥam katvā samādiya  
 tattha tvam acalo hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpunissasi.  
 Yathā pi pabbato selo acalo suppatitiṭṭhito  
 na kampati bhusavātehi sakatṭhāne va tiṭṭhati.  
 Tath' eva tvam pi adhiṭṭhāne sabbadā acalo bhava.  
 adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpunissati ”† ti.

Ath' asse: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban  
 ti uttarim pi upadhārayato navamam<sup>9</sup> mettāpāramiṃ diavā etad  
 ahoṣi: Sumedhapandita tvam ito paṭṭhāya mettāpāramiṃ pi pūrey-  
 yāsi, hitesu pi ahitesu pi ekacitto bhaveyyāsi, yathā hi<sup>10</sup> udakam  
 nāma pāpajanassa pi kalyāṇajanassa pi sītabhāvaṃ ekasadisam

\* Bu. II, 146-150.

† Bu. II, 151-155

<sup>1</sup> S. sattamim.<sup>2</sup> Svl. nātikkamati.<sup>3</sup> S. aṭṭhamim.<sup>4</sup> S. amāte.<sup>5</sup> B. sabba°.<sup>6</sup> S. vāte paharante.<sup>7</sup> S. evam.<sup>8</sup> S. navamim.<sup>9</sup> S. pi.

katvā pharati, evam eva tvam pi sabbasattesu mettacittena bhavitabban<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>2</sup> ekacitto va<sup>3</sup> honto<sup>4</sup> Buddhho bhavissati ti navamam<sup>5</sup> mettāpāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.  
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ navamam<sup>6</sup> mettāpāramiṃ.  
pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitani-sevitam.  
Iamṃ tvam navamam<sup>7</sup> tāva dalhaṃ katvā samādiya mettāya asamo hohi yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.  
Yathā pi udakaṃ nāma kalyāṇe pāpake jane samaṃ pharati sitena pavāheti rajo malaṃ.  
Tath' eva tvam hitāhite samaṃ mettāya bhāvaya mettāya pāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi<sup>8</sup> ti.

Ath' assa na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato dasamaṃ<sup>9</sup> upekkhāpāramiṃ diśvā etad ahoṣi: Sumedhapañcita tvam ito paṭṭhāya upekkhāpāramiṃ pi pūreyyāsi, sukhe pi dukkhe pi majjattho va<sup>10</sup> bhaveyyāsi, yathā hi<sup>11</sup> paṭhavi nāma sucim pi asucim pi pakkhiyamāne<sup>12</sup> majjatthā<sup>13</sup> va<sup>14</sup> hoti, evam eva<sup>15</sup> tvam pi sukhadukkhesu<sup>16</sup> pi<sup>17</sup> majjattho<sup>18</sup> va honto Buddhho bhavissasi ti dasamaṃ<sup>19</sup> upekkhāpāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā,  
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ dasamaṃ<sup>20</sup> upekkhāpāramiṃ  
pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitani-sevitam.  
Imaṃ tvam dasamaṃ tāva dalhaṃ katvā samādiya tulābhūto<sup>21</sup> dalho hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.  
Yathā pi paṭhavi nāma nikkhattam asucim sucim upekkhati ubho p' ete kopānūnaya-vajjitā.  
Tath' eva tvam sukhadukkhe tulābhūto sadā bhava upekkhāpāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi<sup>22</sup> † ti.

\* Bu. II, 158-160.

† Bu. II, 161-165.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. dasamim.

<sup>3</sup> S. pakkhiyamāne.

<sup>4</sup> S. evam.

<sup>5</sup> S. °atto.

<sup>6</sup> S. honto va.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. °attā.

<sup>9</sup> S. °dukkhe.

<sup>10</sup> Svl. tula°.

<sup>11</sup> S. navamim.

<sup>12</sup> S. pi.

<sup>13</sup> S. omits.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits.

Tato cintesi: imasānim loke bodhisattehi pūretabbā bodhiparipācanā<sup>1</sup> buddhakāra-kadhammā ettakā yeva dasa pāramiyo t̥hapetvā aññe n' atthi, imā pi dasapāramiyo uddham ākāse pi n' atthi, hetthā paṭha-viyam pi puratthimādisu disāsu pi n' atthi, mayham yeva pana ha-dayabbhantare patit̥thitā<sup>2</sup> ti. Evaṃ tassa hadaye patit̥thitabhāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> disyā sabbā pi dāham katvā adhiṭṭhāya punappunaṃ sammasanto anulomapaṭilomaṃ sammasati, pariyante gahetvā ādim pāpeti,<sup>3</sup> ādimhi gahetvā pariyante pāpeti<sup>3</sup>, majjhe gahetvā ubhato koṭṭiṃ pāpetvā<sup>4</sup> osāpeti, ubhato koṭṭisu gahetvā majjhe<sup>5</sup> pāpetvā osāpeti, bāhirakabaṇḍapariccāgo<sup>6</sup> dānapārami nāma aṅgapariccāgo dānapapārami nāma jīvitapariccāgo dānaparamatthapārami<sup>7</sup> nāmā ti dasapāramiyo dasaupapāramiyo dasaparamatthapāramiyo ti samatimsapāramiyo telayantam<sup>8</sup> vinivaṭṭento viya Mahāmeruṃ mattham katvā cakkavālamahāsamuddam ālulento<sup>9</sup> viya ca sammasati.<sup>10</sup> Tass' evaṃ<sup>11</sup> dasapāramiyo sammasantassa sammasantassa<sup>12</sup> dhammatejena catunahutādāhikadvijojanasatasahasabāhulā ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavi hatthinā akkantanaḷakalāpo viya pīḷiyamānaṃ ucchuyantaṃ viya ca mahāviraṃ viyavamaṇā saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, kulālacakkaṃ viya telayantacakkaṃ viya ca paribbhamati.<sup>13</sup> Tena vuttam:

“ Ettakā yeva te loke ye dhammā bodhipācanā,  
tat' uddham n' atthi aññatra dāham katvā<sup>14</sup> patit̥thaha.  
Ime dhamme sammasato sabhāvarasalakkhane<sup>15</sup>  
dhammatejena vasudhā dasasahassī pakampatha.  
Calati ravati paṭhavi<sup>16</sup> ucchuyantaṃ va pīḷitaṃ  
telayantaṃ<sup>17</sup> yathā cakkaṃ evaṃ kampati medinī<sup>18</sup>\* ti.

Mahāpaṭhavīyā kampamānāya Rammanagaravāsino saṇṭhātum asakkontā yugantavātabbhāhatā<sup>19</sup> mahāsālā viya mucchitamucchitā<sup>19</sup> papatimsu,<sup>19</sup> ghaṭṭādini kulālabhājanāni<sup>20</sup> pavat̥tantāni aññamaññaṃ paharantāni cunnavicunṇāni ahesuṃ. Mahājano bhīttasito Satthā-

\* Bu. II, 166-168.

<sup>1</sup> S. °paripācaniyā.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. paramattha°.

<sup>4</sup> S. sammasi.

<sup>5</sup> S. paribhami.

<sup>6</sup> S. puthavi.

<sup>7</sup> B. mucchitā patimsu.

<sup>8</sup> S. patit̥thha°.

<sup>9</sup> S. majjham.

<sup>10</sup> S. yantaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. tattha.

<sup>13</sup> S. °yante.

<sup>14</sup> S. t̥hapeti.

<sup>15</sup> S. bāhirabaṇḍa°.

<sup>16</sup> S. ālulento.

<sup>17</sup> B. once only.

<sup>18</sup> S. lakkhanā.

<sup>19</sup> Svl. °vātamhā.

<sup>20</sup> S. kulāla°

raṃ upasaṅkamitvā: kin nu kho Bhagavā nāgāvaṭṭo ayaṃ bhūtāvaṭṭo<sup>1</sup> yakkhadevatāsu aññatarāvaṭṭo<sup>2</sup> vā<sup>3</sup> ti, na hi mayaṃ etaṃ<sup>4</sup> jānāma, api ca kho sabbo pi ayaṃ mahājano upadduto, kin nu kho imassa lokassa pāpakam bhavissati udāhu kalyāṇam, kathetha no etaṃ kāraṇaṃ ti āha. Atha<sup>5</sup> Satthā tassa katham sutvā: tunhe mā bhāyatha, mā cintayittha, n' atthi vo ito nidānam bhayaṃ, yo yo<sup>6</sup> mayā ajja Sumedhapañño anāgate Gotamo nāma Buddhō bhavissati ti vyākato, so idāni<sup>7</sup> pāramiyo sammasati, tassa pāramiyo sammasantassa viloḥentassa dhammatejāna sakaladasasahassi lokadhātu ekappahārena kampati, c' eva ravati cā ti āha. Tena vuttaṃ-

“Yāvatā parisā āsi Buddhassa parivesane pavedhamānā sā tattha mucchitā seti bhūmiyaṃ. Ghaṭā nekasahassāni kumbhīnaṃ ca satā bahū, sañcunṇā patitā<sup>8</sup> tattha aññamaññūpaghaṭṭitā.<sup>9</sup> Ubbiggā tasitā bhītā bhantā byādhitamānasā mahājanā samāgama Dīpaṅkaram upāgamaṃ. Kiṃ bhavissati lokassa kalyāṇam atha pāpakam sabbo upadduto loke<sup>10</sup> taṃ vinodehi cakkhumā. Tesam sadā saññāpesi Dīpaṅkaro Mahāmuni vissatthā hotha mā bhātha imasmiṃ paṭhavikampaṇe.<sup>10</sup> Yam ahaṃ ajja viyākāsiṃ Buddhō loke bhavissati eso sammasati dhammaṃ pubbakam jinasevitam. Tassa sammasato dhammaṃ buddhabhūmiṃ asesato tenāyaṃ kampitā paṭhavi<sup>10</sup> dasasahassi sadevake<sup>11</sup>\* ti.

Mahājano Tathāgatassa vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho mālāgandhāvilepanaṃ ādāya Rammanagarā nikkhamitvā Bodhisattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā mālāgandhādīhi<sup>11</sup> pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhinam katvā Rammanagaram eva pāvisi. Bodhisatto pi dasapāramiyo sammāsivā viriyaṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya nisinnāsanaṃ vuṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā mano nibbāyi tāvade sabbe maṃ upasaṅkamma pun' api maṃ<sup>12</sup> abhivandiya, Samādiyitvā buddhagunaṃ dalhaṃ katvāna mānasam Dīpaṅkaram namassitvā āsanaṃ vuṭṭhahiṃ tadā<sup>13</sup>† ti.

\* Bu. II, 169-175.

† Bu. II, 176-177.

<sup>1</sup> S. bhūta°.

<sup>2</sup> B. āvaṭṭe.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. once only.

<sup>6</sup> B. 'dhāni.

<sup>7</sup> S. mathitā.

<sup>8</sup> B. aññamaññam saṃghaṭṭitā.

<sup>9</sup> S. loka.

<sup>10</sup> S. puthuvi°, puthuvi.

<sup>11</sup> S. mālādīhi.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīta.

Atha Bodhisuttaṃ āsanā vuṭṭhahantaṃ sakaladasasahassacakkavā-  
 ḷadevatā<sup>1</sup> sannipatitvā dibbehi mālāgandhehi pūjetvā vanditvā:<sup>2</sup> ayya  
 Sumedhapandita tayā ajja Dīpaṇkaradasabalassa pādamūle mahatā  
 patthanā patthitā, sā te anantarāyena<sup>3</sup> samijjhatu, mā te bhayaṃ vā  
 chambhitattaṃ vā ahosi, sarīre appamattako pi rogo mā uppajjatu,  
 khippaṃ pāraṃmiyo pūretvā sammāsambodhiṃ paṭivijjha, yathā pup-  
 phūpagaphalūpagā rukkhā samaye pupphanti o' eva phalanti ca tath'  
 eva tvaṃ pi taṃ<sup>4</sup> samayaṃ anatikkaṃitvā khippaṃ sambodhiṃ utta-  
 maṃ phusassū ti ādini thutinaṅgalāni payirudāhamsu. Evaṃ ca pa-  
 yirudāhitvā attano attano<sup>5</sup> devaṭṭhānaṃ eva agamaṃsu. Bodhisatto  
 pi devatāhi abhiṭṭhapito<sup>6</sup>; ahaṃ dasapāraṃmiyo pūretvā kappasatasa-  
 hassādhikaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Buddhō bhavissā-  
 mi ti, viriyam dāhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya nabbhaṃ abhuggantvā Hima-  
 vantaṃ eva<sup>7</sup> agamāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Dibbaṃ mānusaṃ pupphaṃ devamānusakā ubho  
 samokiranti pupphehi vuṭṭhahantassa āsanā.  
 Vedayanti ca te sotthiṃ devamānusakā ubho  
 mahantaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhaṃ taṃ labhassu yath'<sup>7</sup> icchitaṃ.  
 Sabbātiyo vivajjantu sabbaroga<sup>8</sup> vinassatu  
 mā te bhavat' vantarāyo phusa khippaṃ bodhiṃ uttamaṃ.  
 Yathā pi samaye patte pupphanti pupphino dumā  
 tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra buddhañāṇena<sup>9</sup> pupphaṃ.  
 Yathā ye keci sambuddhā pūrayuṃ dasapāraṃmi  
 tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra pūraya<sup>10</sup> dasapāraṃmi.  
 Yathā ye keci sambuddhā bodhimaṇḍamaṃhi bujjhare  
 tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra bujjhassu jinaṃ bodhiyaṃ.  
 Yathā ye keci sambuddhā dhammacakkaṃ pavattayū  
 tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra dhammacakkaṃ pavattaya.  
 Puṇṇamāse yathā cando paripunṇo<sup>11</sup> virocati  
 tath' eva tvaṃ puṇṇamano viroca dasasahassiyaṃ.  
 Rāhumutto yathā suriyo tāpena ativirocati<sup>12</sup>  
 tath' eva lokaṃ muñcitvā viroca siriyaṃ tvaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. sakalassa, S. °dasasahassi cakkavāḷe devatā.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīḷa.

<sup>3</sup> B. na antarāyena.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīḷa.

<sup>5</sup> B. once only.

<sup>6</sup> S. abhiṭṭhuto.

<sup>7</sup> B. yadi.

<sup>8</sup> S. °rogo, Svl. soka-rogo.

<sup>9</sup> Svl. buddhañāṇeṃhi pupphaṃsaṃ ?

<sup>10</sup> Svl. pūreyya.

<sup>11</sup> Svl. parisuddho.

<sup>12</sup> S. atirocati.

Yathā yā kāci nadiyo osaranti mahodadhiṃ  
 evaṃ sadevakā lokā osarantu tavantike.  
 Tehi thutippassattho<sup>1</sup> so dasadhamme samādiya  
 te dhamme paripūrento pavanaṃ pāvisi tadā<sup>2</sup> ti.

## SUMEDHAKATHĀ NITṬHITĀ.

### [NIDĀNA-VANNAṆA]

Rammanagaravāsino pi kho nagaraṃ pavisitvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adamsu. Satthā tesāṃ dhammaṃ desetvā mahājanaṃ saraṇādīsu patitṭhāpetvā Rammanagarā<sup>3</sup> nikkhami.<sup>4</sup> Tato uddham pi yāvatāyukaṃ tiṭṭhanto sabbāṃ buddhakkiccaṃ katvā anukkamena anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Tattha yaṃ vattabbāṃ taṃ sabbāṃ Buddhavaṃse vuttanayen' eva vitthāretabbāṃ. Vuttaṃ hi tattha:

“ Tatā te bhojayitvāna sasaṅgaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ,  
 upagañchum saraṇaṃ tassa Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno  
 Saraṇāgamane kañci nivesesi Tathāgato  
 kañci pañcasu sīlesu sīle dasavidhe paraṃ.  
 Kassaci deti sāmāññaṃ caturō phalam uttame  
 kassaci asame dhamme deti so paṭisambhidā.  
 Kassaci varasamāpattiyo aṭṭha deti narāsabho  
 tisso kassaci vijjāyo chaḷabhiññā pavecchati.  
 Tena yogena janakāyaṃ ovadeti<sup>4</sup> Mahāmuni  
 tena vitthārikaṃ āsi Lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ.  
 Mahāhanū usabhakkhandho Dīpaṅkarasanāmako  
 bahuṇjane tārayati parimoceti duggatiṃ.  
 Bodhaneyyaṃ janaṃ disvā satasahassee pi yojane  
 khaṇena upagantvāna bodhesi taṃ Mahāmuni.  
 Paṭhamābhisamaye Buddho koṭisatam abodhayi  
 dutiyābhisamaye Nātho satasahassam abodhayi.  
 Yadā ca devanagaramhi<sup>5</sup> Buddho dhammam adesayi  
 navatikoṭisahasānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū.  
 Sannipātā tayo āsum Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno  
 koṭisatasahasānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

\* Bu. II, 178-188.

<sup>1</sup> S. thuta°.

<sup>4</sup> S. ovadati.

<sup>2</sup> S. °nagaramhā.

<sup>3</sup> S. nikkhamitvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. °bhavanamhi

Puna Nārada-kūṭamhi pavivekagate Jine  
 khīpāsavā vīṭanālā samimsu satakoṭiyo.  
 Yadā vasi Mahāvīro Suddassanasil' uccaye  
 navutikoṭisahasseehi pavāresi Mahāmuni.  
 Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggaṭāpano  
 antalikkhamhi caraṇo pañcābhiññāsu pāragū.  
 Dasavissasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahū  
 ekadvinnāṃ abhisamayo gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyo  
 Vitthārikāṃ bāhujaññaṃ iddhaṃ pītaṃ ahū tadā  
 Dīpaṅkarassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ suvisodhitaṃ.  
 Cattārisatasahasāni chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā  
 Dīpaṅkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sabbadā.  
 Ye keci tena samayena jahanti mānusaṃ bhavaṃ  
 appattamānasā sekhā<sup>1</sup> garahitā va<sup>2</sup> bhavanti te.  
 Supupphitaṃ pāvacaṇaṃ arahantehi tādihi  
 khīpāsavehi vimalehi upasobhati sadevake.  
 Nagaraṃ Rammavati nāma Sudevo nāma khattiyo  
 Sumedhā nāma janikā Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno.  
 Sumaṅgalo ca Tisso ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka  
 Sobhito nām' upaṭṭhāko Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno.  
 Nandā o' eva Sunandā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvika  
 bodhi tassa Bhagavato pīpphīti ti pavuccati.  
 Asītipattham' ubbedho Dīpaṅkaro Mahāmuni  
 sobhati dīparukkho va sālarājā va phullito.  
 \*pabbhā virocāti tassa samantā dvādasayojane.<sup>3</sup>  
 Satasahasavassāni āyuraṃ tassa Mahesino  
 tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.  
 Jotayitvāna saddhammaṃ santāretvā mahājanaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
 jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako.  
 Sā ca iddhi so ca yaso tāni ca pādesu cakkaratanāni  
 sabbāṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā ti.  
 Dīpaṅkarassa aparena Koṇḍañño nāma nāyako  
 anantatejo amitayoso appameyyo durāsado<sup>5</sup>\* ti.<sup>5</sup>

Dīpaṅkarassa pana Bhagavato aparabhāge ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atik-  
 kamitvā Koṇḍañño nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasan-  
 nipātā ahesuṃ. Paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahasāṃ, dutiye koṭisa-

\* Bu. II, 189-219; III, 1, 208-212, 215, 220 omitted.

<sup>1</sup> B. sekhā.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3-5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. sadevakaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

hassam, tatiye navakoṭṭiyo. Tada Bodhisatto Vjittāvi nāma cakkavat-tirāḷā<sup>1</sup> hutvā koṭisatasahassasāṅkhaṣṣa. Buddhapamukhaṣṣa bhikkhu-saṅghaṣṣa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Satthā Bodhisattam: Buddho bhavisa-sati ti vyākariṭvā dhammaṃ desesi. So Satthu dhammakathaṃ sutvā rajjaṃ nīyadetvā pabbaji. So tīṇi piṭakāni uggahetvā aṭṭhasamā-pattiyo ca<sup>2</sup> pañca abhiññāyo ca<sup>2</sup> uppādetvā aparihīnājñhāno brahma-loke nibbatti. Koṇḍañña-buddhaṣṣa<sup>3</sup> pana<sup>3</sup> Rammavati nāma naga-ram, Sunando nāma khattiyo pitā, Sujātā nāma devī mātā, Bhaddo ca Subhaddo ca dve aggasāvaka, Anuruddho nāma upatṭhāko, Tissā ca Upatisā ca dve aggasāvikā, sālakalyāṇirukkho bodhi, aṭṭhāsītihat-thubbedham sariraṃ, vassasatasahassam āyuppanānam ahoṣi.

Tassa aparabhūge ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe<sup>4</sup> yeva<sup>4</sup> cattāro buddhā nibbattiṃsu: Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti. Maṅgalaṣṣa Bhagavato<sup>5</sup> tisu sāvakasannipātesu paṭhamasannipāte<sup>6</sup> koṭisatasahassam bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye koṭisahassam, tatiye navu-tikoṭṭiyo. Vemātikabhātā<sup>6</sup> kir' assa Ānandakumāro nāma<sup>7</sup> navutiko-ṭisaṅkhāya parisāya saddhiṃ dhammasavanatthāya Satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Satthā tassa anupubbikathaṃ kathesi. So saddhiṃ pari-sāya saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Satthā tesam kula-puttānaṃ pubbacariṭam olokento iddhi mayapattacivarassa upanis-sayaṃ disvā dakkhiṇattham pasāretvā: etha bhikkhavo ti āha. Sabbe taṃ khaṇe yeva iddhi mayapattacivaradharā satthivassikat-therā viya ākappasampannā hutvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā parivārayiṃsu. Ayam assa tatiyo sāvakasannipāto ahoṣi. Yathā pana aññesaṃ bud-dhānaṃ samantā asītihatthappamāṇā yeva sarirappabhā ahoṣi na evaṃ tassa Bhagavato,<sup>8</sup> tassa pana Bhagavato sarirappabhā niccakā-lam dasasahassalokadhātum pharitvā aṭṭhāsi. Rukkhapaṭhavipab-batasamuddādayo antamaso ukkhaliyādāni upādāya suvaṇṇapaṭṭa-pariyonaddhā viya ahesuṃ. Āyuppanānam pan' assa navutivassa-sahassāni ahoṣi. Ettakaṃ kalam candimasuriyādayo<sup>9</sup> attano pabhāya virocitum nāsakkhiṃsu, rattindivaparichedo na paññāyittha, divā suriyālokena viya sattā niccam buddhāloken' eva vicariṃsu, sāyaṃ pupphanakakusumānaṃ<sup>10</sup> pāto ca<sup>11</sup> ravanakasakunādinañ<sup>12</sup> ca vasena loko rattindivaparichedam sallakkhesi. Kiṃ pana aññesaṃ buddhā-naṃ ayam ānubhāvo n' atthi ti. No n' atthi. Te pi hi ākaṅkhamāṇā

<sup>1</sup> B. cakkavatti.<sup>2</sup> S. omits.<sup>3</sup> S. Koṇḍaññaṣṣa pana Bhagavato.<sup>4</sup> S. yeva kappe.<sup>5-6</sup> S. . . . tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ, Tesu paṭhamasannipāte. . .<sup>6</sup> B. 'bhāvatā.<sup>7</sup> S. omits.<sup>8</sup> B. omits.<sup>9</sup> S. canda°.<sup>10</sup> B. puppita°.<sup>11</sup> B. omits.<sup>12</sup> B. ravana°.



dasasahassilokadhātun<sup>1</sup> vā<sup>2</sup> tato vā bhiyyo ābhāya phareyyun<sup>3</sup>, Mañgalassa pana Bhagavato pubbhapatthanāvasena aññesam<sup>4</sup> vyāmapabbhā viya sarirappabbhā niccam<sup>5</sup> eva dasasahassilokadhātun<sup>6</sup> pharivā atthāsi.

So kira bodhisattacariyaṃ caraṇakāle Vessantarasadise attabhāve tthito saputtadāro Vanikapabbatasadise pabbate vasi. Athi' eko Khara-dāthiko nāma yakkho Mahāpurisassa dānājjhāsayataṃ sutvā brāhmaṇavaṇṇena upasaṅkamitvā Mahāsattaṃ dve dārake yāci. Mahāsatto: dadāmi brāhmaṇa<sup>7</sup> puttake ti vatvā haṭṭhapahaṭṭho<sup>8</sup> udakapariyantaṃ mahāpaṭhavim<sup>9</sup> kampento dve pi dārake adāsi. Yakkho caṅkamanakoṭiyaṃ ālambanaphalakaṃ nissāya tthatvā passantassa<sup>10</sup> eva Mahāsattassa mulālakalāpaṃ<sup>11</sup> viya dārake khādi. Mahāpurisassa yakkhaṃ oloketvā mukhe vivaṭamatte aggijālaṃ viya lohita-dhāraṃ uggrāmānaṃ tassa mukhaṃ disvā pi kesaggamattam<sup>12</sup> pi domanassaṃ na uppajji, sudinnaṃ vata me dānaṃ ti cintayato pan' assa sarire mahantaṃ pītisomanassaṃ udayādi. So: imassa me dānassa nissandena anāgate iminā va nīhārena sarirato<sup>13</sup> rasmiyo nikkhamantū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Tassa taṃ<sup>14</sup> patthanaṃ nissāya buddhabhūtassa sarirato rasmiyo nikkhamitvā ettakaṃ tthānaṃ phariṃsu. Aparam pi 'ssa pubbacaritaṃ atthi:

So kira bodhisattakāle ekassa Buddhassa cetiyaṃ disvā pasanna-citto<sup>15</sup>: imassa Buddhassa mayā<sup>16</sup> jīvitaṃ pariccajitun<sup>17</sup> vaṭṭatī ti danḍa-kadḍipikāveṭhananiyāmena sakalasariraṃ vethāpetvā ratanamakulaṃ<sup>18</sup> satasahassagghanikaṃ<sup>19</sup> suvaṇṇapātiṃ sappissa pūrāpetvā tattha sahassavaṭṭiyo jāletvā taṃ sisenādāya sakalasariraṃ jālāpetvā cetiyaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karonto sakalarattiṃ vītināmesi. Evaṃ yāva arupuggamanā vāyamantassa pi 'ssa<sup>20</sup> lomakūpamattam<sup>21</sup> pi usumaṃ na gaṇhi, padumagabbhaṃ pavitṭhakālo viya ahosi. Dhammo hi nāmi<sup>22</sup> esa attānaṃ rakkhantaṃ rakkhati. Ten' āha Bhagavā:

“Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacāriṃ  
dhammo sucinno sukham āvahāti,  
es' ānisaṃso dhamme sucinno  
na<sup>23</sup> duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacāri<sup>24</sup>” ti.

\* Dhpa. I, 82; Jā. IV, 54, v. 30.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> B. mūlakalāpaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. māya before Buddhassa.

<sup>4</sup> S. 'agghanakam.

<sup>5</sup> S. brāhmaṇassa.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> S. haṭṭhatutṭho.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> B. ratanamattama<sup>11</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīta.

Imassa pi<sup>1</sup> kammassa nissandena tassa Bhagavato sarfrobbhāso dasa-  
sahassilokadhātum<sup>2</sup> pharitvā atthāsi.

Tadā amhākaṃ Bodhisatto Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā: Satthā-  
raṃ nimantessāmi ti upasaṅkamitvā madhuradhammakathaṃ sutvā:  
sve mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ guṇhatha bhante ti āha. Brāhmaṇa, kittakehi  
te bhikkhūhi attho ti. Kittakā pana vo<sup>3</sup> bhante parivārabhikkhū ti  
āha. Tadā Satthu<sup>4</sup> paṭhamasannipāto yeva<sup>5</sup> hoti, tasmā koṭisatasā-  
hassaṇ ti āha. Bhante sabbehi pi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇ-  
hathā ti, Satthā adhivāsesi. Brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam<sup>6</sup> svātanāya  
nimantetvā gehaṃ gacchanto cintesi: ahaṃ ettakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ  
yāgubhattavattadhāni dātum sakkomi, nisīdanatthānaṃ pana kathaṃ  
bhavissati ti, tassa sā<sup>7</sup> cintā caturāśītiyojanasatasahassamatthake<sup>8</sup>  
ṭhitassa devarañño Paṇḍukambalasilāsanassa upabbhāvaṃ janesi.  
Sakko: ko nu kho maṃ imasmā ṭhānā cavetukāmo ti dibbacakkhunā  
olokento mahāpurisaṃ disvā: Suruci<sup>9</sup> nāma brāhmaṇo<sup>9</sup> Buddhapamu-  
khaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā nisīdanatthānatthāya<sup>10</sup> cintesi,  
mayā pi tattha gantvā puññakoṭṭhāsaṃ gahetum vaṭṭati ti vaḍḍha-  
kivaṇṇaṃ nimminitvā vāsipharasuhattho mahāpurisaṃ purato pā-  
tubhavitvā<sup>11</sup>: atthi nu kho kassaci bhatiyā<sup>12</sup> kattabbakiccaṇ<sup>13</sup> ti āha.  
Mahāpuriso taṃ<sup>14</sup> disvā: kiṃ kammaṃ karissasī<sup>15</sup> ti āha. Mama ajā-  
nanasippaṃ<sup>16</sup> nāma n' atthi, gehaṃ vā maṇḍapaṃ vā yo yaṃ kāreti  
tassa taṃ kātum jānāmi ti. Tena hi mayhaṃ kammaṃ atthi ti. Kiṃ  
ayyā ti. Svātanāya me<sup>17</sup> koṭisatasahassabhikkhū nimantitā, tesāṃ  
nisīdanamaṇḍapaṃ<sup>18</sup> karissasī ti. Ahaṃ pana<sup>19</sup> kareyyaṃ sace me  
bhatim dātum sakkhissathā ti. Sakkhissāmi tātā ti. Sādhū karis-  
sāmi ti gantvā ekaṃ padesaṃ olokesi. Dvādasaterasayojanappa-  
māṇo padeso kaṣiṇamaṇḍalaṃ viya samatalo ahosi. So: ettake ṭhāne  
sattaratanaṃ mayo maṇḍapo utthahatū ti cintevā olokesi, tāvad eva  
paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā maṇḍapo utthahi. Tassa suvaṇṇamayesu<sup>20</sup> tham-  
besu rajatamayā ghaṭakā<sup>21</sup> ahesum, rajatamayesu<sup>22</sup> suvaṇṇamayā,<sup>23</sup>  
maṇimayesu thambesu<sup>23</sup> pavālamayā, pavālamayesu maṇimayā, satta  
ratanamayesu thambesu sattaratanaṃ mayā ghaṭakā<sup>21</sup> ahesum. Tato:  
maṇḍapaṃ antartare kiṅkiṇikajālaṃ olambatū ti olokesi. Saha

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.<sup>4</sup> S. tassa.<sup>7</sup> S. omits.<sup>10</sup> B. nisīdanatthāya.<sup>13</sup> S. kattabbam.<sup>16</sup> B. °sabbam.<sup>19</sup> S. nāma.<sup>22</sup> S. °maye.<sup>2</sup> S. °sahassim.<sup>5</sup> S. omits.<sup>8</sup> B. yojanasahassa°.<sup>11</sup> B. pātura hosi.<sup>14</sup> S. omits.<sup>17</sup> S. mayā.<sup>20</sup> B. sovaṇṇa°.<sup>23</sup> B. omits.<sup>3</sup> S. te.<sup>6</sup> B. omits.<sup>9</sup> S. Surucibrāhmaṇo.<sup>12</sup> B. bhavatiyā.<sup>15</sup> B. karissāmi.<sup>18</sup> S. nisīdanatthānaṃ.<sup>21</sup> S. ghaṭikā.

olokanen' eva jālaṃ<sup>1</sup> olambi, yassa mandavātena paharitasu pañcaṇ-  
gikass' eva turiyassa madhurasaddo niccharati dibbasaṅgitivattana-  
kālo viya ahoṣi.<sup>2</sup> Antarantarā gandhadānamālādāmanāni olambantū  
ti cintesi. Cintentassa<sup>3</sup> mālādāmanāni<sup>4</sup> olambiṃsu. Koṭisatasahassa-  
saṅkhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āsanāni ca ādhārakāni ca paṭhaviṃ bhindi-  
tvā utthahantū ti cintesi. Tāvad eva utthahiṃsu. Koṇe koṇe ek'  
ekā udakacātiyo utthahantū ti cintesi. Udakacātiyo utthahiṃsu. So  
ettakaṃ māpetvā brāhmaṇassa santikaṃ gantvā: chi, ayya, tava  
maṇḍapaṃ oloketvā mayhaṃ bhatim dehi ti āha. Mahāpuriso gantvā  
maṇḍapaṃ olokesi, oloketass' eva ca<sup>4</sup> sakalasariraṃ pañcavaṇṇāya  
pṭhiyā nirantaraṃ phuṭṭhaṃ ahoṣi. Ath' assa maṇḍapaṃ oloketvā etad  
ahoṣi: n' āyaṃ maṇḍapo manussabhūtena kato, mayhaṃ pana ajjhā-  
sayāṃ mayhaṃ guṇaṃ āganna addhā Sakkassa<sup>5</sup> bhavanaṃ<sup>6</sup> unhaṃ  
ahoṣi,<sup>6</sup> tato Sakkena devaraṇṇā ayaṃ maṇḍapo kārīto bhavissati,  
na kho pana me yuttaṃ evarūpe maṇḍape ekadivasāṃ yeva dānaṃ  
dātum, sattāhaṃ dassāmi ti cintesi.

Bāhirakadānaṃ hi tattakam pi samānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ tuṭṭhiṃ  
kātuṃ na sakkoti. Alaṅkatasāsaṃ pana chinditvā añjitaakkhīni  
uppāṭetvā hadayaṃsaṃsaṃ vā uppāṭetvā diṇṇakāle bodhisattānaṃ  
cāgaṃ nissāya tuṭṭhi nāma ahoṣi.<sup>7</sup> Ambhākam pi hi Bodhisattassa  
Sivirājajātake devasikaṃ pañcakahāpaṇasatasahassāni vissajjetvā  
catusu dvāresu nagaramajjhe ca dānaṃ<sup>8</sup> dentass'<sup>9</sup> etaṃ<sup>9</sup> dānaṃ  
cāgaṃ<sup>10</sup> tuṭṭhiṃ uppādetuṃ nāsakkhi. Yadā pan' assa brāhmaṇavaṇ-  
ṇena āgantvā Sakko devarājā akkhīni yāci, tadā tāni uppāṭetvā dada-  
mānass' eva hāso uppajji,<sup>11</sup> kesaggamattam pi cittaṃ aññathattaṃ  
nāhoṣi. Evaṃ diṇṇadānaṃ nissāya bodhisattānaṃ titti nāma n'  
atthi, tasmā so pi<sup>12</sup> Mahāpuriso: sattāhaṃ mayā koṭisatasahassasaṅ-  
khānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dānaṃ dātum vaṭṭati ti cintetvā<sup>13</sup> tasmiṃ maṇ-  
ḍape nisīdāpetvā sattāhaṃ gavapānaṃ<sup>14</sup> nāma<sup>15</sup> adāsi.—*Gavapānaṃ* ti  
mahante mahante kolambe<sup>16</sup> khīrassa pūretvā uddhanesu<sup>17</sup> āropetvā  
ghanapākapaḥke khīre<sup>18</sup> thoke<sup>19</sup> taṇḍule pakkhipitvā pakkamadhu-  
sakaracuppasappaṃ<sup>20</sup> abhisāṅkhatabhojanaṃ vuccati—. Manussa  
pana<sup>20</sup> parivisitum<sup>20</sup> nāsakkhiṃsu, devā pi ekantarikā hutvā parivisiṃ-  
su<sup>21</sup> dvādasaterasayojanappamānaṃ pi<sup>22</sup> thānaṃ bhikkhū gaṇhituṃ na

<sup>1</sup> S. omiṭṭa.<sup>2</sup> B. omiṭṭa.<sup>3</sup> B. hoti.<sup>4</sup> S. cāga°.<sup>5</sup> S. cintesi tato.<sup>6</sup> B. koḷumbe.<sup>7</sup> S. °sakkhara°.<sup>8</sup> B. hoti.<sup>9</sup> Sakka°.<sup>10</sup> B. omiṭṭa.<sup>11</sup> B. uppajjati.<sup>12</sup> B. sagavānaṃ.<sup>13</sup> S. uddhanaṃ.<sup>14</sup> B. °vasitum.<sup>15</sup> S. tāni.<sup>16</sup> S. bhavissati.<sup>17</sup> B. dassantassa taṃ.<sup>18</sup> S. omiṭṭa.<sup>19</sup> B. omiṭṭa.<sup>20</sup> S. khīrodake.<sup>21</sup> B. °vasiṃsu.<sup>22</sup> S. omiṭṭa.

ppahosi yeva. Te pana bhikkhū attano attano ānubhāvena nisdīpsu. Pariyosānadivase pana<sup>1</sup> sabbabhikkhūnaṃ pattāni dhovāpetvā bhesaj-jatthāya sappinavanītatelamadhuphāṇitānaṃ pūretvā ticīvarehi sad-dhiṃ adāsi. Saṅghanavakabhikkhunā laddhacīvarasātakā satasa-hassagghanikā<sup>2</sup> ahesuṃ. Satthā anumodanaṃ karonto: ayaṃ puriso evarūpaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi, ko nu kho bhavissati ti upadhārento: anāgate kappasatasahassādikānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma Buddhō bhavissati ti disvā Mahāpurisaṃ āmantetvā tvaṃ ettakaṃ nāma kālaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma Buddhō bhavissasi ti byākāsi. Mahā-puriso<sup>3</sup> byākaraṇaṃ sutvā: ahaṃ kira Buddhō bhavissāmi, ko me gharāvāsena attho? pabbajissāmi ti cintetvā tathārūpaṃ sampattiṃ kelapiṇḍaṃ<sup>4</sup> viya pahāya Satthu santike pabbaji,<sup>5</sup> pabbajitvā ca<sup>6</sup> buddhavaṇaṃ uggaṇhitvā abhiññāyo ca samāpattiyo ca<sup>7</sup> nibbat-tetvā āyusapariyosāne<sup>8</sup> brahmaloke nibbatti.

Maṅgalassa pana Bhagavato nagaraṃ Uttaraṃ nāma ahosi, pitā pi Uttaro nāma khattiyo, mātā pi Uttarā nāma devī, Sudevo<sup>9</sup> ca Dham-maseno ca dve aggasāvaka, Pālito nāma<sup>10</sup> upatthāko, Sivali<sup>11</sup> ca Asokā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, atthāsītihatthubbedhaṃ sarī-raṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni tathavā parinibbute pana tasmiṃ sambuddhe<sup>12</sup> ekappahāren<sup>13</sup> eva dasacakkavālasahassāni ekandhakā-rāni ahesuṃ. Sabbacakkavālesu manussānaṃ mahantaṃ ārodana-paridevaṇaṃ ahosi:

“Koṇḍaññaṃsa aparena Maṅgalo nāma nāyako  
tamaṃ loka nihanvāna dhammakkam abhidhārayi”<sup>14</sup> ti.

Evaṃ dasasahassalokadhātum andhakāraṃ katvā parinibbutassa tassa<sup>15</sup> Bhagavato aparabhāge<sup>16</sup> Sumano nāma Satthā loka<sup>17</sup> udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassa-bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye Kañcanapabbatamhi navutikoṭisatasahas-sāni, tatiye asītikoṭisahasāni. Tadā Mahāsatto Atulo nāma nāgarājā ahosi mahaddhiko mahānubhāvo. So Buddhō uppanno ti sutvā ñāti-saṅghaparivuto nāgabhaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā koṭisatasahassabhikkhu-saṅghaparivārassa<sup>18</sup> tassa<sup>19</sup> Bhagavato dibbaturiyehi upahāraṃ kare-

\* Bu. IV, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. yeva.

<sup>2</sup> S. khela°.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. Sivali.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. agghanakā.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. āyu°.

<sup>9</sup> B. omits.

<sup>10</sup> B. °bhikkhuparivārassa.

<sup>11</sup> S. Mahāsatto.

<sup>12</sup> S. omits.

<sup>13</sup> S. Sumedho.

<sup>14</sup> B. apari°.

<sup>15</sup> S. omits.

tvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paccekadussayugāni datvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā anāgate Buddho bhavissasi ti vyākāsi, tassa Bhagavato nagaraṃ Khemaṃ<sup>1</sup> nāma ahosi, Sudatto nāma rājā pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā devī,<sup>2</sup> Saraṇo ca Bhāvitatto ca dve aggasāvakā, Udeno nāma upaṭṭhāko, Soṇā ca Upasoṇā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, navutihatthubbedhaṃ sariraṃ ahosi,<sup>3</sup> navuti yeva vassasahassāni āyuppamānaṃ ahosi:

“Maṅgalassa aparena Sumanā nāma nāyako  
sabbadhammeḥi asamo sabbasattānaṃ uttamo”<sup>4</sup> ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Revato nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte gāṇanā n’atthi, dutiye koṭisatasahassa bhikkhū ahesuṃ, tathā tatiye. Tadā Bodhisatto Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhāya sirasi añjaliṃ ṭhapetvā<sup>4</sup> tassa Satthuno kilesappahāne vannaṃ sutvā uttarāsāṅgena pūjaṃ akāsi. So pi naṃ Buddho bhavissasi<sup>5</sup> ti vyākāsi. Tassa pana Bhagavato nagaraṃ Sudhaññaṇavati nāma ahosi, pitā Vipulo nāma khattiyo, mātā Vipulā nāma, Varuṇo ca Brāhmadevo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sambhavo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Bhaddā ca Subhaddā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, sariraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu satthivassasahassāni ti,

“Sumanassa aparena Revato nāma nāyako  
anūpamo asadisso atulo uttamo jino”<sup>†</sup> ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Sobhito nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassaṃ<sup>6</sup> bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikotiyo, tadā Bodhisatto Ajito nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhāya Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. So pi naṃ: Buddho bhavissasi<sup>7</sup> ti vyākāsi. Tassa pana Bhagavato nagaraṃ Sudhammaṃ nāma ahosi,<sup>7</sup> pitā Sudhammo nāma rājā, mātā Sudhammā nāma, Asamo ca Sunetto ca dve aggasāvakā, Anomo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Nakulā ca Sujātā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, atthapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ sariraṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyuppamānaṃ ti.

\* Bu. V, 1.

† Bu. VI, 1.

<sup>1</sup> B. Makkhamaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. paggaḥetvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. bhavissati.

<sup>6</sup> S. koṭisantaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. mīsapriat ahesi.

" Revatassa aparena Sobhito nāma nāyako  
samāhito santacitto asamo appaṭipuggalo "† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ekaṃ asañkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe  
tayā buddhā nibbattiṃsu: Anomadassi, Padumo, Nārado ti. Ano-  
madassissa Bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame<sup>1</sup> sannipāte  
aṭṭhabhikkhusatasahassāni ahesuṃ, dutiye satta, tatiye cha. Tadā  
Bodhisatto eko yakkkhasenāpati ahosi mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo  
anekakoṭṭisahassānaṃ yakkhānaṃ adhipati. So: Buddhho uppanno  
ti sutvā āgantvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ  
adāsi. <sup>2</sup>Satthā pi naṃ anāgate Buddhho bhavissasi<sup>3</sup> ti vyākāsi.  
Anomadassissa Bhagavato Candavati nāma nagaraṃ ahosi. Yasavā  
nāma rājā pitā, Yasodharā nāma mātā, Nisabho ca Anomo ca dve  
aggasāvakā, Varuṇo<sup>4</sup> naṃ upaṭṭhāko, Sundarī ca Sumanā ca dve  
aggasāvikā, ajjunarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhapannāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarī-  
raṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> ti.

" Sobhitassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo<sup>6</sup>  
Anomadassi amitayaso tejassi duratikkamo "† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Padumo nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo  
sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭṭisatasahassaṃ bhikkhū ahe-  
suṃ, dutiye tīṇi satasahassāni, tatiye agāmake araṇṇie mahāvana-  
saṇḍavāsinaṃ<sup>7</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ dve satasahassāni. Tadā Tathāgate<sup>8</sup>  
tasmiṃ<sup>9</sup> vanasaṇḍe<sup>10</sup> vasanto<sup>11</sup> Bodhisatto siho hutvā Satthāraṃ  
nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpannaṃ disvā pasannacitto vanditvā padak-  
khinaṃ katvā pītisomanassajāto tikkhattuṃ sihanādaṃ naditvā sat-  
tāhaṃ buddhārammaṇapītiṃ avijahitvā pītisukheṇ<sup>12</sup> eva<sup>13</sup> gocarāya  
apakkamitvā jīvitapariccāgaṃ katvā Bhagavantaṃ payirupāsamaṇo  
aṭṭhāsi. Satthā sattāhaccayena nirodhā vuṭṭhito<sup>14</sup> sihaṃ oloketvā:  
bhikkhusaṅhe pi cittaṃ pasāditvā<sup>15</sup> saṅghaṃ vandissati, bhikkhu-  
saṅgho āgacchatū ti cintesi. Bhikkhū tāvad eva āgamiṃsu. Siho  
pi bhikkhusaṅhe cittaṃ pasādeti.<sup>16</sup> Satthā tassa manāṃ oloketvā:  
anāgate Buddhho bhavissati<sup>17</sup> ti vyākāsi. Padumassa pana Bhagavato

\* Bu. VII, 1.

† Bu. VIII, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. paṭhama<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> B. Varuṇa<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> B. mahāvanasanna<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. uṭṭahitvā.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>993</sup> <sup>994</sup> <sup>995</sup> <sup>996</sup> <sup>997</sup> <sup>998</sup> <sup>999</sup> <sup>1000</sup>

<sup>22</sup> S. 'so pi naṃ Satthā Buddhho loka bhavissati.

<sup>4</sup> S. āyu.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīto <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>2</sup>

Campakam nāma nagaram ahosi, Asamo<sup>1</sup> nāma rājā pitā, <sup>2</sup>mātā pi Asamā nāma.<sup>2</sup> Sālo ca Upasālo ca dve aggasāvaka, Varuṇo nāma upatthāko <sup>3</sup>Rāmā ca Surāmā ca<sup>3</sup> dve aggasāvika, sṇarukkho nama<sup>3</sup> bodhi, atthapaṇṇāsahatthubbedham sarīram ahosi, āyu vassasatasa-hassan ti:

“ Amomadassissa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo,<sup>4</sup>  
Padumo nāma nāmena Asamo appatipuggalo ”† ti.

Tassa aparabhlāge Nārado nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassam bhikkhū ahe-sum, dutiye navutikoṭisatasahassāni, tatiye asitikoṭisatasahassāni. Tadā Bodhisatto isipabbajjam pabbajitvā pañcasu abhiññāsu atthasu ca samāpattisu cinnavasī hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānam datvā lohitacandanena pūjam akāsi. So pi nam Satthā<sup>5</sup>: anāgate Buddho bhavissasi<sup>6</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Dhaññavati nāma nagaram ahosi, Sumedho nāma khattiyo pitā, Anomā nāma mātā, Bhaddasālo ca Jitamitto<sup>7</sup> ca dve aggasāvaka, Vāsettho nāma upatthako. Uttarā ca Phagguni ca dve aggasāvika, mahāsṇarukkho nāma<sup>8</sup> bodhi, sarīram atthāsītihatthubbedham ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyū ti.

“ Padumassa<sup>9</sup> aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo<sup>4</sup>  
Nārado nāma nāmena asamo appatipuggalo ”† ti.

Nārada-buddhassa aparabhāge ito satasahassakappamatthake ekas-minṇ kappe eko va<sup>10</sup> Padumuttaro<sup>11</sup> nāma<sup>11</sup> Buddho<sup>11</sup> udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame<sup>12</sup> sannipāte koṭisahasam bhikkhū ahesum, dutiye Vebhārapabbate navutikoṭisahasāni, tatiye asitikoṭisatasahassāni.<sup>13</sup> Tadā Bodhisatto Jaṭilo nāma mahārattthiyo<sup>14</sup> hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa ticivaradānam<sup>15</sup> adāsi. So pi nam Satthā<sup>16</sup> anāgate Buddho bhavissasi<sup>6</sup> ti byākāsi. Padumuttarassa pana<sup>17</sup> Bhagavato kāle titthiyā nāma nāhesum, sabbe

\*- Bu. IX, 22. Rādhā o'eva Surādhā ca.

† Bu. IX, 1.

‡ Bu. X, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. Padumo.

<sup>2-2</sup> S. Asamā nāma mātā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. dīpa°.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. °issati.

<sup>7</sup> B. Jivitamitto.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. Padumuttarassa.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11</sup> B. Padumuttarabuddho nāma.

<sup>12</sup> S. paṭhama°.

<sup>13</sup> B. koṭisatasahassāni.

<sup>14</sup> S. mahāsetthi.

<sup>15</sup> B. cīvara.

<sup>16</sup> B. omits.

<sup>17</sup> S. omits.



devamanussā Buddhān eva saraṇaṃ agamaṃsu.<sup>1</sup> Tassa Bhagavato<sup>2</sup> nagaraṃ Hamsavatī nāma ahosi. Pitā Ānando nāma khattiyo, mātā Sujātā nāma devī,<sup>3</sup> Devalo<sup>4</sup> ca Sujāto ca dve aggasāvaka, Sumano nāma upatthāko, Amitā ca Asamā ca dve aggasāvika, sālarukkhō bodhi, sariraṃ atthāsīti hatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarirappabhā samantato dvādasayojanāni gaṇhi, vassasatasahassāni āyū ti.

“Nārādassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo<sup>5</sup>  
Padumuttaro nāma Jino akkhobbho sāgarūpamo”<sup>6</sup> ti.

Tassa aparabhāge tiṃsakappasahassāni atikkamitvā Sumedho ca Sujāto cā ti ekasmiṃ kappe dve buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Sumedhassā pi Bhagavato<sup>7</sup> tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte Sudassananagare koṭisatam khināsavā ahesum, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asitikoṭiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto Uttaro nāma mānava hutvā nidahitvā<sup>8</sup> ṭhapitaṃ yeva asitikoṭidhanaṃ vissajjetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā<sup>9</sup> dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patitthāya nikkhamitvā pabbaji. So pi naṃ: anāgate Buddho bhavissasi<sup>10</sup> ti byākāsi. Sumedhassa Bhagavato Sudassanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudatto nāma rājā pitā, mātā pi Sudattā nāma, Saraṇo<sup>11</sup> ca Sabbakāmo ca<sup>12</sup> dve aggasāvaka, Sāgaro nāma upatthāko, Rāmā ca Surāmā ca dve aggasāvika, mahānimbarukkhō<sup>13</sup> bodhi, sariraṃ atthāsīti hatthubbedhaṃ ahosi. Āyū navutivassasahassāni.

“Padumuttarassa aparena Sumedho nāma nāyako  
durāsado uggatejo sabbalokuttamo muniṭ”<sup>14</sup> ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Sujāto nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte saṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassāni<sup>15</sup> ahesum, dutiye paññāsam, tatiye cattālīsam. Tadā Bodhisatto cakka-vattirājā hutvā: Buddho uppanno ti sutvā upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa saddhiṃ sattahi ratanehi catumahādīparajjam<sup>16</sup> datvā Satthu santike pabbaji. Sakalaraṭṭhavāsino raṭṭhuppādam<sup>17</sup> gahetvā ārāṃmikakiccaṃ sādhentā Bud-

\* Bu. XI, 1.

† Bu. XII, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. \*mīṃsu.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. Devilo.

<sup>5</sup> S. dipa<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. adāsi datvā ca pana.

<sup>9</sup> S. \*issati.

<sup>10</sup> S. Varupo.

<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. mahānīpa<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>13</sup> S. \*bhikkhusahassāni.

<sup>14</sup> S. catasu mahādīpesu rajjam.

<sup>15</sup> S. rājapābhatam.



dhāpamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa nīceṇ mahādānaṃ adāpso.  
So pi naṃ Satthā: anāgate Buddho bhavissasi<sup>1</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa  
Bhagavato nagaraṃ Sumaṅgalaṃ nāma ahosi, Uggato nāma rājā  
pitā, Pabhāvati nāma mātā, Sudassano ca Sudevo ca dve aggasāvakā,  
Nārado nāma upatthāko, Nāgā ca Nāgasamālā ca dve aggasāvikā,  
mahāveḷurukkho bodhi, so kira mandacchiddo ghanakkhandho upari  
niggatāhi mahāsākhāhi morapiṇṇakalāpo viya virocittha. Tassa  
Bhagavato sarīraṃ paññāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyū navutivas-  
sasahassāni 'ti<sup>2</sup>.

“Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi Sujāto nāma nāyako  
sihahanūsabhakkhandho<sup>3</sup> appameyyo durāsado ”\* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito atthārasakappasatamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe  
Piyadassi Atthadassi Dhammadassi 'ti tayo buddhā nibbattiṃsu.  
Piyadassissā pi Bhagavato tayo<sup>4</sup> sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame<sup>5</sup> koṭi-  
satasahassaṃ<sup>6</sup> bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītiko-  
ṭiyo.<sup>7</sup> Tadā Bodhisatto Kassapo nāma mānavo tinnaṃ vedānaṃ  
pāraṅgato hutvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā koṭisatasahassa-  
dhanapariccāgena saṅghārāmaṃ kāretvā sarapesu ca silesu ca paṭi-  
ṭhāsi. Atha naṃ Satthā: atthārasakappasataccayena Buddho bha-  
vissasi<sup>1</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Anomā nāma nagaraṃ ahosi,  
pitā Sudinno nāma rājā, mātā Sucandā<sup>8</sup> nāma, Pālito ca Sabbadassi  
ca dve aggasāvakā, Sobhito nāma upatthāko, Sujātā ca Dhamma-  
diinnā ca dve aggasāvikā, kakudharukkho<sup>9</sup> bodhi, sarīraṃ asītiha-  
tthubbedhaṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyū ti

“Sujātassa aparena sayambhū lokanāyako  
durāsado asamasamo Piyadassi mahāyaso ”† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Atthadassi nāma Bhagavā udapādi. Tassā  
pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame<sup>10</sup> atthānavutibhikkhusatasahassāni  
ahesuṃ, dutiye atthāsītisatasahassāni, tathā tatiye. Tadā Bodhi-  
satto Susīmo nāma mahiddhikatāpaso hutvā devalokato mandāra-  
vapupphachattam<sup>11</sup> āharitvā Satthāraṃ pūjesi. So pi naṃ: anāgate

\* Bu. XIII, 1.

† Bu. XIV, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. °issati.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>3</sup> B. °sabhi°.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīti.

<sup>5</sup> S. paṭhamasannipāte.

<sup>6</sup> S. koṭisatam.

<sup>7</sup> S. asīti.

<sup>8</sup> Svl. Candā.

<sup>9</sup> S. piyaṅgu°.

<sup>10</sup> S. paṭhamasanni°.

<sup>11</sup> S. mandāraka°.

Buddho bhavissasi<sup>1</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Sobhitam nāma nagaram ahoṣi, Sāgaro nāma rājā pitā, Sudassanā nāma mātā, Santo ca Upasanto<sup>2</sup> ca<sup>3</sup> dve aggasāvaka, Abhayo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Dhammā ca Sudhammā ca dve aggasāvikā, campakarukkhō bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihaṭṭhubbedham ahoṣi,<sup>4</sup> sarīrappabhā samantato sabbukāle<sup>5</sup> satta-vojanamattam pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, āyu vassasatasahassan<sup>6</sup> ti.

“Tatth’ eva Maṇḍakappamhi Atthadassi narāsabho mahātamaṃ nīharitvā<sup>7</sup> patto sambodhim uttaman ”\* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Dhammadassi nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame<sup>8</sup> koṭisatam bhikkhū ahesum, dutiye sattatikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikotiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto Sakko devarājā hutvā dibbagandhapupphehi ca dibbaturiyehi ca pūjaṃ akāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā<sup>9</sup>: anāgate Buddho bhavissasi<sup>1</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Saraṇam nāma nagaram ahoṣi, pitā Saraṇo nāma rājā, mātā Sunandā nāma, Padumo<sup>10</sup> ca Phussadevo ca dve aggasāvaka, Sunetto<sup>10</sup> nāma upaṭṭhāko, Khemā ca Sabbanāmā<sup>11</sup> ca dve aggasāvikā, rattakuravakarukkhō<sup>12</sup> bodhi, bimbajālo<sup>13</sup> ti pi vuccati, sarīraṃ pan’ assa asītihaṭṭhubbedham ahoṣi, vassasatasahassam āyū ti.

“Tatth’ eva Maṇḍakappamhi Dhammadassi mahāyaso tam’ andhakāraṃ vidhametvā<sup>14</sup> atirocati sadevake ”† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake eksamiṃ kappe eko va Siddhattho nāma Sammāsambuddho<sup>15</sup> udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipate koṭisatasahassam<sup>16</sup> bhikkhū ahesum, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikotiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto uggatejo abhiññābalasampanno Maṅgalo nāma tāpaso hutvā mahā-jambuphalam āharitvā Tathāgatassa adāsi. Satthā tam phalam paribhuñjitvā<sup>17</sup>: catunavutikappamatthake Buddho bhavissasi<sup>18</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato nagaram Vebhāram nāma ahoṣi, pitā Jayaseno nāma rājā, mātā Suphassā nāma, Sambalo ca Sumitto ca dve aggasāvaka, Revato nāma upaṭṭhāko, Silā<sup>19</sup> ca Surāmā ca dve

\* Bu. XV, 1.

† Bu. XVI, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. °issati.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>7</sup> S. paṭhamasanni°.

<sup>10</sup> B. Sunanto.

<sup>13</sup> B. bibbi°.

<sup>16</sup> S. koṭisatam.

<sup>2</sup> B. omīti.

<sup>5</sup> S. °sahasāni.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīti.

<sup>11</sup> S. Saocanāmā.

<sup>14</sup> B. vidhamselvā.

<sup>17</sup> S. bhūñjitvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>6</sup> B. nīhāretvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. Sumano.

<sup>12</sup> B. rattakuraka°.

<sup>15</sup> B. Buddho.

<sup>18</sup> S. Sivall.

aggasāvikā, kaṇikārarukkho bodhi, sariraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahoṣi, vassasatasahassaṃ<sup>1</sup> āyū ti.

“Dhammadassissa aparena<sup>2</sup> Siddhattho lokanāyako, nihanitvā<sup>3</sup> tamaṃ sabbaṃ suriyo abbhuggato yathā ”\* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake ‘Tisso Phusso ti ekasmiṃ kappe<sup>4</sup> dve buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Tissassa Bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisataṃ ahoṣi, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye aṣṭikoṭiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto mahābhogo mahāyaso Sujāto nāma khattiyo<sup>5</sup> hutvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā mahiddhikabhāvaṃ patvā: Buddhō uppanno ti sutvā dlibbamandāravapadumapāricchattakapupphāni ādāya catuparisamajjhe gacchantaṃ Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi, ākāse pupphavitānaṃ ahoṣi. So pi naṃ Satthā: ito dvānavutikappamatthake Buddhō bhavissasi<sup>6</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahoṣi, <sup>7</sup>pitā Janasandho<sup>8</sup> nāma khattiyo, mātā Padumā nāma,<sup>9</sup> Brahmadevo ca Udayo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sumano nāma upatthāko, Phussā ca Sudattā ca dve aggasāvikā, asanarukkho bodhi, sariraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahoṣi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyū ti

“Siddhatthassa aparena asamo appaṭipuggalo anantasīlo amitayaso Tisso lokagganāyako ”† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Phusso nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte saṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassāni ahesuṃ, dutiye paññāsa,<sup>9</sup> tatiye dvattiṃsa. Tadā Bodhisatto Vijiṭāvi nāma khattiyo hutvā mahārajjaṃ pahāya Satthusantike pabbajitvā tīpi piṭakāni uggahetvā mahārājassa dhammakathaṃ kathesi, silapāramiṃ ca pūresi, So pi naṃ: Buddhō bhavissasi<sup>6</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Kāsi nāma nagaraṃ ahoṣi, Jayaseno nāma rājā pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā, Surakkhito ca Dhammaseno ca dve aggasāvakā, Sabhiyo<sup>10</sup> nāma upatthāko, Cālā<sup>11</sup> ca Upacālā<sup>12</sup> ca dve aggasāvikā, āmalarukkho bodhi, sariraṃ atthapannāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahoṣi, navutivassasahassāni āyū ti,

\* Bu. XVII, 1.

† Bu. XVIII, 1.

<sup>1</sup> B. vassasahassaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. apare.

<sup>3</sup> B. nihanitvā.

<sup>4-6</sup> S. ekasmiṃ kappe Tisso Phusso ti.

<sup>5</sup> S. rājā.

<sup>6</sup> S. <sup>11</sup>asati.

<sup>7-9</sup> S. Janasandho nāma pitā, Padumā nāma mātā.

<sup>8</sup> B. Janasanto.

<sup>9</sup> B. paññāsaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. Abhayo.

<sup>11</sup> S. Sālā.

<sup>12</sup> S. Upasālā.

"Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi āhu Satthā anuttaro  
anūpamo asamasamo Phusso lokagganāyako"\* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe Vipassī nāma<sup>1</sup> Bhagavā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte aṭṭha-saṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassaṃ ahosi, dutiye ekanavutisatasahassaṃ, tatiye asitisatasahassāni.<sup>2</sup> Tadā Bodhisatto mahādhiko mahānubhāvo Atulo nāma nāgarājā hutvā sattaratanakhacitaṃ sovaṇṇama-yam<sup>3</sup> mahāpīṭham<sup>4</sup> Bhagavato adāsi. So pi naṃ: ito ekanavutikappe Buddho bhavissasi ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Bandhumati nāma nagaram ahosi, 'Bandhumā nāma rājā pitā, Bandhumatī nāma mātā,'† Khaṇḍo ca Tisso ca dve aggasāvakā, Asoko nāma upaṭṭhāko, Candā ca Candamittā ca dve aggasāvikā, pāṭalirukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedham ahosi, sarīrappabhā sadā<sup>1</sup> sattayojanāni pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, asītivassasatasahassāni<sup>5</sup> āyū ti.

"Phussassa ca<sup>6</sup> aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo<sup>7</sup>  
Vipassī nāma nāmena loke uppajji cakkhumā"† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito ekatimsakappe Sikhī ca Vessabhū cā ti dve buddhā ahesuṃ. Sikhissā pi Bhagavato<sup>8</sup> tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte bhikkhusatasahassaṃ ahosi, dutiye asītisahassāni, tatiye sattatisahassāni.<sup>9</sup> Tadā Bodhisatto Arindaṃ nāma rājā hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sacīvaramahādānaṃ pavattetvā sattaratanapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ<sup>10</sup> hatthiratanam datvā hatthipamānaṃ katvā<sup>11</sup> kappiyabhaṇḍam<sup>12</sup> adāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā: ito ekatimsakappe Buddho bhavissasi<sup>13</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa pana Bhagavato Aruṇavati nāma nagaram ahosi, Aruṇo nāma khattiyo pitā, Pabhāvati nāma mātā, Abhibhū ca Sambhavo<sup>14</sup> ca dve aggasāvakā, Khemaṅkaro nāma upaṭṭhāko. Sakhilā<sup>15</sup> ca Padumā ca dve aggasāvikā, puṇḍarikarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ sattatihathubbedham ahosi, sarīrappabhā yojanattayaṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, sattativassasahassāni āyū ti.

\* Bu. XIX, 1.

† Bu. XX, 1.

† D. ii, 7, and for whole passage cf. D. ii, 2-7.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. pīṭham.

<sup>3</sup> S. dīpa°.

<sup>4</sup> S. °paṭi°.

<sup>5</sup> S. °issati.

<sup>6</sup> S. asītisahassāni.

<sup>7</sup> S. °vassasahassāni.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. Sambhūto.

<sup>11</sup> S. suvaṇṇa°.

<sup>12</sup> S. omits.

<sup>13</sup> B. sattati.

<sup>14</sup> S. kappiyadānaṃ

<sup>15</sup> S. Makhilā.

" Vipassīssa aparena sambuddho dvipaduttamo<sup>1</sup>  
Sikhivhayo nāma Jino asamo appaṭipuggalo " \* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Vessabhū nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte asitibhikkhusatasaḥassāni ahesum, dutiye sattati, tatiye saṭṭhi. Tadā Bodhisatto Sudassano<sup>2</sup> nāma rājā hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sacīvaram mahādānam datvā tassa santike pabbajitvā ācāraguṇasampanno Buddharatane cittikārapitibahulo ahoṣi. So pi naṃ Bhagavā: ito ekatimsakappe Buddho bhavissasi<sup>3</sup> ti byākāsi. Tassa pana<sup>4</sup> Bhagavato Anomaṃ nāma nagaram ahoṣi, Suppatito nāma rājā pitā, Yasavati nāma mātā, † Sono ca Uttaro ca dve aggasāvaka, Upasanto nāma Upaṭṭhāko, Rāmā ca Surāmā ca<sup>5</sup> dve aggasāvikā, sālarukkho bodhi, sarīram saṭṭhihatthubbedham ahoṣi, saṭṭhivassasahasāni āyū ti.

" Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi asamo appaṭipuggalo,  
Vessabhū nāma nāmena loke uppajji so Jino " † ti.

Tassa aparabhāge imasmiṃ kappe cattāro buddhā nibbattā: Kakusandho, Koṇāgamaṇo, Kassapo, amhākaṃ Bhagavā ti. Kakusandhassa Bhagavato eko va<sup>6</sup> sāvakasannipāto. Tattha cattāṇisaṃ bhikkhusaḥassāni ahesum. Tadā Bodhisatto Khemo nāma rājā hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa pattacīvaram<sup>7</sup> mahādānam<sup>8</sup> o' eva añjanādibhesajjāni ca datvā Satthu dhammaḍḍanaṃ sutvā pabbaji. So pi naṃ Satthā<sup>9</sup>: Buddho<sup>10</sup> bhavissasi<sup>10</sup> ti<sup>10</sup> byākāsi. Kakusandhassa Bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaram ahoṣi, Aggidatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Visākhā nāma brāhmaṇī mātā, † Viduro ca Saṅgiro ca dve aggasāvaka, Buddhijo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sāmā ca Campā<sup>11</sup> ca dve aggasāvikā, mahāsīrasarukkho bodhi, sarīram cattāṇisatthubbedham ahoṣi, cattāṇisavassasahasāni āyū ti.

" Vessabhussa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo<sup>1</sup>  
Kakusandho nāma nāmena appameyyo durāsado " § ti.

\* Bu. XXI, 1.  
† Bu. XXII, 1.

† D. II, 7.  
§ Bu. XXIII, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. dīpa<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. °cīvarāni.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> B. Dassano.

<sup>5-5</sup> Svl. Dāmā ca Sudāmā ca.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>11</sup> B. Rambhā.

<sup>7</sup> S. °īssati.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

Tassa aparabhāge Koṇāgamaṇo nāma Satthā udapēdi. Tassā pi eko va<sup>1</sup> sāvakaṣaṇṇipāto.<sup>2</sup> Tattha<sup>3</sup> timsaḥbhikkhusaḥassāni ahesuṃ. Tadā Bodhisatto Pabbato nāma rājā hutvā amaccagapaparivuto Satthu santikaṃ dhammaḍesaṇaṃ sutvā Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā pattunṇacīnaṃ paṭṭakoseyyakambaladukūlāni<sup>4</sup> c' eva<sup>5</sup> suvaṇṇapaṭikaṇi ca datvā Satthu santike pabbaji. So pi naṃ Satthā<sup>6</sup> Buddho<sup>7</sup> bhaviṣṣasi<sup>8</sup> ti<sup>9</sup> byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato 'Sobhavati<sup>10</sup> nāma nagaraṃ ahoṣi, Yaññadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Uttarā nāma brāhmaṇi mātā,<sup>11</sup> Bhiyyo<sup>12</sup> ca Uttaro ca dve aggaṣāvaka, Sotthijo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sumuttā<sup>13</sup> ca Uttarā ca dve aggaṣāvikā, udumbaraṛukkho bodhi, sariraṃ timsatiḥatthubbedhaṃ<sup>14</sup> ahoṣi, timsaṇṇasasahassāni āyū ti.

"Kakusandhassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo<sup>15</sup>

Koṇāgamaṇo nāma<sup>16</sup> Jino lokajettho narāsaḥbo"<sup>17</sup> ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Kassapo nāma Satthā udapēdi. Tassā pi eko va<sup>18</sup> sāvakaṣaṇṇipāto. Tattha viṣatibhikkhusaḥassāni ahesuṃ. Tadā Bodhisatto Jotipālo nāma māṇavo hutvā tippaṃ vedānaṃ pārāgū<sup>19</sup> bhūmiyaṇi c' eva<sup>20</sup> antalikkhe ca pākato Ghaṭikārassa kumbhakārassa<sup>21</sup> mitto ahoṣi. So tena saddhiṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṇkamitvā dhammakathaṃ<sup>22</sup> sutvā pabbajitvā āradḍhaviṛiyo tīṇi piṭakāni uggaḥetvā vattasaṃpattiyaṃ buddhasāsaṇaṃ sobhesi. So pi naṃ Satthā<sup>23</sup>: Buddho<sup>24</sup> bhaviṣṣasi<sup>25</sup> ti<sup>26</sup> byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato jātanagaraṃ Bārāṇasī nāma ahoṣi, 'Brahmadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Dhaṇḍiavati<sup>27</sup> nāma brāhmaṇi mātā, † Tisso ca Bhāradvājo ca dve aggaṣāvaka, Sabbamitto nāma upaṭṭhāko, Anulā ca Uruvelā ca dve aggaṣāvikā, nigrodharukkho bodhi, sariraṃ viṣatiḥatthubbedhaṃ ahoṣi, viṣativasasahassāni āyū ti.

"Koṇāgamaṇassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo,

Kassapo nāma so<sup>28</sup> Jino<sup>29</sup> dhammarājā pabhaṇkaro"<sup>30</sup> ti.

\* D. ii, 7.

† Cf. D. ii, 7; (6) Jā. Dhanavattī.

† Bu. XXIV, 1.

§ Bu. XXV, 1.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. saṇṇipāto.

<sup>3</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>4</sup> B. paṭṭuppa° . . . °kamala°.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. Sobhātī.

<sup>9</sup> B. Bhiyyo.

<sup>10</sup> S. Samuddā.

<sup>11</sup> B. . . . sabhatthu°, Svl. viṣatiḥatthu°.

<sup>12</sup> S. dīpa°.

<sup>13</sup> B. omits.

<sup>14</sup> S. omits.

<sup>15</sup> S. pāsāṅgato.

<sup>16</sup> S. omits.

<sup>17</sup> S. °ḍesaṇaṃ.

<sup>18</sup> S. omits.

<sup>19</sup> S. Bandhumaṭṭi,

<sup>20</sup> S. nāmeṇa,

Yasmiṇ paṇa' kappe Dīpaṅkaro Dasabala<sup>2</sup> udapādi tasmiṇ aṇṇe  
jā tayo buddhā ahesum. Tesam santeke Bodhisattassa vyākaraṇaṇ  
n' atthi, tasmā te idha na dassitā, atthakathāyaṇ paṇa Taṇhaṅka-  
ranto paṭṭhāya sabbe pi buddhe dassetuṇ idaṇ vuttam:

“ Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro atho pi Saraṇaṅkaro  
Dīpaṅkaro ca Sambuddho Koṇḍañño dvipaduttamo,<sup>3</sup>  
‘Maṅgalo ca Sumano ca<sup>4</sup> Revato Sobhito muni<sup>5</sup>  
Anomadassi Padumo Nārado Padumuttaro,  
Sumedho ca Sujāto ca Piyadassi mahāyaso  
Atthadassi Dhammadassi Siddhattho lokanāyako.  
Tisso Phusso ca sambuddho Vipassi Sikhi Vessabhī  
Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo ca pi nāyako.  
Ete ahesum sambuddhā vītarāgā samāhitā  
sataraṇsī va uppannā mahātamavinodanā,  
jalitvā aggikkhandhā va nibbutā te sasāvakā ”\* ti.

Tattha ambhakaṇ Bodhisatto Dīpaṅkarādīnaṇ catuvisatiyā bud-  
dhānaṇ santeke adhikāraṇ karonto kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri  
asaṅkheyyāni āgato, Kassapassa paṇa Bhagavato orabhāge ṭhapetvā  
imaṇ Sammāsambuddhaṇ aṇṇo Buddho nāma n' atthi. Iti Dī-  
paṅkarādīnaṇ catuvisatiyā buddhānaṇ santeke laddhavyākaraṇo  
Bodhisatto yena<sup>6</sup> paṇa<sup>6</sup> tena<sup>6</sup>:

“ Manussattaṇ līṅgasampatti hetu Satthāradassanaṇ  
pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā  
atthadhammasamodhānaṇ<sup>6</sup> abhinīhāro samijjhata<sup>†</sup> ti.

ime atthadhamme samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarapādamūle katābhinīhā-  
rena,

“ handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito o' ito ”†  
ti ussāhaṇ katvā,

“ vicinanto tadā dakkhiṇ paṭhamam dānapāramin ”†

\* Cf. Bu. XXVIII.

† Bu. II, 59—Jā. i, 14.

† Vide supra, p. 22.

<sup>1</sup> S. cūḍo.

<sup>2</sup> S. Bhagavā.

<sup>3</sup> S. dīpa.

<sup>4</sup> S. Maṅgalo Sumano o' eva.

<sup>5</sup> S. tatthā.

<sup>6</sup> B. ye te.

ti dānapāramitādayo buddhakāraḥakadhammā diṭṭhā te pūrento yāva Vessantarattabhāvā āgami, āgacchanto ca ye te katābhinhārānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ ānisaṃsā saṃvaṇṇitā<sup>1</sup>:

“Evam sabbaṅgasampannā bodhiyā niyatā narā saṃsāraṃ dīgham addhānaṃ kappakoṭṭasatehi pi, Avicimhi na<sup>2</sup> uppajjanti<sup>3</sup> tathā lokantaresu ca nijjhāmatanā khuppiṇā na honti kālakañjikā,<sup>4</sup> Na honti khuddakā pāṇā uppajjantā pi duggatīṃ jāyamānā manussesu jaccandhā na bhavanti te, Sotavekallatā n’ atthi na bhavanti mūgapakkhikā itthibhāvaṃ na gacchanti ubhatobyañjanapaṇḍakā, Na bhavanti pariyāpannā bodhiyā niyatā narā muttā ānantarikehi sabbattha suddhagocarā, Micchādiṭṭhiṃ na sevanti kammakiriyadassanā vasamānā pi saggesu asaṇṇaṃ nūpapajjare Suddhāvāsesu devesu hetu nāma na vijjati, Nekkhammaninnā sappurisaṃ viṣaṃyuttā bhavābhavā caranti lokatthacariyāyo pūrenti<sup>5</sup> sabbapārami”<sup>6</sup> ti.

te ānisaṃse adhigantvā va āgato. Pāramiyo pūrentassa o’ assa<sup>7</sup> Akittibrāhmaṇakāle, Saṅkhabrāhmaṇakāle, Dhanañjayaṛājakāle, Mahāsudassanaṛājakāle, Mahāgovindakāle, Nimimahāṛājakāle, Candakumārakāle, Visayhasettikāle, Sivirājakāle, Vessantaraṛājakāle<sup>8</sup> ti dānapāramitāya pūritabbabhāvaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n’ atthi. Ekan-tena paṇ’ assa Sasapaṇḍitajātakaḥ<sup>9</sup>:

“Bhikkhāya upagataṃ disvā sakattānaṃ pariccajīṃ, dānena me samo n’ atthi esā me dānapārami”<sup>10</sup> ti.

evaṃ attapariccāgaṃ karontassa dānapāramitā paramatthapārami<sup>11</sup> nāma jātā. Tathā Sīlavanāgarājakāle,<sup>12</sup> Campeyyanāgarājakāle, Bhūridattaṇāgarājakāle, Chaddantaṇāgarājakāle, Jayaddisaṛājakāle,<sup>13</sup> Mūgapakkhakāle<sup>14</sup> Alīnassattukumārakāle ti sīlapāramitāya pūritat-

\* Jā. I, 44-45.

† The stories of these, except the one of Visaya, are given in the Cariyāpitaka.

‡ Jā. III, 51 (No. 316).

§ Cp. I, x, 23.

<sup>1</sup> S. vaṇṇitā.

<sup>2</sup> S. pūrento.

<sup>3</sup> S. Sīlavarāja.

<sup>4</sup> S. ca n’ uppajjanti.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. “rājaputtā-.

<sup>7</sup> S. “jakā.

<sup>8</sup> S. pāramitā.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.



tabbhāvaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Saṅkha-pāla-jātake:\*

"Sūlehi pi<sup>1</sup> vijjhiyante<sup>2</sup> koṭṭiyante<sup>3</sup> pi sattihi  
Bhojaputte na kuppāmi esā me silapārami<sup>4</sup> "† ti.

evaṃ attapariccāgaṃ karontassa silapāramitā paramatthapārami nāma jātā. Tathā Somanassakumārakāle, Hatthipālakumārakāle, Ayogharapaṇḍitakāle ti mahārajjaṃ pahāya nekkhammapāramitāya pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Cūlasutasomajātake:

"Mahārajjaṃ hatthagataṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ va chaḍḍayiṃ,  
cajato na hoti lagganaṃ<sup>5</sup> esā me nekkhammapārami<sup>6</sup> "‡ ti

evaṃ nissāṅgatāya rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā nikkhamantassa nekkharuma-pāramitā paramatthapārami nāma jātā. Tattha Vidhurapaṇḍitakāle, Mahāgovindapaṇḍitakāle, Kuddālapaṇḍitakāle, Arakapaṇḍitakāle, Bodhiparibbājakakāle, Mahosadhapaṇḍitakāle ti<sup>4</sup> paññāpāramitāya pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Sattubhastajātake<sup>5</sup> Senakapaṇḍitakāle:

"Paññāya pavicinanto<sup>6</sup> brāhmaṇaṃ mocayiṃ dukhā,  
paññāya me samo n' atthi esā me paññāpārami<sup>7</sup> "§ ti.

antobhastagataṃ sappanā dassentassa paññāpāramitā paramatthapārami nāma jātā. Tathā viriyapāramitādīnaṃ pi pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Mahājanakajātake:

"Attradassī jalamajjhe hatā sabb' eva mānusa,  
cittassa aññathā n' atthi esā me viriyapārami<sup>8</sup> "|| ti

evaṃ mahāsamuddaṃ tarantassa viriyapāramitā paramatthapārami nāma jātā. Khantivādi-jātake:

"Acetanāṃ va koṭṭente tiṇhena pharasunā mamaṃ,  
Kāsiraṇṇe na kuppāmi esā me khantipārami<sup>9</sup> "¶ ti.

\* Jā. v, 161 (No. 524).

† Jā. v, 177 (No. 525).

‡ Jā. vi, 30 (No. 539).

† Cp. II, x, 7.

§ Jā. iii, 341 (No. 402).

¶ Jā. iii, 39 (No. 313).

<sup>1</sup> S. vijjhayante pi.

<sup>4</sup> B. omiṭṭa.

<sup>2</sup> S. koṭṭayante.

<sup>5</sup> B. Satthubhatta°.

<sup>3</sup> S. laganam.

<sup>6</sup> S. vicinanto 'ham.

evaṃ acetanabhāvena viya mahādukkhaṃ adhvāsentaṃ khaṇṭhi-  
pāramitā paramatthapārami nāma jātā. Mahāsutasomajātake:

“ Saccavācaṃ anurakkhanto cajiṭvā mama jīvitam,  
mocesī<sup>1</sup> ekasataṃ khattiye paramatthasaccapārami<sup>2</sup> ”\* ti

evaṃ jīvitam cajiṭvā saccam anurakkhantaṃ saccapārami<sup>3</sup> paramat-  
thapārami nāma jātā, Mūgapakkhajātake:

“ Mātāpitā na me dessā na me<sup>4</sup> dassaṃ mahāyasaṃ  
sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā vataṃ adhiṭṭhalin ”† ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi cajiṭvā<sup>5</sup> vataṃ adhiṭṭhahantaṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramitā  
paramatthapārami nāma jātā: Sāmajātake:

“ Na maṃ koci uttasati n’ āham<sup>7</sup> bhayāmi kassaci,  
mettābalen’ upatthaddho ramāmi pavane tadā ”‡ ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi anoloketvā mettāyantaṃ mettāpāramitā paramat-  
thapārami nāma jātā.

Lomahaṃsajātake:

“ Susāne seyyaṃ kappemi chavaṭṭhikam<sup>9</sup> upanidhāy’ ahaṃ,<sup>9</sup>  
gomaṇḍalā upagantvā rūpaṃ dassenti anappakan ”§ ti

evaṃ gāmadārakesu<sup>10</sup> niṭṭhubhanādīhi c’ eva mālāgandhūpahārādīhi  
c’ eva<sup>11</sup> sukhadukkhaṃ uppādentesu pi upekkhaṃ anativattentaṃ<sup>12</sup>  
upekkhāpāramitā paramatthapārami nāma jātā. Ayam ettha saṅ-  
khepo, vitthārato paṇ’ esa attho Cariyāpiṭakato gaheṭṭabbo ti.<sup>13</sup> Evaṃ  
pāramiyo pūretvā|| Vessantarattabhāve ṭhito:

“ Acetanā ’yaṃ paṭhavī aviññāya sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ,<sup>14</sup>  
sā pi dānabalā mayhaṃ sattakkhattum pakampathā ”¶ ti

\* Jā. v, 456 (No. 537), and cf. Cp. III, xii, 6.

† Jā. vi, 1 (No. 538), and cf. Cp. III, i, 6.

‡ Jā. vi, 68 (No. 540) and Cp. III, xiii, 3.

§ Jā. i, 389 (No. 94) and Cp. III, xv, 1.

|| Jā. i, 44-45; BuA. 272 ff.

¶ Cp. I, ix, 58; Jā. i, 47.

<sup>1</sup> S. mocayip.

<sup>2</sup> S. °pāramitā.

<sup>3</sup> B. Ekarājjajātake (No. 303, and see Cp. III, xiv).

<sup>4</sup> S. °atthip.

<sup>5</sup> B. ca.

<sup>6</sup> S. pi.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. °vattantaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. eṣā me saccapārami.

<sup>11</sup> S. cājato.

<sup>12</sup> S. na pi ’haṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. °dārakohi.

<sup>14</sup> S. dukkhaṃ.

evaṃ mahāpaṭṭhaviṃ kampetvā<sup>1</sup> mahāpuññāni karitvā<sup>2</sup> āyupariyo-  
sāne tato cuto Tusitabbhavane<sup>3</sup> nibbatti.

Iti Dīpaṇikarapādamaṇḍito paṭṭhāya yāva ayaṃ Tusitapure<sup>3</sup> nib-  
batti, etthakaṃ ṭhānaṃ Dūrenidānaṃ nāma ti<sup>4</sup> veditabbam.<sup>4</sup>

## [II. AVIDŪRENIDĀNAM]

Tusitapure<sup>3</sup> vasante yeva pana<sup>5</sup> Bodhisatto buddhakolāhalaṃ  
nāma udapādi. Lokasmiṃ hi tīpi kolāhalāni<sup>6</sup> mahantāni uppajjanti:  
kappakolāhalaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ cakkavattikolāhalaṃ ti. Tattha  
vassasatasahass<sup>7</sup> accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissati ti lokabyūhā nāma  
kāmaṇvacaradevā muttasirā vikiṇṇakesā rudanmukhā assūni hatthehi  
puñjamānā rattavatthanivattā<sup>8</sup> ativiya virūpavesadhārino hutvā ma-  
nussapathe vicarantā evaṃ ārocenti: mārīsā, ito vassasatasahassassa<sup>9</sup>  
accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissati, ayaṃ loko vinassissati, mahāsa-  
muddo pi sussati, ayaṃ ca mahāpaṭṭhavi Sineru ca<sup>7</sup> pabbatarājā udāy-  
hissanti,<sup>9</sup> vinassissanti,<sup>9</sup> yāva brahmalokā lokavināso bhavissati, met-  
taṃ mārīsā bhāvētha, karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekkhaṃ mārīsā bhāvētha,  
mātaraṃ upaṭṭhahatha, pitaraṃ upaṭṭhahatha, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino  
hothā ti. Idaṃ kappakolāhalaṃ nāma. Vassasatasahass<sup>7</sup> accayena  
pana Sabbaññubuddho loka uppajjissati ti lokapāladevatā<sup>9</sup>: ito mārīsā,  
vassasatasahassassa<sup>9</sup> accayena Sabbaññubuddho<sup>10</sup> loka uppajjissati<sup>11</sup> ti  
ugghosentiyo āhiṇḍanti. Idaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma. Vassasa-  
tassa<sup>12</sup> accayena cakkavattirājā uppajjissati ti devatāyo: ito mārīsā,  
vassasatassa<sup>12</sup> accayena cakkavattirājā loka<sup>13</sup> uppajjissati ti ugghosenti-  
yo āhiṇḍanti. Idaṃ cakkavattikolāhalaṃ nāma. Imāni tīpi kolā-  
halāni mahantāni honti. Tesu buddhakolāhalasaddaṃ sutvā sakala-  
dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā ekato sannipatitvā: asuko nāma satto  
Buddho bhavissati ti űatvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā āyācanti, āyācamānā ca  
pubbanimittesu uppannesu āyācanti. Tadā pana sabbā pi tā<sup>14</sup> deva-  
tā<sup>15</sup> ek'ekacakkavāḷe Cātumahārāja-Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Sunim-

\* Cf. KhA. 120, kolāhalaṃ nāma pañcavidhaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. kampanāni.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. Buddho.

<sup>13</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. °ati.

<sup>11</sup> S. uppajjati.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. Tusitta°.

<sup>9</sup> S. °atasahas°.

<sup>9</sup> S. °devā.

<sup>12</sup> S. °atass°.

<sup>15</sup> S. omits.

mita-Vasavatti-Mahābrahmehi<sup>1</sup> saddhiṃ ekacakkavāḷe sammipatitvā Tusitabhavane vasantassa<sup>2</sup> Bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā: mārisa tumhehi dasapāramiyo pūrentehi na Sakkasampattiṃ na mārabrahmacakkavattisampattiṃ patthentehi pūritā, lokanitttharaṇatthāya<sup>3</sup> pana sabbaññutaṃ patthentehi pūritā, so te<sup>4</sup> idāni<sup>4</sup> kālo, mārisa, buddhattāya, samayo, mārisa, buddhattāyā ti evaṃ<sup>5</sup> āyācimsu.<sup>6</sup> Atha Māhāsatto devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ adatvā va kāladīpapadesakulajanettiāyuparicchedavasena pañcamahāviloکاṃ nāma vilokesi. Tattha: kālo nu kho akālo nu kho ti paṭhamam kālam vilokesi. Tattha vassasatasahassato uddham vaḍḍhitaāyukālo<sup>7</sup> kālo nāma na hoti, kasmā. Tadā hi sattānaṃ jātijarāmaraṇāni na paññāyanti buddhānañ ca dhammadesanā tilakkhaṇamuttā nāma<sup>8</sup> n' atthi, tesam aniccaṃ dukkham anattā ti kathentānaṃ: kin nām' etaṃ kathenti ti n' eva sotabbaṃ na saddhātappaṃ maññanti, tato abhisamayo na hoti, tasmim asati aniyyānikaṃ sāsanaṃ hoti. Tasmā so akālo. Vassasatato ūnaāyukālo pi kālo<sup>9</sup> nāma<sup>9</sup> na<sup>9</sup> hoti. Kasmā. Tadāhi sattā ussannakilesā honti, ussannakilesānañ ca dinn' ovādo ovādaṭṭhāne na tiṭṭhati uḍake daṇḍarājī viya khippaṃ vigacchati, tasmā so pi akālo, vassasatasahassato pana paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā vassasatato paṭṭhāya uddham āyukālo kālo nāma. Tadā ca vassasatassa āyukālo. Atha Māhāsatto nibbattitabbakālo ti kālam passi. Tato dīpaṃ vilokento sapaṇivāre cattāro dīpe oloketvā tīsu dīpesu buddhā na nibbattanti Jambudīpe yeva nibbattanti ti dīpañ ca<sup>10</sup> passi. Tato Jambudīpo nāma mahā, dasayojanasahassapaṇimāno, katarasmim nu kho padese buddhā nibbattanti ti okāsam vilokento<sup>11</sup> Majjhimaḍesaṃ passi. Majjhimaḍeso nāma 'puratthimāya disāya Kajaṇḍalaṃ nāma nigamo, tasmim<sup>12</sup> padese<sup>12</sup> mahāsālo, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, pubbadakkhināya disāya Salalavati<sup>13</sup> nāma nadī, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, dakkhināya disāya Setakaṇṇikaṃ nāma nigamo, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, pacchimāya disāya Thūnaṃ nāma brāhmaṇagāmo, tato paraṃ pacchantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, uttarāya disāya Usīraddhajo<sup>14</sup> nāma pabbato, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe' ti, evaṃ Vinaye<sup>15</sup> vutto

\* Vin. i, 197. Also DA. 173 (q.v. for some notes), MA. ii, 200.

<sup>1</sup> S. °Paranimmita-Vasavatti°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °nīthāraṇa°.

<sup>3</sup> B. yācimsu.

<sup>4</sup> S. akālo nāma.

<sup>5</sup> S. tassāparena.

<sup>6</sup> S. vo idāni.

<sup>7</sup> B. vuddhita°.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>9</sup> B. Saṃṭha°.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>11</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>13</sup> S. pi oloketto.

<sup>14</sup> B. Ussāra°.

padeso. So āyāmato tīṇi yojanasatāni vitthārato aḍḍhateyyāni,<sup>(a)</sup> parikkhepato navayojanasatāni ti, etasmim padese buddho pacceka-buddhā aggasāvaka<sup>1</sup> asītimahāsāvaka<sup>2</sup> cakkavattirājāno<sup>3</sup> aññe ca mahesakkā khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapati mahāsālā<sup>4</sup> ca<sup>5</sup> uppajjanti; idaṃ c' ettha Kapilavatthu<sup>6</sup> nāma nagaram, tattha mayā nibbattitabban ti nittham agamāsi. Tato kulam vilokento buddhā nāma vessakule<sup>7</sup> vā suddakule<sup>8</sup> vā na nibbattanti, lokasammate<sup>9</sup> pana khattiyakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā ti dvīsu yeva kulesu nibbattanti; idāni ca<sup>9</sup> khattiyakulam lokasammataṃ, tattha nibbattissāmi. Suddhodano nāma rājā<sup>9</sup> me<sup>9</sup> pitā bhavissatī ti kulam passi. Tato mātaram<sup>10</sup> vilokento: Buddhamātā nāma purisalolā<sup>11</sup> surādhuttā na hoti, kappasatasahasam pana pūritapārami, jātito paṭṭhāya akhaṇḍapañcasālā yeva hoti, ayañ ca Mahāmāyā nāma devī edisī hoti, ayaṃ me mātā bhavissatī ti, kittakam pan' assā āyū ti ? dasannam māsānam upari satta divasāni ti passi.

\*Iti imam pañcamahāvilokanam viloketvā kālo me mārīsā buddha-bhāvāyā ti devatānam saṅgaham karonto paṭiññam datvā: gacchatha tumhe ti tā devatā uyyojetvā Tusitadevatāhi parivuto Tusitapure Nandanavanam pāvisi. Sabbadevalokesu hi Nandanavam atthi yeva, tattha nam devatā: ito cuto sugatim gaccha, ito cuto sugatim gacchā ti evaṃ<sup>12</sup> pubbe katakusalakammokāsam sārāyamānā vicaranti. So evam devatāhi kusalam sārāyamānāhi parivuto tattha vicaranto yeva<sup>13</sup> cavitvā Mahāmāyāya deviyā kucchismim paṭisandhim ganhi. Tassa āvibhāvattam ayaṃ ānupubbikathā: Tadā kira Kapilavattunagare<sup>13</sup> Āsāhinaakkhattam saṅghuttam ahosi. Mahājano nakkhattam kilati. Mahāmāyādevī pure punnamāya sattamadivasato paṭṭhāya vigata-surāpānam mālāgandhavibhūtisampannam nakkhattakīlam anubhavamānā sattame divase pāto va utthāya gandhodakena nahāyitvā cattārisatasahassāni vissajjetvā mahādānam datvā sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitā varabhojanam bhuñjitvā uposathāṅgāni adhiṭṭhāya alaṅkatapaṭiyattam sirigabbham pavisitvā sirisayane nipannā niddam okkamamānā imam supinam addasa: Cattāro kira nam Mahārājāno<sup>14</sup> sayanen 'eva saddhim ukkhipitvā Himavantam netvā saṭṭhiyojanike manosi-

(a) Jā. aḍḍhatijojanāni.

\* From here cf. Jā. i, 50 ff.; BuA. 273 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. -rājā.

<sup>4</sup> B. Kappilavatthuki.

<sup>7</sup> B. °campate.

<sup>10</sup> B. param.

<sup>13</sup> B. Kapilānagare.

<sup>2</sup> S. -sālā.

<sup>6</sup> B. vassa°.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>11</sup> B. surālolā.

<sup>14</sup> S. °rājā.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>6</sup> B. suddha°.

<sup>9</sup> B. me rājā.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīte.

lātale sattayojanikassa mahāsālarukkhassa heṭṭhā t̥hapetvā ekaman-  
taṃ aṭṭhamsu. Atha nesam deviyo āgantvā devim Anotattadahaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
netvā manussamalāharaṇatthaṃ nahāpetvā dibbavatthaṃ nivāsā-  
petvā gandhehi vilimpāpetvā dibbapupphāni pilandhāpetvā—tato  
avidūre rajatapabbato, tassa anto kanakavimānaṃ atthi—tattha  
pācīnasīsakam dibbasayanaṃ paññāpetvā nipajjāpesum. Atha Bo-  
dhisatto setavaravāraṇo hutvā—tato avidūre eko suvaṇṇapabbato—  
tattha vicaritvā tato oruyhu rajatapabbataṃ abhirūhitvā uttaradisato  
āgamma rajatadāmavaṇṇāya soṇḍāya setapadumaṃ gahetvā kuñca-  
nādaṃ naditvā kanakavimānaṃ pavisitvā mātusayanaṃ tikkhattum  
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā dakkhiṇaṃ passaṃ phāletvā kucchim pavitṭha-  
sadiso ahosi. Evaṃ Uttarāsāḷhanakkhattena paṭisandhim gaṇhi.

Punadivase pabuddhā devī taṃ supinaṃ rañño ārocesi. Rājā ca-  
tusatṭhimatte brāhmaṇapāmokkhe pakkosāpetvā haritūpalittāya lā-  
jādīhi katamaṅgalasakkārāya bhūmiyā mahārahāni āsanāni paññā-  
petvā tattha nisinnānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ sappimadhusakkarābhisaṅ-  
khatassa varapāyāsassa suvaṇṇarajatapātiyo pūretvā suvaṇṇarajata-  
pātihi yeva paṭikujjetvā adāsi. Aññehi ca ahatavatthakapilagāvidā-  
nādīhi te santappesi. Atha nesam sabbakāmehi santappitānaṃ  
brāhmaṇānaṃ supinaṃ ārocetvā: kiṃ bhavissati ti pucchi. Brāh-  
maṇā āhamsu: mā cintayittha mahārāja, deviyā te<sup>2</sup> kucchimhi gabbo  
patiṭṭhito, so ca kho purisagabbo na itthigabbo, putto te bhavissati, so  
sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasissati rājā bhavissati cakkavatti, sace agārā nik-  
khamma pabbajissati Buddho bhavissati loka vivaṭṭacchado<sup>3</sup> ti. Bod-  
hisattassa pana mātukucchimhi paṭisandhigahaṇakkhaṇe<sup>4</sup> ekappa-  
hāreṇ<sup>5</sup> eva sakaladasasahassi<sup>6</sup> lokadhātu sampakampi sampakampi sam-  
pavedhi. Dvattimsapubbanimittāni pātur ahesum, dasasu cakkavā-  
lasahassesu appamāṇo obhāso phari, tassa taṃ sirim datṭhukāmā viya  
andhā cakkhūni paṭilabhimsu, badhirā saddaṃ suṇimsu, mūgā<sup>7</sup> samā-  
lapimsu,<sup>8</sup> khujjā ujugattā ahesum, paṇḍulā padasā gamanaṃ paṭila-  
bhimsu, bandhanagatā sabbasattā andubandhanādīhi muccimsu, sab-  
banarakesu aggi<sup>9</sup> nibbāyimsu,<sup>10</sup> pittivisaye<sup>11</sup> khuppipāsā vūpasamimsu,  
tiracchānānaṃ bhayaṃ n<sup>12</sup> āhosi, sabbasattāṃ rogo vūpasami, sabba-  
sattā piyaṃvadā ahesum, madhuren<sup>13</sup> ākārena<sup>14</sup> assā hasimsu, vāraṇā  
gajjimsu, sabbaturiyāni sakasakaninnādaṃ muccimsu aghaṭṭitāni  
yeva manussānaṃ<sup>15</sup> hatthūpagādāni ābharaṇāni viravimsu, sabbadisā

<sup>1</sup> B. *adda satṭhiyojanam*.

<sup>2</sup> B. *°gamanakkhapasa°* eva.

<sup>3</sup> S. aggi nibbāyi.

<sup>4</sup> S. madhurākārena.

<sup>5</sup> S. *omīti*.

<sup>6</sup> B. *dasasahassi*.

<sup>7</sup> S. *vivatta°*.

<sup>8</sup> B. *omīti*.

<sup>9</sup> S. *pettivisayesu*.

<sup>10</sup> S. *manussādīnaṃ*.

vippasannā ahesum, sattānaṃ sukhāṃ uppādayamāno mudusītaḷo vāyo vāyi, akālamegho pavassi,<sup>1</sup> paṭhavito pi udakaṃ ubbhijjivā vis-sandi,<sup>2</sup> pakkhino ākāśagamaṇaṃ vijahiṃsu, nadiyo asandaṃānā aṭṭhaṃsu, mahāsamuddo madhurodakaṃ ahosi, sabbatthakam eva pañcavaṇṇapadumehi sañchannatālo ahosi, thalajajalajādini sabbapupphāni pupphīṃsu, rukkhānaṃ khandhesu khandapadumāni sākhaṃsu sākhaṃpadumāni latāsu latāpadumāni pupphīṃsu, ghanasilātālāni bhinditvā uparūpari satapattāni<sup>(a)</sup> hutvā daṇḍakapadumāni nāma nikkhamīṃsu, ākāse olambakapadumāni nibbattiṃsu, samantato pupphavassāni vassīṃsu, ākāse dibbaturiyāni vajjīṃsu, sakaladasasa-hassī lokadhātu vaṭṭetvā vissatṭhamālāgulo viya uppiṭetvā baddhamālākālāpo viya alaṇkatapaṭiyattamālāsaṇaṃ viya ca<sup>3</sup> ekamālāmālini<sup>4</sup>,<sup>(b)</sup> vipphurantaṇḍavāṇi pupphadhūpagandhaparivāsītā paramasobhaggapattā ahosi.

Evam gahitapaṭisaṇḍhikassa <sup>5</sup>Bodhisattassa paṭisaṇḍhigahaṇakā-lato paṭṭhāya Bodhisattassa c' eva Bodhisattassa mātuyā ca<sup>6</sup> upaddavanivāraṇatthaṃ khaggahatthā cattāro devaputtā ārakkhaṃ gaṇhiṃsu. Bodhisattassa mātuyā purisesu rāgacittaṃ nūppajji, lābhagayasaṃgappattā va<sup>7</sup> ahosi sukhīni akilantakāyā. Bodhisattaṇ ca antokucchigataṃ vippasanne maṇiratane āvutaṇḍusuttaṃ<sup>8</sup> viya passati. Yasmā ca Bodhisattena vasitakucchi nāma cetiyagabbhasa-disā hoti,<sup>9</sup> na sakkā aññena sattena āvasitum<sup>10</sup> vā paribhuñjitum vā, tasmā Bodhisattamātā sattāhajāte Bodhisatte kālaṃ katvā Tusita-pure nibbatti. Yathā ca aññā itthiyo dasamāse appattā pi atikkamitvā pi nisinnā pi nipannā pi vijāyanti na evam Bodhisattamātā, sā pana Bodhisattaṃ dasamāse kucchinā pariharitvā ṭhitā va vijāyati, ayaṃ Bodhisattamātudhammatā. Mahāmāyā pi kho<sup>11</sup> devī pattena telaṃ viya dasamāse kucchinā Bodhisattaṃ pariharitvā paripuṇṇagabbhā nātigharaṃ<sup>12</sup> gantukāmā Suddhodana mahārājassa ārocesi: icchāmi' ahaṃ deva kulasantakaṃ Devadahanagaraṃ gantun ti. Rājā: sādhu ti sampaṭicchitvā Kapilavatthuto yāva Devadahanagaraṃ maggaṃ samatalaṃ kāretvā<sup>13</sup> kadalipuṇṇaghaṭṭhaṇḍajapaṭākādhi<sup>14</sup>

(a) Jā. sattasattā.

(b) Jā. ekamālāmālini.

<sup>1</sup> B. vassi.<sup>2</sup> B. vassēti.<sup>3</sup> B. omits.<sup>4</sup> S. ekamālini.<sup>5-8</sup> S. Bodhisattassa paṭisaṇḍhito paṭṭhāya Bodhisattassa c' eva.<sup>6</sup> S. ca.<sup>7</sup> B. "paṇḍura".<sup>8</sup> B. ahosi.<sup>9</sup> S. vasitum<sup>10</sup> B. omits.<sup>11</sup> S. nātikulam.<sup>12</sup> S. kārapetvā.<sup>13</sup> S. "patāka".

alaṅkārehi<sup>1</sup> alaṅkārapetvā devim sovaṇṇasivikāya<sup>2</sup> nisīdāpetvā amaccasahassena ukkhipāpetvā mahantena parivārena pesesi.

Dvinnam pana<sup>3</sup> nagarānaṃ antare ubhayanagaravāsīnaṃ pi Lumbinīvaṇaṃ nāma maṅgalasālavanaṃ atthi. Tasmiṃ samaye mūlato paṭṭhāya<sup>4</sup> yāva aggasākhā sabbam ekaphāliphullaṃ ahosi, sākhantarehi c' eva pupphantarehi ca pañcavaṇṇabhamaragaṇā nānappakārā ca sakupasaṅghā madhurassarena vikūjantā vicaranti. Sakalaṃ Lumbinīvaṇaṃ Cittalatāvaṇasadisam mahānubhāvassa rañño<sup>5</sup> susajjitaāpānamaṇḍalaṃ<sup>6</sup> viya ahosi. Deviyā taṃ disvā sālavanakīḷam<sup>7</sup> kilītukāmatā udapādi. Amaccā devim gahetvā sālavanam pavimsu. Sā maṅgalasālamūlaṃ upagantvā sālāsākhāṃ gaṇhitukāmā<sup>8</sup> ahosi. Sālāsākhā suseditavettaggaṃ viya onamitvā deviyā hatthasamīpaṃ upagañchi. Sā hatthaṃ pasāretvā sākhāṃ aggahehi. Tāvad eva ca<sup>9</sup> deviyā<sup>10</sup> kammajavātā calimsu. Ath' assā sāniṃ parikhipāpetvā Mahājano paṭikkami. Sālāsākhāṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhamānāya eva<sup>11</sup> c' assā gabbhavuttūhānaṃ ahosi. Taṃ khaṇaṇṇeva cattāro pi<sup>12</sup> suddhacittā<sup>13</sup> Mahābrahmāṇo suvaṇṇajālaṃ ādāya sampattā tena suvaṇṇajālena Bodhisattam sampatiṇṇhitvā mātupurato ṭhapetvā<sup>14</sup>: attamanā devi hohi, mahesakko<sup>15</sup> te putto uppanno ti āhaṃsu. Yathā pana aññe sattā mātukucchito nikkhamantā paṭikkūlena asucinā makkhitā hutvā nikkhamanti na evaṃ Bodhisatto. So pana dhammāsanato otaranto dhammakathiko viya nisseṇito otaranto puriso viya ca dve hatthe dve ca pāde pasāretvā ṭhitako va mātukucchisambhavana kenaci asucinā amakkhito suddho visado kāsikavatthe nikkhit-tamaṇīratanaṃ viya jotayanto mātukucchito nikkhami. Evaṃ sante pi Bodhisattassa ca Bodhisattamātuyā ca sakkāratthaṃ ākāso dve udakadhārā nikkhamitvā Bodhisattassa ca Bodhisattamātuyā<sup>16</sup> ca sarīre utum gāhāpesum.

Atha naṃ suvaṇṇajālena paṭiggahetvā ṭhitānaṃ Mahābrahmānaṃ hatthato cattāro Mahārājāno<sup>17</sup> maṅgalasammatāya sukkhasamphassāya ajinappaveṇiyā gaṇhimsu, tesam hatthato manussā dukūlacumbaṭa-kena gaṇhimsu, manussānaṃ hatthato muñcitvā paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya puratthimadisam olokesi. Anekāni cakkavāḷasahassāni ekaṇḍagaṇāni ahesum. Tattha devamanussā gandhamālādīhi pūjyamānā: Mahāpurisa idha tumhehi sadiso añño n' atthi, kut' ettha<sup>18</sup> uttaritaro

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. soṇṇa°.

<sup>3</sup> S. pi.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. āsanamaṇḍalaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. sālavana.

<sup>8</sup> S. (Tāvad ev) assa.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. ṭhatvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. °sakkhe.

<sup>12</sup> S. mātu o' assa.

<sup>13</sup> S. °rājā.

<sup>14</sup> S. omits.



ti āhamsu. Evaṃ catasso disā catasso anudisā ca<sup>1</sup> hetthā upari ti<sup>2</sup> dasa pi disā anuviloketvā attanā<sup>3</sup> sadisaṃ kañci adisvā: ayaṃ uttarā<sup>4</sup> disā ti sattapadavītihārena agamāsi. Mahābrahmanā setacchattaṃ dhāriyamāno Suyāmena vālavijjanīṃ aññāhi ca devatāhi sesarājaka-kudhabhaṇḍahatthāhi anugammamāno tato sattamapade t̥hito: 'aggo 'ham asmi lokassā' ti ādim<sup>5</sup> āsabbhiṃ vācaṃ nicchārento sīhanādaṃ nadi. Bodhisatto hi t̥isu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhantamatto va vācaṃ nicchāresi: Mahosadhattabhāve Vessantarattabhāve imasmiṃ attabhāve cā ti. Mahosadhattabhāve kir' assa mātukucchito nikkhamantass' eva Sakko devarājā āgantvā candanasāraṃ hatthe t̥hapetvā gato. So taṃ muṭṭhiyaṃ katvā va nikkhanto.<sup>6</sup> Atha naṃ<sup>7</sup> mātā: tāta kiṃ gahetvā āgato 'si ti pucchi. Osadhaṃ amma ti. Osadhaṃ gahetvā āgatattā Osadhahārako<sup>8</sup>,<sup>(a)</sup> t'; ev' assa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Taṃ osadhaṃ gahetvā udakacāṭiyaṃ<sup>9</sup> pakkhipiṃsu. Āgatāgatānaṃ andhabadhirādīnaṃ tad eva sabbarogavūpasamāya bhesajjaṃ ahoṣi. Tato: mahantaṃ idaṃ osadhaṃ, mahantaṃ idaṃ osadhaṃ ti uppannavacanaṃ upādāya Mahosadho t' ev'<sup>10</sup> assa nāmaṃ jātāṃ. Vessantarattabhāve pana mātukucchito nikkhamanto va<sup>10</sup> dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā va: atthi nu kho amma kiñci gehasmiṃ, dānaṃ dassāmi ti vadanto nikkhami. Ath' assa mātā: sadhane kule nibbatto 'si tātā ti puttassa hatthaṃ attano hatthatale katvā sahasatthavikaṃ t̥hapāpesi. Imasmiṃ pana attabhāve imaṃ sīhanādaṃ nadi ti. Evaṃ Bodhisatto t̥isu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhantamatto va vācaṃ nicchāresi. Yathā ca paṭisandhigahaṇakhaṇe tathā<sup>11</sup> jātakkhaṇe pi 'assa dvattimsapubbanimittāni pātur ahesuṃ. Yasmiṃ pana samaye amhākaṃ Bodhisatto Lumbiniyaṇe jāto tasmīṃ ye va samaye Rāhulamātā devī, Ānando thero,<sup>11</sup> Channo amacco, Kāḷudāyī<sup>12</sup> amacco, Kanthako assarājā,<sup>(b)</sup> mahābodhirukkho,<sup>13</sup> catasso nidhikumbhiyo ca jātā. Tattha ekā nidhikumbhī<sup>14</sup> gāvutappamāṇā, ekā addhayaṇanappamāṇā, ekā tigāvutappamāṇā, ekā yojanappamāṇā gambhīrato pathavipariyantā eva ahoṣi ti<sup>11</sup> ime satta saha jātā nāma.

\*Ubhayanagaravāsino Bodhisattaṃ gahetvā Kapilavatthunagaram eva agamaṃsu. Taṃ divasaṃ ye va<sup>15</sup> ca<sup>11</sup>: Kapilavatthunagare Sud-

(a) Jā. °dārako.

(b) Jā. ājāniyyo hatthirājā.

\* From here cf. BuA., pp. 276 ff.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.<sup>4</sup> S. uttarā°.<sup>7</sup> S. assa.<sup>10</sup> S. omits.<sup>13</sup> S. bodhirukkho.<sup>2</sup> B. pi.<sup>5</sup> B. ādinaṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. °kumāro.<sup>11</sup> S. omits.<sup>14</sup> B. omits.<sup>3</sup> S. attano.<sup>8</sup> S. nikkhami.<sup>9</sup> S. °pāṭiyaṃ.<sup>12</sup> S. Kāḷu°.<sup>15</sup> S. eva.

dhodanamahārājassa putto jāto, ayaṃ kumāro bodhimūle nisiditvā  
 Buddho bhavissati ti Tāvatiṃsabhavane haṭṭhatuṭṭhā devasaṅghā  
 celukkhepādini pavattentā kiṇṇsu. Tasmiṃ<sup>1</sup> samaye<sup>1</sup> Suddhodana-  
 mahārājassa kulūpago aṭṭhasamāpattilābhi Kāladevalo nāma tāpaso  
 bhattakiccaṃ katvā divāvihāratthāya Tāvatiṃsabhavanam gantvā  
 tattha divāvihāram nisinno tā devatā tathā kiṇṇamānā disvā: kiṇ  
 kāraṇā tumhe evaṃ tuṭṭhamānasā kiṇṇa, mayham p' etaṃ kāraṇam  
 kathethā ti pucchi.<sup>2</sup> Devatā āhaṃsu: mārisa, Suddhodanarañño<sup>3</sup>  
 putto jāto, so bodhimande nisiditvā Buddho hutvā dhammacakkaṃ  
 pavattessati, tassa anantaṃ buddhalīlham daṭṭhum dhammaṃ ca  
 sotum lacchāmā<sup>4</sup> ti iminā kāraṇena tuṭṭhamhā ti. Tāpaso tasmaṃ  
 vacanam sutvā khippaṃ devalokato oruya rājanivesanam pavisitvā  
 paññattāsane nisinno: putto kira te mahārāja jāto passissāmi nan ti  
 āha. Rājā alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ kumāram āharāpetvā tāpasam  
 vandāpetum abhihari. Bodhisattassa pādā parivattitvā tāpasassa  
 jaṭṭasu<sup>5</sup> paṭiṭṭhahimsu. Bodhisattassa hi ten' attabhāvena vandita-  
 bayuttako nāma añño n' atthi, sace hi ajānantā Bodhisattassa sīsam  
 tāpasassa pādāmūle ṭhapeyyum sattadhā<sup>6</sup> tassa<sup>6</sup> muddhā<sup>6</sup> phaleyya.  
 Tāpaso na me attānam nāsetum yuttan ti uṭṭhāy' āsanā<sup>7</sup> Bodhisat-  
 tassa añjaliṃ paggahehi. Rājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā attano puttaṃ  
 vandi. Tāpaso atthe cattālisakappe anāgate cattālisā ti asitkappe  
 anussarati. Bodhisattassa lakkhaṇasampattiṃ disvā: bhavissati nu  
 kho Buddho udāhu no ti āvajjitvā upadhārento nissamsayena Buddho  
 bhavissati ti ñatvā: acchariyapuriso ayaṃ ti sitaṃ akāsi.<sup>8</sup> Tato:  
 ahaṃ imaṃ<sup>9</sup> acchariyapurisaṃ<sup>9</sup> Buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhum labhissāmi  
 nu kho no' ti upadhārento: na labhissāmi antarā yeva kālaṃ katvā  
 Buddhasatena pi Buddhasahassena pi gantvā bodhetum asakkuṇeyye  
 arūpabhāve nibbatissāmi ti disvā: evarūpaṃ nāma acchariyapurisaṃ  
 Buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhum na labhissāmi mahati vata me jāni bhavis-  
 sati ti parodi. Manussā disvā amhākaṃ ayyo idān' eva hasitvā  
 puna rodati, bhante kin nu kho amhākaṃ ayyaputtassa koci antarāyo  
 bhavissati ti taṃ pucchimsu. N' atth' etassa antarāyo, nissamsayena  
 Buddho bhavissati ti. Atha kasmā bhante paroditthā ti? Eva-  
 rūpaṃ purisaṃ Buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhum na labhissāmi,<sup>10</sup> mahati  
 vata me jāni bhavissati ti attānam anusocanto rodāmi ti āha. Tato  
 so kin nu kho me ñātakesu koci etaṃ Buddhabhūtaṃ passitum  
 labhissati na<sup>10</sup> labhissati<sup>10</sup> ti upadhārento attano bhāgineyyaṃ Nāla-

<sup>1</sup> S. tādā.

<sup>2</sup> S. āha.

<sup>3</sup> S. rājassa.

<sup>4</sup> S. labhāma.

<sup>5</sup> S. jaṭṭāya.

<sup>6</sup> S. tassa muddham sattadhā.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>9</sup> B. labhāmi.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīta.

kadārakaṃ addasu. So bhaginiyā gehaṃ gantvā: kahaṃ te putto Nāḷako 'ti. Atthi<sup>1</sup> gehe ayyā ti. Pakkosāpehi nan ti pakkosāpetvā attano santikaṃ āgataṃ kumāraṃ āha: tāta, Suddhodana-mahārājassa kule putto jāto Buddhaṅkuro, eso pañcatimsavassāni atikkamitvā Buddho bhavissati, tvaṃ etaṃ daṭṭhuṃ labhissasi, ajjeva pabbajāhīti. Suttāsītikoṭidhane kule nibbattadārako<sup>2</sup> pi<sup>3</sup>: na maṃ mātulo anatto niyojessati ti cintetvā tāvad eva antarāpanato<sup>(4)</sup> kāsāyāni c' eva mattikāpattaṇ ca āharāpetvā kesamassuṃ ohārāpetvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā: yo loke uttamaṃ puggalo taṃ uddissa mayhaṃ pabbajjā ti Bodhisattābhimukhaṃ aṅgalim paggayha pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā pattaṃ thavikāya pakkhipitvā aṃsakūṭe olaggetvā Himavantaṃ pavisitvā samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. So paramābhisambodhiṃ pattaṃ Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā Nālakapaṭipadaṃ kathāpetvā puna Himavantaṃ pavisitvā arahattaṃ patvā ukkaṭṭhapāṭipadaṃ paṭipanno satt' eva māse āyuraṃ pāletvā ekaṃ suvaṇṇapabbataṃ nissāya ṭhitako va anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Bodhisattam pi kho pañcamadivase<sup>4</sup> sīsaṃ nahāpetvā: nāmagahaṇaṃ gaṇhissāmā ti rājabhavanaṃ catujātigandhehi vilimpetvā lājapañcamakāni pupphāni vikiritvā asambhinnapāyāsaṃ pacāpetvā tinnāṃ vedānaṃ pāraṃ gate aṭṭhasatabrāhmaṇe<sup>5</sup> niman-tetvā rājabhavane nisidāpetvā subhojanaṃ bhojāpetvā mahāsakkāraṃ katvā: kin nu kho bhavissatīti lakkhaṇāni pariggahāpesuṃ. Tesu:

“ Rāmo Dhajo Lakkhaṇo cāpi<sup>6</sup> Manti<sup>6</sup>  
Koṇḍañño ca Bhojo Suyāmo Sudatto,  
ete tadā aṭṭha ahesuṃ brāhmaṇā  
chaḷaṅga<sup>7</sup> mantāṃ viyākariṃsū ti.”

Ime aṭṭh 'eva brāhmaṇā lakkhaṇapaṭiggāhakā ahesuṃ. Paṭi-sandhigahaṇadivase supino<sup>8</sup> pi eteh' eva paṭiggahito. Tesu satta janā dve aṅguliyo ukkhipitvā dvidhā<sup>9</sup> naṃ<sup>10</sup> byākariṃsu: imehi lak-khaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasissati rājā bhavissati cakkavatti, sace pabbajissati Buddho bhavissati ti sabbam cakkavat-tiraṇño sirivibhavaṃ ācikkhiṃsu. <sup>11</sup>Tesaṃ pana sabbadaharo gottato<sup>11</sup>

(4) Jā. i, 55, °āpanato.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. pañca°.

<sup>7</sup> B. chaḷaṅga°.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. nibbato°.

<sup>5</sup> S. aṭṭhuttarasataṃ°.

<sup>8</sup> S. supine.

<sup>11-11</sup> S. tesu daharataro gottena.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. jotimanti.

<sup>9</sup> S. dvedhā.

Koṇḍañño nāma Māpavo Bodhisattassa varalakkhaṇanipphattim oloketvā: imassa agāramajjhe ṭhānakāraṇaṃ n' atthi, ekanten' eva vivaṭacchado<sup>1</sup> Buddhho bhavissati ti ekam eva aṅguḷiṃ ukkhipitvā ekaṃsabyākaraṇaṃ vyākāsi. Ayaṃ hi katādhikāro pucchimabha- vikasatto paññāya itare sattajane abhibhavitvā imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatassa Bodhisattassa ekantabuddhabhāvasaṅkhātāṃ ekam eva gatiṃ addasa. Tasmā ekaṅguḷiṃ ukkhipitvā evaṃ byākāsi. Ath' assa nāmaṃ gaṇhantā sabbalokassa<sup>2</sup> atthasiddhikarattā Sid- dhattho 'ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Atha kho te<sup>3</sup> brāhmaṇā attano attano<sup>4</sup> gharāṇi gantvā putte āmantayimṃsu: tātā, amhe mahallakā, Suddho- danamahārājassa puttāṃ sabbaññutappattaṃ mayaṃ<sup>5</sup> sampāpuṇey- yāma vā no vā, tumhe tasmiṃ kumāre sabbaññutaṃ patte tassa sāsane<sup>6</sup> pabbajeyyāthā ti vatvā<sup>7</sup> te satta pi janā yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā yathākammaṃ gatā. Koṇḍaññaṃ māpavo yeva<sup>8</sup> pana arogo ahoṣi. So Mahāsatte vuddhim anvāya mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nik- khamitvā pabbajitvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ gantvā: ramaṇīyo vata ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo, alaṃ vat' idaṃ padhānikassa<sup>9</sup> kulaputtassa padhānāya ti cittaṃ uppādetvā tattha vāsaṃ upagate: Mahāpuriso pabbajito 'ti sutvā tesāṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ putte upasaṅkamtvā evaṃ āha. Siddhatthakumāro kira pabbajito, so nissamsayena Buddhho bhavissati, sace tumhākaṃ pitaro arogā assu ajja nikkhamitvā pab- bajeyyūṃ, sace tumhe pi iccheyyātha etha, mayaṃ<sup>10</sup> taṃ<sup>11</sup> mahāpuri- saṃ anupabbajissāmā<sup>12</sup> ti. Te sabbe ekacchandā bhavituṃ n' āsak- khimsu. Tesu tayo janā na pabbajimṃsu. Koṇḍaññaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ jeṭṭhakaṃ katvā itare cattāro pabbajimṃsu. Te pañcajanā Pañca- vaggiyatherā nāma jātā.

Tadā pana Suddhodanamahārājā: kiṃ disvā mayhaṃ putto pab- bajissati ti pucchi. Cattāri pubbanimittāni ti. Kataraṇ ca kataraṇ cā ti. Jarājinnāṃ vyādhitaṃ mataṃ pabbajitaṃ ti. Rājā: ito paṭṭhāya evarūpānaṃ mama puttassa santikaṃ upasaṅkamituṃ mā adattha, mayhaṃ puttassa Buddhabhāvena kammaṃ n' atthi, ahaṃ mama puttāṃ<sup>10</sup> dvisahassadīpaparivārānaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ<sup>10</sup> issariyādhipaccaṃ cakkavattirajjaṃ kārentaṃ chattimsayojanapari- maṇḍalāya parisāya<sup>11</sup> parivutaṃ gaganatale vicaramānaṃ passitu- kāmo ti evaṇ ca pana vatvā imesaṃ catuppakārānaṃ nimittānaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. vivatta°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °loka-°.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. santisika.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits

<sup>7</sup> S. padhānatthikassa.

<sup>8</sup> S. ahaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. °assāmi.

<sup>10-12</sup> B. dvisahassapariṭṭadīpaparivāresu catūsu mahādīpesu.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits.

Kumārassa cakkhupathe āgamananivāraṇatthaṃ catusu disāsu gāvute gāvute ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Taṃ divasaṃ<sup>1</sup> ca<sup>1</sup> pana<sup>1</sup> maṅgaḷatṭhāne sannipatitesu asītiyā<sup>2</sup> nātikulasaḥassesu ekeko ekam ekam puttāṃ paṭijāni: ayaṃ Buddho vā hotu rājā vā, mayaṃ ekam ekam puttāṃ dassāma, sace pi Buddho bhavissati khattiyasamaṇaṇeh<sup>3</sup> eva<sup>2</sup> purakkhataparivārito<sup>2</sup> vicarissati, sace pi rājā bhavissati khattiyakumāreh<sup>3</sup> eva purakkhataparivārito<sup>3</sup> vicarissati ti. Rājā pi Bodhisattassa uttamarūpasampannā vigatasabbadosā dhātiyo paccupatṭhāpesi. Bodhisatto mahantena parivārena mahantena<sup>4</sup> siri-sobhaggena vadḍhati. Ath' ekadivasāṃ rañño vappamaṅgalaṃ nāma ahosi. Taṃ divasaṃ sakalanagaraṃ devanagaraṃ viya alaṅkaronṭi. Sabbe dāsakammakarādayo ahatavatthanivatthā gandhamālā-dipaṭimaṇḍitā rājakule sannipatanti. Rañño kanumante naṅgalasaḥassaṃ yojenti. Tasmim pana divase ekenūnaatṭhasatanaṅgalāni saddhīm balivaddarasmiyottehi rajataparikkhittāni<sup>5</sup> honti. Rañño ālambananaṅgalaṃ pana rattasuvannaparikkhittāṃ<sup>6</sup> hoti. Balivadānaṃ siṅgā rasnipatodā pi suvaṇṇaparikkhittā va honti. Rājā mahāparivārena nikkhamanto puttāṃ gahetvā va<sup>7</sup> agamāsi. Kam-mantaṭṭhāne eko jamburukkho bahalapalāso sandacchāyo ahosi. Tassa heṭṭhā kumārassa sayanaṃ paññāpetvā upari suvaṇṇatāra-khacitaṃ vitānaṃ bandhāpetvā sāṇipākārena<sup>8</sup> parikkhipāpetvā ārakkhaṃ ṭhāpetvā rājā sabbālaṅkāraṃ alaṅkaritvā amaccaganaṇaṇavuto naṅgalakaraṇatṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Tattha rājā suvaṇṇanaṅgalaṃ gaṇhāti, amaccā ekenūnaatṭhasatarajatananaṅgalāni, kassakā sesanaṅgalāni, te tāni gahetvā ito cito ca kasanti. Rājā pana orato vā pārāṃ gacchati pārato vā oraṃ āgacchati etasmim ṭhāne mahāsampatti hoti.<sup>9</sup> Bodhisattaṃ parivāretvā nisinnā dhātiyo rañño sampattiṃ passissāmā ti antosāpito<sup>10</sup> bali nikkhantā. Bodhisatto ito cito ca olokento kañci adisvā va<sup>7</sup> vegena utthāya pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ānāpāne pariggahetvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbatesi. Dhātiyo khajjabhojjantare vicaramānā thokaṃ cirāyimsu. Sesarukkhānaṃ chāyā vītvattā<sup>11</sup>,<sup>(a)</sup> tassa pana jamburukkhassa<sup>12</sup> chāyā parimaṇḍalā hutvā atṭhāsi. Dhātiyo: ayyaputto ekako 'ti vegena sāṇim ukkhipitvā anto pavisaṃmānā Bodhisattaṃ sayane pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ taṇ ca

(a) Jā. anativattā.

<sup>1</sup> S. pana divasam.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> S. sānito.

<sup>2</sup> S. °gapehi parivuto.

<sup>5</sup> S. parikkhatāni.

<sup>8</sup> S. sāni°.

<sup>11</sup> S. ativattā.

<sup>3</sup> S. parivuto.

<sup>6</sup> S. °parikkhatam.

<sup>9</sup> S. ahosi.

<sup>12</sup> S. rukkhassa.

pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā gantvā rañño ārocesuṃ: deva, kumāro evaṃ nisinno, aññesaṃ rukkhānaṃ chāyā vītivattā,<sup>1</sup> jamburukkhassa pana chāyā parimaṇḍalā ṭhitā ti. Rājā vegen' āgantvā pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā: idaṃ<sup>2</sup> te tāta dutiyavandanā<sup>3</sup> ti puttāṃ vandi. Atha anukamena Bodhisatto soḷasavassuddesiko jāto. Rājā Bodhisattassa tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavike tayo pāsāde kāresi:<sup>4</sup> ekaṃ navabhūma-kaṃ ekaṃ sattabhūmikaṃ,<sup>5</sup> ekaṃ pañcabhūmakaṃ, cattāḷṣasahasā ca nāṭakitthiyo upaṭṭhāpesi. Bodhisatto devo viya accharāsaṅgha-parivuto alaṅkatanāṭakitthiḥi parivuto nippurisehi turiyehi paricāriyamāno mahāsampattim anubhavanto utuvārena<sup>(\*)</sup> tisu pāsādesu vihāsi. Rāhulamātā pan' assa devī aggamahehi ahoṣi. Tassa' evaṃ mahāsampattim anubhavantassa ekadivasaṃ nātisaṅghassa abhantare ayaṃ kathā udapādi: Siddhattho khiddāpasuto va viharati, na kiñci sippaṃ sikkhati, saṅgāme paccupaṭṭhite kiṃ karissatī ti. Rājā Bodhisattāṃ pakkosāpetvā: tāta tava nātakā, Siddhattho kiñci sippaṃ asikkhitvā kilāpasuto va viharatī ti vadanti, ettha kiṃ sattusampannakāle<sup>6</sup> maññasi ti. Deva, mama sippaṃ sikkhanakiccaṃ n' atthi, nagare<sup>7</sup> mama<sup>7</sup> sippadassanattāṃ bheriṃ carāpetha, ito sattame divase nātakānaṃ sippaṃ dassessāmi ti. Rājā tathā akāsi.<sup>8</sup> Bodhisatto akkhaṇavedhivāḷavedhidhanuggahe sannipātāpetvā mahājanassa majjhe aññehi dhanuggahehi asādhāraṇaṃ nātakānaṃ dvādasavidhaṃ sippaṃ dassesi. Taṃ Sarabhaṇḍajātaka<sup>\*</sup> āgatana-yen' eva veditabbaṃ. Tadā tassa nātisaṅgho nikkakko ahoṣi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ Bodhisatto uyyānabhūmiṃ gantukāmo sārathim āmantetvā rathaṃ yojeḥi ti āha. So sārathī<sup>9</sup>: sādhu ti paṭisunītvā mahārahaṃ uttamarathaṃ sabbālaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā kumudapat-tavaṇṇe cattāro maṅgalasindhave yojetvā Bodhisattassa paṭivedesi. Bodhisatto devavimānasadisāṃ rathaṃ abhirūhitvā uyyānābhimu-kho agamāsi. Devatā: Siddhatthakumārassa abhisambujjhanakālo āsanno, pubbanimittaṃ dassessāmāti ekaṃ devaputtaṃ jarājajja-ram<sup>10</sup> khaṇḍadantaṃ palitakesaṃ vaṅkaṃ obhaggasariraṃ daṇḍa-hatthaṃ pavedhamānaṃ katvā dassesuṃ. Taṃ Bodhisatto o' eva sārathī ca passanti. Tato Bodhisatto: samma, sārathī,<sup>9</sup> ko nāṃ' esa puriso, kesā pi 'ssa na yathā aññesaṃ ti Mahāpadāne<sup>†</sup> āgatana-yena sārathim pucchitvā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: dhi-r-atthu vata bho

(\*) Jā. utuvārena utuvārena.

\* Jā. No. 522.

† D. No. 14

<sup>1</sup> S. ativattā.

<sup>2</sup> S. ayaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. vandanā.

<sup>4</sup> S. kārepi.

<sup>5</sup> S. 'bhūmakam.

<sup>6</sup> S. pattakāle.

<sup>7</sup> S. nagaramajjhe.

<sup>8</sup> S. kāresi.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> S. jarājippaṃ.

jātiyā<sup>1</sup> yatra hi nāma jātassa jarā paññāyissatīti samviggahadayo tato paṭinivattitvā pāsādam eva abhiruhi. Rājā: Kimpkāraṇā mama putto khippam paṭinivatti ti pucchi. Jinnapurisaṃ<sup>2</sup> disvā devā ti. Jinnakam disvā pabbajissati ti āhamsu, kasmā maṃ nāsetha, siḥham puttassa me<sup>3</sup> nātakāni sajjetha, sampattiṃ anubhavanto pabbajjāya satip na karissati ti vatvā ārakkham vaḍḍhetvā sabbadisāsu addhajojane addhajojane<sup>4</sup> ārakkham ṭhapesi. Pun' ekadivasam Bodhisatto tath' eva uyyānam gacchanto devatāhi nimmitam byādhitam purisaṃ disvā purimanayen' eva pucchitvā samviggahadayo nivattitvā pāsādam abhiruhi. Rājā pi pucchitvā heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva samvidahitvā puna vaḍḍhetvā samantā<sup>5</sup> tigāvutappamāṇe padese ārakkham ṭhapesi. Aparam pi<sup>6</sup> ekadivasam Bodhisatto tath' eva uyyānam gacchanto devatāhi nimmitam kālaṅkatam<sup>7</sup> disvā purimanayen' eva pucchitvā samviggahadayo puna nivattitvā pāsādam abhiruhi. Rājāpi pucchitvā heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva samvidahitvā puna vaḍḍhetvā samantato yojanappamāṇe padese<sup>8</sup> ārakkham ṭhapesi. Aparam pana ekadivasam uyyānam gacchanto tath'<sup>9</sup> eva<sup>10</sup> devatābhinimmitam sunivattham supārutam pabbajitam disvā: ko nām' eso sammā<sup>11</sup> ti sārathip pucchi. Sārathi kiñcā pi Buddhupādassa abhāvā pabbajitam vā pabbajitagune vā na jānāti, devatānubhāvena pana pabbajito nāmāyaṃ devāti vatvā pabbajjāya gune vaṇṇesi. Bodhisatto pabbajjāya rucip uppadetvā tam divasam uyyānam agamāsi. Dīghabhāṇakā panāhu: cattāri pi nimittāni ekadivasen' eva disvā agamāsi ti.

So tattha divasabhāgam kḷitvā maṅgalapokkharaniyaṃ nahāyitvā atthamgate<sup>12</sup> sūriye maṅgalasilāpatṭe attānam alaṅkārapetukāmo. Ath' assa paricārikapurisā<sup>13</sup> nānāvaṇṇāni dussāni nānappakārā ābharanavikatiyo mālāgandhavilepanāni ca ādāya samantā parivāretvā atthamsu. Tasmim khane Sakkassa nisinnāsanaṃ upham<sup>14</sup> ahoṣi. So: ko nu kho maṃ imamhā ṭhānā<sup>15</sup> cāvetukāmo ti upadhārento Bodhisattassa alaṅkāretukāmatam ātāvā Vissakammaṃ āmantesi: samma Vissakamma, Siddhatthakumāro ajja aḍḍharattisamaye mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamissati, ayam assa pacchimo<sup>16</sup> alaṅkāro,<sup>17</sup> tvam uyyānam gantvā tam<sup>18</sup> Mahāpurisaṃ<sup>19</sup> dibbālaṅkārehi alaṅkarohi ti. So sārathi<sup>20</sup> sādhu ti paṭisunitvā<sup>21</sup> devatānubhāvena

<sup>1</sup> B. jātī.<sup>2</sup> S. samantato.<sup>3</sup> B. nānatthamgate.<sup>4</sup> B. omits.<sup>5</sup> S. omits.<sup>6</sup> S. jinnaka°.<sup>7</sup> S. kāla°.<sup>8</sup> S. paricārika°.<sup>9</sup> B. omits.<sup>10</sup> S. omits.<sup>11</sup> S. uphākaram.<sup>12</sup> S. pacchimaṃ alaṅkārakaraṇam.<sup>13</sup> S. paṭiggahetvā.



taṃ khaṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> yeva<sup>1</sup> Bodhisattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tass' eva kappakasandiso hutvā dibbadussena Bodhisattassa sīsaṃ veṭhesi. Bodhisatto hatthasamphassen' eva<sup>2</sup> n' āyaṃ manusso, devaputto ayaṃ ti aññāsi. Veṭhanena veṭhitamatte sīse moliyaṃ maniratanākārena dussasahassaṃ abbhuggaṇṇhi. Puna veṭhentassa dussasahassan<sup>3</sup> ti dasakkhattuṃ veṭhentassa dasadussasahassāni abbhuggacchiṃsu. Sīsaṃ khuddakaṃ, dussāni bahūni, kathaṃ abbhuggatāni ti na cintettabbaṃ. Tesu hi<sup>4</sup> sabbamahantaṃ āmalakapupphappamānaṃ,<sup>5</sup> avasesāni kutumbakapupphappamānāni ahesuṃ. Bodhisattassa sīsaṃ kiṇṇakkhagavacchitaṃ<sup>6</sup> viya kuyyakapuppham ahoṣi. Ath' assa sabbālaṇkārapaṭimaṇḍitassa<sup>7</sup> sabbatālāvacaressu sakāni sakāni paṭibhānāni<sup>8</sup> dassayantesu brāhmaṇesu 'jaya-nandā' ti ādivacanehi<sup>9</sup> sutamaṅgalikādīsu<sup>10</sup> ca<sup>10</sup> nānappakārehi maṅgalavacanathutighosehi sambhavantesu<sup>11</sup> sabbālaṇkārapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ<sup>12</sup> taṃ<sup>13</sup> rathavaraṃ ānesuṃ<sup>14</sup>. Bodhisatto<sup>15</sup> taṃ<sup>16</sup> abhiruhi. Tasmim samaye Rāhulamātā<sup>17</sup> puttam vijātā ti sutvā Suddhodanamahārājā puttassa me tuṭṭhiṃ nivedethā ti sāsaṇaṃ pahīni.<sup>18</sup> Bodhisatto taṃ sutvā: 'Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan' ti āha. Rājā: kiṃ me putto avacā ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā ito paṭṭhāya me<sup>19</sup> nattā<sup>20</sup>: Rāhulakumāro tv eva nāma<sup>21</sup> hotū ti āha. Bodhisatto pi kho<sup>22</sup> rathavaraṃ āruya atimahantena<sup>23</sup> yasena atimanoramena sirisobhaggena nagaraṃ pāvisi. Tasmim samaye Kisāgotamī nāma khattiyakāññā uparipāsādavara-talagatā nagaraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ kurumānassa Bodhisattassa rūpa-siriṃ disvā pītisomanassajātā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi.

" nibbutā nūna sā mātā nibbuto nūna so pitā,  
nibbutā nūna sā nārī yassāyaṃ idiso paṭi " ti.

Bodhisatto<sup>24</sup> taṃ<sup>25</sup> sutvā<sup>26</sup> cintesi: ayaṃ evam āha, evarūpaṃ attabhāvaṃ passantiyā mātu hadayaṃ nibbāyati, pitu hadayaṃ nibbāyati, pajāpatiyā hadayaṃ nibbāyati ti, kasmim nu kho nibbuta hadayaṃ nibbutaṃ nāma hoti ti. Ath' assa kilesesu virattamānasassa<sup>27</sup>

(\*) Jā. kiṇṇakkhavallitaṃ.

\* DhA. i, 85; BuA. 280.

<sup>1</sup> S. khaṇaṃ ſeva.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>3</sup> S. sahassaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. pi.

<sup>5</sup> S. sāmalatāpupphappamānaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. °paṭi°.

<sup>7</sup> S. paṭibhāṇāni.

<sup>8</sup> S. ādhi°.

<sup>9</sup> S. sūtamāgadhiḥādīsu.

<sup>10</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>11</sup> S. °ventesu.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>13</sup> S. Yasodharā.

<sup>14</sup> S. pahini.

<sup>15</sup> S. nattā me.

<sup>16</sup> B. nāmaṃ.

<sup>17</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>18</sup> S. mahantena.

<sup>19</sup> S. taṃ sutvā Bodhisatto.

<sup>20</sup> B. virattamānassa.



etad ahoṣi: rāgaggimhi nibbute nibbutaṃ nāma hoti, dosaggimhi mohaḡgimhi nibbute nibbutaṃ nāma hoti, mānadiṭṭhiādisu<sup>1</sup> sabba-kilesadarathesu nibbutesu nibbutaṃ nāma hoti ti, ayaṃ me<sup>2</sup> susaṇaṃ sāvesi, ahaṃ hi nibbānaṃ gavesanto vicarāmi, ajj' eva mayā gharāvāsaṃ chaḡḡetvā nikkhamma pabbajitvā nibbānaṃ gavesitum vaṭṭati, ayaṃ imissā ācariyabhāgo hotū ti galato<sup>3</sup> omuñcitvā Kisāgotamiyā satasahassaggaṇakaṃ muttāhāraṃ pesesi. Sā: Sid-dhatthakunnāro mayi paṭibaddhacitto hutvā paññākāraṃ pesesi ti somanassajātā ahoṣi. Bodhisatto mahantena sirisobhaggena attano pāsādaṃ abhiruhitvā sirisayane nipajji. Tāvad eva naṃ sabbā-laṅkārapaṭimaṇḍitā<sup>4</sup> naccagītādisu susikkhitā devakaññā viya rūpa-sobhaggappattā nāṭakitthiyo nānāturīyāni<sup>5</sup> gaheṭvā samparivāretvā abhiramāpentiyo naccagītavāditāni payojaṃimsu. Bodhisatto kile-sesu virattacittatāya naccādisu anabhirato muhuttaṃ niddaṃ ok-kami. Tā pi itthiyo: yass' atthāya mayaṃ naccāḡiṇi payojema so niddaṃ<sup>6</sup> upagato, idāni kimatthaṃ kilamissāmā ti gaḡita-gaḡitāni turīyāni ajjhottharitvā nipajjimsu. Gandhatelappadīpā jhāyanti. Bodhisatto pabujjhivā sayanaṇiṭṭhe pallaṅkena nisinna addasa tā itthiyo turīyabhaṇḡāni avattharitvā niddāyantiyo ekaccā paggarita-khelā lālākilinnagattā ekaccā dante khādantiyo ekaccā kākacchantiyo ekaccā vipṇalapantiyo ekaccā vivaṭṭamukhi ekaccā apagataṇatthā<sup>7</sup> pā-kataḡibhacchasambādhaṭṭhānā. So tāsam vipṇakāraṃ disvā bhiyyo-somattāya kāmesu virattacitto ahoṣi. Tassa alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ sak-kabhavanasadisam pi<sup>8</sup> taṃ mahātalaṃ vividhanānākuṇapapūritaṃ<sup>9</sup> āmakasusānaṃ viya upaṭṭhāsi, tayo bhavā ādittagehasadisā viya<sup>10</sup> khāyimsu. Upaddutaṃ vata bho upasaṭṭhaṃ vata bho ti udānaṃ pavattesi, ativiya<sup>11</sup> assa pabbajjāya cittaṃ nami. So ajj' eva mayā mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitum vaṭṭati ti sayanā vuṭṭhāya<sup>12</sup> dvārasamīpaṃ gantvā: ko etthā ti āha. Ummāre sīsaṃ katvā ni-panno Channo: ahaṃ ayyaputta Channo ti āha. Ajjāhaṃ mahā-bhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitukāmo, ekaṃ me assaṃ kappehi ti āha. So: sādhu devā ti assabhaṇḡakaṃ gaheṭvā assasālaṃ gantvā gandha-telappadīpesu jalantesu sumanapaṭṭavitānassa heṭṭhā ramaṇiye bhū-mibhāge ṭhitam Kanthakaṃ assarājānaṃ<sup>13</sup> disvā: ajja mayā imam eva kappetaṃ vaṭṭati ti Kanthakaṃ kappesi. So kappiyamāno va aññāsi: ayaṃ ākappaṇā ativiya gālā; aññesu divasesu uyyānakīṇya

<sup>1</sup> S. diṭṭhimānādisu.<sup>2</sup> S. maṃ.<sup>3</sup> S. gīvato.<sup>4</sup> S. °paṭi°.<sup>5</sup> S. turīyāni.<sup>6</sup> S. niddu°.<sup>7</sup> S. apagatanivaṭṭhā.<sup>8</sup> B. omīta.<sup>9</sup> S. °kuṇapabbharitaṃ.<sup>10</sup> S. uṭṭhāya.<sup>11</sup> S. °rājapaṃ.

gamanakāle kappanā viya na hoti, mayhaṃ ayyaputto ajja mahābhikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitukāmo bhavissati ti. Tato tuṭṭhamānaso mahāhasitaṃ hasi. So saddo sakalanagaraṃ pattharivā gaccheyya. Devatā pana naṃ sannirujjhivā<sup>1</sup> 2na kassaci sotuṃ adamsu<sup>2</sup>.

Bodhisatto pi kho Channaṃ pesetvā puttaṃ tāva passissāmi ti cintetvā tato<sup>3</sup> nisinnapallaṅkato vuṭṭhāya<sup>4</sup> Rāhulamātuyā vasaṇaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā gabbhadvāraṃ vivari.<sup>5</sup> Tasmiṃ khane antogabbhe gandhatelappadīpo jhāyati. Rāhulamātā sumanamallikādīnaṃ pupphānaṃ ammaṇamattena abhippakke sayane puttassa matthake hatthaṃ ṭhapetvā niddāyati. Bodhisatto ummāre pādaṃ ṭhapetvā ṭhitako va oloketvā sacāhaṃ deviyā hatthaṃ apānetvā mama puttaṃ gaṇhissāmi devī pabujjhissati, evaṃ me gamanantarāyo bhavissati, Buddho hutvā va āgantvā puttaṃ passissāmi ti pāsādatalato otari. Yaṃ pana Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ<sup>6</sup>: 'tadā sattāhajāto Rāhulakumāro hoti' ti vuttaṃ, sesaṭṭhakathāsu natthi. Tasmā idam eva gahetabban ti. Evaṃ Bodhisatto pāsādatalā<sup>7</sup> otarivā assasamīpaṃ gantvā evaṃ āha: tāta Kanthaka, tvaṃ ajja ekarattiṃ maṃ tārāya, ahaṃ taṃ nissāya Buddho hutvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ tāryissāmi<sup>8</sup> ti, tato ullaṅghitvā Kanthakassa piṭṭhiṃ abhiruhi. Kanthako gīvato paṭṭhāya āyāmena aṭṭhārasaṭṭho hoti tadanucchavikena ubbedhena samannāgato thāmajavasampanno sabbaseto dhotasankhasadiso. So<sup>9</sup> sace haseyya vā pādasaddaṃ vā kareyya saddo sakalanagaraṃ avatthareyya, tasmā devatā attano ānubhāvena tassa yathā na koci supāti evaṃ hasitasaddaṃ sannirujjhivā<sup>10</sup> akkamaṇa-akkamaṇapadavāre<sup>11</sup> hatthatalāni upanāmesuṃ. Bodhisatto assavarassa piṭṭhi-vemajjhagato Channaṃ assassa vāladhiṃ gāhāpetvā adḍharattisamayā mahādvārasamīpaṃ patto. Tadā pana<sup>12</sup> rājā: evaṃ mama putto yāya kāyaci velāya nagraadvāraṃ vivarivā nikkhamituṃ na sakkhissatī ti dvīsu dvārakavāṇesu ekekaṃ purisasahassena vivaritabbaṃ kārāpesi.<sup>13</sup> Bodhisatto pana thāmabalasampanno hatthigaṇanāya koṭisahassasatthinaṃ balaṃ<sup>14</sup> dhāreti,<sup>14</sup> purisagaṇanāya dasakoṭisahassapurisānaṃ balaṃ dhāreti. So cintesi: sace dvāraṃ na vivarissati<sup>15</sup> ajja Kanthakassa piṭṭhe<sup>16</sup> nisinno va vāladhiṃ gahetvā ṭhitena Channena saddhiṃ yeva Kanthakaṃ ūrūhi nippīletvā aṭṭhā-

<sup>1</sup> S. °nirumbhitvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. uṭṭhāya.

<sup>7</sup> S. °talaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. °nirumbhitvā.

<sup>12</sup> S. kira.

<sup>15</sup> S. vivariyati.

<sup>2-2</sup> S. kassaci sotuṃ n' ādamsu.

<sup>5</sup> S. vivarivā aṭṭhāsi.

<sup>8</sup> S. tāryissam.

<sup>11</sup> B. akkamaṇapadavāre.

<sup>13</sup> S. kāresi.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>6</sup> S. °kathāya.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>14</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>16</sup> S. piṭṭhiyaṃ.

rasahatthubbedham pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkamissāmi ti. Channo pi cintesi: sace dvāraṃ na vivarissati<sup>1</sup> ahaṃ ayyaputtaṃ khande nisīdāpetvā Kanthakaṃ dakkhiṇena hatthena kucchiyaṃ parikkhi-panto<sup>2</sup> upakaccantare katvā pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkamissāmi ti. Kanthako pi cintesi: sace dvāraṃ na vivarissati<sup>1</sup> ahaṃ attano sāmi-kaṃ piṭṭhiyaṃ yathā nisinnam eva Channena vāladhiṃ gahetvā ṭhitena saddhiṃ yeva ukkhipitvā pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkamissāmi ti. Sace dvāraṃ na vivareyya<sup>3</sup> yathācintitam eva tesu tīsu janesu aññataro sampādeyya.<sup>3</sup> Dvāre pana<sup>4</sup> adhivatthā devatā dvāraṃ vivari. Tasmīṃ yeva<sup>4</sup> khaṇe Māro pāpimā Bodhisattaṃ nivattes-sāmi ti āgantvā ākāse ṭhito āha: Mārissa mā nikkhami,<sup>5</sup> ito te sattame divase cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavissati,<sup>6</sup> dvisahassaparittadīparivāraṇaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ rajjaṃ kāressasi, nivatta mārissa ti<sup>7</sup> āha.<sup>7</sup> Ko si tvan ti. Ahaṃ Vasavattī ti. Māra, jānāmi<sup>8</sup> ahaṃ mayhaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhāvaṃ, anattiko<sup>9</sup> 'ham rajjena, dasa-sahassaslokadhātum unnādetvā Buddho bhavissāmi ti āha. Māro: ito 'dāni paṭṭhāya kāmavitakkaṃ vā vyāpādavittakkaṃ vā vihiṃsāvitak-kaṃ vā cintitakāle jānissāmi ti otārāpekkho chāyā viya anugacchanto anubandhi.

Bodhisatto pi<sup>8</sup> hatthagataṃ cakkavattirajjaṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍetvā mahantena sakkārena nagarā nikkhami. Āsa-hipuṇṇamāya uttarāsāhanakkhatte vattamāne nikkhamitvā ca puna nagaraṃ apaloketukāmo jāto, evaṃ ca pan' assa citte uppannamatte yeva: Mahāpurisa, na tayā nivattetvā olokanakammaṃ katan ti vadamānā viya Mahāpaṭṭhavi kulālacakkaṃ viya chijjivā parivatti. Bodhisatto nagarābhīmukho ṭhatvā nagaraṃ oloketvā tasmīṃ paṭha-vipadese<sup>9</sup> Kanthakanivattanacetiyatṭhānaṃ dassetvā gantabbama-ggābhīmukhaṃ Kanthakaṃ katvā pāyāsi mahantena sakkārena ulā-rena sirisobhaggena. Tadā kir' assa devatā purato saṭṭhiukkāsa-hassāni dhārayiṃsu pacchato saṭṭhi dakkhiṇapassato saṭṭhi vāma-passato saṭṭhi ti. Aparā devatā cakkavālamukhavatṭhiyaṃ apari-mānā ukkā dhārayiṃsu, aparā devatā ca nāgasupannādayo ca<sup>10</sup> dibbehi gandhehi mālehi cunṇehi dhūpehi pūjayamānā gacchanti, pāricchatta-kapupphehi o' eva mandāravapupphehi ca ghanameghavutṭhikāle dhārāhi viya nabhaṃ nīrantaraṃ ahoṣi. Dibbāni saṅgītāni pavat-

<sup>1</sup> S. vivariyati.<sup>2-3</sup> S. tesu tīsu aññataro yathā cintitam eva sampādeyya.<sup>4</sup> S. omits.<sup>5</sup> S. nikkhama.<sup>6</sup> S. 'khipitvā.<sup>7</sup> S. adds ti.<sup>8</sup> B. omits.<sup>9</sup> S. pana.<sup>10</sup> S. padese.<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

tanti, samantato atthaturiyāni saṭṭhituriyāni ti atthasaṭṭhituriya-  
 satasahassāni pavattayimsu. Tesam saddo samuddakucchiyaṃ me-  
 ghatthanitakālo viya yugandharakucchiyaṃ sāgaranigghosakālo viya  
 ca vattati. Iminā sirisobhaggena gacchanto Bodhisatto ekaratten'  
 eva tīpi rajjāni atikkamma timsayojanamattake Anomānāmanadi-  
 tīraṃ<sup>1</sup> pāpuṇi.<sup>2</sup> Kim pana asso tato paraṃ gantaṃ na sakkoti ti.  
 No<sup>3</sup> na<sup>3</sup> sakkoti,<sup>4</sup> so hi ekacakkavālagabbhaṃ nābhīyā ṭhitacakkassa  
 nemivaṭṭaṃ<sup>4</sup> maddanto viya antantena caritvā pure pātaraśam eva  
 āgantvā attano sampāditaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjitum<sup>5</sup> samatto. Tadā  
 pana devanāgasupaṇṇādihi ākāse ṭhatvā ossaṭṭhehi gandhamālādihi  
 yāva ūruppadesā sañchannaṃ sariraṃ ākaḍḍhetvā gandhamālājaṭaṃ  
 chindantassa atipapañco ahosi. Tasimā timsayojanamattam eva aga-  
 māsi. Atha Bodhisatto naditīre ṭhatvā Channaṃ pucchi: kim nāma  
 ayaṃ nadi ti. Anomā nāma devā ti. Ambhākam pi pabbajjā anomā  
 bhavissati ti pañhiyā ghaṭṭento assassa saññaṃ adāsi. Asso ca<sup>6</sup>  
 uppatitvā atthūsabhavitthārāya nadiyā pārimatīre atthāsi. Bodhi-  
 satto assapiṭṭhito oruyha rajatapattasadiśe vālukapuline<sup>7</sup> ṭhatvā va<sup>8</sup>  
 Channaṃ āmantesi. Samma Channa, tvaṃ mayhaṃ ābharaṇāni c'  
 eva Kanthakaṇ ca ādāya gaccha, ahaṃ pabbajissāmi ti. Aham pi deva  
 pabbajissāmi ti. Bodhisatto<sup>9</sup>: na labbhā tayā pabbajitum, gac-  
 chatha<sup>(a)</sup> tvaṃ ti tikkhattum paṭibāhitvā ābharaṇāni ca Kanthakaṇ  
 ca paṭicchāpetvā cintesi: ime mayhaṃ kesā samaṇasārūpā na honti,  
 añño Bodhisattassa kese chinditum yuttarūpo n' atthi,<sup>10</sup> tato<sup>11</sup> sayam  
 eva khaggena chindissāmi ti dakkhiṇena hatthena asim gaṇhitvā vā-  
 mahatthena moliyā saddhiṃ cūlaṃ gaḥetvā chindi. Kesā dvaṅgula-  
 mattā hutvā dakkhiṇato āvaṭṭamānā<sup>12</sup> sisam allīyimsu, tesam yāva-  
 jīvaṃ tad eva paṇaṇaṃ ahosi, massū ca tad anurūpaṃ, puna kesa-  
 massuohāraṇakiccaṃ nāma nāhosi. Bodhisatto saha moliyā cūlaṃ ga-  
 hetvā sa<sup>13</sup> ahaṃ Sambuddho<sup>14</sup> bhavissāmi ākāse tiṭṭhatu no ce bhūmi-  
 yaṃ patatū ti antaḷikkhe khipi. <sup>14</sup>Sā cūlā yojanapamāṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ<sup>14</sup>  
 abbhuggantvā ākāse atthāsi.<sup>15</sup> Sakko devarājā dibbacakkhunā olo-  
 ketvā yojaniyaratana caṇḍoṭakena sampatiṭṭhitva Tāvatiṃsabhavane  
 Cūlāmaṇicetiyaṃ nāma patiṭṭhāpesi:

(a) Jā. gaccha.

<sup>1</sup> S. Anomāya nāma nadiyā<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. °vaṭṭiṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. puline.

<sup>10</sup> S. adde ti.

<sup>13</sup> S. Buddho.

<sup>2</sup> S. pāpuṇi.

<sup>5</sup> S. bhuñjitvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. omiṭṭa.

<sup>11</sup> S. so.

<sup>14-15</sup> S. so yojanaṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> B. omiṭṭa.

<sup>9</sup> B. omiṭṭa.

<sup>12</sup> S. gacch' eva.

<sup>13</sup> S. āvaṭṭamānā.

<sup>15</sup> B. ṭhāsi.

“Chetvāna molim varagandhavāsitaṃ  
vehāsayam<sup>1</sup> ukkhipi aggapuggalo,<sup>2</sup>  
sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahī  
suvannapacāṇḍavarena Vāsavo ”\* ti.

Puna<sup>3</sup> Bodhisatto<sup>3</sup> cintesi: imāni kāsikavatthāni mayhaṃ na samana-  
sārubbāni ti. Ath 'assa Kassapabuddhakāle purāpasahāyako Gaṭṭikā-  
ramahābrahmā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ jaraṃ appattena mittabhāvena  
cintesi: ajja me sahāyako mahābhinnikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhanto samana-  
parikkhāraṃ assa gaheṭvā gacchissāmi ti.

“Ticivaraṃ ca patto ca vāsi sūci ca bandhanaṃ  
parissāvanena<sup>4</sup> atth<sup>5</sup> ete yuttayogassa bhikkhuno ”\* ti

ime atthaparikkhāre āharitvā adāsi. Bodhisatto arahattadhajam<sup>6</sup>  
nivāsetvā uttamaṃ pabbajitavesaṃ gaṇhitvā: Channa, tvaṃ mama va-  
canena mātāpitūnaṃ<sup>7</sup> ārōgyaṃ vadehī ti vatvā uyyojesi. Channo  
Bodhisattaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Kanthako pana  
Channena saddhiṃ mantayamānassa Bodhisattassa vacanaṃ supanta  
ṭhatvā n' atthi 'dāni mayhaṃ puna' sāmīno dassanaṃ ti cintetvā cak-  
khupathaṃ vijahanto sokaṃ adhiṇvāsetuṃ<sup>8</sup> asakkonto hadayena phali-  
tena kālaṃ katvā Tāvatisabhaṇe Kanthako nāma devaputto hutvā  
nibbatti.† Channassa paṭhamam eko va soko ahoṣi. Kantakassa  
pana<sup>9</sup> kālakiriyaṃ dutiyena sokena pñīto rodanto paridevanto naga-  
raṃ agamāsi. Bodhisatto pabbajitvā<sup>10</sup>—tasmiṃ yeva padese Anupi-  
yaṃ nāma ambavanaṃ atthi, tattha sattāhaṃ pabbajjāsukhena viti-  
nāmetvā—ekadivaseṇ' eva tiṃsayojanamaggaṃ padasā gantvā Rāja-  
gahaṃ pāvīsi,<sup>11</sup> pavisitvā ca<sup>12</sup> sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya cari. Sakalanaga-  
raṃ Bodhisattassa rūpadassanena eva<sup>13</sup> Dhanapālake pavitthe Rāja-  
gahaṃ viya ca Asurinde pavitthe Devanagaraṃ viya ca saṅkhobhaṃ  
agamāsi.<sup>14</sup> Rājapurisā gantvā: deva, evarūpo nāma satto nagare  
piṇḍikāya<sup>15</sup> carati, devo vā manusso vā nāgo vā supannaṃ vā asuko  
nāma eso ti na jānāmā ti rañño<sup>16</sup> ārocesuṃ. Rājā pāsādatale ṭhatvā  
Mahāpurisaṃ disvā acchariyabbhutaajāto purise āpāpesi: gacchatha

\* BuA., p. 284.

† Ses VvA. 314.

<sup>1</sup> B. vehāsayam.

<sup>2</sup> S. parissāvanena.

<sup>3</sup> B. pana.

<sup>4</sup> S. pana.

<sup>5</sup> S. āpajji.

<sup>6</sup> S. Sakyapuggavo.

<sup>7</sup> S. arahad<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> B. vasitum.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> S. piṇḍāya.

<sup>11</sup> S. Bodhisatto puna.

<sup>12</sup> S. pitunnam.

<sup>13</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>14</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>15</sup> B. omīta.

bhāṇe vīmaṃsutha, sace amanusso bhavissati nagarā nikkhamitvā antaradhāyissati, sace devatā bhavissati ākāseṇa gacchissati sace nāgo bhavissati paṭhaviyaṃ nippajjitvā<sup>1</sup> pavisissati,<sup>2</sup> sace manusso bhavissati yathāladham bhikkham paribhuñjissati<sup>3</sup> ti. Mahāpuriso pi kāo missakabhattaṃ saṃharitvā: alaṃ me ettakaṃ yāpanāyā ti ātvā pavitṭhadvāren' eva nagarā nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatacchāyāyaṃ<sup>4</sup> puratthimābhimukho<sup>5</sup> nisīditvā āhāraṃ paribhuñjitum āradddho.<sup>6</sup> Ath' assa antāni parivattitvā<sup>7</sup> mukhena nikkhamapākārappavattāni<sup>8</sup> ahesum. Tato so tena attabhāvena evarūpassa āhārassa cakkhunā pi aditṭhapubbatāya tena paṭikkulāhāreṇa aṭṭiyamāno pi evaṃ attanā va attānaṃ ovadi: Siddhattha, tvaṃ sulabhaannapānakule tivassika-gandhasālībhōjanaṃ nānaggarasehi bhuñjanaṭṭhāne nibbattetvā<sup>9</sup> pi ekaṃ paṃsukūlikaṃ disvā: kadā nu kho ahaṃ pi evarūpo hutvā piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissāmi, bhavissati nu kho me so kālo 'ti cintetvā nikkhanto, idāni kiṃ nāma' etaṃ karosī ti evaṃ attānaṃ ovaditvā nibbikāro hutvā āhāraṃ paribhuñji. Rājapurisā taṃ<sup>10</sup> pavattim<sup>11</sup> disvā gantvā<sup>12</sup> rañño ārocesum. Rājā dūtavacanāṃ sutvā vegena nagarā nikkhamitvā Bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā iriyāpathasmiṃ yeva pasīditvā Bodhisattassa sabbāṃ issariyaṃ niyyādesi. Bodhisatto: mayhaṃ mahārāja, vatthukāmehi vā kilesakāmehi vā attho n' atthi, ahaṃ paramābhisambhodhiṃ patthayanto nikkhanto ti. Rājā anekappakāraṃ yācanto pi tassa cittaṃ alabhitvā: addhā tvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi, Buddhabhūte<sup>13</sup> pana<sup>14</sup> te<sup>15</sup> paṭhamaṃ mama vijitaṃ āgantabban ti paṭiññaṃ gaṇhi. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana:

“pabbajjaṃ kittayissāmi yathā pabbajī Cakkhumā”\*

ti imaṃ Pabbajjāsuttaṃ† saddhiṃ Aṭṭhakathāya‡ oloketvā vedittabbo.

Bodhisatto pi<sup>16</sup> kho<sup>17</sup> rañño paṭiññaṃ datvā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Ālāraṇ ca Kālāmaṃ Uddakaṇ ca Rāmaputtaṃ upasaṅkamitvā samāpattiyo nibbattetvā: n' āyaṃ maggo bodhiyā ti tam pi samāpattibhāvanāṃ analaṅkaritvā sadevakassa lokassa attano thāma-

\* Sn. 405.

† Sn. No. 27 (Mahāvagga, 1).

‡ SnA., pp. 381-386 (H., pp. 324-327)

<sup>1</sup> S. nimujjitvā gamissati.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhuñjissati.

<sup>3</sup> B. Paṇḍapabbata<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. paratthābhi<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S. ārabhi.

<sup>6</sup> B. vattitvā.

<sup>7</sup> S. \*pattāni.

<sup>8</sup> S. nibbatto.

<sup>9</sup> S. naṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>11</sup> S. Buddhabhūtena tayā.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīto.

viriyasampannam<sup>1</sup> dassunattham<sup>2</sup> mahāpadhānam<sup>3</sup> padahitukāmo Uruvelam gantvā: ramanīyo<sup>4</sup> vat' āyam bhūmibhāgo 'ti tatth' eva vāsam upagantvā mahāpadhānam padahi. Te pi kho Koṇḍaññappamukhā pañca pabbajitā<sup>5</sup> gāmanigamarājadhānāsu bhikkhāya<sup>6</sup> carantā<sup>7</sup> tattha Bodhisattaṃ sampāpunimsu. Atha nam chabbassāni mahāpadhānam padahantaṃ<sup>8</sup> idāni Buddho bhavissati, idāni Buddho bhavissati ti parivenasammajjanādikāyavattapaṭipattiya<sup>9</sup> upatṭhahamānā santikāvacarā ahesum. Bodhisatto pi kho koṭippattaṃ dukkarakārikam karissāmi ti ekatilaṇḍulādīhi pi vītināmesi, sabbaso pi āhārūpacchedam akāsi, devatā pi lomakūpehi ojaṃ upasamharamānā pakkipimsu. Ath' assa tāya nirāhāratāya paramakasirappattatāya<sup>10</sup> suvaṇṇavanno<sup>11</sup> pi<sup>12</sup> kāyo<sup>13</sup> kālavanno<sup>14</sup> ahosi. Dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭicchannāni ahesum. App' ekadā ānāpānakajjhānam jhāyanto mahāvedanābhitunno visaññūbhūto<sup>15</sup> caṅkamanakoṭiyam patati. Atha nam<sup>16</sup> ekaccā devatā: kālaṅkato<sup>17</sup> samaṇo Gotamo ti vadanti, ekaccā: nirāhāratāya mucchito eso ti āham<sup>18</sup>su,<sup>19</sup> ekaccā: vihāro tv' eva eso arahatan ti āham<sup>20</sup>su.<sup>21</sup> Tattha yāsam kālaṅkato<sup>22</sup> ti saññā<sup>23</sup> ahosi tā gantvā Suddhodanamahārājassa<sup>24</sup> ārocesum: tumhākam putto kālaṅkato<sup>25</sup> ti. Mama putto Buddho hutvā kālaṅkato<sup>26</sup> nu<sup>27</sup> kho<sup>28</sup> udāhu<sup>29</sup> ahutvā ti. Buddho bhavitum nāsakkhi, padhāna-bhūmiyam yeva patitvā kālaṅkato<sup>30</sup> ti. Idam sutvā rājā: n' āham saddahāmi, mama puttassa bodhim appatvā kālakiriya<sup>31</sup> nāma n' atthi ti<sup>32</sup> paṭikkhipi. Kasmā pana<sup>33</sup> rājā na saddahatī ti. Kāladevalatāpasassa vandāpanadivase<sup>34</sup> jamburukkhamūle ca pāṭihāriyānam diṭṭhattā.

Puna Bodhisatte saññam paṭilabbhivā utṭhite tā devatā āgantvā<sup>35</sup> arogo te, mahārāja, putto ti ārocesum.<sup>36</sup> Rājā: jānām' aham mama<sup>37</sup> puttassa amaraṇabhāvan ti vadesi. Mahāsattassa chabbassāni dukkarakārikam<sup>38</sup> karontassa ākāse gaṇṭhikarapakālo viya ahosi. So: ayam dukkarakārikā nāma bodhāya maggo na hotī ti oḷārikam āhāram āhāretum gāmanigamesu piṇḍāya caritvā āhāram āhari. Ath' assa dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni pākatikāni akesum, kāyo pi<sup>39</sup> suvaṇṇavanno ahosi. Pañcavaggiya<sup>40</sup> bhikkhū: ayam chabbassāni

<sup>1</sup> S. sandaseanatttham.

<sup>2</sup> B. bhikkhā.

<sup>3</sup> S. kāyapaṭipattiya.

<sup>4</sup> B. suvaṇṇakāyo.

<sup>5</sup> S. kālakato.

<sup>6</sup> S. Suddhodanarañño.

<sup>7</sup> B. gantvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. kāriyam.

<sup>9</sup> S. ramanīyo.

<sup>10</sup> S. cāramānā.

<sup>11</sup> S. "kasimānam patto, Svl. kasirappatto.

<sup>12</sup> S. kāla°.

<sup>13</sup> S. omits.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits.

<sup>15</sup> S. ārocente.

<sup>16</sup> S. °vaggiya.

<sup>17</sup> B. omits.

<sup>18</sup> B. omits.

<sup>19</sup> B. omits.

<sup>20</sup> B. omits.

<sup>21</sup> B. vandanaṇa°.

<sup>22</sup> S. omits.

<sup>23</sup> S. omits.



dukkarakārikaṃ karonto pi sabbaññutūṃ pativijjhutūṃ nāsukkhī. idāni gāmanigamādisu<sup>1</sup> piṇḍāya caritvā olārikaṃ āhāraṃ āharayumāno kiṃ sakkhissati, bāhuliko oso, padhānavibbhanto, sisoṃ nahāyitukāmasa ussāvabindutakkanāṃ viya ambhākuṃ etassa santikā visesatakkanaṃ, kiṃ no iminā ti Mahāpurisaṃ pahāya attano attano pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā atthārasayojanamaggam gantvā Isipatanaṃ pavisimsu.

Tena kho pana samayena Uruvelāyaṃ<sup>2</sup> Senāninigame<sup>3</sup> Senānikuṭimbikassa<sup>4</sup> gehe nibbattā Sujātā nāma dārikā vayappattā ekasmiṃ nigrodharukkhe patthanam akāsi: so' āham samajātikaṃ kulagharam gantvā paṭhamagabbhe puttam labhissāmi anusamvaccharam te satasahassapariccāgena balikammaṃ karissāmi ti. Tassā sā patthanā samijjhi. Sā Mahāsattassa dukkarakārikaṃ karontassa chaṭṭhe vasse paripunne<sup>5</sup> Visākhapunnāmāyaṃ<sup>6</sup> balikammaṃ kātukāmā hutvā puretarāṃ yeva<sup>7</sup> dhenusahassam laṭṭhimadhukavane<sup>8</sup> carāpetvā tāsam khīram pañcadhenusatāni pāyetvā tāsam khīram aḍḍhatiyāni ca<sup>9</sup> satāni cā<sup>10</sup> ti evam yāva soḷasannaṃ dhenūnaṃ khīram attha dhenuyo pivanti tāva khīrassa bahalatarāṇi ca madhurataratāṇi ca oḷāvantataratāṇi ca patthayamānā khīraparivattanaṃ nāma akāsi. Sā Visākhāpunnāmadivase<sup>11</sup> pāto' va balikammaṃ karissāmi ti rattiya paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya tā atthadhenuyo duhāpesi. Vacchakā dhenūnaṃ thanamūlam na<sup>12</sup> āgamamsu.<sup>13</sup> Thanamūle pana navabhājanesu upanītamattesu attano dhammatāya khīradhārā paggharimsu. <sup>14</sup>Tam acchariyaṃ disvā Sujātā sahatthen' eva khīram gahetvā navabhājane pakkhipitvā sahatthen' eva<sup>15</sup> aggim katvā pacitum ārabhi. Tasmim pāyāse paccamāne mahantamahantā bubbulā<sup>16</sup> utthahitvā dakkhiṇāvattā hutvā sañcaranti, ekaphusitam pi bahi na uppatati, uddhanato appamattako pi dhūmo na utthahati, Tasmim samaye Cattāro<sup>17</sup> Lokapālā āgantvā uddhane ārakkham gaṇhimsu. Mahābrahmiṃ chattaṃ dhāresi. Sakko alātāni samānento aggim jālesi. Devatā dvisahassadīparivāresu catusu mahādīpesu devamanussānaṃ<sup>18</sup> upakappanaojaṃ attano devānubhāvena daṇḍakabaddham madhupaṭalam<sup>19</sup> pīletvā madhum<sup>20</sup> gaṇhamānā viya sampharitvā tattha pakkhi-

<sup>1</sup> B. nigamādisu, S. gāmādisu.

<sup>2</sup> S. Uruvelāyaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. Senanigame Senakuṭimbikassa.

<sup>4</sup> S. paripunnavisākhapunnāmāya.

<sup>5</sup> S. eva.

<sup>6</sup> B. °madhuvane.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīsa.

<sup>8</sup> S. visākha.

<sup>9</sup> S. n' āgamimsu.

<sup>10</sup> S. has sā before tam.

<sup>11</sup> B. omīsa.

<sup>12</sup> B. bubbulā.

<sup>13</sup> S. Cattārā.

<sup>14</sup> S. devānaṃ ca manussānaṃ ca.

<sup>15</sup> S. madhū°.

<sup>16</sup> S. madhu.



piṇṇu. Aññesu hi kūlesu devatā kabale<sup>1</sup> kabale<sup>1</sup> oja pakkhipanti, sambodhippattadivase<sup>2</sup> ca parinibbānadivase ca ukkhalīyaṃ yeva pakkhipiṃsu. Sujātā ekadivase va tattha attano pākāṇi anekāni acchariyāni disvā Puṇṇaṃ nāma dāsiṃ āmantesi: amma, Puṇṇe, ajja amhākaṃ devatā ativiya pasannā, mayā hi ettake kāle evarūpaṃ acchariyaṃ na diṭṭhapubbaṃ, vegena gantvā devatṭhānaṃ paṭijaggāhi ti. Sā: sādhu ayye ti tassā vacanaṃ sampaticchitvā turitaturitā rukkhamūlaṃ agamāsi. Bodhisatto pi kho tasmim rattibhāge pañcamahāsūpine disvā parigaṇhanto: nissamsayaṃ ajj' āhaṃ Buddho bhavissāmi ti katasanniṭṭhāno tassā rattā<sup>3</sup> accayena katasarīrapaṭijaggano bhikkhācārakālaṃ āgamayamāno pāto<sup>4</sup> va āgantvā<sup>5</sup> tasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi attano pabbāya sakalarukkhamaṃ obhāsaya-māno. Atha kho sā Puṇṇā āgantvā<sup>6</sup> addasa Bodhisattaṃ rukkhamaṃle pācīnalokadhātum olokayamānaṃ nisinnaṃ sarīrato c' assa nikkhantāhi pabbāhi sakalarukkhamaṃ suvaṇṇapaṇṇaṃ, disvā<sup>7</sup> assā<sup>8</sup> etad aho: ajja amhākaṃ devatā rukkhato oruḷha sahatthen' eva balikammaṃ paṭicohitum nisinnā maññe ti ubbegappattā hutvā vegena āgantvā Sujātāya etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. Sujātā tassā vacanaṃ sutvā tuṭṭhamānasā hutvā: ajja 'dāni paṭṭhāya mama jeṭṭhadhītutṭhāne tiṭṭhāhi ti dhītū anucchavikaṃ sabbālaṅkāraṃ adāsi. Yasmā pana Buddhabhāvaṃ pāpuṇanadivase<sup>9</sup> satasahassagghanikā ekā<sup>10</sup> suvaṇṇapāti laddhuṃ vaṭṭati tasmā sā suvaṇṇapātiyā pāyasaṃ pakkhipissāmi ti cittaṃ uppādetvā satasahassagghanikaṃ suvaṇṇapātim nīharāpetvā tattha pāyasaṃ pakkhipitukāmaṃ pakkabhājanaṃ āvajjesi. Sabbo pāyaso padumaṇṇapattato udakaṃ viya nivattitvā<sup>11</sup> pātiyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāsi, ekapātipūramatto va<sup>12</sup> aho. Sā taṃ pātim aññāya pātiyā paṭikujjitvā<sup>13</sup> odātavattena vethetvā sayamaṃ sabbālaṅkārehi attabhāvaṃ alaṅkaritvā taṃ pātim attano sīse ṭhapetvā mahantena ānubhāvena nigrodharukkhamaṃ<sup>14</sup> gantvā Bodhisattaṃ disvā bala-vasomanassajātā rukkhadevatā ti saññāya diṭṭhatṭhānato paṭṭhāya onatonatā gantvā sīsato pātim otāretvā vivaritvā suvaṇṇabhīṅkārena gandhapupphavāsitaṃ udakaṃ gaṇetvā Bodhisattaṃ upagantvā atṭhāsi. Ghaṭikāramahābrahmunā<sup>15</sup> dinno<sup>16</sup> mattikāpattato ettakaṃ kālaṃ Bodhisattaṃ avijahitvā tasmim khaṇe adassanaṃ gato. Bodhisatto pattamaṃ aṇṇanto dakkhiṇaṭṭhaṃ pasāretvā udakaṃ sam-

<sup>1</sup> S. kabale kabale.<sup>2</sup> S. gantvā.<sup>3</sup> S. pāpuṇana°.<sup>4</sup> B. omīta.<sup>5</sup> S. °brahmunā.<sup>6</sup> S. °bodhi°.<sup>7</sup> S. omīta.<sup>8</sup> S. eva.<sup>9</sup> S. °kujjetvā.<sup>10</sup> S. rattiyā<sup>11</sup> S. disvā tassā.<sup>12</sup> S. anivattitvā.<sup>13</sup> S. nigrodhamūlaṃ.<sup>14</sup> S. dinna°.

paṭicchi. Sujātā sah' eva pātiyā pāyāsaṃ Mahāpurisassa hatthe ṭhapesi. Mahāpuriso Sujātaṃ olokesi. Sā ākāraṃ sallakkhetvā: ayya, mayā tumbhākaṃ pariccattaṃ taṃ<sup>1</sup> ganhitvā yathārucciṃ karōthā ti vanditvā: yathā mayhaṃ manoratho nipphanṇo evaṃ tumbhākaṃ pi nipphajjatū ti vatvā sataśahasasagghanikaṃ pi suvaṇṇapātiṃ purāṇakapattaṃ viya pariccajitvā anapekkhā va pakkāmi. Bodhisatto pi kho nisinnaṭṭhānā vuṭṭhāya<sup>2</sup> rukkhāṃ padakkhipaṃ katvā pātiṃ ādāya Nerañjarāya<sup>3</sup> tīraṃ gantvā anekesaṃ Bodhisattasatasa-hassānaṃ abhisambujjhanadivase otaritvā—nahānaṭṭhānaṃ Supatitthaṃ<sup>4</sup> nāma atthi, tassa tīre pātiṃ ṭhapetvā Supatitthe otaritvā—nahātvā anekabuddhasatasa-hassānaṃ nivāsanaṃ arahattadhajam<sup>5</sup> nivāsetvā puratthābhimukho nisiditvā ekaṭṭhitālapakkappamaṇe ekūnapaṇṇāsa piṇḍe katvā sabbāṃ appodakamadhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñji. So yeva hi<sup>6</sup> assa Buddhabhūtaṃ sattaśattāhaṃ bodhimāṇḍe vasaṇṭassa ekūnapaṇṇāsadivasāni āhāro ahosi, ettakaṃ kālaṃ añño āhāro n' atthi, na nahānaṃ na mukhadhovanāṃ, na sarīravalaṅḅho, jhānasukhena maggasukhena<sup>7</sup> phalasaṃpattisukhena vītiṇāmesi. Taṃ pana pāyāsaṃ bhuñjitvā suvaṇṇapātiṃ gahetvā sac' āhaṃ ajja Buddho bhavissāmi ayaṃ pāti paṭisotaṃ gacchatu, no ce bhavissāmi anusotaṃ gacchatū ti vatvā nadīsoṭe pakkhipi. Sā sotaṃ chindamānā nadīmajjhaṃ gantvā majjhaṭṭhānen' eva javaśampanṇo asso viya asītihatthamattaṭṭhānaṃ paṭisotaṃ gantvā ekasmiṃ āvatte nimujjitvā kālanāgarājabhavanaṃ gantvā tīnaṃ Buddhānaṃ paribhogapātiyo kilikilī ti<sup>8</sup> ravam<sup>9</sup> kārayamānā paharitvā<sup>10</sup> tāsaṃ sabbahetthimā hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Kālanāgarājā: taṃ saddaṃ sutvā: hiyyo eko Buddho nibbatti, puna ajja eko nibbatta ti vatvā anekehi padasatehi thutiyo<sup>11</sup> vadamāno utṭhāsi. Tassa kira mahāpaṭhavīyā ekayojanatigāvutapamāṇaṃ<sup>12</sup> nabhaṃ pūretvā ārohanakālo ajja vā hiyyo vā ti<sup>13</sup> sadiso ahosi.

Bodhisatto pi nadītīraṃhi supupphitasālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamayāṃ pupphānaṃ vaṇṇato<sup>14</sup> muñcanakāle devatāhi alaṅkatena aṭṭhāsa-bhavitṭhārena maggena sīho viya vijambhamāno bodhirukkhābhimukho pāyāsi. Nāgayakkhasupaṇṇādayo dibbehi gandhapupphādīhi pūjayaṃsu, dibbasaṅgītāni pavattayaṃsu, dasasahasalokadhātu ekagandhā ekamālā ekasādhukārā ahosi. Tasmiṃ samaye Soṭṭhiyo nāma tīpaḥārako tīnaṃ ādāya paṭipathe gacchanto Mahā-

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. utṭhāya.

<sup>3</sup> S. Nerañjarā-°.

<sup>4</sup> S. Supatitṭhitatitṭhaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. arahad°.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>9</sup> S. ravam.

<sup>10</sup> B. saṃharitvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. thutiṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. °pamāṇaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> B. omīta.

purisassa ākāraṃ ñatvā atṭhatipaṇamutṭhiyo adāsi. Bodhisatto tiṇaṃ gahetvā bodhimandapaṃ āruya dakkhiṇadisābhāge uttarābhimukho atṭhāsi. Tasmaṃ khaṇe dakkhiṇacakkavālaṃ osiditvā hetṭhā avicisampattaṃ viya ahoṣi. Uttaracakkavālaṃ ullaṅghetvā uparibhaggappattaṃ viya ahoṣi. Bodhisatto idaṃ sambodhipaṇṇaṇaṭṭhānaṃ na bhavissati maññe ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto pacchimadisābhāgaṃ gantvā puratthimābhimukho atṭhāsi. Tato pacchimakakkavālaṃ osiditvā hetṭhā avicisampattaṃ viya ahoṣi, puratthimakakkavālaṃ ullaṅghetvā uparibhaggappattaṃ viya ahoṣi, tṭhatṭhitatṭṭhāne<sup>1</sup> kir' assa nemivaṭṭipariyante akkantaṃ nābhīyā<sup>2</sup> patitṭhitamahāsakaṭacakkaṃ viya mahāpaṭhavi onatunnatā ahoṣi. Bodhisatto: idaṃ pi sambodhipaṇṇaṇaṭṭhānaṃ na bhavissati maññe ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto uttaradisābhāgaṃ gantvā dakkhiṇābhimukho atṭhāsi. Tato uttaracakkavālaṃ osiditvā hetṭhā avicisampattaṃ viya ahoṣi, dakkhiṇacakkavālaṃ ullaṅgetvā uparibhaggappattaṃ viya ahoṣi. Bodhisatto<sup>3</sup> idaṃ pi sambodhipaṇṇaṇaṭṭhānaṃ na bhavissati maññe ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto puratthimadisābhāgaṃ gantvā pacchimābhimukho atṭhāsi. Puratthimadisābhāge pana sabbabuddhānaṃ pallaṅkaṭṭhānaṃ ahoṣi, taṃ n' eva-ccambhati na kampati. Mahāsatto<sup>4</sup>: idaṃ sabbabuddhānaṃ avijahitaṃ acalaṭṭhānaṃ kilesapañjara-viddhamṣanaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>5</sup> ti ñatvā tāni tiṇāni agge gahetvā cālesi. Tāvad eva cuddasaṭṭhaṭṭha pallaṅko ahoṣi. Tāni pi kho tiṇāni tathārūpena saṇṭhānena saṇṭhaṃsu yathārūpesu kusalo cittakāro vā potthakāro vā ālikhitum pi samattho n' atthi. Bodhisatto bodhik-khandaṃ piṭṭhito katvā puratthābhimukho dāḥamaṇaso hutvā:

“ Kāmaṃ taco nhāru<sup>6</sup> ca atṭhi ca avasussatu,<sup>7</sup>  
upassussatu nissesaṃ sarīra<sup>8</sup> maṃsalohitaṃ ” ti,

na tv-evāhaṃ sammāsambodhipaṇṇaṇaṭṭhānaṃ appatvā imaṃ pallaṅkaṃ bhindis-sāmi ti asanissatasaṇṇipātenā pi abhejjarūpaṃ aparājitaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Tasmaṃ samaye Māro pāpimā: Siddhatthakumāro mayhaṃ vasaṃ atikkamitukāmo, na dāni 'ssa atikkamitum dassāmi ti Mārabalassa santikaṃ gantvā etaṃ atthaṃ ārocetvā Māraghosanaṃ nāma ghosāpetvā Mārabalaṃ ādāya nikkhami. Sā Mārasenā Mārassa purato dvādasayojanāni<sup>9</sup> hoti, dakkhiṇato ca vāmato ca dvādasayojanāni,<sup>10</sup> pacchato cakkavālapariyantaṃ katvā tṭhitā, uddham nava-

<sup>1</sup> B. tṭhatṭṭhāne.

<sup>2</sup> S. Bodhisatto.

<sup>3</sup> S. avasissatu.

<sup>4</sup> B. °yojanā, S. adda hoti.

<sup>5</sup> S. nābhī-°.

<sup>6</sup> B. °viddhamṣanan.

<sup>7</sup> S. sarīra°.

<sup>8</sup> B. adda pi.

<sup>9</sup> S. nahāru.

<sup>10</sup> B. °yojanā.

yojanubbhedhā hoti, tassā unnadantiyā unnādasaddo yojanasahassato paṭṭhāya paṭhavudriyanasaddo viya suyati.<sup>1</sup> Atha Māro devaputto diyaddhayaohanasatikam girimekhalam nāma hatthim abhirūhitvā bāhusahassam māpetvā nānāvudhāni<sup>2</sup> aggahesi. Avasesāya pi Māraparisāya dvo janā ekaparisā<sup>3</sup> ekasadisam āvudham<sup>4</sup> gaṇhantā n' āhesum. Nānāvanna nānappakāramukhā lutvā nānāvudhāni<sup>5</sup> gaṇhantā Bodhisattam ajjhottharamānā āgaminu. Dasasahassacakka-vāle devatā pana Mahāsattassa thutiyo vadamānā atthamsu. Sakko devarājā Vijayuttarasāṅkham dhamamāno atthāsi, so kira saṅkho viśamhatthasatiko hoti, sakim vātam gāhāpetvā dhamamāno cattāro māse saddam karitvā nissaddo hoti. Mahākālanāgarājā atirekapada-satena vanna vanna<sup>6</sup> va atthāsi. Mahābrahmā setacchattam dhārayamāno atthāsi. Mārābale pana Bodhinanda upasaṅkamante tesu<sup>7</sup> eko pi thātum nāsakkhi, sammukhasammukhatthānen' eva palāyinu. Kālo nāma nāgarājā pi paṭhaviyam nimujjivā pañcayojanasatikam Mandiranāgabhanam<sup>8</sup> gantvā ubho hi hatthehi mukham pidahitvā nipanno. Sakko devarājā pi Vijayuttarasāṅkham piṭṭhiyam katvā cakkavālamukhavatthiyam atthāsi. Mahābrahmā setacchattam koṭiyam<sup>9</sup> gahetvā<sup>9</sup> Brahmāloka eva āgāsi. Ekadevatā pi thātum samatthā nāma nāhosi. Mahāpuriso pana ekako va nisīdi. Māro pi attano parisam āha: tātā,<sup>10</sup> Suddhodanaputtena Siddhatthena sadiso añño puriso nāma n' atthi, mayam sammukhā yuddham dātum na sakkhissāma, pacchābhāgena dassāmā<sup>11</sup> ti. Mahāpuriso pi tīpi passāni oloketvā sabbadevatānam palātattā suññāni addasa. Puna uttarapassena Mārābalaṃ ajjhottharamānam disvā: ayam ettako jano mam ekam sandhāya mahantaṃ vāyāmaṃ karoti, imasmim thāne mayham mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā añño vā koci nātako n' atthi, imā pana dasapāramiyo va mayham dīgharattam puttaparijanasadisā, tasmā mayā pāramiyo va balaggaṃ katvā pāramisatthen' eva paharitvā ayam<sup>12</sup> balakāyo<sup>12</sup> mayā<sup>13</sup> viddhamsetum vaṭṭati ti dasapāramiyo āvajjamāno nisīdi. Atha Māro devaputto vāten' eva Siddhattham palāpessāmi ti vātamaṇḍalam samutthāpesi. Tam khaṇam<sup>13</sup> yeva<sup>13</sup> puratthimādiḥhedā vātā samutthahitvā addhayaohanadvijayanatiyojanappamānāni pabbatakūṭāni padāletvā<sup>14</sup> vanagaccharukkhādini

<sup>1</sup> S. suyati.<sup>2</sup> S. āyudhāni.<sup>3</sup> S. ekasadisā.<sup>4</sup> S. āyudham.<sup>5</sup> S. āyudhāni.<sup>6</sup> S. vadanto.<sup>7</sup> S. tesam.<sup>8</sup> S. Mañjerika°.<sup>9</sup> S. cakkavājakotiyaṃ thāpetvā.<sup>10</sup> B. tātā.<sup>11</sup> B. dassāmi.<sup>12</sup> S. imam balakāyam.<sup>13</sup> S. khaṇaṃ ā-eva.<sup>14</sup> B. pañāletvā.

uddhammūlāni<sup>(a)</sup> katvā samantā gāmanigame cunṇavicuṇṇe<sup>1</sup> kātum samatthā pi Mahāpurisassa puñṇatejēna vihatānubhāvā Bodhisattam patvā Bodhisattassa civarakannamattam pi cāletum n' āsakkhipsu. Tato: udakena ajjhottharitvā māressāmi ti mahāvassam samuṭṭhāpesi, tassānubhāvena uparūpari satapaṭalasahassapaṭalādibhedā valāhakā<sup>2</sup> utṭhahitvā vassimsu, vuṭṭhidhārāvegena paṭhavi chiddā ahosi, vanarukkadhānam uparibhāgena mahāogho āgantvā Mahāsattassa cīvare ussāvabindhugāhaṇamattam<sup>(b)</sup> pi temetum n' āsakkhi. Tato pāsānavassam samuṭṭhāpesi, mahantāni mahantāni pabbatakūṭāni dhūmāyantāni pajjalantāni ākāsen' āgantvā Bodhisattam patvā dibbamālāgulabhāvaṃ āpajjimsu. Tato paharaṇavassam samuṭṭhāpesi. Ekato dhārā ubhato dhārā asisattikhurappādayo dhūmāyantā pajjalantā ākāsen' āgantvā Bodhisattam patvā dibbāni pupphāni ahesum. Tato aṅgāravassam samuṭṭhāpesi, kimsukavaṇṇā aṅgārā ākāsenāgantvā Bodhisattassa pādamūle dibbapupphāni hutvā vikiriṃsu. Tato kukkulavassam<sup>3</sup> samuṭṭhāpesi, accuṇṇo aggivaṇṇo kukkulo<sup>4</sup> ākāsen' āgantvā Bodhisattassa pādamūle candanacunṇam hutvā nipatati.<sup>5</sup> Tato vālūkavassam samuṭṭhāpesi, atisukhumavālūkā dhūmāyantā pajjalantā ākāsen' āgantvā Mahāsattassa pādamūle dibbapupphāni hutvā nipatiṃsu. Tato kalavassam samuṭṭhāpesi. Tam kalalam dhūmāyantam pajjalantam ākāsen' āgantvā Bodhisattassa pādamūle dibbavilepanam hutvā nipatati.<sup>6</sup> Tato iminā bhimsetvā Siddhattham palāpessāmi ti andhakāram samuṭṭhāpesi, tam catu-raṅgasamannāgataṃ andhakāram viya mahātamaṃ hutvā Bodhisattam patvā suriyappabhāvihatam<sup>7</sup> viya andhakāram antaradhāyi.

Evam so Māro imāhi navahi vātaudakapāsānapaharaṇaṃ aṅgārakukkulavālūkākālandhakāravuṭṭhihi<sup>8</sup> Bodhisattam palāpetum asak-konto: kim bhane tiṭṭhatha, imam Siddhatthakumāram gaṇhatha hanatha palāpethā ti attano parisam āṇāpetvā sayam pi Girimekhalassa hatthino khandhe nisinno cakkāvudham<sup>9</sup> ādāya Bodhisattam upasaṅkamitvā: Siddhattha, utṭhehi etasmā pallaṅkā, nāyaṃ tuyham pāpuṇāti, mayham eso pāpuṇāti ti āha. Mahāsatto tassa vacanam sutvā avoca: Māra n' eva tayā dasapāramiyo pūritā, na upapāramiyo, na paramatthapāramiyo, na pi pañcamahāpariccāgā pariccattā, na ṇātattacariyā na lokattacariyā na buddhacariyā pūritā,<sup>10</sup> sabbā

(a) Jā. ummūletvā.

(b) Jā. binduṭṭhāna°.

<sup>1</sup> S. °vicuṇṇam.<sup>2</sup> S. valāhakā.<sup>3</sup> S. kukkulo°.<sup>4</sup> S. kukkulo.<sup>5</sup> S. nipati.<sup>6</sup> S. pati.<sup>7</sup> B. vihitam.<sup>8</sup> S. vātavassa°, °kukkulo°.<sup>9</sup> S. °āyudham.<sup>10</sup> B. pūriyā.

tā mayā yeva pūritā. Tasmā n' āyaṃ pallaṅko tuyhaṃ pāpunāti, mayham eva so pāpunāti ti. Māro kuddho kodhveggaṃ asahanto Mahāpurisassa cakkāvudhaṃ<sup>1</sup> vissajjesi, taṃ tassa pāramiyo āvaj-juntass' eva uparibhāge mālāvitānaṃ hutvā atṭhāsi. Taṃ kira khuradhāraṃ cakkāvudhaṃ<sup>1</sup> aññadā tena kuddhena vissatṭhaṃ ekag-ghanapāsānatthambhe vamsakaḷāro<sup>2</sup> viya chindantaṃ gacchati. Idāni pana<sup>3</sup> tasmiṃ mālāvitānaṃ hutvā tṭhite avasesā Māraparisā: idāni Siddhattho pallaṅkato vuṭṭhāya palāyissati ti mahantamahantāni selakūṭāni vissajjesuṃ, tāni pi Mahāpurisassa pāramiyo āvajjentassa mālāgulaḥhāvaṃ āpajjitvā bhūmiyaṃ patimsu. Devatā cakkavāla-mukhavatṭhiyaṃ tṭhitā givaṃ pasāretvā sīsaṃ ukkhipitvā: nattho vata bho Siddhatthakumārassa rūpaggappatto attabhāvo, kin nu kho karissati ti olokenti. Tato Bodhisatto pūritapāramiṇaṃ Bodhisattā-naṃ abhisambujjhanadivase pattapallaṅko mayhaṃ pāpunāti ti vatvā tṭhitaṃ Māraṃ āha: Māra, tuyhaṃ dānassa dinnabhāve ko sakkhi ti. Māro: ime ettakā va janā sakkhino ti Mārabalābhimukhaṃ hatthaṃ pasāresi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Māraparisāya, ahaṃ<sup>3</sup> sakkhi,<sup>3</sup> ahaṃ sakkhi ti pavattasaddo paṭhaviudriyanasaddasadiṣo ahoṣi. Atha Māro Mahāpurisaṃ āha: Siddhattha, tuyhaṃ dānassa dinna-bhāve ko sakkhi ti. Mahāpuriso: tuyhaṃ tāva dānassa dinnabhāve sacetanā sakkhino, mayhaṃ pana imasmiṃ tṭhāne<sup>4</sup> sacetano koci sakkhi nāma n' atthi, tiṭṭhatu tāva me avasesaattabhāvesu dinna-dānaṃ, Vessantarattabhāve pana tṭhatvā mayhaṃ sattasatakamahā-dānassa tāva dinnabhāve acetanā pi ayaṃ ghanamahāpaṭhavi sakkhi ti cīvaragabbhantarato<sup>5</sup> dakkhiṇaḥatthaṃ abhinharitvā: Vessanta-rattabhāve tṭhatvā mayhaṃ<sup>6</sup> sattasatakamahādānassa dinnabhāve tvam sakkhi na sakkhi ti mahāpaṭhaviyābhimukhaṃ hatthaṃ pasā-resi. Mahāpaṭhavi: ahaṃ te tadā sakkhi ti virāvasatena<sup>7</sup> virāvasa-hassena<sup>8</sup> virāvasatasahassena<sup>9</sup> Mārabalaṃ avattharamānā<sup>9</sup> viya unnadi. Tato Mahāpurise: dinnaṃ te Siddhattha, mahādānaṃ ut-tamadānaṃ ti Vessantaradānaṃ sammāsante diyaḍḍhayaḍḍhayaṇasatiko Girimekhalahatthi jannukehi patiṭṭhāsi. Māraparisā disāvidisā palā-yimsu, dve ekamaggena gatā nāma n' atthi, sīsābharapāni c' eva nivatthavaśanāni ca chaḍḍetvā sammukhasammukhadisāhi yeva palāyimsu. Tato devasaṅghā palāyamānaṃ Mārabalaṃ disvā: Mā-rassa parājayo jāto, Siddhatthakumārassa jayo, jayapūjaṃ karissāmā

<sup>1</sup> S. °āyudhaṃ.<sup>2</sup> S. °kaḷāre.<sup>3</sup> B. omits.<sup>4</sup> S. miccīṇā tṭhāne.<sup>5</sup> B. cīvaragabbhantarato.<sup>6</sup> S. mayā.<sup>7</sup> R. omits.<sup>8</sup> B. virāva,<sup>9</sup> B. atthara°.

ti 'devatā devatānaṃ nāgā nāgānaṃ supaṇṇā supaṇṇānaṃ' brahmā-  
no brahmānaṃ<sup>1</sup> ghoṣetvā<sup>(a)</sup> gandhamālādīhatthā Mahāpurisassa santi-  
kaṃ bodhipullaṅkaṃ āgamaṃsu.<sup>2</sup> Evaṃ gatesu pana<sup>3</sup> tesu<sup>4</sup>:

- “\* (1) Jayo hi Buddhassa sirimato ayaṃ  
Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo,  
ugghosayum<sup>5</sup> bodhimande pamoditā  
Jayaṃ tadā devagaṇā<sup>6</sup> Mahesino.
- (2) Jayo hi Buddhassa sirimato ayaṃ  
Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo  
ugghosayum<sup>5</sup> bodhimande pamoditā  
jayaṃ tadā nāgagaṇā Mahesino.
- (3) Yayo hi Buddhassa sirimato ayaṃ  
Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo.  
ugghosayum bodhimande pamoditā  
supaṇṇasaṅghā pi<sup>7</sup> jayaṃ Mahesino.
- (4) Jayo hi Buddhassa sirimato ayaṃ  
Marassa ca pāpimato parājayo,  
ugghosayum bodhimande pamoditā  
jayaṃ tadā brahmagaṇā mahesino ” ti

avasesā dasasu cakkavālasahassesu devatā mālāgandhavilepanehi  
pūjayamānā nānappakārā ca thutiyo vadamānā aṭṭhaṃsu.

Evaṃ dharamāne yeva suriye Mahāpuriso Mārabalāṃ vidhametvā  
cīvarūpari patamānehi Bodhirukkhaṅkurehi rattapavāladālehi viya  
pūjayamāno<sup>7</sup> paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ<sup>8</sup> anussaritvā majjhima-  
yāme dibbacakkhum visodhetvā pacchimayāme paṭiccasamuppāde  
ñāṇaṃ otāresi. Ath' assa dvādasapadikaṃ paccayākāraṃ vaṭṭavi-  
vaṭṭavasena anulomapaṭilomato sammasantassa<sup>(b)</sup> dasasahassī loka-  
dhātu udakapariyantaṃ katvā dvādasakkhattuṃ saṅkampi. Mahā-  
purise pana dasasahassīlokadhātuṃ unnādetvā aruṇuggamanavelāya

(a) Jā. pesetvā. \* S. gives these stanzas in this order: 2, 3, 1, 4. Jā. same.

(b) Jā. sammasantassa sammasantassa.

<sup>1-2</sup> S. nāgā nāgānaṃ supaṇṇā supaṇṇānaṃ devatā devatānaṃ brahmāno  
brāhmānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. agamaṃsu.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. °gahaṇā.

<sup>6</sup> S. misprint: ugghosayum.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. pūjīyamāno.

<sup>9</sup> S. °nivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.



sabbaññutañānaṃ paṭivijjhante sakaladasasahassilokadhātu alaṅka-  
tapaṭiyattā ahoṣi. Pācīnacakkavālamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ  
dhajānaṃ paṭākā<sup>1</sup> pacchimacakkavālamukhavaṭṭim<sup>2</sup> paharanti, tathā  
pacchimacakkavālamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā<sup>1</sup>  
pācīnacakkavālamukhavaṭṭim<sup>2</sup> paharanti. Dakkhiṇacakkavālamu-  
khavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā<sup>1</sup> uttaracakkavālamukha-  
vaṭṭim<sup>2</sup> paharanti. Uttaracakkavālamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ  
dhajānaṃ paṭākā<sup>1</sup> dakkhiṇacakkavālamukhavaṭṭim<sup>2</sup> paharanti. Pa-  
ṭhavitale ussāpitānaṃ pana dhajānaṃ paṭākā<sup>1</sup> Brahmaloḥaṃ āhacca  
aṭṭhaṃsu. Brahmaloḥe baddhānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā<sup>2</sup> paṭhavitale  
paṭiṭṭhiṃsu. Dasasahassesu cakkavālesu pupphūpagarukkā pup-  
phaṃ gaṇhiṃsu, phalūpagarukkā phalaṇḍibhārahāritā ahesuṃ,  
khandesu khandapadumāni pupphiṃsu, sākhāsu ca<sup>4</sup> sākhāpadumāni,  
latāsu latāpadumāni, ākāse olambakapadumāni, ghanamālālatāni<sup>5</sup>  
bhinditvā uparūpari satapattāni<sup>6</sup> hutvā daṇḍakapadumāni utṭhahiṃsu,  
dasasahassilokadhātu vaṭṭetvā viṣaṭṭhamālaguḷo<sup>7</sup> viya susanthata-  
pupphasanthāro viya ca pupphābhikiṇṇā ahoṣi, cakkavālantaresu  
aṭṭhayaḥjanasahassalokantarikanirayā<sup>8</sup> sattasuriyappabhāhi<sup>9</sup> pi ano-  
bhāsitapubbā tadā ekobhāsā<sup>10</sup> ahesuṃ, caturāsītiyojanasahassagam-  
bhīro mahāsamuddo madhurodako ahoṣi, nadiyo na-ppavattim<sup>11</sup>su,  
jaccandā rūpāni passim<sup>12</sup>su, jātibadhiraṃ saddaṃ sunim<sup>13</sup>su, jātipiṭṭhasap-  
pino padasā gacchim<sup>14</sup>su, andubandhanādīni chijjivā patim<sup>15</sup>su. Evaṃ  
aparimāṇen<sup>16</sup> api sirivibhavana pūjīyamāno Mahāpuriso anekappa-  
kāresu acchariyadhammesu pātubhūtesu sabbaññutaṃ paṭivijjhitvā  
sabbabuddhehi avijahitaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

“ Anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisam,  
gahakārakaṃ gavesanto dukkhā jāti punappunam.

Gahakāraka diṭṭho' si puna gehaṃ na kāhasi,  
sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā gahakūṭaṃ viśaṅkhitam,  
viśaṅkhāragataṃ cittaṃ taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā ”\* ti.

Iti Tusitapurato paṭṭhāya yāva ayaṃ bodhimanda<sup>(a)</sup> sabbaññutaṃ-  
patti ettakaṃ ṭhānaṃ Avidūrenidānaṃ nāma ti veditaḥḥam.

\* Dh. 153, 154 (Jā. i, 76).

(a) Jā. bodhimandaṣṣim hi.

<sup>1</sup> S. paṭākānaṃ koṭiyo.

<sup>2</sup> S. paṭākānaṃ koṭiyo.

<sup>3</sup> S. sattaṣaṭṭa.

<sup>4</sup> S. satta suriya.

<sup>5</sup> B. omittā.

<sup>6</sup> S. guḷam.

<sup>7</sup> B. ekobhāso.

<sup>8</sup> S. °vaṭṭiyaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. silātalāni.

<sup>10</sup> S. niraye.

<sup>11</sup> S. aparimāṇena.



## [III. SANTIKENIDĀNAM]

Santikenidānaṃ pana “ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Savatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme,” “Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyaṃ” ti ca evaṃ tesu tesu ṭhānesu viharato tasmim tasmim ṭhāne yeva labbhati ti vuttaṃ, kiñcāpi evaṃ vuttaṃ atha kho pana tam pi ādito paṭṭhāya evaṃ veditabbam. Udānañ ca<sup>1</sup> udānetvā nisinnassa Bhagavato etad ahosi: ahaṃ kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni imassa pallaṅkassa kāraṇā sandhāvaṃ, ettakaṃ me kālaṃ imass’ eva pallaṅkassa kāraṇā alaṅkatasissaṃ gīvāya chinditvā dinnam, suaññitāni akkhini hadaya-maṃsaṃ ca uppāṭetvā<sup>2</sup> dinnam,<sup>3</sup> Jālīkumārasadisā<sup>4</sup> puttā Kaṇhā-jināsadisā dhītaro Maddidevisadisā bhariyāyo ca paresaṃ dāsathāya dinnā, ayaṃ me pallaṅko jayapallaṅko varapallaṅko,<sup>4</sup> ettha me nisinnassa saṅkappā paripunnā, na tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmi ti anekakoṭṭisatasahassasamāpattiyo samāpajjento sattāhaṃ tatth’ eva nisīdi, yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ: “Atha kho Bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapatisaṃvedī” ti. Atha ekaccānaṃ devatānaṃ: ajjāpi nūna Siddhatthassa kattabbakiccaṃ atthi, pallaṅkasmiṃ hi ālayaṃ na vijahati ti parivitaṅko udapādi. Sattā devatānaṃ parivitaṅkaṃ ñatvā tāsaṃ vitakkavūpasamanatthaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā yamaka-pāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Mahābodhimaṇḍe hi katapāṭihāriyaṃ ca ñātisamāgame katapāṭihāriyaṃ ca Pāṭikaputtasamāgame katapāṭihāriyaṃ ca sabbaṃ Gaṇḍambarukkhamaṇḍe katayamaka-pāṭihāriyasadisāṃ<sup>6</sup> ahosi.

Evaṃ Sattā iminā pāṭihāriyena devatānaṃ vitakkaṃ vūpasametvā pallaṅkato isakaṃ pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge ṭhatvā: imasmim vata me pallaṅke sabbaññutaṃñānaṃ<sup>6</sup> paṭividdhan ti cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṃ ca pūritānaṃ pāramiṇaṃ phalādhigamaṭṭhānaṃ pallaṅkaṃ animisehi akkhini olokayamāno sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Animisacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Atha Sattā pallaṅkassa ca ṭhitatṭhānassa ca antarā caṅkamaṃ māpetvā puratthimapacchimato āyate<sup>7</sup> ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanacaṅkamacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Catutthe pana sattāhe Bodhito paccimuttaradisābhāge<sup>8</sup> devatā Ratanagharāṃ māpayimsu. Tattha Bhagavā pallaṅkena nisīditvā Abhi-dhammapiṭakaṃ visesato c’ ettha Anantanayasamantapaṭṭhānaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.<sup>2</sup> S. ubhattetvā dinnā.<sup>3</sup> S. Jāliya°.<sup>4</sup> B. omīta.<sup>5</sup> S. katapāṭihāriya°.<sup>6</sup> S. sabbaññutaṃñānaṃ.<sup>7</sup> S. āyate°.<sup>8</sup> S. °uttarabhāge.

vicinanto sattāhaṃ vītināmesī. Abhiḍḍhammikā paṇ' ūhu: Ratanagharāṃ nāma na ratanamayaṃ gehaṃ, sattannaṃ paḍaṇḍānaṃ sammāsitaṭṭhānaṃ Ratanagharāṃ ti vuccati,<sup>1</sup> yasmiṃ paṇ' ettha ubho p' ete pariyāyena yujjanti tasmiṃ ubhayaṃ p' etaṃ gahetabbam eva. Tato paṭṭhāya pana taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanagharacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ.

Evam Sattā bodhisamipe yeva cattāri sattāhāni vītināmetvā pañcama sattāhe bodhirukkhamulā yena Ajāpālanigrodho ten' upasaṅkami. Tatr' āpi dhammaṃ vicinanto vimuttisukhaṃ ca paṭiśamvedento nisīdi. Tasmīṃ samaye Māro pāpimā: ettakaṃ kālāṃ anubandhanto otārāpekkhā pi imassa kiñci khalitaṃ na addasaṃ, atikkanto dāni esa mama vasaṃ ti domanassappatto mahāmagge nisīditvā soḷasakāraṇāni cintento bhūmiyaṃ soḷasa lekhā<sup>2</sup> ākaḍḍhi: ahaṃ eso viya dānapāramim na<sup>3</sup> pūresim, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti ekaṃ lekhaṃ<sup>4</sup> ākaḍḍhi; tathā: ahaṃ eso viya silapāramiṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ paññāpāramiṃ viriyapāramiṃ<sup>5</sup> khantipāramiṃ<sup>6</sup> saccapāramiṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ mettāpāramiṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ na pūresim, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti dasamaṃ lekhaṃ<sup>4</sup> ākaḍḍhi; tathā: ahaṃ eso viya asādhāraṇassa indriyaparopariyaṇānaṃ paṭivedhāya upanissayaabhūtā dasapāramiyo na pūresim, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti ekādasamaṃ lekhaṃ<sup>4</sup> ākaḍḍhi; tathā: ahaṃ eso viya asādhāraṇassa āsayānusayaṇānaṃ mahākaruṇāsamaṃ pattiṇānaṃ yamakapāṭihiraṇānaṃ<sup>6</sup> anāvaraṇānaṃ sabbaññutaṇānaṃ paṭivedhāya upanissayaabhūtā dasapāramiyo na pūresim, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti soḷasamaṃ lekhaṃ<sup>4</sup> ākaḍḍhi. Evam Māro imehi kāraṇehi mahāmagge soḷasa lekhā<sup>2</sup> ākaḍḍhitvā nisīdi.

Tasmīṃ samaye Taṇhā Aratī Rāgā' cā<sup>8</sup> ti tisso Māraddhitaro: pitā no na paññāyati, kahaṃ nu kho etarahi ti olokayamānā va<sup>9</sup> taṃ domanassappattaṃ bhūmiṃ lekhamānaṃ<sup>10</sup> nisinnaṃ disvā pitusanti-kaṃ gantvā: kasmā tāta tvaṃ dukkhī dummano<sup>11</sup> ti pucchimsu. Ammā, ayaṃ mahāsamaṇo mayhaṃ vasaṃ atikkanto ettakaṃ kālāṃ olokento otāraṃ assa daṭṭhumaṃ n' āsakkhim, ten' amhi dukkhī dummano<sup>11</sup> ti. Yadi evaṃ mā cintayittha, mayam etaṃ attano vasaṃ katvā ādāya āgamiṣāma ti āhamsu. Na sakkā ammā esa kenaci vasaṃ kātumaṃ, acalāya saddhāya paṭiṭṭhito esa puriso ti. Tāta, mayam itthiyo nāma, idan' eva naṃ rāgapāsādhī bandhitvā ānessāma, tumhe mā cintayitthā ti vatvā Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā: pāde te sa-

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte.<sup>2</sup> S. lekhaṃ.<sup>3</sup> S. Rāgā.<sup>4</sup> S. lekha.<sup>5</sup> S. lekhā.<sup>6</sup> B. khanti<sup>7</sup> viriya<sup>8</sup>.<sup>7</sup> S. omīte.<sup>8</sup> B. omīte.<sup>9</sup> S. <sup>10</sup>paṭihāriya<sup>11</sup>.<sup>10</sup> B. omīte.<sup>11</sup> B. dumano.

maṃ paṇicāremā ti āhamsu. Bhagavā n' eva tāsāṃ vacanaṃ manasi akāsi, na akkhāmi unumīetvā olokesi, anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimuttiyā<sup>(a)</sup> vivekasukhaṃ ñeva anubhavanto va nisīdi. Puna Māradhitaro: uccāvaca kho purisānaṃ adhippāyā, kesañci kumārikāsu pemaṃ hoti, kesañci paṭhamavaye tṭitāsu, kesañci majjhimavaye tṭitāsu, kesañci pacchimavaye tṭitāsu, yaṃ nūna mayaṃ nānapakārehi palobhetvā gaṇheyyāma ti ekamekā kumārikāvappādivasena satam satam attabhāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> abhinimunitvā kumārikā avijātā sakiṃ vijātā duvijātā majjhimatthiyo mahatthiyo<sup>3</sup> ca<sup>3</sup> hutvā chakkhattuṃ. Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā: pāde te samaṇa paṇicāremā ti āhamsu. Tam pi Bhagavā na manasākāsi yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vinutto. Keci paṇācariyā vadanti: tā mahitthibhāvena upagatā disvā Bhagavā: etā khaṇḍadantā palitakesā hontū yi adhiṭṭhāsi ti. Tam na gahetabbam, na hi Bhagavā evarūpaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ akāsi, Bhagavā pana: apetha tumhe kiṃ disvā vāyamatha, evarūpaṃ nāma avitārāgādinaṃ purato kātum vaṭṭati, Tathāgatassa pana rāgo pahīno doso pahīno moho pahīno ti attano kilesappahānaṃ ārabha:

“Yassa jitaṃ nāvajiyati jitaṃ assa no yāti koci loke,  
taṃ Buddham anantagocaraṃ apadaṃ kena padena nessatha.

Yassa jāliniṃ visattikā taṃhā n' atthi kuhiñci netave  
taṃ Buddham anantagocaram apadaṃ kena padena nessathā” \* ti

imā Dhammapade Buddhavagge dve gāthā vadanto dhammaṃ kaṭhesi.<sup>4</sup> Tā: saccaṃ kira no pitā avoca:

Arahaṃ Sugato loke na rāgesu<sup>5</sup> suvānayo<sup>6</sup> ti

ādini vatvā pitusantikaṃ āgamiṃsu. Bhagavā pi tatth' eva<sup>2</sup> sattāhaṃ vītināmetvā tato Mucalindamūlaṃ agamāsi. Tattha sattāhaṃ vadalikāya uppannāya sītādipaṭibāhanatthaṃ Mucalindena nāgarājena sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhitto asambādhāya<sup>7</sup> gandhakūṭiyaṃ viharanto viya vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamāno sattāhaṃ vītināmetvā Rājāyatanam upasaṅkamitvā tatthā pi vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamāno<sup>8</sup> yeva sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Ettāvata satta sattāhāni paripuṇṇāni. Etthantare n' eva mukhadhovanam na sarirapa-

(a) Jā. vimuttamānaso.

\* Dh. 179, 180.

<sup>2</sup> B. vimuttiye.

<sup>3</sup> S. °bhāve.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. dasseti.

<sup>5</sup> S. rāgena.

<sup>5</sup> S. suāniyo.

<sup>7</sup> B. °yapa.

<sup>8</sup> B. °vedaya.

ṭijaggaṇaṃ na āhāra-kiccaṃ ahoṣi, jhānasukhena phalasukhena<sup>1</sup> ca vītināmesi.

Ath' assa tasmim sattāhamatthake ekūnapaññāsatime<sup>2</sup> divase tattha nisinnassa mukhaṃ dhovissāmi ti cittaṃ udapādi. Sakko devānaṃ indo agadaharītaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Satthā taṃ paribhuñji, ten' assa sariravalañño ahoṣi. Ath' assa Sakko yeva nāgalatādantakaṭṭhañ c' eva<sup>3</sup> mukhadhovanodakañ<sup>4</sup> ca adāsi. Satthā dantakaṭṭhaṃ khāditvā va<sup>5</sup> Anotattadahodakena mukhaṃ dhovitvā tatth' eva Rājā-yatanamūle nisīdi. Tasmim samaye Tapassu-Bhallikā nāma dve vāṇijā pañcāhi sakaṭasatehi Ukkalā janapadā Majjhimadesaṃ<sup>6</sup> gacchantā pubbe attano ñātisālohitāya<sup>7</sup> devatāya sakaṭani sannirujjhītvā<sup>8</sup> Satthu āhārasampādane ussāhitā manthañ ca madhupipḍikañ ca ādāya: paṭigaṇhātu no bhante Bhagavā imaṃ āhāraṃ anukampaṃ upādāya ti Satthāraṃ upanāmetvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Bhagavā pāyāsapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva pattassa antarahitattā: na tathāgatā hatthesu paṭiggaṇhimsu,<sup>9</sup> kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṭiggaṇheyyan ti cintesi. Ath' assa cittaṃ ñatva catuhi disāhi Cattāro Mahārājāno indanīlamanī-maye patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā te paṭikkhipi. Puna muggavaṇṇasela-maye cattāro patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā Catunnam pi Mahārājānaṃ<sup>10</sup> saddhānurakkhaṇatthāya cattāro pi patte paṭigga-hetvā uparūpari ṭhapetvā eko hotū ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Cattāro pi mukhavatṭhiyaṃ paññāyamānalekhā hutvā majjhimappamāṇena ekattaṃ upagamimsu. Bhagavā tasmim paccagge selamaye patte āhāraṃ paṭigga-hetvā paribhuñjitvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. Te dve bhātaro vāṇijā Buddhañ ca Dhammañ ca saraṇaṃ gantvā dvevācākā upāsakā ahesuṃ. Atha nesaṃ: ekaṃ no, bhante, paricaritabbaṭṭhānaṃ dethā ti vadantānaṃ dakkhiṇahatthena attano sīsaṃ parāmasitvā kesa-dhātuyo adāsi. Te attano nagare tā dhātuyo suvaṇṇasamuggassa anto pakkhipitvā cetiyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpesuṃ. Sammāsambuddho pana<sup>11</sup> tato vuṭṭhāya puna Ajapālanigrodham eva gantvā nigrodhamūle nisīdi. Ath' assa nisinnamattass' eva attanā<sup>12</sup> adhigatadhammassa gambhīrataṃ paccavekkhantassa sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇo: 'kiocchena<sup>13</sup> adhigato kho my-āyaṃ dhammo' ti paresaṃ adesetukāmatā-kārappatto vitakko udapādi.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati: nassati vata bho loko, vinassati

<sup>1</sup> S. omīto, and reads jhānasukhen' eva.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>3</sup> S. sālohitāya.

<sup>4</sup> S. 'rājānaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. attano.

<sup>6</sup> S. 'dhovanaudakañ.

<sup>7</sup> S. 'nirumbhitvā.

<sup>8</sup> B. paññāsame.

<sup>9</sup> B. 'dese.

<sup>10</sup> S. 'gaṇhanti.

<sup>11</sup> S. kho.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīto.

vata llo loko, ti dasahi cakkavālasahasseli Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita - Nimmānaratī - Vasavatti - Mahābrahmāno ādāya Satthu santikaṃ āgantvā: desetu, bhante, Bhagavā dhamman ti ādinā nayena dhammadesanaṃ āyāci. Satthā paṭiññaṃ datvā: kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ<sup>1</sup> dhammaṃ<sup>1</sup> deseyyan ti cintento: Ālāro paṇḍito, so imaṃ dhammaṃ khippaṃ ājānissati ti cittaṃ uppādetvā puna olokento tassa sattāhakālaṃ katabhāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> ñatvā Uddakaṃ āvajjesi. Tassā pi abhidosa kālaṃ katabhāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> ñatvā: bahūpakārā kho me Pañcavaggiyā Bhikkhū ti Pañcavaggiye manasikavā, kahaṃ nu kho te etarahi viharanti ti āvajjento Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye ti ñatvā, katipāhaṃ Bodhimāṇḍasāmantāy' eva piṇḍāya caranto viharitvā Āsālhipunṇamaṃ Bārāṇasiṃ<sup>3</sup> gantvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattessāmi ti pakkhassa cātuddasiyaṃ paccūsasamaye paccuṭṭhāya pabhātāya rattiya kālāss' eva pattacivaram ādāya aṭṭhārasa yojana-maggaṃ paṭipanno antarāmagge Upakaṃ nāma ājīvaṃ disvā tassa attano Buddhabhāvaṃ ācikkhitvā taṃ divasaṃ eva sāyaṇhasamaye Isipatanaṃ sampāpuṇi.<sup>4</sup>

Pañcavaggiyā Tathāgataṃ dūrato va āgacchantam disvā: ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo paccayabāhullāya āvattitvā paripunnakāyo piṇḍindriyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo hutvā āgacchati, imassa vandanādīni na karissāma, mahākulappasūto paṇ' esa āsanābhihāraṃ arahati, ten' assa āsanamattaṃ paññāpessāmā ti katikaṃ akappaṃ. Bhagavā sadevakassa lokassa cittācārājānanasamatthena ñāṇena: kin nu kho ime cintayimsū ti āvajjitvā cittaṃ aññāsi. Atha tesu<sup>5</sup> sabbadevama-nussesu anodissakavasena pharaṇasamatthaṃ mettacittaṃ saṅkhipitvā odissakavasena mettacittena phari. Te Bhagavato mettacittena phuṭṭhā<sup>6</sup> yathā yathā Bhagavā te upasaṅkamati tathā tathā sakāya katikāya asaṇṭhahantā paccuggantvā abhivādanādīni sabbakiccāni akappaṃ. Sammāsambuddhabhāvaṃ paṇ' assa ajānantā kevalaṃ nāmena āvuso vādena ca samudācarimṃsu. Atha ne<sup>7</sup> Bhagavā: mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvuso vādena ca samudācaratha,<sup>8</sup> ahaṃ bhikkhave Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho<sup>9</sup> ti attano Buddhabhāvaṃ ñāpetvā paññattavarabuddhāsane nisinno Uttarāsālhanakkhat-tayoge vattamāne aṭṭhārasahi Brahma koṭṭhi parivuto Pañcavaggi-yathere<sup>10</sup> āmantetvā tiparivattadvādasākārassāññānavijambhanaṃ<sup>11</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. dhammaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. °kālakata°.

<sup>3</sup> S. Bārāṇasiyaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. pāpuṇi.

<sup>5</sup> S. te.

<sup>6</sup> S. phuṭṭā.

<sup>7</sup> S. te.

<sup>8</sup> S. °carittha.

<sup>9</sup> S. arahāṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammasambuddho.

<sup>10</sup> S. °vaggiye°.

<sup>11</sup> S. dvādasākāraṃ tiparivattaṃ°°°.

anuttaram Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantaṃ\* desesi. Tesu Koṇḍaññatthero desanānusārena ñāṇaṃ pesento suttapariyosāne aṭṭhārasahi brahmakoṭṭhi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Satthā tath' eva vassaṃ upagantvā puna divase Vappatheraṃ ovadanto vihāre yeva nisīdi. Sesā cattāro pi piṇḍāya carimṣu. Vappathero pubbaṇhe yeva sotāpattiphalaṃ<sup>1</sup> pāpuṇi.<sup>1</sup> 'Eten' eva upāyena<sup>2</sup> punadivase Bhaddiyatheraṃ, punadivase<sup>3</sup> Mahānāmatheraṃ,<sup>3</sup> puna divase Assajitheran ti sabbe sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāpetvā pañcamiyaṃ pakkhassa pañca 'pi there sannipādetvā Anattalakkaṇasuttantaṃ† desesi, desanāpariyosāne pañca pi therā arahatte patiṭṭhahimṣu.

Atha Satthā Yasassa kulaputtassa‡ upanissayaṃ disvā taṃ<sup>4</sup> pana<sup>5</sup> rattibhāge nibbijjivā gehaṃ pahāya nikkhantaṃ: ehi yasā ti pakko-sitvā tasmim yeva rattibhāge sotāpattiphale puna divase arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā apare pi tassa sahāyake catupaññāsa jane ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā arahattaṃ pāpesi. Evaṃ loka ekasaṭṭhiyā arahantesu jātesu Satthā vutthavasso pavāretvā: caratha bhikkhave cārikan ti saṭṭhi bhikkhū disāsu pesetvā sayam Uruvelaṃ gacchanta antarāmagge Kappāsikavanasaṇḍe tiṃsa Bhaddavaggiyakumāre<sup>6</sup> vi-nesi. Tesu sabbapacchimako sotāpanno sabbuttamo anāgāmi aho-si. Te pi sabbe ehibhikkhubhāven' eva pabbājetvā disāsu pesetvā Uru-velaṃ<sup>5</sup> gantvā adḍhuddhāni pāṭihāriyasahassāni dassetvā Uruvela-kassapādayo sahassajaṭṭilaparivāre tebhātikajaṭṭile vinetva ehibhik-khubhāvena pabbājetvā Gayāsīse nisīdāpetvā Adittapariyāyadesa-nāyaṣ arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā tena arahantasahassena parivuto Bim-bisārarañño dinnapaṭiññaṃ mocessāmi ti Rājagahanagarūpacāre Laṭṭhivanuyyānaṃ agamāsi. Rājā uyyānapālassa santikā: Satthā āgato ti sutvā dvādasanahutehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi parivuto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā cakkavicittatalesu suvaṇṇapaṭṭavitānaṃ viya pabbā-samudayaṃ vissajjantesu Tathāgatassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā eka-mantaṃ nisīdi saddhiṃ parisāya. Atha kho tesam brāhmaṇagahapa-tikānaṃ etad aho-si: kin nu kho Mahāsamaṇo Uruvelakassape brah-macariyaṃ carati udāhu Uruvelakassapo Mahāsamaṇe ti Bhagavā tesam cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya Uruvelakassapaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

\* S.N. v, 450-431.

† Vin. i, 13-14.

‡ See Vagg: 56, No. 1, also Vin. i, pp. 15 ff.

§ Vin. i, pp. 34-35, also Vagga 56, 223.

S. 'phale patiṭṭhāsi.

<sup>1-2</sup> S. *tena corrupt*: Satthā tath' eva vassaṃ upagantvā:

<sup>3</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>4</sup> S. 'vaggika'.

<sup>5</sup> S. Uruveia.

“ Kim eva disvā Uruvelāvāsī  
pahāsi aggim kisako vadāno,  
pucchāmi taṃ Kassapa etam atthaṃ  
kathaṃ pahīnaṃ tava aggihuttaṃ ”\* ti.

Thero pi Bhagavato adhippāyaṃ viditvā:

“ Rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca  
kāmitthiyo c’ ābhivadanti<sup>1</sup> yaññā,  
etaṃ malan ti upadhīsu fiatvā  
tasmiṃ na yitṭhe na hute arañjin ”\* ti.

† imam gāthaṃ vatvā attano sāvakabhāvappakāsanatthaṃ Tathā-  
gatassa pādapiṭṭhe sisam ṭhapetvā: Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sā-  
vako ‘ham asmi ti vatvā ekatālaṃ dvitālaṃ titālan ti yāva sattatālap-  
pamānaṃ sattakkhattum vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā oruyha Tathāga-  
taṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā mahājano  
aho mahānubhāvā Buddhā, evaṃ hi thāmagatadiṭṭhiko nāma attā-  
naṃ<sup>2</sup> arahā ti maññamāno Uruvelakassapo pi diṭṭhijālaṃ bhinditvā  
Tathāgatena damito ti Satthugunakathaṃ yeva kathesi. Bhagavā:  
n’ āhaṃ idāni yeva Uruvelakassapaṃ damemi, attite pi esa mayā  
damito yevā<sup>3</sup> ti vatvā imissā atṭhuppattiyā: Mahānārada-kassapa-jā-  
takam† kathetvā cattāri saccāni pakāsesi. Rājā ekādasahi nahutehi  
saddhim sotāpatti-phale patiṭṭhāsi, ekaṃ nahutaṃ upāsakattaṃ paṭi-  
vedesi. Rājā Satthu santike nisinno yeva pañca assāsake pavedetvā  
saraṇaṃ gantvā svātanāya nimantetvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ  
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Punadivase yehi ca Bhagavā hiyyo  
diṭṭho yehi ca adiṭṭho te sabbe pi Rājagahavāsino atṭhārasakoṭi-  
saṅkhā manussā Tathāgataṃ daṭṭhukāmā pāto va Rājagahato Laṭ-  
ṭhivanuyyānaṃ agamaṃsu. Tigāvuto maggo na-ppahosi. Sakala-  
laṭṭhivanuyyānaṃ niraṇṭaraṃ phutaṃ ahoṣi. Mahājano dasabalassa  
rūpasobhaggapattam<sup>4</sup> attabhāvaṃ passanto pi<sup>5</sup> tittim kātum nāsak-  
khi. Vannaḥmi nāma<sup>6</sup> esā, evarūpesu hi thānesu Bhagavato lak-  
khaṇānubyañjanādippabhedā sabbā pi rūpakāyasirī<sup>7</sup> vannaṭabbā.  
Evaṃ rūpasobhaggapattam<sup>8</sup> Dasabalassa sariraṃ<sup>9</sup> passamānena ma-  
hājanena niraṇṭaraṃ phutṭhe uyyāṇe gamanamagge ca ekabhikkhussa  
pi nikkhamaṇokāso<sup>10</sup> n’ āhoṣi. Taṃ divasaṃ kira Bhagavato bhattaṃ

\* Vin. i, p. 36.

† Cf. BuA. p. 20.

‡ Jā. No. 544.

<sup>1</sup> B. c’ āti°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīsa.

<sup>3</sup> S. rūpaga°.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīsa.

<sup>5</sup> S. °kāya°.

<sup>6</sup> S. rūpaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. nikkhamaṇokāso.



chinnam bhaveyya, tasmā taṃ mā ahoṣi ti Sakkassa nisinuṣaṇaṃ uphākāraṃ dassesi. So āvajjamāno taṃ kāraṇaṃ ſatvā māpava-kavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā Buddha-Dhamma-Saṅgha-paṭisaṃpyuttā thutiyō vadamāno Dasabalassa purato otaritvā devatānubhāvena okāsaṃ katvā:

“Danto dantehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi vippamutto vippamuttehi, Siṅginnikkhasavaṇṇo Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā.”<sup>(a)</sup>

Mutto muttehi . . . pe . . .

Tiṇṇo tiṇṇehi . . . pe . . . Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā ti.

Dasavāso dasabalo dasadhammavidū dasahi o' upeto,  
so dasasataparivāro Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Bhagavā ”\* ti.

imāhi gāthāhi satthuvaṇṇanaṃ vadamāno purato pāyāsi. Mahājano māpavakassa rūpasiriṃ disvā: ativiya abhirūpo vat' āyaṃ māṇavako, na kho pana amhehi diṭṭhapubbo ti cintetvā: kuto ayaṃ māṇavako kassa vā ayan ti āha. Taṃ sutvā māṇavo:

“Yo dhīro<sup>1</sup> sabbadhi danto Buddho appaṭipuggalo,  
arahaṃ sugato loke tass' āhaṃ paricārako ”\* ti

gātham āha.

Satthā Sakkena katokāsaṃ maggaṃ paṭipajjitvā bhikkhusaṃsaṃ parivuto Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi. Rājā Buddhapaṃsukassa saṅghassa dānaṃ datvā: ahaṃ bhante tīpi<sup>2</sup> ratanāni vinā vasitum na sakkhissāmi, velāya vā avelāya vā Bhagavato santikaṃ āgamissāmi, Laṭṭhivaṇṇaṃ yānaṃ ca nāma atidūre, idaṃ pana amhākaṃ Veluvaṇṇaṃ n' ātītūde n' āccāssane, gamanāgamanasampannaṃ Buddhārahaṃ senāsaṇaṃ idaṃ me, bhante, Bhagavā paṭigaṇhātū ti suvaṇṇabhiṃkāreṇa pupphagandhavāsitaṃ maṇivaṇṇaṃ udakaṃ ādāya Veluvaṇṇaṃ pariccajanto Dasabalassa hatthe udakaṃ pātesi. Tasmim ārāme paṭiggahite yeva Buddhasāsaṇassa mūlāni otippānī ti mahāpaṭhaviṃ kampi. Jambudīpaṃ hi<sup>3</sup> ṭhapetvā Veluvaṇṇaṃ aṇṇaṃ paṭhaviṃ kampetvā gahitasenāsaṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Tambapaṇṇidīpe pi ṭhapetvā Mahāvihāraṃ aṇṇaṃ paṭhaviṃ kampetvā gahitasenāsaṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Satthā Veluvaṇṇaṃ paṭiggahetvā raṇṇiṇo anumodanaṃ katvā utthāy' āsanā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Veluvaṇṇaṃ

<sup>(a)</sup> S. *adda* santo santehi . . . pe . . .

\* Vin. i, p. 38.



agunāsi. Tasmiṃ kho pana samaye Sāriputto ca Moggallāno<sup>1</sup> ca ti dve paribbājakā Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharanti amataṃ pariyesayamānā. Tesu Sāriputto Assijittheraṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭhaṃ disvā pasannacitto payirupāsivā:<sup>2</sup> 'ye dhammā hetuppabhavā'<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>4</sup> ādi<sup>5</sup> gāthaṃ sutvā sotāpattiphale patitṭhāya attano sahāyassa Moggallānassā pi tam eva gāthaṃ abhāsi. So pi sotāpattiphale patitṭhahi. Te ubho pi Sañjayaṃ oloketvā attano parisāya saddhiṃ Bhagavato santike pabbajimsu. Tesu Moggallāno<sup>(a)</sup> sattāhena arahattaṃ pāpuni,<sup>4</sup> Sāriputto<sup>(b)</sup> aḍḍhamāsena, ubho<sup>5</sup> pi<sup>6</sup> te Satthā aggasāvakaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sāriputtattherena ca arahattaṃ pattadivase yeva sāvakasannipātaṃ akāsi.

Tathāgate pana tasmiṃ ṇeva Vēluvanuyyāne viharante Suddhodanamahārājā: putto kira me chabbassāni dukkarakārikāṃ caritvā paramābhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Vēluvane viharatī ti sutvā aññataraṃ amaccaṃ āmantesi. Ehi bhāṇe tvāṃ purisasahassaparivāro Rājagahaṃ gantvā mama vacanena: pitā te<sup>(c)</sup> Suddhodanamahārājā daṭṭhukāmo ti vatvā mama puttaṃ gaṇhitvā ehi ti āha. So: evaṃ devā ti rañño vacanaṃ sirasā sampatīcchitvā purisasahassaparivāro khippam eva saṭṭhiyojanamaggāṃ gantvā Dasabalassa catuparisamajjhe nisīditvā dhammadesanāvelāyaṃ vihāraṃ pāvīsi. So: tiṭṭhatu tāva rañño pahitasāsanaṃ ti parisapariyante ṭhito Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yathā ṭhito va saddhiṃ purisasahassena arahattaṃ patvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Bhagavā: etha Bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Sabbe taṃ khanaṃ ṇeva iddhi-mayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikatherā viya ahesuṃ. Arahattaṃ pattakālato patṭhāya pana ariyā nāma majjhataṃ va honti ti so rañño pahitasāsanaṃ Dasabalassa na kathesi. Rāja: n' eva gato<sup>(d)</sup> āgacchati na sāsanaṃ suyyatī ti: ehi, bhāṇe tvāṃ gacchathā ti ten' eva niyāmena aññaṃ amaccaṃ pesesi. So pi gantvā purimanayen' eva saddhiṃ parisāya arahattaṃ patvā tuṇhī ahoṣi. Puna<sup>e</sup> rājā: ehi<sup>6</sup> bhāṇe<sup>7</sup> tvāṃ<sup>8</sup> gacchā<sup>9</sup> ti<sup>10</sup> eten' eva niyāmena apare<sup>11</sup> pi<sup>12</sup> satta<sup>13</sup> amacce<sup>14</sup> pesesi. Te<sup>15</sup> sabbe navapurisasahassaparivārā<sup>16</sup> nava<sup>17</sup> amaccā attano kiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā tuṇhībhūtā tatth' eva viharimsu. Rājā sāsana-mattakam<sup>18</sup> pi āharitvā ācikkhantaṃ alabhitvā cintesi: ettakā pi janā mayi sinehābhāvena sāsanaṃ attam pi na paccāharimsu. Ko

<sup>a</sup> Vin. i, p. 41.<sup>(a)</sup> Jā. Mahāmoggallāno.<sup>(b)</sup> Jā. Sāriputtatthero<sup>(c)</sup> Jā. vo.<sup>(d)</sup> Jā. gatako.<sup>1</sup> B. *ahaya* Moggallāno.<sup>2</sup> B. *°setvā*.<sup>3</sup> S. *tyādi*.<sup>4</sup> S. *pāpuni*.<sup>5</sup> Svl. ubho pi jane.<sup>6</sup> S. *omits*.<sup>7</sup> S. *purisasahassaparivārena amacce*.<sup>8</sup> S. *omits*.<sup>9</sup> B. *mattam*.

nu kho me sāsanaṃ karissati ti sabbāṃ rājabalaṃ olokeno Kāḷudāyīm<sup>1</sup> addasa. So kira rañño sabbatthasādhako abbhantarito ativiya vissāsiko amacco Bodhisattena saddhiṃ ekadivase jāto sahapamsukilako<sup>2</sup> sahāyo. Atha naṃ rājā āmantesi. Tāta, Kāḷudāyi,<sup>1</sup> ahaṃ mania puttāṃ daṭṭhukāmo, navapurisasahassaparivārena<sup>3</sup> nava amacce pesesiṃ. Tesu eko pi āgantvā sāsanaṃ puttāṃ ārocento nāma n' atthi, dujjāno kho pana nie jivitarāyo, jivamāno<sup>4</sup> yev' ahaṃ puttāṃ daṭṭhukāmo, sakkhissasi nu kho me puttāṃ dassetun ti. Sakkhissāmi deva, sace pabbajitūṃ labhissāmā ti. Tāta tvāṃ pabbajitvā vā apabbajitvā<sup>4</sup> vā<sup>4</sup> mayhaṃ puttāṃ dassēhi ti. So sādhu devā ti rañño sāsanaṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ gantvā Satthū dhammadeśanāvelāya parisapariyante tthito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ patvā ehibbhikkhubhāvena pabbajitvā vihāsi. Satthā Buddho hutvā paṭhamaṃ antovassaṃ Isipatane vasitvā vutthavasso parivāretvā Uruvelāṃ gantvā tattha tayo māse vasanto tebhātikajaṭile vinetvā Bhikkhusahassaparivāro Phussamāsapunnāmayāṃ<sup>5</sup> Rājagahaṃ gantvā dve māse vasi. Ettāvata Bārāṇasito nikkhantassa pañcamāsā jātā, sakalo hemanto atikkanto, Kāḷudāyitherassa<sup>1</sup> āgatadivasato sattatṭhādivasā vitivattā. Thero Phaggunapunnāma<sup>6</sup> siyaṃ<sup>6</sup> cintesi: atikkanto dāni hemanto, vasantasamayo anuppatto, manussehi sassāni uddharitvā sammukhasammukhatṭhāne hi maggā dinnā, haritatinasañchannā paṭhavi, supupphitā vanasaṇḍā, paṭipajjanakkhamā maggā, kālo Dasabalassa nātisaṅgahaṃ kātun ti. Atha Bhagavantāṃ upasaṅkamitvā:

“Aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante phalesino chadanaṃ vipphāya,

te accimanto va pabhāsayanti samayo Mahāvira Bhagirasānaṃ<sup>\*</sup>  
n' ātisītaṃ n' ātiunhaṃ n' ātidubbhikkhachātakaṃ  
saddalā haritā bhūmi esa kālo Mahāmuni<sup>†</sup> ti

saṭṭhimattāni gāthāhi Dasabalassa kulanagaragamanavannaṃ vaṇṇesi.

Atha naṃ Satthā kin nu kho Udāyi, madhurassarena gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesi ti āha. Tumhākaṃ, bhante, pitā Suddhodana mahārājā tumhe passitukāmo, karotha nātakānaṃ saṅgahaṃ ti. Sādhu, Udāyi, karissāmi nātakānaṃ saṅgahaṃ, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocehi, gamiya-

\* Th. I, 536.

† Jā. I, 87. See also Cy. No. 543.

<sup>1</sup> S. Kālu<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> S. Phussamāsi<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> S. <sup>o</sup>kilīto.

<sup>4</sup> B. <sup>o</sup>māsiyaṃ<sup>c</sup>, S. Phaggunamāsapunnāmiyaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. <sup>o</sup>parivāre.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

vattaṃ paripūressanti<sup>1</sup> ti. Sādhu, bhante, ti thero ārocesi. Bhagavā Aṅga-Magadha-vāsinaṃ kulaputtānaṃ dasahi sahassehi Kapilavatthuvāsinaṃ dasahi sahassehi ti sabbe h' eva visatisahassehi khīṇā-savabbhikkhūhi parivuto Rājagahā nikkhamitvā divase divase yojanaṃ gacchati. Rājagahato saṭṭhiyojanaṃ Kapilavatthum dvihi māsehi pāpūṇissāmi<sup>2</sup> ti aturitacārikaṃ pakkāmi. Thero pi: Bhagavato nikkhantabhāvaṃ rañño ārocessāmi ti vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā rañño nivesane pātur ahoṣi. Rājā theram disvā tuṭṭhacitto mahā rahe pallaṅke nisidāpetvā attano paṭiyāditassa nānaggarasabhojanassa pattam pūretvā adāsi. Thero utthāya gamanākāraṃ dassesi. Nisiditvā bhuñja, tātā,<sup>3</sup> ti. Satthu santikaṃ gantvā bhuñjissāmi, mahārājā ti. Kahaṃ pana tāta Satthā ti. Visatisahasabbhikkhu-parivāro tumhākaṃ dassanattāya cārikaṃ nikkhanto mahārājā ti. Rājā tuṭṭhamānaso āha: tumhe imaṃ paribhuñjitvā yāva mama putto imaṃ nagaraṃ pāpūṇāti<sup>4</sup> tāv 'assa ito va piṇḍapātaṃ paṭiharathā ti. Thero adhivāsesi. Rājā theram parivisitvā pattam gandhacunnena ubbaṭṭetvā uttamabhojanassa pūretvā Tathāgatassa dethā ti therassa hatthe paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Thero sabbesaṃ passantānaṃ yeva pattam ākase khipitvā<sup>5</sup> sayam pi vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Satthu hatthe ṭhāpesi. Satthā taṃ paribhuñji. Eten eva<sup>6</sup> upāyena thero divase divase piṇḍapātaṃ āhari. Satthā pi antarāmagge rañño yeva piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñji. Thero pi bhatakkiccāvasāne divase divase: aṇṇa Bhagavā ettakaṃ āgato, aṇṇa ettakaṃ ti buddhagunapaṭiṣambyuttāya ca kathāya sakalaṃ rājaku-  
laṃ Satthudassanaṃ vinā yeva Satthari sañjātappasādaṃ akāsi. Ten' eva maṃ<sup>7</sup> Bhagavā: etadaggaṃ Bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kulappasādaṇaṃ yadidaṃ Kāḷudāyī ti etadagge ṭhāpesi.

Sākiyā pi kho anuppatte Bhagavati: amhākaṃ nātisetṭhaṃ passis-sāma ti sannipatitvā Bhagavato vasaṇaṭṭhānaṃ vīmaṃsamānā: Nigrodhasakkassa ārāmo ramaṇīyo ti sallakkhetvā sabbam paṭijag-ganavidhiṃ karetvā gandhapupphahatthā paccuggamaṇaṃ karonto sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍite daharadahare nāgaradārike ca nāgaradāri-kāyo ca paṭhamam pahinimsu,<sup>8</sup> tato rājakumāre ca rājakumāriyo ca nesam anantarā<sup>9</sup> sāmam gandhapupphacunnādīhi pūjayamānā<sup>10</sup> Bhagavantaṃ gahetvā Nigrodhārāmaṃ eva agamaṃsu. Tattha Bhagavā visatisahasabbhikkhūnaṃ parivuto paññattavarabuddhāsane ni-

<sup>1</sup> B. pūressanti.<sup>2</sup> S. °nā°.<sup>3</sup> S. taṃ.<sup>4</sup> S. °ni°.<sup>5</sup> S. °ni°.<sup>6</sup> B. thipetvā.<sup>7</sup> Svl. antarā.<sup>8</sup> S. bhante.<sup>9</sup> S. omits.<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

sīdi. Sākiyā nāma<sup>1</sup> mānujātikā mānuttbuddhā. Te Siddhattha-kumāro amlhehi daharataro amhākaṃ kaniṭṭho bhāgineyyo putto nattā ti cintetvā daharadahare rājakumāre āhaṃsu: tumhe vandatha, mayaṃ tumhākaṃ piṭṭhito nisīdissāmā ti tesu evaṃ avanditvā nisinnesu Bhagavā etesaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā: na maṃ ñātayo<sup>2</sup> vandanti, handa dāni ne<sup>3</sup> vandāpessāmī ti abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthijjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā<sup>4</sup> tato vuṭṭhāya ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā tesam sise pāda-paṃsum okiramāno viya Gaṇḍabbarukkhamaṃṣe yamakapāṭihāriya-sadisaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Rājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā āha: Bhagavā<sup>5</sup> tumhākaṃ jātadivase Kāladevalassa<sup>6</sup> vandanatthaṃ upanītānaṃ vo pāde parivattitvā<sup>7</sup> brāhmaṇassa matthake paṭiṭṭhite disvā pi ahaṃ tumhākaṃ pāde vandim, ayaṃ me paṭhamavandanā, vappamaṇgaladivase jambucchāyāya sirisayane nīpannānaṃ vo jambucchāyāya aparivattanaṃ disvā pi pāde vandim, ayaṃ me dutiyavandanā, idāni pana imaṃ adiṭṭhapubbaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā tumhākaṃ pāde vandāmi, ayaṃ me tatiyavandanā ti. Raññā pana vandite Bhagavantaṃ avanditvā ṭhātum samattho nāma ekasākiyo pi n' āhosi, sabbe vandimsu yeva. Iti Bhagavā ñātayo<sup>(8)</sup> vandāpetvā ākāsaṃ otaritvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisinne Bhagavati sikhāpatto<sup>9</sup> ñāṭisamāgame aho si. Sabbe ekaggacittā hutvā nisīdimsu. Tato mahāmegho pokkharavassaṃ vassi, tambavaṇṇaṃ udakaṃ heṭṭhā viravantaṃ gacchati, temetukāmo temeti, atemetukāmassa sarīre ekabindumattam pi na patati. Taṃ disvā sabbe acchariyab-bhuta-cittā jātā: aho acchariyaṃ, aho abbhutaṃ ti kathaṃ samuṭṭhāpesuṃ. Satthā na idān' eva mayhaṃ ñāṭisamāgame pokkhara-vassaṃ vassati, atīte pi vassi ti imissā aṭṭhuppattiyā Vessantarajāta-kaṃ<sup>\*</sup> kathesi. Dhammakathaṃ sutvā sabbe uṭṭhāya vanditvā pak-kamimsu, eko pi rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā sve amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti vatvā gato nāma n' atthi. Satthā punadivase vīsati-bhikkhusatasaḥaparivuto<sup>10</sup> Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Taṃ<sup>11</sup> na koci gantvā nimantesi na<sup>12</sup> pattaṃ vā aggahesi. Bhagavā inda-khīle ṭhito va āvajjesi: kathaṃ nu kho pubbabuddhā kulānagare piṇḍāya carimsu, kiṃ uppaṭipāṭiyā issarajanānaṃ gharāṇi agamaṃsu, udāhu sapadānacārikaṃ carimsu ti. Tato ekabuddhassa<sup>13</sup> pi uppaṭi-

(8) Jā. ñātako.

\* Jā. No. 547.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.<sup>2</sup> S. ñātakā.<sup>3</sup> S. te.<sup>4</sup> S. °pajji.<sup>5</sup> S. bhante.<sup>6</sup> S. Kāla°.<sup>7</sup> B. °tetvā.<sup>8</sup> S. °pp°.<sup>9</sup> S. vīsatisaḥassaḥbhikkhu°.<sup>10</sup> B. omits.<sup>11</sup> S. omits.

pāṭiyā<sup>1</sup> gamanāṃ adisvā mayā pi dāni ayaṃ eva nesam<sup>1</sup> vamsa, ayaṃ<sup>2</sup> pavēni<sup>2</sup> paggaḥetubbo, āyatiñ ca mama sāvakā mamaññeva anusikkhantā piṇḍacārikaṃ vattaṃ paripūressanti ti koṭṭiyaṃ pavitṭhagehato<sup>3</sup> paṭṭhāya sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya cari. Ayyo kira Siddhatthakumāro piṇḍāya carati ti dvibhūmikati bhūmikādisu<sup>4</sup> pāsādesu<sup>5</sup> sīhapañjaraṃ vivaritvā mahājano dassanavyāvaṭo ahosi. Rāhulamātā pi devī: ayyaputto kira imasmiṃ nagare mahantena rājānubhāvena suvaṇṇasivikādīhi vicaritvā idāni kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyavatthanivasano kapālahattho piṇḍāya carati, sobhati nu kho ti sīhapañjaraṃ vivaritvā olokayamānā Bhagavantaṃ nānāviraḡasamujjalāya sarīrappabhāya nagaravīthiyo obhāsetvā byāmapabhāparikkhepasamupabbūhāya asītyanubyañjanāvabhāsītāva dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapaṭimaṇḍitāya anopamāya Buddhasiriyā virocāmānaṃ disvā uñhāsato paṭṭhāya yāva pādatalā:

“ Siniddhanīlamudukuñcitakeso  
suriyasunimmalatalābhinalāto<sup>6</sup>  
yuttatuṅgamudukāyatanāso<sup>7</sup>  
raṃsijālavitato narasiho ”\* ti,

evamādikāhi dasahi<sup>(a)</sup> Narasihagāthāhi abhiṭṭhavitvā tumhākaṃ putto piṇḍāya carati ti rañño ārocesi. Rājā samviggaḥadayo hatthena sātakaṃ saṇṭhapento turitaturito nikkhamitvā vegena gantvā Bhagavato purato ṭhatvā āha: kin nu kho bhante amhe lajjāpetha, kimatthaṃ piṇḍāya caratha, kiṃ etthakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ na sakkā bhattaṃ laddhun ti saññaṃ karitthā ti. Vamsacārittaṃ etaṃ mahārāja amhākaṃ ti. Nanu bhante amhākaṃ vamsa<sup>8</sup> Mahāsammatakhattiyavamsa nāma, tattha ca ekakhattiyō pi bhikkhācāriko nāma n’ atthi ti. Ayaṃ mahārāja khattiyavamsa nāma tava vamsa, amhākaṃ pana Dīpaṅkaro Koṇḍañño . . . pe . . . Kassapo ti ayaṃ Buddhavamsa nāma. Ete ca aññe ca anekasahassasaṅkhā Buddhā bhikkhācāren’ eva jīvikaṃ kappesun ti antaravīthiyaṃ ṭhito va:

“ Uttiṭṭhe na-ppamajjeyya dhammaṃ sucaritaṃ care,  
dhammacāri sukhaṃ seti asmiṃ loke paramhi cā ” † ti.

\* Jā. i, 89.

(a) Jā. atṭṭhahi.

† Dh. 168.

<sup>1</sup> S. tesam.  
<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.<sup>3</sup> S. omīta.  
<sup>4</sup> S. °lālāto.<sup>5</sup> S. nivīṭṭha°.  
<sup>6</sup> B. samyato° . . .<sup>7</sup> S. °bhūmika°.  
<sup>8</sup> S. omīta.

imaṃ gātham āha. Gāthāpariyosāne rājā sotāpatti-phale patiṭṭhāsi:

“Dhammaṃ care sucariṭaṃ na taṃ duccariṭaṃ care,  
dhammacārī sukhaṃ seti asmiṃ loke paramhi cā”<sup>\*</sup> ti.

imaṃ gātham sutvā sakadāgāmiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Dhammapāla-jāta-kamṇ sutvā anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Maraṇasamaye setacchattassa heṭṭhā sirisayane nipanno yeva arahattaṃ pāpuni. Araññāvēsena padhānānuyogakiccaṃ rañño n'āhosi. So<sup>1</sup> sotāpatti-phalaṃ sacchi-katvā yeva pana Bhagavato pattaṃ gahetvā sapariṣaṃ Bhagavantaṃ mahāpāsādaṃ ārohetvā paññena khādanīyena bhojanīyena parivisi. Bhattakiccapariyosāne sabbaṃ itthāgāraṃ āgantvā Bhagavantaṃ vandi ṭhapetvā Rāhulamātaraṃ. Sā pana: gaccha, ayyaputtaṃ vandāhi ti pariṇaṇa vuccamānā pi: sace mayhaṃ guṇo atthi sayam eva mama santikaṃ ayyaputto āgamissati, āgataṃ eva naṃ<sup>2</sup> vandis-sāmi ti vatvā na agamāsi. Bhagavā rājānaṃ pattaṃ gāhāpetvā dvīhi aggasāvakehi saddhiṃ rājadhītāya sirigabbhaṃ gantvā rāja-dhītā yathārucaṃ vandamānā na kiñci vattabbā ti vatvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Sā vegena gantvā gopphakesu gahetvā pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ sisāṃ parivattetvā yathājjhāsayā vandi. Rājā rājadhītāya Bhaga-vati sinehabahumānanādīgūṇasampattiṃ kathesi: bhante mama dhītā tumhehi kāsāyāni vatthāni nivāsītāni ti sutvā tato paṭṭhāya kāsāyavatthanivattā<sup>3</sup> jātā, tumhākaṃ ekabhattikabhāvaṃ sutvā ekabhattikā va jātā, tumhehi mahāsayanassa chaḍḍitabhāvaṃ sutvā paṭṭikamañcake va nipannā tumhākaṃ mālagandhādīhi virattabbhā-vaṃ ūtvā virattamālagandhā va jātā. Attano ūtakehi mayā paṭijaggissāmi ti sāsane pesite tesu<sup>4</sup> ekaññātaṃ pi na olokesi, evaṃ guṇasampannā me bhante dhītā ti. Anacchariyaṃ mahārāja ayaṃ idāni tayā rakkiyamāmā rājadhītā paripakkhe pi<sup>5</sup> ñāpe attānaṃ rakkheyya, sā pubbe anārakkhā pabbatapāde pi vicaramānā aparipakkhe pi ñāpe attānaṃ rakkhi ti vatvā Candakinnarajātakaṃṇ kathetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Punadivase Nandassa rājakumārassa abhisekagehappavesanavivā-hamaṅgalesu vattamānesu<sup>6</sup> tassa gehaṃ gantvā kumāraṃ pattaṃ gāhāpetvā pabbājetukāmo maṅgalaṃ vatvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Janapadakalyāṇī kumāraṃ gacchantāṃ disvā: tuvaṭaṃ kho ayyaputta āgaccheyyāsi ti vatvā gīvaṃ pasāretvā olokesi. So Bhagavantaṃ

\* Dh. 169.

† Jā. No. 447.

‡ Jā. No. 485.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. taṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. kāsāyanivattā.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>6</sup> B. vattamāne.

pattam ganhathā ti vattum avisahamāno vihāraṃ yeva agamāsi. Tam anicchamānaṃ yeva Bhagavā pabbājesi. Iti Bhagavā Kapila-vatthum gantvā tatiyadivase Nandaṃ pabbājesi. Sattame divase Rāhulamātā pi<sup>1</sup> kumāraṃ alaṇkaritvā Bhagavato santikaṃ<sup>2</sup> pesesi: passa tāta etaṃ visatisahassasamaṇaparivutaṃ suvaṇṇavannaṃ brahmarūpavannaṃ samaṇaṃ, ayaṃ te pitā, etassa mahantā nidhiyo<sup>3</sup> ahesum, tassa nikkhamaṇakālato<sup>4</sup> paṭṭhāya na passāma, gaccha naṃ dāyajjaṃ yācā ti: ahaṃ tāta kumāro, abhisekaṃ patvā cakkavattī bhavissāmi, dhanena me attho, dhanaṃ me dehi, sāmiko hi putto pitusantakassā ti. Kumāro Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā va pitusinehaṃ paṭilabbhitvā haṭṭhacitto; sukhā te samaṇa chāyā ti vatvā aññaṃ ca bahum attano anurūpaṃ vadanto aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavā katabhattakicco anumodanaṃ vatvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Kumāro pi: dāyajjaṃ me samaṇa dehi, dāyajjaṃ me samaṇa dehi ti Bhagavantam anubandhi. Na<sup>5</sup> Bhagavā kumāraṃ nivattāpesi. Parijano pi Bhagavatā saddhiṃ gacchantam nivattetum nāsakkhi. Iti so Bhagavatā saddhiṃ ārāmaṃ eva agamāsi. Tato Bhagavā cintesi: yaṃ pitu santakaṃ dhanam icchati taṃ vaṭṭānugataṃ savighātaṃ, hand' assa me bodhimande paṭiladdhaṃ sattavidhaṃ ariyadhanaṃ demi, lokuttaradāyajjassa naṃ sāmikaṃ karomī ti āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi: tena hi tvam<sup>6</sup> Sāriputta Rāhulaṃ pabbājehi ti. Thero taṃ pabbājesi. Pabbajite ca pana<sup>7</sup> kumāre rañño adhimattaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajji. Tam adhivāsetum asakkonto Bhagavantam upasaṅka-mitvā: sādhu<sup>8</sup> bhante, ayyā mātāpitūhi ananuññātaṃ puttaṃ na pabbājeyyun ti varam yāci. Bhagavā ca tassa varam datvā pun' ekadivasaṃ rājanivesane katabhattakicco ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ rañña: bhante tumhākaṃ dukkarakāraṇakāle<sup>9</sup> ekā devatā maṃ upasaṅka-mitvā; putto te kālaṇkato ti āha. Tassā vacanaṃ na saddahanto: na mayhaṃ putto sambodhiṃ appatvā kālaṃ karoti ti taṃ paṭikhipin ti vutte, tumhe idāni kiṃ saddahissatha, pubbe aṭṭhikāni dassetvā putto te mato ti vutte pi<sup>10</sup> na saddahitthā ti imissā aṭṭhup-pattiyā Mahādhammapālajātakaṃ<sup>\*</sup> kathesi. Kathāpariyosāne rājā anāgāmi-phale patitṭhahi. Iti Bhagavā pitaraṃ tisu phalesu patitṭhāpetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto puna-d-eva Rājagahaṃ gantvā Sītavane vihāsi.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.<sup>2</sup> S. santike.<sup>3</sup> S. nidhaya.<sup>4</sup> S. "na".<sup>5</sup> S. na after kumāraṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. omits.<sup>7</sup> B. puna.<sup>8</sup> B. omits.<sup>9</sup> S. "kārikakāle.<sup>10</sup> S. omits.



Tasmim samaye Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati pañcahi<sup>1</sup> sakatasatehi bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ gantvā attano piyasaḥāyakassa seṭṭhino gehaṃ gantvā tattha Buddhassa Bhagavato uppannabhāvaṃ sutvā balavapaccōsse devatānubhāvena vivaṭena dvārena Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpattiphale patitṭhāya dutiyadvase bud-dhapamukhassa saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā Sāvatthiṃ āgamanat-thāya Satthu paṭiññaṃ gahetvā antarāmagge pañcacattāḷṣayojanat-thāne satasahassaṃ satasahassaṃ<sup>2</sup> datvā yojanikāya<sup>3</sup> yojanikāya<sup>3</sup> vi-hāraṃ karetvā<sup>(4)</sup> Jetavanaṃ koṭisanthārena aṭṭhārasahi hirañña-koṭṭhi kinitvā navakammaṃ paṭṭhapesi. So majjhe Dasabalassa gan-dhakuṭṭiṃ kāresi. Taṃ parivāretvā asītiyā<sup>4</sup> mahātherānaṃ pāṭiyek-kaṃ ekasannivesane āvāse ekakuṭṭikadvikuṭṭikavamsavaṭṭakadīgha-rassasālāmaṇḍapādivasena<sup>5</sup> sesasenāsanāni<sup>6</sup> pokkharapicāṅkamaṇa-rattitṭhānadivāṭṭhānāni cā ti<sup>7</sup> aṭṭhārasakoṭiparicāgena ramaṇiye bhū-mibhāge manoramam vihāraṃ kārāpetvā Dasabalassa āgamanatthāya dūtaṃ pesesi. Satthā dūtassa vacanaṃ sutvā mahābhikkhusaṅgha-parivāro Rājagahā<sup>8</sup> nikkhamitvā anupubbena Sāvattthinagaraṃ pā-puṇi. Mahāseṭṭhi pi kho vihāramahaṃ sajjetvā Tathāgatassa Jeta-vanapavisana-divase puttaṃ sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitaṃ katvā alaṅ-katapaṭiyatthe' eva pañcahi kumārasatehi saddhiṃ pesesi. So sa-parivāro pañcavannavatthasamujjalāni pañcadhajasatāni gahetvā Dasabalassa purato ahosi. Tesam pacchato Mahāsubhaddā Cūlasu-bhaddā ti dve seṭṭhidhitaro pañcahi kumārikā tehi saddhiṃ punna-gaṭe gahetvā nikkhamimsu. Tāsam pacchato seṭṭhibhariyā sabbā-laṅkārapatimaṇḍitā pañcahi mātugāmasatehi saddhiṃ punnapāṭiyo gahetvā nikkhami. Sabbesaṃ pacchato sayam mahāseṭṭhi aṭa-vatthanivattho aṭatavatthanivattheh' eva pañcahi seṭṭhisatehi sad-dhiṃ Bhagavantam abbhuggaṇhi. Bhagavā imaṃ upāsakaparisam purato katvā mahābhikkhusaṅghaparivuto attano sarirappabhāya suvaṇṇparasasekapīṇjarāni viya vanantarāni kurumāno anantāy' eva<sup>9</sup> Buddhalīlāhāya appaṭimāya<sup>10</sup> Buddhasiriyā Jetavanaṃ pāvisi. Atha naṃ Anāthapiṇḍiko āpucci: kathāham, bhante, imasmim vihāre paṭi-pajjāmi ti. Tena hi gahapati imaṃ vihāraṃ āgatānāgatassa cātuddi-sassa bhikkhusaṅghassa patitṭhapehi ti. Sādhū bhante ti mahāseṭṭhi suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ ādāya Dasabalassa hatthe udakaṃ pādetvā: imaṃ

(4) Jā. kārāpetvā.

<sup>1</sup> S. pañca°.

<sup>2</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> S. yojanikam.

<sup>4</sup> S. asīti°.

<sup>5</sup> S. "hamsavaṭṭaka°.

<sup>6</sup> B. senāsanāni.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>8</sup> S. Rājagahato.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>10</sup> S. aparimāṇāya.



Jetavanavihāraṃ āgatānāgatassa cātuddisassa ca<sup>1</sup> Buddhapamu-khassa saṅghassa dammi ti adāsi. Satthā vihāraṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ karotno:

“sitaṃ<sup>2</sup> uphaṃ<sup>3</sup> paṭihanti tato vālamigāni ca,  
sirimsape<sup>3</sup> ca makase sisire cā pi vuṭṭhiyo.

Tato vātātape<sup>4</sup> ghore<sup>4</sup> sañjāte<sup>4</sup> paṭihaññati  
leṇatthañ ca sukhatthañca jhāyituñca vipassitum  
vihāradānaṃ saṅghassa aggamaṃ Buddhena vappitaṃ,  
tasmā hi paṇḍito poso sampassaṃ attham attano  
vihāre kāraye ramme vasay<sup>5</sup> ettha bahussute.

Tesaṃ annaṃ ca pānaṃ ca vatthasenāsanāni ca  
dadeyya ujubhūtesu vippasannena cetasā.

Te tassa dhammaṃ desenti sabbadukkhāpanūdanam<sup>6</sup>  
yaṃ so dhammaṃ idh<sup>7</sup> aññāya parinibbāti anāsavo ” \*ti

vihārānisamsaṃ kathesi. Anāthapiṇḍiko dituyadivasato paṭṭhāya vihāramahaṃ ārabhi. Visākhāya vihāramaho catuhi māsehi niṭṭhito. Anāthapiṇḍikassa pana vihāramaho navamāsehi<sup>8</sup> niṭṭhāsi. Vihāramahe pi atthāras<sup>9</sup> eva koṭiyo pariccāgaṃ agamaṃsu. Iti ekasmiṃ yeva vihāre catupaññāsakoṭisaṅkhaṃ dhanam pariccaji. Atīte pana Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Punabbasumitto nāma seṭṭhi suvaṇṇiṭṭhi-kasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmim yeva thāne yojanappamānaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Sikhissa pana<sup>7</sup> Bhagavato kāle Sirivaḍḍho nāma seṭṭhi suvaṇṇaphālasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmim yeva thāne tigāvutappamānaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle Sotthiyo nāma seṭṭhi suvaṇṇahatthipadasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmim yeva thāne aḍḍhayaḥ yojanappamānaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle Accuto nāma seṭṭhi suvaṇṇiṭṭhi-kasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmim yeva thāne<sup>7</sup> gāvutappamānaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Koṇā-gamanassa Bhagavato kāle Uggo nāma seṭṭhi suvaṇṇakacchapasan-thārena kiṇitvā tasmim yeva thāne aḍḍhagāvutappamānaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Kassapaṃsa Bhagavato pana<sup>8</sup> kāle Sumaṅgalo nāma

\* Cf. Jā. i, 93-94.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. sit'uphaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. sarisappe.

<sup>4</sup> S. vātātapo ghoro sañjāto.

<sup>5</sup> S. °dukkha°.

<sup>6</sup> B. navahi.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

seṭṭhi suvaṇṇiṭṭhakasatṭhisanthārena<sup>1</sup> kīṭivā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne soḷasakarīsappamāṇam saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi.<sup>2</sup> Ambhākaṃ pana Bhagavato kāle Anāthapiṇḍiko seṭṭhi kahāpanakoṭisanthārena kīṭivā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne aṭṭhakarīsappamāṇam saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Idam<sup>3</sup> kira ṭhānaṃ sabbabuddhānaṃ avijahitaṭṭhānam eva.

Iti mahābodhimande sabbāññutapattito yāva parinibbānamañcā yasmīṃ yasmīṃ ṭhāne Bhagavā vihāsi idam Santikenidānaṃ nāmā<sup>4</sup> tiveditabbam.

## ABBHANTARANIDĀNAVAṆṆANĀ

“Atha Buddhāpadānāni supātha suddhamānasā,  
tiṃsapāramisampunṇā dhammarājā asaṃkhiyā.”

Ettha *atha* ti adhikārantarūpassa<sup>4</sup> nayanatthe<sup>5</sup> nipātapadaṃ, vi-  
bhatti yuttāyuttam<sup>6</sup> nipātapadaṃ,<sup>7</sup> atha vā:

“Adhikāre maṅgale c’eva nipphannatthe ‘vadhāraṇe  
anantare ca<sup>8</sup> gamane *atha* saddo pavattati” ti.

Tathā hi:

“Adhikiccam adhiṭṭhānaṃ adhiattham<sup>9</sup> vibhāsati  
seṭṭhajetṭhakabhāvena adhikāro vidhiyate” ti

vuttattā buddhānaṃ samatiṃsapāramiḍhammānaṃ adhikiccato seṭ-  
ṭhajetṭhato adhikāratthena ‘atha’ saddena yuttam apadānāni ti,  
tividhabodhisattānaṃ pūjamaṅgalasabhāvato

‘pūjā ca pūjaneyyānaṃ etaṃ maṅgalam uttaman’ †

ti vacanato maṅgalatthena ‘atha’-saddena yuttam apadānāni ti,  
buddhādīnaṃ bhagavantānaṃ<sup>10</sup> sampatti-kiccassa arahattamaggena  
nipphannato nipphannatthena ‘atha’-saddena yuttam apadānāni

\* Up to here = Jā. i, 2-94.

† Maṅgalasutta, v. 2. Sn. No. 16; also in Kh.

<sup>1</sup> S. °iṭṭhikasanthārena.

<sup>2</sup> B. kāreṃi, and adds: Maṇḍo sabbāññutapattito yāva mahāparisi.

<sup>3</sup> B. imam.

<sup>4</sup> S. °rūpa-°.

<sup>5</sup> B. nayatthe.

<sup>6</sup> S. °yutta°.

<sup>7</sup> B. nipātadvayesu vibhatti sutta.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>9</sup> B. °vattham.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīta.

ti, buddhādīnaṃ arahattamaggādikusalo aṭṭhākusalanāṃ<sup>1</sup> abbāvato avadhāraṇatthēna nivāraṇatthēna<sup>2</sup> 'atha 'saddena yuttam apadānāni ti, Khuddakapāṭhasaṅgahānantaraṃ saṅgahitaṃ ti anantaratthēna 'atha 'saddena yuttam apadānāni ti, ito Khuddakapāṭhato paṭṭhāyā ti apagamaṇatthēna<sup>3</sup> 'atha 'saddena yuttam apadānāni ti.

*Buddho* ti ettha bujjiṭṭhā saccāni ti *Buddho*, bodhetā pajāyā ti *Buddho*, sabbaññutāya *Buddho*, sabbadassavīṭāya *Buddho*, anaññāneyyatāya<sup>4</sup> *Buddho*,<sup>5</sup> visavīṭāya *Buddho*, khīṇāsavaśāṅkhātēna *Buddho*, nirupakkilesaśāṅkhātēna *Buddho*, pabbajjāśāṅkhātēna *Buddho*, adutiyaṭṭhēna *Buddho*, taṇhāya pahāṇatthēna *Buddho*, ekāya-namaggaṅgato ti *Buddho*, eko anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti *Buddho*, abuddhiyahaṭṭatā buddhipaṭilābhā ti<sup>6</sup> *Buddho*, buddhi buddham bodheti atthantaram etaṃ, yathā nilādivaṇṇa-yogato paṭo nilo paṭo ratto paṭo ti vuccati evaṃ buddhagūṇayogato<sup>7</sup> *Buddho*. Athavā bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena sakaladiyaḍḍhasahassakilesārigaṇe khepatvā nibbānādhigamanato ñāṇaṃ bodhi ti vuccati, tena sampayutto samaṅgibhūto puggalo *Buddho*, ten' eva ñāṇena paccekabuddhā pi sabbe kilese khepetvā nibbānaṃ adhigacchati, buddhānaṃ pana catusu asaṅkheyyesu kappasatasahassesu ca pāraṃmiyo pūretvā bodhiñāṇassaḍḍhigatattā ca 'indriyaparopariyattiñāṇa - mahākaruṇāsamāpattiñāṇa - yamaka-pāṭi-hīrañāṇa<sup>8</sup> - sabbaññutañāṇa - anāvaraṇa - āsayānusayādi - asādhāraṇa-ñāṇaṃ samadhi-gatattā ca ekāya pi dhammadeśanāya asaṅkheyyasattani-kāye dhammāmatam pāyevā nibbānassa pāpaṇato ca tadeva ñāṇaṃ buddhānaṃ eva adhikabhāvato tesam eva sambuddhānaṃ<sup>9</sup> apadānaṃ kāraṇaṃ Buddhāpadānaṃ; taṃ hi dāvidhaṃ; kusalākusalavasena. Paccekabuddhā<sup>10</sup> pana na tathā kātum samatthā.<sup>11</sup> Annādi-paccaya-dāyakaṇaṃ<sup>12</sup> janānaṃ<sup>13</sup> saṅgahaṃ karonto pi:

"Icchitaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhaṃ khippam eva samijjhatu,  
pūrentu cittaśāṅkappā cando paṇṇaraso yathā  
Icchitaṃ . . . pe . . . cittaśāṅkappā maṇijotiraso yathā"

imāhi dvīhi yeva gāthāhi dhammaṃ desenti. Desentā pi asaṅkheyyasattani-kāye bodhetum na sakkuṇanti, tasmā na sabbaññubuddhasadisā hutvā pāṭiekkam visum<sup>14</sup> buddhā ti paccekabuddhā, tesam apadānaṃ kāraṇaṃ paccekabuddhāpadānaṃ.

\* DhA I, 198; III, 92. Rasavāhini I, 90

<sup>1</sup> B. kusalanāṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> S. °atthēna.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>5</sup> S. buddhi°.

<sup>6-8</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>9</sup> B. °buddhānaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. adda ti.

<sup>11</sup> S. paccaya°.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>13</sup> S. vi°.

Ciraṭṭhitā ti *therā*. Athavā thiratarasīlācāramaddavādiguṇehi yuttā ti *therā*. Athavā thiravarasīlasamādhipaññāvimuttivimuttiñāpa-dassanaguṇehi yuttā ti *therā*, athavā thiratarasankhātapaṇitā anu-tarasantinibbānam adhigatā ti *therā*. Therānaṃ apadānāni Therā-padānāni. Tathā tādiguṇehi yuttā ti *therī*, *therī*naṃ apadānāni *Therī* apadānāni.

Tesu Buddhāpadāne pañc' eva apadānāni pañc' eva suttantā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

“Pañc' eva apadānāni pañca suttāni yassa ca,  
idaṃ Buddhāpadānaṃ ti paṭhamamaṃ anulomato ” ti.

Paccekabuddhāpadāne pañc' eva apadānāni<sup>1</sup> pañc' eva suttantā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

“Pañc' eva apadānāni pañca suttāni yassa ca,  
idaṃ Paccekabuddhāpadānaṃ ti duttiyamaṃ anulomato ” ti.

Therāpadānesu dasādhikapañcasatāpadānāni<sup>1</sup>, vaggato ekapañ-nāsavaggā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

“Pañcadasāpadānāni ekapaññāsa vaggato,  
idaṃ Therāpadānaṃ ti tatiyamaṃ anulomato ” ti.

Therāpadānesu cattāḷisaṃ apadānāni vaggato caturo vaggā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

“Cattāḷisaṃ yevāpadānāni catuvaggāni yassa ca  
idaṃ *Therī* padānaṃ ti catutthamaṃ anulomato ” ti.

‘Apadānaṃ’ ti ettha *apadāna*-saddo kāraṇagahanaapagamanapaṭi-pāṭiakkosanādisu dissati. Tathā hi: ‘esa khattiyānaṃ apadānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ apadānaṃ’ ti ādisu kāraṇe dissati, khattiyānaṃ kāraṇaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ kāraṇaṃ ti attho. ‘Upāsakānaṃ apadānaṃ’ ti ādisu gahane dissati. ‘Saṃ’ suṭṭhu gahanaṃ ti attho. Vāṇijānaṃ apadānaṃ suddānaṃ apadānaṃ ti ādisu apagamane dissati. Tato<sup>2</sup> [tato tesam apagamanaṃ ti attho. ‘Piṇḍapātiko bhikkhu sapadā-nacāravasena piṇḍāya caratī’ ti ādisu paṭipāṭiyā dissati, gharapaṭi-pāṭiyā caratī ti attho. ‘Apagatā ime sāmaññā apagatā ime brahmañ-ñā’ ti apadānetī’ ti ādisu akkosane dissati,]<sup>3</sup> akkosati paribhāsati

<sup>1</sup> S. apadānā.

<sup>2</sup> [ ] Missing in B.

ti attho. Idha pana 'kāraṇe' dissati. Tasmā buddhānaṃ apadānāni Buddhāpadānāni buddhakāraṇi ti attho. Gaṅgāvālikūpamānaṃ anekesaṃ buddhānaṃ dānapāramitādisamatimsapāramitā karāṇaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Atha adhikārādisu yutta 'padānāni' suddhamānasā supāthā ti sambandho. Tattha *suddhamānasā* ti arahattamagaṇāpēna diyaḍḍhakilesasahassaṃ khepetvā ʘhitattā suddhamānasā parisuddhacittā suddhahadaya pañcasatā<sup>1</sup> khīpāsavā imasmiṃ dhammasaṅgahasabhāye<sup>2</sup> sannisinnā supātha ohitasotā manasikarothā ti attho. Ettha pana apadānāni ti avatvā Paccekabuddhāpadāna-Therāpadāna-Therāpadānesu vijjamānesu pi, 'atha Buddhāpadānāni' ti vacanaṃ khandayamakaāyatanadhātusacca-saṅkhāraanusaya-yamakesu vijjamānesu pi padhānavasena ādivasena ca 'Mūlayamakaṇ' ti vacanaṃ viya terasasaṅghādiesa-dveaniyata-timsanissaggiyesu vijjamānesu<sup>3</sup> pi padhānavasena<sup>4</sup> ādivasena ca Pārājikakaṇḍo ti vacanaṃ viya ca idhā pi padhānavasena ādivasena ca vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Sammā-Sambuddhāpadānāni ti vattabbe

'Vaṇṇāgamo . . . pe . . .

. . . pañcavidhaṃ niruttan'<sup>5</sup> ti

niruttinayena vā 'tesu vuddhilopāgamavikāra-viparītādesā cā'† ti suttena vā tatiyatthavācakassa 'sammā' ti nipātapadassa sayam saddatthavācakassa "saṃ" ti upasaggapadassa ca lopam katvā kitantavāci-'buddha'-saddam<sup>6</sup> eva gahetvā gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ Buddhāpadānānāni ti vuttaṃ. Tasmā Sammāsambuddhāpadānāni ti attho.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsaniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya Abbhantarani-dānavanṇanā niṭṭhitā.

## BUDDHĀPADĀNASAMVAṆṆANĀ.

Idāni Abbhantarani-dānānantaraṃ Apadānaṭṭhakathaṃ kathetu-kāmo:

"Sapadānaṃ apadānaṃ vicitraṇayadesakaṃ,  
yam Khuddakanikāyasmiṃ saṅghāyimsu mahesayo,  
tassa dāni anuppatto atthasaṃvaṇṇanākkamo" ti.

\* See: Introduction, p. xvii. † Kaccāyana: 2, 8, 61(406)

<sup>1</sup> Svī. sutta°. <sup>2</sup> Svī. satā.

<sup>3</sup> S. dhammasabbhāye. <sup>4</sup> B. vijjamāne.

<sup>5</sup> Svī. paṭṭhāna°.

<sup>6</sup> S. katan ti vā "buddha"-saddam.

Tattha yaṃ apadānaṃ tāva sakalaṃ buddhavacanaṃ ekavimut-tirasan ti vuttattā ekarase saṅghaṃ gacchati. Dhammavinaya-vasena duvidhasaṅgahe<sup>1</sup> dhamme saṅghaṃ gacchati. Paṭhama-majjhima-pacchimabuddhavacanesu majjhima-buddhavacane saṅga-haṃ gacchati. Vinayābhidhammasuttantapīṭakesu Suttantapīṭake saṅghaṃ gacchati. Dīghanikāya - Majjhima - Samyutta-Aṅguttara-Khuddakanikāyesu pañcasu Khuddakanikāye saṅghaṃ gacchati. Suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthā udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ ti navasu sāsanaṅgesu gāthāya<sup>2</sup> saṅga-hitam.

“ Dvāsītiṃ Buddhato gaṇhiṃ dve saḥassāni bhikkhuto,  
caturāsītisahassāni ye’ me dhammā pavatthino ” ti,

evaṃ vuttacaturāsītisahassadhammakhandhesu katipayadhammak-khandhasaṅghaṃ hoti ti idāni<sup>3</sup> taṃ apadānaṃ dassento *tiṃsa-pāramīsampunṇā dhammarājā asaṅkhiyā* ti āha.

1. Tattha dasapāramitā eva paccimamajjhimukkaṭṭhavasena dasa-pārami dasaupapārami dasaparamatthapāramīnaṃ vasena samatiṃsa-pārami, tāhi saṃ sutṭhu punṇā sampunṇā samannāgatā samaṅgi-bhūtā ajjhāpannā saññuttā ti *tiṃsapāramīsampunṇā*. Sakalalokat-tayavāsino sattanikāye mettākaraṇāmuditāupekkhāsaṅkhātāhi catuhi brahmavihārasamāpattīhi<sup>4</sup> vā phalasamāpattivihārena vā ekacitta-bhāvena attano ca<sup>5</sup> kāye rañjenti alīyāpentī ti rājāno.<sup>6</sup> Dhammena rājā *dhammarājā*. Itthambhūtā buddhā dasasahassa<sup>7</sup> satasahassa dasasatasahassa<sup>8</sup> koṭi pakoṭi koṭippakoṭi ahaḥ ababa aṭaṭa sogan-dhika punḍarīka kumuda uppala kathāna mahākathāna asaṅkhey-yānaṃ vasena *asaṅkhiyā* saṅkhārahitā dhammarājāno,<sup>9</sup> te<sup>10</sup> atītā vigatā niruddhā abbatthaṃ gatā ti adhippāyo.

2. Tesu atītabuddhesu katādhikāraṇ ca attano<sup>10</sup> Bodhisattabhū-tena cakkavattiraññā hutvā katasambhāraṇ ca Ānandattherena puṭṭho Bhagavā “ Sambodhiṃ buddhasetṭhānaṃ ” ti ādim āha. Bho Ānanda mama apadānaṃ suṇohi ti adhippāyo. Ānanda, ahaṃ pubbe bodhisambhārapūraṇakāle cakkavattirājā hutvā setṭhānaṃ pasaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>11</sup> paṭividdhacatusaccānaṃ buddhānaṃ sambodhiṃ catu-saccamaggañānaṃ sabbaññutañānaṃ vā sirasā abhivādayin<sup>12</sup> ti

<sup>1</sup> S. dvidhā.

<sup>4</sup> S. “samāpatti.”

<sup>7</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> S. attanā.

<sup>2</sup> S. gātha [āge], Svl. gāthā.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> S. “rājā.

<sup>11</sup> S. pasaṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. after dassento.

<sup>6</sup> B. rājā.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>12</sup> S. “vādaya.

sambandho. *Sasunghe* sāvakaśaṅghasahite *lokanāyake* lokujetthe buddhe *dasāṅgulī* dasahi<sup>1</sup> aṅgulhi<sup>2</sup> ubho hi hatthaputehi *namassivā* vanditvā *sirasā* sisena *abhivādayim*<sup>3</sup> ādarena thomanam katvā paṇāmanam karomi ti attho.

3. *Yāvatā buddhakhettesu* ti dasasahassacakkavālesu buddhakhettesu.<sup>4</sup> *Ākāsaṅṭhā* ākāśagatā. *Bhūmmaṅṭhā* bhūmitalagatā. *Veluriyādayo satta-ratanā*. *Asaṅkhiyā* saṅkhārahitā. *Yāvatā* yattakā *viññanti* tāni sabbāni *manasā* cittena *saṁāhare*<sup>5</sup> sam<sup>6</sup> suṭṭhu<sup>7</sup> cittena<sup>8</sup> adhiṭṭhahitvā āharissāmi ti attho. Mama pāsādassa sāmantaṁ rāsikaromi ti attho.

4. *Tattha rūpiyabhūmiyan* ti tasmim anekabhūmimhi pāsāde rūpiyamayaṁ<sup>9</sup> rajatamayaṁ<sup>10</sup> bhūmi nimmitā ti attho. *Ahaṁ ratanamayaṁ* sattahi ratanehi nimmitaṁ<sup>11</sup> anekasatabhūmikaṁ *pāsādaṁ*; *ubbidhaṁ* uggataṁ *nabhaṁ uggataṁ* ākāse jotamānaṁ *māpayin*<sup>12</sup> ti attho.

5. Tam eva pāsādaṁ vaṇṇento “Vicittathambhaṁ” tyādim āha. Vicittehi anekehi masāragallādivaṇṇehi thambehi ussāpitaṁ *sukataṁ* suṭṭhukataṁ lakkhanayuttaṁ ārohapariṇāhavasena suṭṭhu<sup>13</sup> vibhattaṁ<sup>14</sup> *suviḥhattaṁ*, anekakoṭṭisatagghanatoraṇanimmitattā ca<sup>15</sup> *mahārahaṁ*. Puna pi kiṁ visiṭṭhaṁ: *kanakamayasaṁghātaṁ* suvaṇṇehi katatulāsaṅghāṭavālayehi yuttaṁ, tattha ussāpitakonte hi ca chattehi ca *maṇḍūtaṁ sobhitaṁ* pāsādan ti sambandho.

6. Puna pi pāsādass’ eva sobhaṁ vaṇṇento “Paṭhamā veluriyā bhūmi” tyādim āha. Tassa anekasatabhūmipāsādassa *subhā* itṭhā kantā manāpā. *Abbhasamā*<sup>16</sup> valāhakapaṭalasadisā; *vimalā*<sup>17</sup> nimmalā, veluriyamānimayā nilavaṇṇā paṭhamā bhūmi ahoṣi<sup>18</sup> ti attho. Jalajanaḷinapadume hi ākiṇṇā samaṅgibhūtā varehi<sup>19</sup> uttamabhūmihi,<sup>20</sup> *kañcanabhūmiyā* suvaṇṇabhūmiyā va<sup>21</sup> sobhati ti attho.

7. Tass’ eva pāsādassa *kāci* bhūmi *pavāḷaṁ*<sup>22</sup> sā<sup>23</sup> pavāḷakoṭṭhāsā, *pavāḷavaṇṇā*, kāci bhūmi *lohita*<sup>24</sup> lohitaṇṇā kāci bhūmi *subhā* manoharā *indagopakavaṇṇābhā* rasmiyo niccharamānā kāci bhūmi dasa *disā obhāsati* ti attho.

8. Tasmim yeva pāsāde *niyyūhā* niggaṭā pamukhasālā ca; *suviḥhattā* suṭṭhu vibhattā, koṭṭhāsato visum visum katā; *sīhapañjarā*

<sup>1</sup> S. omīto.<sup>2</sup> S. °vādaye.<sup>3</sup> B. khettesu.<sup>4</sup> A. sabbam āhare.<sup>5</sup> S. samsuddhacitto, Svī. suṭṭhucitto.<sup>6</sup> S. °mayā.<sup>7</sup> S. nimmita°.<sup>8</sup> A. māpaye.<sup>9</sup> S. omīto.<sup>10</sup> A. vimalabbhasamā.<sup>11</sup> S. varāya uttamāya, A. varakañcanabhūmiyā.<sup>12</sup> S. ca.<sup>13</sup> S. omīto.<sup>14</sup> S. lohītikā.

sihadvārā ca; *caturō vedikā*<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>2</sup> catūhi<sup>3</sup> vedikavulayehi<sup>4</sup> ca jālakavā-  
ṭehi ca *manoramā* manaallīyanakā *gandhāreḷā*<sup>5</sup> gandhadāmā ca  
olambanti ti attho.

9. Tasmim yeva pāsāde *sattaratanaabhūsitā* sattaratanehi sobhitā  
kūṭāgārā kim bhūtā: *nīlā* nīlavannā; *pīṭā* pītavannā suvannavannā;  
*lohitakā* lohitakavannā rattavannā; *odāṭā* odātavannā setavannā;  
*suddhakālākā*<sup>6</sup> amissakāḷavannā; *kūṭāgāravarūpeto*<sup>7</sup> kūṭāgāravarehi  
kaṇṇikakūṭāgāravarehi “upeto” samannāgato so pāsādo ti attho.

10. Tasmim yeva pāsāde *olokamayā* uddhammukhā *padumā* supup-  
phitā<sup>8</sup> padumā<sup>9</sup> sobhayanti<sup>10</sup>; sīhavyaggādīhi vālamigagaṇehi<sup>11</sup> ca miga-  
pakkhigaṇehi<sup>12</sup> hamsakoṇcamayūrādīpakkhīsamūhehi ca *sobhito* so  
pāsādo ti attho. Atiucco hutvā nabham uggaṭattā samuggaṭattā<sup>13</sup>  
*nakkhattatārakāhi* ākiṇṇo *candasuriyehi* candasuriyarūpehi ca *maṇḍito*<sup>14</sup>  
so pāsādo ti attho.

11. So eva cakkavattissa pāsādo *hemajālena* suvannajālena *sañchan-  
no*<sup>15</sup> *soṇṇakimkīnikāyuto*<sup>16</sup> suvannakimkīnikajālehi yutto samannāgato  
ti attho. *Manoramā* manallīyanakā *soṇṇamālā* suvannapupphapa-  
ntiyo *vātavegena* vātappahārena *kūjanti* saddam karonti ti attho.

12. <sup>17</sup>Tam eva pāsādam *dhajamālīni* dhajapantīni, kim bhūtā<sup>18</sup>:  
*mañjetthakam* mañjetthavannam va; *lohitakam* lohitakavannam;  
*pīṭakam* pītakavannam; *haripīṇjarām*<sup>19</sup> jambonadasuvannavanna-  
pañcavannaṃ ca dhajam<sup>20</sup> *nānārāṇehi* anekehi vāṇehi *sampītam*  
*rañjītam* dhajam *ussītam* tasmim<sup>21</sup> pāsāde *ussāpitam*; “dhajamālīni”  
ti līṅgavipallāsavasena vuttam dhajamālāyutto pāsādo ti attho.

13. Tasmim pāsāde attharaṇādayo vāṇento “Nānā”<sup>22</sup> bahū  
ty-ādim āha, tattha yaṃ *naṃ*<sup>23</sup> pāsādam<sup>24</sup> nānā bahū ti<sup>25</sup> avijjamānam  
nāma n’ atthi ti attho. [*Phalīkā*<sup>26</sup> phalīkamaṇḍīhi<sup>27</sup> katā, *rajaṭam-  
ayā*<sup>28</sup> rajatehi katā, *maṇimayā* nīlamanḍīhi katā, *lohitaṅkā*<sup>29</sup> rattajā-  
tiraṅgamaṇḍīhi katā, *masāragallamayā* kabaravannamaṇḍīhi katā.]

[ ] Text enclosed in brackets is misplaced in both B. and S.

<sup>1</sup> B. vedakā.

<sup>4</sup> S. °kālākā.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>13</sup> B. sokappa° (A. °yutā).

<sup>16</sup> A., B. °pañjarām.

<sup>18</sup> B. naṃ, S. na.

<sup>21</sup> A. phalakā.

<sup>22</sup> A. rajatā°.

<sup>3</sup> S. ca valayehi.

<sup>6</sup> A. °upetā.

<sup>9</sup> S. sobhanti.

<sup>11</sup> A. maṇḍitā.

<sup>19</sup> S. omits.

<sup>20</sup> S. pāsāde.

<sup>5</sup> A. °gandha°.

<sup>8</sup> S. pupphitā.

<sup>12</sup> S. vāḷa°.

<sup>14</sup> A. sañchannā.

<sup>14-16</sup> S. omits.

<sup>17</sup> B. na naṃ.

<sup>25</sup> B. hi corrected to ti, S. omits.

<sup>26</sup> B. °maṇimayā.

<sup>29</sup> S. lohitaṅkaratā.



14. *Nānāsayanaviciṭṭā* anekehi attharaṇehi vicittā sobhitā mafica-piṭṭhādisayanāsanā anekasatā<sup>1</sup> anekasatasañkhyā: kim bhūtā: . . . *saṇhakūṣikasanthatā* ti<sup>2</sup> saṇhehi sukhumehi kāsikavattthehi atthatā; *pāvurā*<sup>3</sup> ti pāvuraṇā<sup>4</sup>; kidisā: *kambalā* lomasuttehi katā; *dukūlā* dukūlapaṭṭhehi katā, *cīnā* cīnapaṭṭhehi katā, *paṭṭunṇā*<sup>5</sup> Paṭṭunṇadesa-jāta-paṭṭhehi<sup>6</sup> katā; *paṇḍu*<sup>7</sup> paṇḍuvannā<sup>8</sup>; *vicittattharaṇaṃ* anekehi attharaṇehi *pāvurā*<sup>9</sup> pāvuraṇehi<sup>10</sup> ca vicittam *sabbam* sayanādi<sup>11</sup> *manasā* cittaena *ahaṃ paññapemi* ti attho.

15. Tad eva pāsādaṃ vappento. “Tāsu tas-v-eva<sup>12</sup> bhūmisu” ti ādim āha. Tattha *ratanakūṭam alaṅkatan* ti ratanamaya-kūṭehi ratanakaṇṇikāhi alaṅkataṃ sobhitan ti attho. *Maṇiverocanā ukkā* ti verocanamaṇihi rattamaṇihi katā *ukkā* daṇḍapadipā *dhārayantā suttiḥhare* ti ākāse suṭṭhu dhārayantā gaṇhantā<sup>13</sup> anekasatajanā suṭṭhu tiṭṭhanti ti attho.

16. Puna tad eva pāsādaṃ vappento “Sobhanti esikā thambhā”<sup>14</sup> ti ādim<sup>15</sup> āha. Tattha *esikatthambhā* nāma nagaradvāre sobhanat-thāya nikhātaayathambhā<sup>16</sup>; *subhā* iṭṭhā *kañcanatoraṇā* suvaṇṇamayā *jambonadā* jambonadasuvaṇṇamayā ca *sāramayā* khadirarukkha-sāramayā *rajatamayā* ca *toraṇā* ca sobhanti. Esikā<sup>17</sup> ca<sup>18</sup> toraṇā ca tam pāsādaṃ sobhayanti ti attho.

17. Tasmim pāsāde *suviḥhattā* *anekā sandhikavāṭehi* ca *aggalehi* ca *cūṭitā* sobhitā sandhiparikkhepā sobhayanti<sup>19</sup> ti attho. *Ubhato* tassa pāsādassa ubhosu passesu *punṇaghaṭṭā* *anekahi padumehi uppalehi* ca *samyutā*<sup>20</sup> sampunṇā tam pāsādaṃ sobhayanti ti attho.

18-19. Evaṃ pāsādassa sobham vappetvā ratanamayaṃ pāsādañ ca sakkārasammānañ ca pakāsento “Atīte sabbabuddhe cā” ti ādim<sup>21</sup> āha. Tattha *atīte* ti atikkante vigate kāle jāte sambhūte *saṅghe* sāvakasamūhasahite *sabbe lokanāyake buddhe* sabhāvena *pakativaṇṇarūpena* saṇṭhānena ca *saśāvake* sāvakasahite pacceka-buddhe *nimmiṇṇivā* yeva dvārena pāsādo pavisitabbo hoti *tena dvārena* pavisitvā *saśāvakā* *sabbe* *pacceka-buddhā* *sabbe* *sovaṇṇamaye piṭhe*<sup>22</sup> sakalasasuvaṇṇamaye piṭhe *nisinnā ariyamaṇḍalā* ariyasamūhā ahesun ti attho.

20-21. *Etarahi* vattamāne kāle *anuttarā* uttaravirahitā ye ca<sup>23</sup> pac-

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte.<sup>2</sup> B. omīte.<sup>3</sup> S. pāpurā.<sup>4</sup> S. pāpuraṇā.<sup>5</sup> S. Paṭṭunṇā.<sup>6</sup> S. Paṭṭunṇa.<sup>7</sup> B. omīte.<sup>8</sup> S. pāpuraṇehi.<sup>9</sup> B. sayanaṃ.<sup>10</sup> S. tā yeva.<sup>11</sup> S. esikatthambhā.<sup>12</sup> S. ādito.<sup>13</sup> B. nikhātathambhā.<sup>14</sup> S. etāni.<sup>15</sup> B. sobhanti.<sup>16</sup> B. yuttā.<sup>17</sup> S. ca.<sup>18</sup> B. omīte.<sup>19</sup> S. va.

cekabuddhā atthi samvijaṇṇanti te ca paccekabuddhe anekasate<sup>1</sup> sayambhu sayam eva bhūte aññācariyarahite aparājite khandhakilesābhisaṅkhāramaccudevaputtamārehi aparājite jayam āpanne santappesin ti attho. Bhavaṇaṃ mayhaṃ pāsādaṃ atitakāle ca vattamānakāle ca sabbe buddhā samāruhuṃ saṃ suṭṭhuṃ āruhiṃsū ti attho.

22. “Ye dibbā” (ti) divi bhavā dibbā devaloke jātā ye ca bahu<sup>2</sup> kapparukkhā atthi. Ye ca mānusa manusse jātā ye ca<sup>3</sup> bahu kapparukkhā atthi tato sabbhaṃ dussaṃ samāhaṇtvā “saṃ” suṭṭhu āharitvā ticivaraṇi karetvā te paccekabuddhe ticivarehi acchādetvā ti sambandho.

23. Evaṃ ticivarehi acchādetvā pārupāpetvā tesam nisinnānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ sampannaṃ madhuraṃ khajjaṃ khāditaḥḥaṃ. —Pūvādi<sup>4</sup> khajjaṃ.<sup>5</sup> Madhuraṃ<sup>6</sup> bhojjaṃ bhuñjitabbaṃ; āhāraṇ ca madhuraṃ sāyaṇiyaṃ lehaniyaṇ ca sampannaṃ madhuraṃ pivitaḥḥaṃ; aṭṭha pānaṇ ca bhojanaṃ<sup>7</sup> bhuñjitabbaṃ. Āhāraṇ ca subhe sundare maṇimaye selamaye patte saṃ suṭṭhu pūretvā adāsīm, paṭiggaḥḥapesin ti attho.

24. Sabbe te<sup>8</sup> ariyamaṇḍalā sabbe te ariyasamūhā; dibbacakkhu<sup>9</sup> samā hutvā maṭṭhā ti dibbacakkhusamaṅgino hutvā maṭṭhā kilesarāhitattā siliṭṭhā sobhamānā cīvarasaṃyutā ticivarehi samaṅgibhūtā madhunā ca sakkharāhi ca telena ca ghatena<sup>4</sup> ca<sup>4</sup> madhuraphānitehi<sup>5</sup> ca paramanna<sup>6</sup> uttamaṇa annena ca mayā tappitā<sup>7</sup> saṃ<sup>4</sup> suṭṭhu<sup>4</sup> tappitā<sup>8</sup> paripūritā ahesun ti attho.

25. Te evaṃ santappitā ariyamaṇḍalā ratanagabbhaṃ sattahi ratanehi nimmitagabbhe<sup>9</sup> geḥaṃ<sup>4</sup> pavisitvā guhāsaya<sup>5</sup> guhāyaṃ sayamānā kesarā<sup>4</sup> va<sup>4</sup> kesarasihā iva<sup>10</sup> mahāraḥḥaṃ<sup>11</sup> sayane anagghe mañce sīhaseyyaṃ akappayūṃ yathā sīho migarājā dakkhiṇena passena sayanto pāde pādaṃ accādhāya dakkhiṇaḥḥatthaṃ sisūpadhānaṃ katvā vāmaḥḥatthaṃ ujukaṃ ṭhapetvā vāladhiṃ antarasatthiyaṃ katvā niccalo sayati. Evaṃ seyyaṃ kappayūṃ karimṃsū ti attho.

26. Te evaṃ sīhaseyyaṃ kappetvā sampajānā satisampajāññasampannā samuṭṭhāya saṃ suṭṭhuṃ utṭahitvā sayane pallaṅkaṃ ābhujūṃ ūrubaddhāsaṇaṃ karimṃsū ti attho. Gocaraṃ sabbabuddhānaṃ ti sabbesaṃ atitānāgatānaṃ buddhānaṃ gocaraṃ ārammaṇabhūtaṃ jhānaratisamappitā<sup>12</sup> jhānaratiyā saṃ suṭṭhu appitā samaṅgibhūtā ahesun ti attho.

27. Aññe dhammāni desenti<sup>1</sup> ti tesu paccekabuddhesu ‘aññe’ ekacce dhamme desenti ‘aññe’ ekacce iddhiyā paṭhamādi nāpakīlāya

<sup>1</sup> S. °sata.    <sup>2</sup> S. omits.    <sup>3</sup> A. dibhavatthā.    <sup>4</sup> S. omits, but adds as v.l.

<sup>5</sup> S. madhu°.    <sup>6</sup> S. vara°.    <sup>7</sup> B. saṃtappitā.    <sup>8</sup> S. appitā.

<sup>9</sup> S. °gabbhaṃ.    <sup>10</sup> S. °iya.    <sup>11</sup> S. °smiṃ.    <sup>12</sup> B. omits.

*kīḷanti* ramanti *aññe* ekacce *abhiññā*<sup>1</sup> pañcaabhiññāyo<sup>2</sup> *vasībhāvita* vasaṃ karimṣu. Pañcasu abhiññāsu āvajjanasamāpajjanavutṭhāna-adhiṭṭhānapaccavekkhaṇasaṅkhātāhi pañcavasitāhi *vasībhāvaṃ* itā gatā pattā abhiññāyo *appenti* samāpajjanti *aññe* ekacce *anekasatasahas-siyo*<sup>3</sup> *vikubbanāni* eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ti evaṃ ādīni iddhi<sup>4</sup>vikubbanāni *kubbanti* karonti ti attho.

28. *Buddhā pi buddhe* ti evaṃ sannipatitvā tesu paccekabuddhesu sabbaññutaññāṇassa *visayaṃ* ārammaṇabhūtapañhaṃ buddhā buddhe pucchanti ti attho. Te buddhā atthagambhīratāya *gambhīraṃ nipu-ṇaṃ* sukhumaṃ *ḷhānaṃ* kāraṇaṃ *paññāya* *vinibujjhare* visesena niravasesato bujjhanti.

29. Tadā mama pāsāde sannipatitā sāvakā pi buddhe pañhaṃ pucchanti; buddhā *sāvake* sisse pañhaṃ pucchanti; te buddhā ca sāvakā ca aññaṃ aññaṃ pañhaṃ pucchitvā *aññaṃ-aññaṃ vyākaraṇti* vissajjenti.

30. Puna te sabbe ekato dassento “Buddhā ca<sup>4</sup> paccekabuddhā” ti ādim āha. Tattha *buddhā* sammāsambuddhā, *paccekabuddhā*<sup>4</sup> ca *sāvakā* ca sissā *paricārakā* ti<sup>4</sup> nissitakā ete sabbe sakāya *sakāya ratiyā* *ramamānā* mama pāsāde *abhiramanti* ti attho.

31. Etasmiṃ Vejayantapāsāde paccekānaṃ buddhānaṃ ācārasam-pattiṃ dassetvā idāni attano ānubhāvaṃ dassento “So Tilokavijayo<sup>5</sup> cakkavattirājā chattā tiṭṭhantu ratanā”<sup>5</sup> ti ādim āha. Tattha *ratanā*<sup>6</sup> sattaratanamayā chattā. *Kaṇṇanāvelapattikā* suvaṇṇajālehi olambitā tiṭṭhantu; *muttājālaparikkhitā* muttājālehi<sup>7</sup> parivāritā sabbe *chattā* mama *matthake* muddhani *dhārentū*<sup>8</sup> ti cintitamatte yeva chattā pātubhūtā hontī<sup>9</sup> ti attho.

32. *Soṇṇatārakacittitā* suvaṇṇatārakāhi daddalamānā. *celavūtānā* bhavantu nibbattantu, *vicittā* anekavaṇṇā, *malyavitatā*<sup>10</sup> pupphapat-thatā sabbe anekā vitānā *matthake* nisīdanatṭhānassa uparibhāge karontū ti attho.

33. *Malyadāmehi*<sup>11</sup> anekasugandhapupphadāmehi *vitatā* viparikiṇ-ṇā<sup>12</sup> *gandhadāmehi* candanakuṅkumatagarādisugandhadāmehi *sobhitā* pokkharāṇi ti sambandho. <sup>13</sup>*Dussadāmehi* Paṭṭuṇṇa-Cīnādiaggadussa-dāmehi *parikiṇṇā*<sup>13</sup> sattaratanadāmehi vibhūsitā alaṅkatā pokkharāṇi.

\* hi lokavijayo in both B and S, corrected to Tilokavijayo in view of p. 110, nos. 42, 44 etc.

<sup>1</sup> S. abhiññāyo.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. anekasahas-siyo.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> The words are not found in A. Avl. quotes from Cy. chattā tiṭṭhantu ratanā *kaṇṇanāvelapattikā*.

<sup>6</sup> Not in A.

<sup>7</sup> B. jālehi.

<sup>8</sup> S. dhārayantu.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. mālāvitānā.

<sup>11</sup> S. mālā°.

<sup>12</sup> S. pari°.

<sup>13-15</sup> S. *dussadāmehi parikiṇṇā* ti Cīnādiaggadussadāmehi parikiṇṇā.

34-35. *Pupphābhikinnā* campakasalalasogandhikādisugandhapup-  
pheli<sup>1</sup> *abhikinnā*<sup>2</sup> sutthhu vicittā sobhitā. Punar api kimbhūtā  
pokkharanī: surabhighandhasugandhehi bhūsitā vāsītā<sup>3</sup> samantato  
*gandhapāñcaṅgularāṅkitā*<sup>4</sup> pañcahi aṅgulehi limpītā gandhehi alaṅkatā,  
*hemacchadanachādītā* suvaṇṇachadanehi suvaṇṇavitānehi chādītā  
pāsādassa *catuddisā pokkharaniyo*<sup>5</sup> padumehi ca uppalehi ca sutthhu  
santhatā patthaṭṭā *suvaṇṇarūpe*<sup>6</sup> suvaṇṇavannā *khāyanti*<sup>7</sup>, *paduma-*  
*reṇurajuggatā*<sup>8</sup> padumareṇūhi ca<sup>9</sup> dhūlīhi ca ākinnā<sup>10</sup> pokkharaniyo  
sobhantūti attho.<sup>11</sup>

36. Mama Vejayantapāsādassa samantato pādapa<sup>1</sup> campakādayo  
rukkhā sabbe pupphantu ete puppharukkā sayam eva puppham  
muñcivā<sup>1</sup> vīgālitvā gantvā bhavaṇam okirun okiṇṇapāsādassa upari  
karontū ti attho.

37. *Tattha* tasmiṃ mama *Vejayantapāsāde sikhino* mayūrā nac-  
cantu; *dibbā*<sup>14</sup> *haṃsā* devatā *haṃsā pakūjare* saddaṃ karontu; *karavikā*  
ca madhurasaddā kokilā *gāyantu* gītavākyaṃ karontu; *apare* anuttā  
ca *dījasanghā* pakkhino<sup>15</sup> *samūhā* pāsādassa samantato madhuraravaṃ  
ravantū ti attho.

38. *Pāsādassa samantato sabbā ātatavitatādayo<sup>16</sup> bheriyo vajjantu*  
*haññantu sabbā tā anekatantiyo vīṇā ravantu saddaṃ karontu, sabbā*  
*anekappakārā saṅgūṭiyo pasādassa samantato vattantu pavattantu<sup>17</sup>*  
*gāyantū ti attho.*

39-40. *Yāvataṃ yattake thāne buddhakkhettamhi dasasahassacakkavāle tato paresu cakkavālesu jotisampannā pabhāsampannā<sup>17</sup> acchiddā<sup>17</sup> acchinnā mahantā samantato ratanamayā<sup>18</sup> sattahi ratanehi katā khacitā soṇṇapallāṅkā suvaṇṇapallāṅkā tiṭṭhantu pāsādassa samantato dīparukkhā padīpadhāraṇatelarukkhā jalantu padīpehi pajjalantu; dasasahassīparamparā<sup>19</sup> dasasahassīnaṃ paramparā dasasahassīyo ekapajjotā ekapadīpā viya bhavantu<sup>20</sup> ujjetantu ti attho.*

<sup>1</sup> S. °suvaṇṇapupphehi.

<sup>2</sup> B. ati°, S. ākinṇā.

• *S. omits.*

\* A. S. °aṅgulaṅkitā.

\* S. pokkharaniyo.

• S. °rūpā.

7 S. jāyanti.

\* Svl. paddha°.

• *B. omits.*

10 S. ākinna°.

<sup>11</sup> S. repeats here : mama Vejayantapāsādaṣṣa samantato pāsādā patthaṭṭaṃ suvaṇṇarūpe suvaṇṇavannā khāyanti padareṇurajuggatā padumareṇūhi dhūlhi ca ākiṇṇā pokkharāṇiyo bhavanti ti attho. This passage is obviously a mixture of the first three words of the following passage with the last sentence of the previous one.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits, but adds sabbe.

<sup>13</sup> S. adds *pupphitvā*.

<sup>14</sup> A. divvā. S. dibba°.

<sup>18</sup> S. pakkhi°.

16 *B. āgatata*°.

17 S. omits.

10 *B. ghanaratana*°.

19 B. omits.

20 Svl. majjalantu.

41. Naccagītesu ohekā *ganikā* naccitthiyo ca *lāsikā* mukhena saddakārakā ca *pāsāḍassa samantato naccantu accharāgaṇā* devaitthisamūhā naccantā *nānāraṅgā* anekavaṇṇā *nānāraṅgamaṇḍalā* pāsāḍassa samantato naccantā *paḍissantu* pākātā hontu.

42. Tadā aham Tilokavijayo nāma cakkavattirājā hutvā sakala-cakkavāle *dumagge* rukkhagge *pabbatagge* Himavanta-Cakkavālapabbatādīnaṃ agge [*Sinerugirimuddhani*] Sinerupabbatamuddhani ca sabbatṭhāne *suviṭṭaṃ*<sup>1</sup> anekavaṇṇaṃ<sup>2</sup> *vicittaṃ*<sup>3</sup> *pañcavaṇṇikaṃ* nilapītādipañcavaṇṇaṃ<sup>3</sup> dhajaṃ ussāpemi ti attho.

43. *Narā* lokantarā *narā* ca *nāgalokato nāgā* ca *devalokato gandhabbā* ca *devā* ca *sabbe upentu* upapajjantu;<sup>4</sup> *te* narādayo *namassanti* mama namakkāraṃ karontā *pañjalikā* katahatthapuṭā mama Vejayanta-pāsāḍaṃ parivārentū ti attho.

44. Evaṃ so Tilokavijayo cakkavattirājā pāsāḍassa ca attano ca ānubhāvaṃ vappetvā idāni attanā sampattaṃ katapuññaphalaṃ samādapento "Yañ kiñci kusalaṃ kammaṃ" ti ādim āha. Yaṃ kiñci kusalakammasaṅkhātāṃ kiriyaṃ kattabbaṃ atthi taṃ sabbāṃ *mama* mayā *kāyena vācāya manasā cā* ti tīhi dvārehi katan ti dasseti. *Sukataṃ* suṭṭhu kataṃ Tāvatisabhaṃ uppejjanārahaṃ katan ti attho.

45. Puna samādapento "Ye sattā saññino" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ye sattā* manussā vā *devā* vā *brahmano* vā *saññino* saññā<sup>5</sup> *sahitā*<sup>5</sup> atthi *ye ca sattā asaññino* saññā *rahita*<sup>6</sup> *asaññasattā*<sup>6</sup> santi *te sabbe sattā mayhaṃ* mayā *katapuññaphalabhāgā* *bhavantu* bhāgaṃ labhantu puññavantaṃ hontū ti attho.

46. Pun' api samādapento Bodhisatto "Yesam' katan" ti ādim āha. Mayā kataṃ puññaṃ yehi naranāgagandhabbadevehi *suviṭṭaṃ*<sup>7</sup> *ñātaṃ*<sup>8</sup> *suviññātaṃ*. Tesāṃ *mayā dinnāṃ* *puññaphalaṃ* tasmim mayā kate puññe dinnabhāvaṃ *ye* narādayo *na jānanti* *devā gantvā* tesāṃ tan *nivedayun*<sup>9</sup> āroceyyun<sup>10</sup> ti<sup>11</sup> attho.

47. *Sabbe*<sup>12</sup> *lokaṃhi*<sup>12</sup> *ye sattā āhāranissitā* jīvanti *te sabbe sattā manussānaṃ bhojanaṃ sabbāṃ* mama *cetasā* mama cittaena *labhantu*<sup>13</sup> me puññiddhiyā labhantū ti attho.

48. *Manasā* pasannena cittaena yaṃ *dānaṃ mayā dinnāṃ* tasmim dāne<sup>14</sup> anekacittaena<sup>14</sup> *pasādaṃ āvāhim*, uppādesim. *Sabbasambuddhā*<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. *suṭṭaṃ*.

<sup>2</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>3</sup> S. *vappa*<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> B. *gajjanti*, possibly for *gacchantu*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *asaññārahitā*.

<sup>6</sup> S. *rahitā* *sattā*.

<sup>7</sup> S. *yehi*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *suviññātaṃ*.

<sup>9</sup> S. *nivedeeyun*.

<sup>10</sup> B. *āroceyanti*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *sabbalokaṃhi*.

<sup>12</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>13</sup> B. *cittaena*.

<sup>14</sup> B. *sambuddhā*.

ca *paccekā*<sup>1</sup> *paṭiekkā*<sup>2</sup> ca *jināsāvaka*<sup>3</sup> ca *mayā* cakkavattirañña pūjitā.

49. *Sukatena*<sup>4</sup> *tena kammena* saddahitvā katena kusalakammena *celanāpavādhīhi* ca cittena katapattthanāhi ca *mānusaṃ dehaṃ* manus-sasariraṃ *jahitvā* chaḍḍetvā *ahaṃ Tāvatisadevalokaṃ agāñchim* agamāsim *suttappabuddho* viya tattha uppajjinti attho.

50. Tato Tilokavijayo cakkavattirājā<sup>4</sup> kālakato,<sup>4</sup> tato<sup>4</sup> paṭṭhāya āgate<sup>5</sup> *dve bhava* dve jātiyo<sup>6</sup> *pajānāmi*. *Devatte* devattabhāve *mānuse* manussattabhāve, tato jātidvayato *aññaṃ gatiṃ* aññaṃ uppattiṃ *na jānāmi* na sarāmi *manasā* cittena *paṭṭhanāphalaṃ* paṭṭhi-tapattthanāphalaṃ ti attho.

51. *Devānaṃ adhiko* homē ti yadi devesu jāto<sup>7</sup> āyuvannabalatejhi<sup>8</sup> devānaṃ adhiko jeṭṭho seṭṭho aho sin ti attho. Yadi manussesu jāto *manujādhipo* manussānaṃ adhipati issaro bhavāmi, tathā rāja-bhūto abhirūpena rūpasampattiya<sup>9</sup> ca lakkhaṇena ārohaparināhādilakkhaṇena ca *sampanno* sampunṇo uppannuppanabhava *paññāya* paramatthajānanasamatthāya paññāya *asamo* samarahito mayā sadi so koci n'atthi ti attho.

52. Mayā katapuññasambhārena paññābalena<sup>9</sup> uppannuppanna-bhave seṭṭhaṃ pasatthaṃ madhuraṃ<sup>10</sup> *vividhaṃ*<sup>10</sup> *anekappakāraṃ*<sup>10</sup> *bhojanaṃ*<sup>10</sup> ca<sup>10</sup> *anappakaṃ* bahuraṃ *sattaratanaṃ* ca *nānāvidhāni* *anekap-pakārāni* paṭṭakoseyyādivatthāni ca *nabhā*<sup>11</sup> ākāso *maṃ*<sup>12</sup> mama santikaṃ *hiṭṭhaṃ* *siḥhaṃ*<sup>13</sup> *upenti* upagacchanti.

53. *Puthavyā* paṭhaviyaṃ ca *pabbate* ca<sup>14</sup> *ākāse* ca *udake* ca *vane* ca *yaṃ yaṃ* yattha yattha *hatthaṃ pasāremi* nikkhipāmi tato tato *dibbā bhakkhā* dibbā āhārā *maṃ* mama santikaṃ *upenti* upagacchanti pātubhavanti ti attho.

54-61. Tathā yathākkamaṃ sabbaratanaṃ sabbe candanādayo *gandhā* sabbe yānā<sup>15</sup> vāhanā<sup>15</sup> sabbe campakanāgapunnāgādayo yā<sup>14</sup> *mālā* pupphā *sabbe alankārā* ābharanā *sabbā dibbakaññā* sabbe *madhu-sakkharā khajjā* sabbe pūpādayo *khajjā khāditaḥḥā* *maṃ*<sup>16</sup> mama santi-kaṃ *upenti* upagacchanti.

62-63. *Sambodhivarapattiya*<sup>17</sup> ti uttamacatumaggañānapattiya<sup>17</sup> pāpu-panatthāya mayā *yaṃ* uttamadānaṃ *katam* pūritaṃ tena uttamadā-

<sup>1</sup> S. paccekabuddhā.

<sup>4</sup> B. cakkavattirājakālakato.

<sup>7</sup> B. jāyato.

<sup>10</sup> S. madhuravividhaanekappakārabhojanaṃ ca.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>15</sup> S. yānavāhanā.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. āgato.

<sup>6</sup> Svi. tejaśā.

<sup>13</sup> Svi. siḥhasiḥhaṃ.

<sup>16</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> B. katena.

<sup>8</sup> S. jātiye.

<sup>9</sup> S. pañña°.

<sup>11</sup> S. nabhaśā.

<sup>14</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>17</sup> S. sambodhip°.

nena *selasañkhātanaṃ pabbataṃ sukalaṃ ekaninnūdaṃ karonto bahalaṃ girim<sup>1</sup>* puthulaṃ girim<sup>1</sup> añjalighosaṃ *gujjanto saderulokaṃ<sup>2</sup>* sakalaṃ manussadevalokaṃ *hāsayaṃto* somanassapputtaṃ karonto *loke sakala-lokatthaye* vivatṭacchado *Buddho ahaṃ bhavāmi* ti attho.

64-65. *Disā dasaviḍḍhā loke* ti cakkavāḷaloke *dasaviḍḍhā* dasakotṭhāsā<sup>3</sup> disā honti tattha kotṭhāse *yāyato* yāyantassa gacchantassa *antakaṃ n' atthi* ti attho. Cakkavattikāle *tasmim* mayā gatagatatṭhāne disābhago vā *buddhakkhetṭā* buddhavisayā *asañkhiyā* sañkhārahitā *pabhā pakittitā* ti tadā cakkavattirājakāle *mayhaṃ* pabhā cakkaratanamaniratanādīnaṃ *pabhā ālokā yamakā<sup>4</sup>* yugalayugalā hutvā *raṃsi-rāhanā<sup>5</sup>* raṃsimuñcamānā<sup>6</sup> *pakittitā* pākāṭa *etthantare* dasasahassicakkavāḷantare *raṃsijālaṃ* raṃsisamūhaṃ *āloko* ripulo bahutaro *bhava* ahoṣi ti attho.

66. *Ettake lokadhātumhī* ti dasasahassicakkavāḷesu *sabbe janū<sup>7</sup>* maṃ *passanti* dakkhinti ti attho. Sabbe devā yāva *brahmanivesanā* yāva brahmalokā *maṃ anuvattantu<sup>8</sup>* anukūlā bhavantu.

67. *Visiṭṭhamadhumādenā<sup>9</sup>* ti visiṭṭhena madhurena nādena *amatabherim<sup>10</sup>* *āhanin<sup>10</sup>* ti *amatabherim* devadundubhiṃ paharim. *Etth<sup>1</sup>* antare ekasmiṃ dasasahassicakkavāḷabhlantare *sabbe janā* mama *madhuraṃ giraṃ saddaṃ suṇantu<sup>11</sup>* manasi karontu.

68. *Dhammameghena vassante* dhammadesanāmayena nādena tabbhāraparamatthagambhīramadhurasukhumatthavasse<sup>12</sup> *vassante* vassamāne sammāsambuddhānubhāvena sabbe bhikkhubhikkhūni *ādayo anāsavā nikkilesā hontu* bhavantu.<sup>13</sup> *Y' ettha pacchimakā sattā* ti ettha etesu rāsibhūtesu catusu parisasattesu<sup>14</sup> *ye sattā pacchimakā* guṇavasena heṭṭhimakā *te sabbe sotāpannā bhāvanti* ti adhippāyo.

69. Tadā Tilokavijayacakkavattirājakāle *dātabbakaṃ<sup>15</sup>* dātabbayutakaṃ *dānaṃ datvā asesato* nissesato *sīlaṃ* sīlapāramiṃ *pūretvā nekkhāmmhe* nekkhammapāramitāya<sup>16</sup> *koṭim<sup>16</sup>* patvā *uttamaṃ sambodhiṃ* catumaggañāṇaṃ *patto* "bhavāmi" bhaveyya.

70. *Paṇḍite* paññavanto medhāvino *paripucchitvā* 'kiṃ bhante kattabbaṃ kiṃ na kattabbaṃ kiṃ kusalaṃ kiṃ akusalaṃ kiṃ katvā saggamokkhadvayassa bhāgi hoti' ti pucchitvā evaṃ<sup>17</sup> paññāpāramiṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. giram.<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.<sup>3</sup> Svī. sabbalokā.<sup>4</sup> B. omīte.<sup>5</sup> S. omīte.<sup>6</sup> S. pāramitā°.<sup>7</sup> S. sadevakaṃ lokam.<sup>8</sup> S. °vahanā.<sup>9</sup> S. °vattanto.<sup>10</sup> S. suṇantā.<sup>16</sup> B. pāramikoṭim.<sup>11</sup> S. °kotṭhāsa°.<sup>12</sup> S. raṃsimuñcanā.<sup>13</sup> S. visiṭṭha.<sup>14</sup> B. omīte °madhura°.<sup>15</sup> S. parisantesu.<sup>17</sup> S. eva.



pūretvā ti attho. *Katvā viriyam ullaman* ti uttamam seṭṭhaṭṭhānanisaj-jādisu<sup>1</sup> avicchinnaṃ viriyam katvā viriyapārami pūretvā ti attho. Sakalaviruddhajanehi kataanādarādhivāsanaṃ *khantiyā*<sup>2</sup> *pāramikoṭim*<sup>3</sup> *ganvā* khantipāramiṃ pūretvā *uttamam sambodhiṃ* uttamam sam-buddhattam *patto* bhaveyya.

71. *Katvā dalham adhiṭṭhānan* ti mama sarirajivitesu vinassaya-ntesu pi puññakammato na viraṃissāmi ti acalavasena dalham adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ katvā sīse chijjamāne<sup>4</sup> pi musāvādam na kathes-sāmi ti saccapāramitāya koṭim 'pūriya' pūretvā sabbe sattā sukhi averā ti ādinā mettāpāramitāya koṭim patvā *uttamam*<sup>5</sup> *sambodhiṃ* *patto* ti attho.

72. Sajjivakājjivakavatthūnam<sup>6</sup> lābhe ca tesam alābhe ca kāyika-cetasikasukhe c' eva tathā *dukkhe* ca sādaranādarajanehi<sup>7</sup> kate *sammāne* c' eva omāne ca *sabbattha samako* samānamānaso upek-khāpārami<sup>8</sup> pūretvā *uttamam sambodhiṃ patto* pāpuṇeyyaṃ ti attho.

73. *Kosajjam* kusitabhāvaṃ *bhayato* bhayavasena apāyadukkhā-bhāgi karoti<sup>9</sup> ti *disvā* ñatvā 'akosajjam'<sup>10</sup> akusitabhāvaṃ alīnavuttiṃ<sup>11</sup> *viriyam khemato* khemavasena nibbānabhāgi<sup>12</sup> ti *disvā* ñatvā *[āradha-viriyā] hotha* bhavatha; *esā Buddhānusāsani* esā buddhānam anusā-sanam anusitṭhi.<sup>13</sup>

74. *Vivādam* *bhayato disvā* ti *vivādam* kalaham *bhayato disvā* apāyabhāgi ti 'disvā' ñatvā *avivādam* vivādato viraṃanam nibbānap-patti ti *khemato* 'disvā' ñatvā *samaggā* ekaggacittā *sakhilā* siliṭṭhā mettāya madhuradhuragatatāya<sup>14</sup> sobhamānā hothā ti attho; *esā* kathavaṇṇanā udiraṇā *buddhānam anusāsanaṃ* ovādadānam.

75. *Pamādam* ṭṭhānanisajjādisu sativippavāseṇa viharanam *bhayato* nibbattanibbattaṭṭhānesu<sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup>*duggatadurupetaappannapānaādisampvat-tanikaṃ* apāyādigamanaṃ cā ti<sup>17</sup> *disvā*<sup>18</sup> ñatvā *appamādam* sabbakiri-yāsu<sup>19</sup> satiya viharanam *khemato* vadḍhito nibbānasampāpuṇanan ti *disvā* paccakkhato ñatvā *aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ* aṭṭhaṅgikamaggaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sam-māājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī ti aṭṭhaavayavam

<sup>1</sup> S. omits seṭṭha°.

<sup>2</sup> B. °mānesu.

<sup>3</sup> B. sādaranajanehi.

<sup>4</sup> S. takes as a word in the text, but not found in A.

<sup>5</sup> S. °gāmi.

<sup>6</sup> S. dhuragatāya.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. uttama°.

<sup>10</sup> S. °sattūnam.

<sup>11</sup> S. upekhā°.

<sup>12</sup> Passage in brackets [ ] not found in S.

<sup>13</sup> B. nibbattaṭṭhānesu.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits.

<sup>15</sup> B. kriyāsu.

<sup>16</sup> S. khantipāramikoṭim.

<sup>17</sup> S. °sattūnam.

<sup>18</sup> S. omits.

<sup>19</sup> B. omits.

<sup>20</sup> Passage in brackets [ ] not found in S.

<sup>21</sup> B. nibbattaṭṭhānesu.

<sup>22</sup> B. omits.

<sup>23</sup> B. kriyāsu.



sammāsambodhiyā maggaṃ adhigamupāyaṃ *bhāvētha* vaḍḍhetha manasikarōtha.<sup>1</sup> *Esā* kathā bhāsanā<sup>2</sup> vaṇṇanā<sup>3</sup> udīraṇā *buddhā-nusāsani*<sup>4</sup> buddhānāṃ anusīṭṭhi<sup>5</sup> ti attho.

76. *Samāgatā bahū buddhā* ti anekasatasahassasaṅkhyā paccekā<sup>6</sup> sammāsambuddhā<sup>6</sup> *samāgatā* rāsibhūtā *sabbaso* sabbappakārena *arahanto* ca khīṇāsavā anekasatasahassā *samāgatā* rāsibhūtā tasmā te buddhe ca *arahante* ca *vandamāne*<sup>7</sup> vandanārahe namassatha aṭṭha-ṅgapañcaṅganamakkārena namassatha vandatha.

77. *Evam* iminā mayā vuttappakārena *acintiyā* cintetum asakuṇeyyā *buddhā buddhadhammā* ti buddhehi desitā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā . . . pe . . .<sup>8</sup> aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo pañcakkhandhā hetupaccayo ārammaṇapaccayo ti ādayo dhammā buddhānaṃ vā sabbhāvā *acintiyā* cintetum asakuṇeyyā, *acintiyesu*<sup>9</sup> cintāvisayātikkantesu pasannānaṃ devamanussānaṃ *vipāko* devamanussasampattinibbānasampattisaṅkhāto cintetum asakuṇeyyo saṅkhyātikkanto *hoti* bhavati.<sup>10</sup>

Iti ettāvatā ca yathā addhānagāmino maggaṃ no<sup>11</sup> ācikkhathā ti putṭhena vāmaṃ muñcitvā dakkhipaṃ gaṇhathā ti vutte tena maggena gantvā gāmanigamarājadhānisu kattabbakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā puna muñcitena aparena vāmamaggena gatā pi gāmanigamādisu kattabbakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpentī evam eva Buddhāpadānaṃ kusalāpadānavasena niṭṭhāpetvā tad eva akusalāpadānavasena vitthāretum idaṃ pañhakammaṃ<sup>12</sup>:

“Dukkaraṇa abbhakkhānaṃ abbhakkhānaṃ punāparaṃ, abbhakkhānaṃ silāvedho sakhalikā<sup>13</sup> pi<sup>14</sup> ca vedanaṃ.”

Nālāgiri<sup>15</sup> satthacchedo sisadukkhaṃ yavakhādanam, piṭṭhidukkham<sup>16</sup> atisāro ime akusalakāraṇā ” ti.

Tattha paṭhamapañhe: “dukkaran” ti chabbassāni dukkarakārikā. Atīte Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle Bodhisatto Jotipālo nāma brāhmaṇamaṇavo hutvā nibbatto brāhmaṇajātivāsena sāsane appasan-no tassa Bhagavato pilotikakammanissandena Kassapo Bhagavā ti sutvā: kuto muṇḍakassa samaṇassa bodhi bodhiparamadullabhā<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. *adda* esā buddhānasāsanaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>4</sup> S. buddhānaṃ sāsani.

<sup>5</sup> S. anusāsani.

<sup>6</sup> S. paccekabuddhā.

<sup>7</sup> S. °mānā.

<sup>8</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>9</sup> Svl. *acintiyē*.

<sup>10</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>12</sup> Svl. *adda* vīmaṇsitvā gaheṭṭhaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> B. sakalikāya.

<sup>14</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>15</sup> S. nālā°.

<sup>16</sup> B. piṭṭha°.

<sup>17</sup> S. *omits* bodhi°.

ti āha. So tena kammanissandena anekajātisatesu narakādisu<sup>1</sup> dukkham anubhavitvā tass<sup>2</sup> eva<sup>3</sup> Bhagavato<sup>3</sup> anantariten' eva laddhavyākaraṇena<sup>4</sup> anantariten' eva<sup>5</sup> kammena jātisamsāraṃ khetvā pariyosāne Vessantarattabhāvaṃ patvā tato cuto Tusitabhavane nibbatto devatāyācanena tato cavitvā Sakyakule nibbatto nāṇassa paripākattā sakalajambudīparajjaṃ pahāya Anomānādītīre sunisitenāsinā samakuṭakesakalāpaṃ chinditvā Brahmunā ānte iddhimaye kappasanthānakāle padumagabbhe nibbatte aṭṭhaparikkhāre paṭiggahetvā pabbajitvā bodhiññāpadassanassa tāva aparipakkattā buddhabhāvāya maggāmaggaṃ ajānitvā chabbassāni Uruvelajanapade ekāhāraekālopackapuggalaekamaggaekataṇḍulaekāsana-bhojanavasena<sup>6</sup> aṭṭhicammanahārusesanimmaṃsarudhirapetarūpasadisasarīro Mahāpadhānasutte\* vuttanayena padhānaṃ mahāviriyaṃ dukkarakārikaṃ akāsi. So imaṃ dukkharakārikaṃ sambodhiyā maggaṃ na hoti ti ciññetvā gāmanigamarājadhānisu paṇitāhāraṃ paribhuñjitvā piṇḍindriyo<sup>7</sup> paripunnadvattimsamahāpurisalakhaṇo kamena<sup>8</sup> bodhimaṇḍam upagantvā pañcamāre jinitvā Buddho jāto ti. Tena<sup>9</sup> vuttaṃ<sup>9</sup>:

“ Avacāhaṃ Jotipālo Kassapaṃ Sugataṃ tadā,  
kuto nu bodhi muṇḍassa bodhiparamadullabhā,

Tena kammavipākena acarim dukkaraṃ bahum,  
chabbassānūruvelāyaṃ<sup>10</sup> tato bodhim apāpuṇim.

So<sup>11</sup> 'haṃ etena maggena pāpuṇim bodhim uttamaṃ,  
kummagge na gavesissaṃ pubbakammena kārīto.

Puññapāpaparikkhiṇo sabbasantāpavajjito,<sup>12</sup>  
asoko anupāyāso nibbāyissaṃ anāsavo ” ti.

Dutiyapañhe: “ abbhakkhānan ” ti abhi akkhānaṃ paribhāsaṇaṃ. Attīte kira Bodhisatto suddakule jāto apākaṭo appasiddho Munāli<sup>13</sup> nāma dhutto hutvā paṭivasati. Tadā mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo

\* D. ii, 6-54 (No. 14).

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. tasm eva.

<sup>3</sup> S. Bhagavatā.

<sup>4</sup> S. °vyākaraṇo.

<sup>5</sup> S. anantaraṃ ten'eva.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits: ekapuggalaekamagga°.

<sup>7</sup> S. piṇi°.

<sup>8</sup> S. tamenap.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. chabbassam Uru°.

<sup>11</sup> B. nā°.

<sup>12</sup> B. °vijjito.

<sup>13</sup> S. Munāli.

Surabhi nāma paccekabuddho kenaci karaṇiyena tassa samīpaṭṭhānam pāpuṇi. So taṃ disvā va dussilo pāpadhammo ayaṃ samaṇo ti<sup>1</sup> ādinā abbhācikkhi. So tena akusalanissandena narakādīsu<sup>2</sup> anekavassasahassāni dukkham anubhavitvā imasmim pacchimatta-bhāve—yadā<sup>3</sup> titthiyā paṭhamataraṃ Bhagavato Tusitabhavane vasanasamaye va<sup>4</sup> pākāṭa hutvā sakalajanam<sup>5</sup> vañcetvā dvāsaṭṭhi-ditṭhiyo dīpetvā vicaranti<sup>6</sup>—tadā Tusitapurā cavitvā Sakyarājakule<sup>7</sup> nibbattitvā kamena Buddho jāto. Titthiyā suriyuggamane khajjo-panakā viya vihatalābhasakkārā<sup>8</sup> Bhagavati āghātaṃ bandhitvā vicaranti.\* Tasmim samaye Rājagahaseṭṭhi Gaṅgāya jālaṃ bandhitvā kiḷanto rattacandanaghaṭakam<sup>9</sup> disvā amhākam gehe candanāni bahūni imaṃ bhamam āropetvā tena<sup>10</sup> bhamakārehi<sup>11</sup> pattam likhāpetvā veḷuparamparāya laggetvā ye imaṃ pattam iddhiyā āgantvā gaṇhanti tesam bhatiko<sup>12</sup> bhavissāmi ti bheriṇ carāpesi. Tadā titthiyā: naṭṭhamhā dāni naṭṭhamhā dāni ti mantetvā,<sup>13</sup> Nigaṇṭhanā-thaputto sakapariṣam evam āha: ahaṃ veḷusamīpaṃ gantvā ākāse ullaṅganākāraṃ karomi; tumhe: chavadārumayaṃ pattam paṭicca mā<sup>14</sup> iddhiṃ<sup>15</sup> karoṭhā ti maṃ khande gahetvā vārethā ti te tattha gantvā tathā akāṃsu. Tadā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo Moggallāno ca tigāvute selapabbatamatthake ṭhatvā piṇḍapātagaṇhanatthāya<sup>16</sup> cīvaraṃ pārupantā taṃ kolāhalaṃ suniṃsu. Tesu Moggallāno Piṇḍolabhāradvājaṃ: tvam ākāseṇa gantvā taṃ pattam gaṇhāhi ti āha. So: bhante, tumhe yeva Bhagavatā iddhimantānaṃ aggatṭhāne ṭhapitā tumhe va gaṇhathā ti āha. Tathā pi: mayā āpatte tvam eva gaṇhāhi ti āpatto attanā ṭhitam tigāvutaṃ selapabbataṃ pādātale laggetvā ukkhaliyā pidhānaṃ viya sakalarājagahanagaraṃ chādesi. Tadā nagaravāsino phalīkapabbate āvutaṃ rattasuttam iva taṃ<sup>17</sup> theram passitvā: bhante Bhāradvāja, amhe rakkhathā ti ugghosayimsu,<sup>18</sup> bhītā suppādini sisē akāṃsu. Tadā thero taṃ pabbataṃ ṭhitatṭhāne vissajjetvā iddhiyā gantvā taṃ pattam aggahesi. Tadā nagaravāsino mahākolāhalaṃ akāṃsu. Bhagavā Veḷuvanārāme nisinno taṃ saddaṃ sutvā: kiṃ eso saddo ti Ānandaṃ pucchi. Bhārdvājena bhante pattassa gahitattā santuṭṭhā nagaravāsino ukkuṭṭhisaddam

\* From here cf. DhA. iii, 199 ff., Jā. iv, 263 ff., Cullavagga v, 8, and Hardy, pp. 300 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. ty.<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> C. ca.

<sup>5</sup> S. sakajanam.

<sup>6</sup> S. vicarimso.

<sup>7</sup> S. Sakka<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> B. hata<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> B. ghaṭikam.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11</sup> B. cundakāre[hi].

<sup>12</sup> S. bhattiko.

<sup>13</sup> S. nantesup.

<sup>14</sup> S. iddhiṃ mā.

<sup>15</sup> S. piṇḍapā tam gamayamānā.

<sup>16</sup> S. nam.

<sup>17</sup> S. ugghosimso.

akamsū ti āha. Tadā Bhagavā āyatīm parūpavādamocanattam tam pattam āhārāpetvā bhedāpetvā añjanūpapimsanam katvā bhikkhūnam dāpesi; dāpetvā ca pana: "na bhikkhave iddhivikubbanā kātabbā yo kareyya āpattidukkaṭṭassā" ti sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpesi. Tato titthiyā samaṇena kira Gotamena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam te jīvitaḥetu pi tam n' ātikkamanti; mayam iddhipāṭi-hāriyam karissāmā ti tattha tattha rāsibhūtā kolāhalam akamsu. Atha rājā Bimbisāro tam sutvā Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinno Bhagavantam evam āha: titthiyā bhante iddhi-pāṭihāriyam karissāmi ti ugghosenti ti, aham pi mahārāja karissāmi ti, nanu bhante, Bhagavatā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattan ti. Tvam<sup>1</sup> eva mahārāja, pucchissāmi, tav-uyyāne ambaphalādīni khādantānaṃ ettako daṇḍo ti daṇḍam ṭhapento tam vā pi<sup>2</sup> ekato katvā ṭhapesi ti. Na mayham bhante daṇḍo ti. Evaṃ mahārāja na mayham sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam atthi ti. Kattha bhante pāṭi-hāriyam bhavissati<sup>3</sup> ti. Sāvattiya<sup>4</sup> samīpe Gaṇḍambarukkhamaṇe mahārājā ti<sup>5</sup> [Evaṃ vatvā kamena Sāvattiṃ patvā rañño Kosa-lassa tam pavattiṃ ārocesi. Rājā],<sup>6</sup> sādhu bhante tam passissāmāti āha.<sup>6</sup>

Tato titthiyā: Gaṇḍambarukkhamaṇe kira pāṭihāriyam bhavissati ti sutvā nagarassa sāmanta<sup>7</sup> ambarukkhe chedāpesum. Nāgarā mahāaṅgaṇaṭṭhāne mañcātimañcaatṭālādayo<sup>8</sup> bandhimsu. Sakala-jambudīpavāsino rāsibhūtā puratthimadisāyam eva dvādasayojanāni pharitvā<sup>9</sup> aṭṭhamasu; sesadisāsu pi tad anurūpenākāreṇa sannipatiṃsu. Bhagavā pi kāle sampatte Āsāhipunnamāsīyam pāto<sup>10</sup> va kattaḍḍa-kiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā tam<sup>10</sup> ṭhānam<sup>10</sup> gantvā nisīdi. Tasmīṃ khaṇe Gaṇḍo<sup>11</sup> nāma uyyānapālo kipillapūṭesu pakkam ambaphalam disvā: so' āham imaṃ rañño dadeyyam kahāpanādisāraṃ labheyyam, Bhagavato upanāmite pana idhalokaparalokesu sampatti<sup>12</sup> bhavissati ti Bhagavato upanāmesi. Bhagavā tam paṭiggahetvā Ānandatheraṃ āṇāpesi: imaṃ phalam maddetvā pānakam dehi ti. Thero tathā akāsi. Bhagavā ambarasaṃ pivitvā ambaṭṭhiṃ uyyānapālassa datvā: imaṃ ropehi ti āha. So vālukaṃ viyūhitvā<sup>13</sup> tam ropesi. Ānandatthero kuṇḍikāya udakam āsiñci. Tasmīṃ khaṇe ambaṇkuro utṭahitvā janassa passantass' eva sākhaṇiṭṭasampanno<sup>14</sup> pupphaphalapallava-

<sup>1</sup> S. tam.

<sup>2</sup> Sv. tañ cā pi.

<sup>3</sup> S. karissati.

<sup>4</sup> S. °yam.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits passage in brackets [ ].

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. samantā.

<sup>8</sup> S. °mañcam°.

<sup>9</sup> Sv. pharitā.

<sup>10</sup> S. tañṭhānam.

<sup>11</sup> S. Gaṇḍabbo.

<sup>12</sup> S. nipphatti, Sv. nibbattam.

<sup>13</sup> S. viyūhāpetvā.

<sup>14</sup> B. viṭṭapapuppha°.

bharito<sup>1</sup> paññāyittha. Patitaṃ<sup>2</sup> ambapphalaṃ khādantā sakalajambudīpavāsino khayam pāpetum n' āsakkhimsu. Atha Bhagavā puratthimacakkavālato yāva pacchimacakkavālāṃ tāva imasmiṃ cakkavāle Mahāmerumuddhani ratanacaṅkamaṃ māpetvā anekaparisāhi sihanādaṃ nadāpento Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāyaṃ<sup>3</sup> vuttanayena mahāiddhipātīhāriyaṃ<sup>4</sup> katvā titthiye madditvā te vippakāraṃ pāpetvā pātīhīrāvasāne purimabuddhāciṇṇavasena Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ gantvā tattha vassaṃ vuttho nirantaraṃ temāsaṃ Abhidhammaṃ desetvā mātupamukhānaṃ anekadevānaṃ sotāpattimaggādhigamaṃ<sup>5</sup> katvā vutthavasso devorohaṇaṃ katvā anekadevabrahmagajaparivuto<sup>6</sup> Saṅkassapuradvāraṃ oruya lokānuggahaṃ akāsi. Tadā Bhagavato lābhasakkāro Jambudīpamajjhottaramāno va<sup>7</sup> Pañcamahāgaṅgā viya ahosi. Atha titthiyā parihīnalābhasakkārā dukkhidummanā pattakhandhā adhomukhā nisīdiṃsu.

Tadā tesam upāsikā Ciṇcamānavikā nāma ativiya rūpagga pattā te tathā nisinne disvā: kiṃ bhante evaṃ dukkhidummanā nisinna ti pucchi. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ bhagini appossukkāsī ti. Kiṃ bhante ti. Bhagini,<sup>8</sup> samaṇassa Gotamassa uppādakālato paṭṭhāya mayaṃ hata lābhasakkārā, nagaravāsino amhe na kiñci maññanti ti. Mayā ettha kiṃ katabban ti. Tayā samaṇassa Gotamassa avaṇṇaṃ uppādetum vaṭṭati ti. Sā: mayhaṃ bhāro ti vatvā tattha ussāhaṃ karonti vikāle Jetavanavihāraṃ gantvā titthiyānaṃ upassaye vasitvā pāto va<sup>9</sup> nagaravāsinaṃ gandhādīni gahetvā Bhagavantaṃ vandana thāya gamanasamaye Jetavanā viya nikkhantā: kattha sayitā ti puṭṭhā: kiṃ tumhākaṃ mama sayitaṭṭhānenā ti vatvā pakkāmi. Sā kamena gacchante kāle pucchitā: samaṇe' āhaṃ Gotamena ekagandhakuṭiyaṃ sayitvā nikkhantā ti āha. Taṃ bālaputhujjanā sadahimsu. Paṇḍitā sotāpannādayo na saddahimsu. Ekadivasaṃ sādārumaṇḍalaṃ udare bandhitvā upari rattapaṭaṃ paridahitvā gantvā sarājīkāya parisāya dhammadesanattāya nisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ<sup>10</sup> evaṃ āha: bho<sup>11</sup> samaṇa,<sup>12</sup> tvaṃ dhammaṃ desesi, tuyhaṃ paṭicca uppannadāra kagabbhiniyā mayhaṃ lasuṇamaricādīni na vicāresi ti. Tathāblāvaṃ bhagini tvaṃ c' eva pajānāsi ahaṃ cā ti. Sā: evaṃ eva,<sup>13</sup> methunasamaggasamayam dve yeva jānanti na aññe ti āha. Tasmīṃ khaṇe Sakkaṃ Paṇḍukambalasilāsaṃ uphākāraṃ dassesi; Sakko

\* DhA. III, 178 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. pupphaphalabharito.

<sup>2</sup> S. sotāpannādi<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>5</sup> S. patita<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> B. "gahapa<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> S. Mahāsamaṇa.

<sup>8</sup> B. pātīhāriyaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>10</sup> S. omīto.

āvajjento tam kāraṇaṃ ñatvā dve devaputte ānāpesi: tumhesu eko mūsikavannaṃ māpetvā tayā<sup>1</sup> dāruṇaṇḍalassa bandhanaṃ chindatu. Eko vātamaṇḍalaṃ samuṭṭhāpetvā pārutapaṭaṃ uddhaṃ khipatū ti. Te gantvā tathā akaṃsu. Dāruṇaṇḍalaṃ patamānaṃ tassā pāda-piṭṭhiṃ<sup>2</sup> bhindi. Dhammasabhāyaṃ sannipatitā puthujjanā sabbe: are, duṭṭhacori, tvaṃ evarūpassa lokattayasāmino<sup>3</sup> evarūpaṃ abbhakkhānaṃ akāsi ti uṭṭhahitvā ekekaṃuṭṭhippahāraṃ datvā sabhāya<sup>4</sup> nīharimṃsu. Dassanātikkaṇṭāya paṭhavi vivaraṃ adāsi. Tasmim khane avicito jālā uṭṭhahitvā kuladattikena rattakambalen<sup>5</sup> eva taṃ acchādetvā Avicimhi pakkhipi.<sup>6</sup> Bhagavato lābhasakkāro atirekataro ahosi. Tena vuttam:

“ Sabbābhikkhusa Buddhassa Nando<sup>7</sup> nāmāsi sāvako  
taṃ abbhakkhāya niraye ciraṃ saṃsariṭaṃ mayā.

Dasavassasahassāni niraye saṃsariṃ ciraṃ,  
manussayoniṃ patvā<sup>8</sup> haṃ abbhakkhānaṃ bahuṃ labhiṃ.

Tena kammāvasesena Ciñcamānavikā mamaṃ,  
abbhācikkhiṃ abhūtena janakāyassa aggato<sup>9</sup>” ti.

Tatiyapañhe “ abbhakkhānaṃ ” ti abhi akkhānaṃ akkosanaṃ. Attīte kira Bodhisatto apākaṭajātiyaṃ uppanno Munāli nāma dhutto hutvā dujjanasaṃsaggabalena Surabhi nāma paccekabuddhaṃ: dus-silo pāpadhammo ayaṃ bhikkhū ti akkosi.<sup>10</sup> So tena akusalena vacckammaṇa<sup>11</sup> bahūni vassasahassāni niraye pacitvā imasmim pacchimattabhāve dasapāramitāsamsiddhibalena Buddho jāto lābhagga-yasaggappatto ahosi. Puna titthiyā ussāhajātā: kathan nu kho samaṇassa Gotamassa ayaṃ uppādessamā ti dukkhi dummanā nisīdimsu. Tadā Sundarī nām<sup>12</sup> ekā paribbājikā te upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ṭhitā te tuṇhībhūte kiñci avadante disvā<sup>13</sup>: kiṃ mayhaṃ doso ti pucchi. Samaṇo Gotamo amhe viheṭṭhayamāne: tvaṃ apposukkā viharissasi, idaṃ tava doso ti evaṃ āha. Tattha kiṃ karissāmi ti. Tvaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa avannaṃ uppādetuṃ sakkhissasi ti. Sakkhissāmi ayyā ti vatvā tato paṭṭhāya vuttanayena diṭṭha-diṭṭhānaṃ samaṇena Gotamena ekagandhakūṭiyaṃ sayitvā nikkhantaṃ ti vatvā akkosati paribhāsati. Titthiyā pi passatha bho samaṇassa Gotamassa kamman ti akkosanti paribhāsanti, vuttaṃ o<sup>14</sup> etam:

<sup>1</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>2</sup> S. “piṭṭhi.

<sup>3</sup> S. “nāthassa sāmino.

<sup>4</sup> S. “yaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. pakkhi.

<sup>6</sup> S. Natto.

<sup>7</sup> B. akkhāto.

<sup>8</sup> S. akkosim.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>10</sup> S. omīto.

“Munāli nāma 'haṃ dhutto pubbe aññāya jātiyā,  
paccekabuddhaṃ Surabhiṃ abbhācikkhiṃ adūsakaṃ.

Tena kammavipākena niraye saṃsariṃ ahaṃ,  
bahūni vassasahassāni dukkhaṃ vedesi vedanaṃ.

Tena kammāvasesena idha pacchimake bhava,  
abbhakkhānaṃ mayā laddhaṃ Sundarikāya kāraṇā ” ti.

Catutthapañhe “abbhakkhānaṃ” ti<sup>1</sup> abhi viśesena akkhosanaṃ paribhāsaṃ. Atīte kira Bodhisatto brāhmaṇakule uppanno bahusuto bahūhi sakkato pūjito tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā<sup>2</sup> Himavante vanamūlaphalāhāro bahumāṇave mante vācento vāsaṃ kappesi. Eko pañcābhinnāatṭhasamāpattilābhitāpasaso tassa santikaṃ agamāsi. So taṃ disvā va issāpakato taṃ adūsakaṃ isiṃ: kāmabhogikuhako ayaṃ isi ti abbhācikkhi; attano sisse ca āha: ayaṃ isi evarūpo anācārako ti, te pi taṃ eva akkosimsu, paribhāsimsu.<sup>3</sup> So tena akusala-kammavipākena anekavassasahassāni niraye dukkhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimattabhāve Buddho hutvā lābhaggayasaggappatto ākāse punṇacando viya pākato jāto. Tam eva titthiyā abbhakkhānena pi asantutṭhā puna pi sā<sup>3</sup> Sundarikā<sup>4</sup> abbhakkhānaṃ kāretvā surādhutte pakkosāpetvā lañchaṃ datvā tumhe Sundariṃ māretvā Jetavanadvārasamipe mālākacavarena chādetvā<sup>5</sup> ṭhapethā<sup>6</sup> ti ānāpesuṃ. Te<sup>3</sup> tathā karimu. Tato titthiyā Sundariṃ<sup>6</sup> na passamā ti rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā: pariyesathā ti āha. Te attanā patitaṭṭhānato gahetvā mañcakaṃ āropetvā rañño dassetvā: passatha bho samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakānaṃ kamman ti Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca sakalanagare avaṇṇaṃ ugghosento vicarimsu. Sundariṃ<sup>6</sup> āmakasusāne aṭṭake thapesuṃ. Rājā: Sundarimārake pariyesathā ti purise ānāpesi. Tadā dhuttā suraṃ pivitvā tvaṃ Sundariṃ<sup>7</sup> māresi, tvaṃ māresi ti kalahaṃ karimsu. Rājapurisā te dhutte gahetvā rañño dassesuṃ. Rājā: kiṃ bhāṇe tumhehi Sundari māritā ti. Āma devā ti. Kehi ānattā ti. Titthiyehi devā ti. Rājā titthiye āharāpetvā bandhāpetvā gacchatha bhāṇe Buddhassa avaṇṇatthāya amhehi sayam eva Sundari mārapitā, Bhagavā tassa sāvakā ca akārakā<sup>8</sup> ti ugghosathā ti āha. Te tathā akaṃsu. Sakalanagaravāsino<sup>9</sup> nikhañkhā ahesuṃ. Rājā titthiye ca dhutte ca mārapetvā chaḍḍā-

<sup>1</sup> S. omite.

<sup>2</sup> B. Sundariyā.

<sup>3</sup> S. Sundari.

<sup>4</sup> S. pabbajito.

<sup>5</sup> S. chādettha.

<sup>6</sup> Svl. akārake.

<sup>7</sup> B. omite.

<sup>8</sup> S. Sundari.

<sup>9</sup> S. °gāmavāsino.



pesi. Tato Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya<sup>1</sup> lābhasakkāro vaḍḍhati.  
Tena vuttam:

“ Brāhmaṇo sutavā āsiṃ ahaṃ sakkatapūjito,  
mahāvane pañcasate mante vācesi maṇave.

Tatthāgato<sup>2</sup> isi bhīmo pañcābhiñño mahiddhiko,  
tam ahaṃ āgataṃ disvā abbhācikkhiṃ adūsakaṃ.

Tato 'haṃ avacaṃ sisse kāmabhogī ayaṃ isi,  
mayham pi bhāsamānassa anumodimsu māṇavā.

Tato māṇavakā sabbe bhikkhamānā kule kule,  
mahājanassa āhaṃsu kāmabhogī ayaṃ isi.

Tena kammavipākena pañcabhikkhusatā ime,  
abbhakkhānaṃ labhuṃ sabbe Sundarikāya kāraṇā ” ti.

Pañcamapañhe “ silāvedho ” ti āhatacitto silaṃ pavijjhi. Attē kira Bodhisatto ca kaniṭṭhabhātā ca ekapituputtā ahesum. Te pituac-cayena dhane<sup>3</sup> dāse<sup>4</sup> ca<sup>5</sup> paṭicca kalahaṃ karontā<sup>6</sup> aññamaññaṃ viruddhā ahesum. Bodhisatto attano balavabhāvena<sup>7</sup> kaniṭṭha-bhātaraṃ ajjhottharitvā tass'<sup>8</sup> upari<sup>9</sup> pāsānaṃ<sup>10</sup> pavijjhesi. So tena kammavipākena narakādisu anekavassasatasahassāni<sup>11</sup> dukkham anu-bhavitvā imasmim pacchimattabhāve Buddho jāto. Devadatto Rāhu-lakumārassa mātulo pubbe Serivāṇijakāle<sup>12</sup> Bodhisattena saddhiṃ vāṇijo<sup>13</sup> ahoṣi. Te ekaṃ paṭṭanagāmaṃ patvā tvaṃ ekavithiṃ gaṇhāhi, ahaṃ pi ekavithiṃ gaṇhāmi ti dve pi pavitṭhā.<sup>14</sup> Tesu<sup>15</sup> Devadattassa pavitṭhavithiyaṃ jinnasetṭhibhariyāya<sup>16</sup> ca nattā ca dve yeva ahesum. Tesā mahantaṃ suvaṇṇathālakaṃ malaggahi-taṃ bhājanantare ṭhapitaṃ hoti. Tassa<sup>17</sup> suvaṇṇathālakabhāvaṃ ajānanti<sup>18</sup> imaṃ thālakaṃ gaḍetvā pilandhanaṃ dethā ti āha. So taṃ gaḍetvā sūciyā lekhaṃ kaḍḍhetvā suvaṇṇathālakabhāvaṃ ṇatvā thokaṃ datvā gaṇhissāmi ti cintetvā gato. Atha Bodhi-sattaṃ dvārasamīpaṃ āgataṃ disvāna nattā: ayyo mayhaṃ ka-

\* Jā. No. 3.

<sup>1</sup> S. bhiyyo.

<sup>2</sup> S. karontā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīto "nata".

<sup>4</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>5</sup> S. taṃ.

<sup>6</sup> Svl. pakkhandi.

<sup>7</sup> S. bala.

<sup>8</sup> S. "ni".

<sup>9</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>10</sup> S. tassa paśānaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. pavitṭhāsu.

<sup>12</sup> S. jinna.

<sup>13</sup> S. "ti.



chapuṭaṃ<sup>1</sup> pilandhanaṃ dethā ti. Sā taṃ pakkosāpetvā nisīdāpetvā taṃ thālakaṃ datvā gahetvā mayhaṃ nattāya kacchapuṭaṃ<sup>1</sup> pilandhanaṃ dethā ti. Bodhisatto naṃ gahetvā suvaṇṇathālakabhāvaṃ ñatvā tena vañcitan ti ñatvā attano pasibbikāya ṭhapita-aṭṭhakahāpaṇe avasesabhaṇḍaṇ ca datvā kacchapuṭapilandhanaṃ<sup>1</sup> kumārikāya hatthe pilandhāpetvā agamāsi. So vāṇijo<sup>2</sup> punāgantvā pucchi. Tāta tvaṃ na gaṇhittha, mayhaṃ putto idaṇ c' idaṇ ca datvā taṃ gahetvā gato ti. So taṃ sutvā va hadayena phalitena viya dhāvitvā anubandhi. Bodhisatto nāvaṃ āruya pakkhandi. So: tiṭṭha mā palāyi, mā palāyi ti vatvā nibbattanibbattabhava taṃ<sup>3</sup> nāsetuṃ samattho<sup>4</sup> bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. So patthnāvāsena anekesu jātisatasahasasesu aññamaññaṃ vihetṭetvā imasmim attabhāve Sakyakule nibbattetvā kamena Bhagavati sabbaññutaṃ patvā Rājagahe viharante Anuruddhādīhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā jhānalābhi hutvā pākaṭo Bhagavantaṃ vamaṃ yāci: bhante sabbo<sup>5</sup> bhikkhusaṅgho piṇḍapātikaṃgāditerasa-dhutaṅgāni<sup>6</sup> samādiyatu,<sup>7</sup> sakalo bhikkhusaṅgho mama bhāro hotū ti. Bhagavā na anujāni. Devadatto veraṃ bandhitvā parihīna-jhāno Bhagavantaṃ māretukāmo ekadivasaṃ Vebhārapabbatapāde ṭhitassa Bhagavato upari ṭhito pabbatakūṭaṃ paviddhesi. Bhagavato ānubhāvena aparo pabbatakūṭo taṃ patamānaṃ sampaṭicchi. Te saṅghaṭṭane utṭhitā pappatikā<sup>8</sup> āgantvā Bhagavato pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ<sup>9</sup> pahari. Tena vuttam:

“Dvemātubhātikaṃ pubbe dhanahetu<sup>10</sup> bhaṇiṃ ahaṃ,  
pakkhipiṃ gīriduggasmaṃ silāya ca apimsayiṃ.

Tena kammavipākena Devadatto silaṃ khipi,  
aṅgutṭhaṃ pimsayi pāde mama pāsānasakkharā ” ti.

Chaṭṭhamapañhe “sakalikāya<sup>11</sup> vedho”<sup>12</sup> tisakalikāya<sup>11</sup> ghaṭṭhanaṃ. Atṭe kira Boddhisatto ekasmiṃ kule nibbatta daharakāle mahāvīthiyaṃ kīlamāno vīthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caramānaṃ paccekabuddhaṃ disvā ayaṃ muṇḍako samaṇako kuhiṃ gacchatī ti pāsānasakalikaṃ gahetvā tassa pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ khipi. Pādapiṭṭhicammaṃ bhinditvā rudhiraṃ nikkhami. So tena pāpakammaṇa anekavassasahassāni niraye mahādukkhaṃ anubhavitvā buddhabhūto pi kammapiṭoti-

<sup>1</sup> B. kacchapa°.

<sup>2</sup> S. sace.

<sup>3</sup> S. pappatikā.

<sup>4</sup> S. sakalikā°.

<sup>5</sup> S. °ni°.

<sup>6</sup> S. piṇḍapātikādi°.

<sup>7</sup> B. piṭṭhiyaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. vā.

<sup>9</sup> B. samatthā.

<sup>10</sup> S. samādiyassati.

<sup>11</sup> B. adda °māna.

<sup>12</sup> B. vedo.

kavasena pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ pāsānasakalikaghatṭhanena<sup>1</sup> ruhituppādaṃ<sup>2</sup> labhi.<sup>3</sup> Tena vuttam:

“Pure ‘haṃ dārako hutvā kiṇamāno mahāpathe,  
paccekabuddhaṃ disvāna magge sakalikaṃ<sup>4</sup> khipiṃ.

Tena kammavipākena buddhabhūtaṃ me sato  
paviddhesi sīlaṃ tattha Devadatto vighātavā<sup>5</sup>” ti.

Sattamaṇhe “Nālāgiri” ti Dhanapālako hatthi. Māraṇat-  
thāya pesito. Atīte kira Bodhisatto hatthigopako hutvā nibbatto  
hatthiṃ<sup>6</sup> āruya vicaramāno mahāpathe paccekabuddhaṃ disvā:  
kuto gacchati ayaṃ muṇḍako ti āhatacitto khilajāto taṃ<sup>7</sup> hatthinā  
āsādesi. So tena kamma apāyesu anekavassasahassāni dukkhaṃ  
anubhavitvā pacchimattabhāve Buddho jāto, Devadatto Ajātasat-  
turājānaṃ sahāyaṃ katvā: tvaṃ mahārāja, pitaraṃ ghātetvā rājā  
hohi, ahaṃ Buddhaṃ māretvā Buddho bhavissāmi ti saññāpetvā  
ekadivasaṃ rañño anuññātāya hatthisīlaṃ gantvā: sve tumhe Nālā-  
giriṃ<sup>8</sup> solasasurāghaṭe pāyetvā Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya caraṇavelā-  
yaṃ<sup>9</sup> pesethā ti hatthigopake āṇāpesi, sakalanagaraṃ mahākola-  
halaṃ ahosi; Buddhanāgena hatthināgassa yuddhaṃ passissāmā ti  
ubhato rājaviṭṭhiyaṃ mañcātimañcaṃ bandhitvā pāto va sannipa-  
timsu. Bhagavā pi katasarīrapaṭijaggano bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto  
Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe vuttaniyāmen’ eva Nālā-  
giriṃ vissajjesuṃ. So vīthicaccarādayo vidhamanto<sup>10</sup> āgacchati.  
Tadā ekā itthi dārakaṃ gahetvā vīthito vīthiṃ gacchati; hatthi  
taṃ itthiṃ disvā anubandhi. Bhagavā: Nālāgiri, na taṃ atthāya<sup>11</sup>  
pesito, idhāgacchāhi ti āha. So taṃ saddaṃ sutvā Bhagavanta-  
bhīmukho dhāvi. Bhagavā<sup>12</sup> aparimānesu<sup>13</sup> cakkavāḷesu anantasat-  
tesu pharaṇārahaṃ mettaṃ ekasmiṃ yeva Nālāgiriṃhi phari. So  
Bhagavato<sup>14</sup> mettāya phuṭo nibbhayo hutvā Bhagavato pādamūle  
nipati.<sup>15</sup> Bhagavā tassa matthake hatthaṃ ṭhapesi. Tadā deva-  
brahmādayo acchariyabbhuta-jāta-cittā puppha-rāgādīhi pūjesuṃ.  
Sakalanagare jannuka-mattā dhanarāsiyo ahesuṃ. Rājā pacchi-  
madvāre dhanāni nagaravāsīnaṃ hontu, puratthimadvāre dhanāni  
rājabhāṇḍāgāre hontū ti bheriṃ carāpesi. Sabbe tathā karimsu.

<sup>1</sup> S. sakalikaṃ°.

<sup>4</sup> S. sakalikā.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. °mento.

<sup>12</sup> S. °nesu.

<sup>2</sup> S. rudhiraṃ pādaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. vighaṭṭavā.

<sup>8</sup> S. °giri.

<sup>11</sup> B. hanatthāya.

<sup>14</sup> S. Bhagavatā.

<sup>3</sup> Svl. nikkhami.

<sup>6</sup> S. hatthi.

<sup>9</sup> S. repeats Nālāgiriṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. misprint, Bhāgavā.

<sup>15</sup> Svl. sayi.

Tadā Nālāgiri Dhanapālo nāma ahosi. Bhagavā Veļuvanārāmaṃ agamāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Hatthāroho pure āsiṃ paccekamunim uttamam,  
piṇḍāya vicaramānaṃ<sup>1</sup> taṃ<sup>1</sup> āsādesiṃ<sup>2</sup> gajena ’haṃ.

Tena kammavipākena anto Nālāgiri gajo,  
Giribbaje puravāre dāruṇo<sup>3</sup> samupāgami ” ti.

Aṭṭhamapañhe “ satthacchedo ” ti satthena gaṇḍaphālanam kuṭhā-rāya satthena chedo. Atīte kira Bodhisatto paccantadesarājā<sup>4</sup> ahosi. So<sup>5</sup> dujjanasamsaggavasena paccantadesavāsavasena ca dhuto sāhasiko. So<sup>5</sup> ekadivasam khaggahattho pattiko va nagare vicaranto niraparādhajane khaggena phāliento agamāsi. So tena pāpakammavipākena bahūni vassasahassāni niraye pacitvā tiracchānādisu dukkham anubhavitvā pakkāvasesena pacchimattabhāve buddhabhūto pi heṭṭhā vuttanayena Devadattena khittapāsāpasak-khalikappahāreṇa<sup>6</sup> utthitagandho ahosi. Jīvako mettacittena taṃ gaṇḍam phālesi. Veracittassa Devadattassa ruhiruppādakammam<sup>7</sup> ānantarikam<sup>8</sup> ahosi. Mettacittassa Jivakassa gaṇḍaphālanam puñ-ṇam eva<sup>9</sup> ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Rājā ’haṃ pattiko āsiṃ sattiyaṃ purise haniṃ,  
tena kammavipākena niraye paccasaṃ<sup>10</sup> bhusaṃ.

Kammuno tassa sesena so dāni sakalam mama.  
pāde sattham<sup>11</sup> paṇāmesi na hi<sup>12</sup> kammam vinassatī ” ti.

Navamapañhe “ Sīsādukkhan ” ti sīsābādho sīsavedanā. Atīte kira Bodhisatto kevaṭṭagāme kevaṭṭo hutvā nibbatti. So ekadivasam kevaṭṭapurisehi saddhiṃ macchamārāṇaṭṭhānam gantvā macche mārente disvā tattha somanassaṃ uppādesi; sahaḡatā pi tath eva somanassaṃ uppādayiṃsu. So tena akusalakammena caturāpāye<sup>13</sup> dukkham anubhavitvā imasmim pacchimattabhāve tehi<sup>14</sup> purisehi saddhiṃ Sakyarājakule nibbatitvā kamena buddhattam patto pi sayam sīsābādham paccanubhoti. Te ca Sakyarājāno Dhamma-

<sup>1</sup> S. vicarantaṃ taṃ, Svl. vicaramānānam.

<sup>2</sup> S. dāruṇo.

<sup>3</sup> S. khittam<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. kamam.

<sup>5</sup> S. taṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. ’dese’.

<sup>7</sup> S. rudhiru<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> S. pacisaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. catuniraye.

<sup>10</sup> S. ahāresi.

<sup>11</sup> S. omīsa.

<sup>12</sup> B. anantarikaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. sattha<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> S. duthehi.

padatṭhakathāyaṃ\* vuttanayena Viḍḍabhasaṅgāme<sup>1</sup> sabbe vināsaṃ pāpuṇṇsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Ahaṃ kevaṭṭagāmamhi kevaṭṭo āsi dārako,  
macchake ghātake disvā janesiṃ somanassakaṃ.

Tena kammavipākena sisadukkhaṃ ahū mama,  
Sakkā ca sabbe hañṇiṃsu yadā hani Viḍḍabhenā<sup>2</sup> ” ti.

Dasamapañhe “ Yavakhādanan ” ti Verañjāyaṃ yavataṇḍula-khādananṃ. Atīte kira Bodhisatto aññatarasmiṃ kule nibbatto jāti-vasena ca andhabālābhāvena ca Phussassa Bhagavato sāvake mudhu-rannapāne<sup>3</sup> sālibhojanādayo ca bhuñjamāne disvā: are muṇḍakasa-manā,<sup>4</sup> yavaṃ khādatha, mā sālibhojanāṃ bhuñjathā ti akkosi. So tena akusalakammavipākena anekavassasahassāni caturāpāye<sup>5</sup> dukkham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimatṭhabhāve kamena<sup>6</sup> buddhat-ṭaṃ patvā lokasaṅgaṃ karonto gāmanigamarājadhānisu caritvā ekasmiṃ samaye Verañjabrāhmaṇagāmasamīpe sākhaṇḍapasaṃ-pannaṃ pucimandarukkhamūlaṃ pāpuṇi. Verañjabrāhmaṇo Bha-gavantāṃ upasaṅkamitvā anekapariyāyena Bhagavantāṃ jinituṃ asakkonto sotāpanno hutvā: bhante idh’ eva vassaṃ upagantuṃ vaṭṭati ti ārādhesi. Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena adbhivāsesi. Atha puna divasato paṭṭhāya Māro pāpimā sakalaverañjabrāhmaṇagāmasavāsinaṃ mārāvaṭṭanaṃ akāsi. Piṇḍāya<sup>7</sup> pavitṭhassa<sup>8</sup> Bhagavato mārāvaṭ-ṭanivasena<sup>9</sup> eko pi kaṭacehubhikkhāmattam pi<sup>10</sup> dātā n’ āhosi.<sup>11</sup> Bha-gavā tucchapatto va<sup>12</sup> bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto pun’ āgacchi. Tasmīṃ evaṃ āgate tatth’ eva nivutthā assavaṇijā<sup>13</sup> taṃ divasaṃ dānaṃ datvā tato<sup>14</sup> paṭṭhāya<sup>14</sup> Bhagavantā<sup>14</sup> pañcasatabhikkhuparivāraṃ nimantetvā pañcannaṃ assasatānaṃ bhattato<sup>15</sup> vibhāgaṃ katvā temāsaṃ<sup>16</sup> posemā<sup>16</sup> ti<sup>16</sup> mantetvā<sup>16</sup> yavaṃ koṭṭetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pottesu<sup>17</sup> pakkhipiṃsu.<sup>18</sup> Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā Sujā-tāya pāyāsapacanadivase viya dibbojaṃ pakkhipiṃsu.<sup>18</sup> Bhagavā

\* DhA. i, 346-362.

<sup>1</sup> B. Viṭṭūbha<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> S. muṇḍa<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> Svl. piṇḍapātāya.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits, but has: vassaṃ nivutthassa pañcasatabhikkhuparivāraṃ Bha-

garato.

<sup>6</sup> S. vetanato.

<sup>7</sup> B. Viṭṭūbha<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> S. catusu apāyescu.

<sup>9</sup> S. pavitṭhāya.

<sup>10</sup> S. na hosi.

<sup>11</sup> S. omits.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits.

<sup>13</sup> S. °annapāne.

<sup>14</sup> S. kammaṇā.

<sup>15</sup> S. mārāvesa<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>16</sup> S. °ni<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>17</sup> S. pakkhipanti.

<sup>18</sup> S. patte.

paribhuñji.<sup>1</sup> Evaṃ temāsaṃ yavaṃ paribhuñji, temāsaccayena mārāvattane vigate pavārapadivase Verañjo<sup>2</sup> brāhmaṇo saritvā mahāsaṃvegappatto buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa<sup>3</sup> mahādānaṃ datvā vanditvā<sup>4</sup> khamāpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Phussass’ āhaṃ pāvacane sāvake paribhāsayaṃ,  
yavaṃ khādatha bhuñjatha mā ca bhuñjatha sāliyo.

Tena kammavipākena temāsaṃ khāditaṃ yavaṃ,  
nimantito brāhmaṇena Verañjayaṃ vasiṃ tadā ” ti.

Ekādasamapañhe ‘Piṭṭhidukkhan’ ti piṭṭhiābādho. Atti kira Bodhisatto gahapatikule nibbatto thāmasaṃpanno kiñci rassadhātuko ahosi. Tena samayena eko mallayuddhayodho sakala-Jambudīpe gāmanigamarājadhānisu mallayuddhe vattamāne purise pātetvā jayappatto kamena Bodhisattassa vasananagaraṃ patvā tasmim pi jane pātetvā gantum āraddho. Tadā Bodhisatto: mayhaṃ vasanaṭṭhāne esa ayaṃ patvā gacchatī ti tattha nagaramaṇḍalam āgama appoṭhetvā<sup>5</sup> āgaccha,<sup>6</sup> mayā saddhiṃ yujjhivā gacchāhi<sup>7</sup> ti. So hasitvā: ahaṃ<sup>8</sup> ettake<sup>9</sup> mahante<sup>10</sup> purise<sup>11</sup> pātesim.<sup>12</sup> Ayaṃ rasadhātuko vāmanako mama ekahattassā pi na-ppahoti ti appoṭhetvā naditvā āgañchi. Te ubho pi aññamaññaṃ hatthaṃ parāmasimsu. Bodhisatto taṃ ukkhipitvā ākāse bhamitvā bhūmiyaṃ pātento khandhaṭṭhiṃ bhinditvā<sup>13</sup> pātesi. Sakalanagaravāsino ukkuṭṭhasaddaṃ<sup>14</sup> karonto appoṭhento vaggantā vatthābharaṇādhi<sup>15</sup> Bodhisattaṃ pūjesum. Bodhisatto taṃ mallayodhaṃ ujum gāhāpetvā khandhaṭṭhiṃ ujukaṃ katvā: gaccha, ito paṭṭhāya mā<sup>16</sup> evarūpaṃ karohi<sup>17</sup> ti vatvā uyyojesi. So tena kammavipākena nibbattanibbattaḥhave sārīra-sisānidukkham anubhavitvā imasmim pacchimattabhāve buddhabhūtasā<sup>18</sup> pi<sup>19</sup> ca<sup>20</sup> piṭṭhirujādidukkham anubhosi. Tasmā kadāci piṭṭhidukkhe uppanne Sāriputtamoggallāne: ito paṭṭhāya dhammaṃ desethā ti vatvā sayam sugatacivaraṃ paññāpetvā sayati. Kammapiṭitikaṃ nāma Buddham pi na muñcati. Vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ:

“Nibbuddhe vattamānamhi mallaputtaṃ nisedhayim,  
tena kammavipākena piṭṭhidukkhaṃ ahū mamā ” ti.

\* Appoṭeti P.T.S., P.D.

<sup>1</sup> S. “bhuñjati.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. mahāpurise pātetvā.

<sup>4</sup> B. ukkuṭṭhaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. karohi.

<sup>6</sup> S. Verañja.

<sup>7</sup> B. gaccha.

<sup>10</sup> Svl. kambalābharaṇādhi.

<sup>11</sup> S. buddhabhūto ti pi.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits “bhikkhu”.

<sup>9</sup> S. āha.

<sup>12</sup> B. bandhivā.

<sup>13</sup> B. omits.

Dvādasamapañhe "Atisāro" ti lohitaṭṭhapakkhandikā virecanam. Atti kira Bodhisatto gahapatikule nibbatto vejjakamme cheko. So<sup>1</sup> vejjakammena jivikaṃ kappesi. So ekaṃ seṭṭhiputtaṃ rogena vicchitaṃ<sup>2</sup> tikicchanto bhesajjaṃ katvā tikicchitvā<sup>3</sup> tassa<sup>4</sup> deyyadhammiadāne<sup>5</sup> pamādam āgamma aparaṃ osadhaṃ datvā vamanavirecanam akāsi. Seṭṭhi bahudhanam adāsi. So tena kamma vipākena nibbattanibbattaḥhave lohitaṭṭhapakkhandikābādhena vicchito<sup>6</sup> ahosi. Imasmiṃ pi pacchimattaḥhave<sup>7</sup> parinibbānasamaye Cundena kammāraputtena pacitasūkaramaddavassa sakalacakkavāle devatāhi pakkhittadibbojena āhārena saha bhuttaṭṭhakhaṇe lohitaṭṭhapakkhandikā virecanam ahosi, koṭisatasahassahatthinaṃ<sup>8</sup> balaṃ khayam agamāsi. Bhagavā Visākhaputtaṃ nāma Kusinārāyaṃ nibbānatthāya gacchanto anekesu ṭhānesu nisidanto pipāsito pāṇiyam pivitvā mahādukkhena Kusinārāyaṃ patvā<sup>9</sup> paccūsasamaye parinibbāyi. Kammapilotikaṃ evarūpaṃ lokattayasāmiṃ pi na vijahāti. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Tikicchako<sup>10</sup> pure āsi seṭṭhiputtaṃ virecayi,  
tena kamma vipākena hoti ṭṭhapakkhandikā mamā ti.

\*Evam Jino viyākāsi bhikkhusaṅghassa aggato  
sabbābhiññābalappatto anotatte mahāsane"\* ti.

Evam paṭiññātaṭṭhapāṇānaṃ mātikāṭṭhapanaśasena<sup>11</sup> akusalāpadānaṃ samattaṃ nāma hoti ti vuttaṃ. *Itthaṃ sudan ti itthaṃ*<sup>12</sup> iminā pakārena heṭṭhā vuttanayena *sudan* ti nipāto padapūranatthe āgato, *Bhagavā* bhāgyasampanno pūritapārami Mahāsatto:

"Bhāgyavā bhaggavāyutto<sup>13</sup> bhagehi ca vibhattavā,  
atha<sup>14</sup> vā<sup>15</sup> vantaḡamano bhavesu bhagavā tato" ti.

Evam ādiguṇayutto devātidevo sakkāṭisakko brahmātibrahmā buddhātibuddho, so mahākāraṇiko<sup>16</sup> Bhagavā *attano buddhacarīyaṃ buddhakarānaṃ dhammaṃ sambhāvayamāno* pakāṭaṃ kurumāno *buddhāpadāniyaṃ nāma* buddhakarāṇāpakāśanaṃ nāma *dhammapariyāyaṃ* dhammadesanaṃ nāma vuttaṃ *abhāsittā* ti kathesi ti

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsaniyā Apadānatṭhakathāya Buddhāpadānasamvannaṇā samattā.

\*...\* Not in B. The meaning of the last pāda is not clear. The reading may be: Anotatte mahāsare.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>2</sup> S. pīṭitaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. tikicchātassa. (vijjhitaṃ?)

<sup>4</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>5</sup> Svl. "dhammassa dāne.

<sup>6</sup> S. virecito. (vijjhito?)

<sup>7</sup> S. "bhāvena.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīti "sahassa".

<sup>9</sup> S. gantvā.

<sup>10</sup> B. Te

<sup>11</sup> S. mātikāṭṭhapana.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>13</sup> S. bhagavā.

<sup>14</sup> B. bhaggavā.

<sup>15</sup> S. "ni".

## PACCEKABUDDHĀPADĀNASAMVANNAṆA

Tato anantaraṃ apadānaṃ saṅgāyanto: Paccekabuddhāpadānaṃ āvuso Ānanda Bhagavatā kattha paññattan ti puttḥo *atha pacceka-buddhāpadānaṃ suṇāhā* ti āha. Tesam apadān' attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva suṇāhā ti vuttapadaṃ uppattinibbattivāsena pakāsento: "Tathāgataṃ Jetavane vasantan" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Jetakumārassa nāmasasena tathā saññite vihāre catuhi iriyāpathavihārehi dibbabrahmaariyavihārehi vā *vasantaṃ*<sup>1</sup> viharantaṃ.<sup>1</sup> Yathā purimikā Vipassīdayo sammāsambuddhā<sup>2</sup> samatimpapāramiyo pūretvā āgatā, tathā amhākam pi Bhagavā āgato ti Tathāgato, taṃ *Tathāgataṃ Jetavane vasantan* ti sambandho. *Vedehamunī* ti Vedeharattḥe jātattā<sup>3</sup> Vedehiyā<sup>4</sup> putto Vedehiputto. Monam vuccati ñāpam, tena ito gato<sup>4</sup> pavatto ti muni, Vedehiputto ca so muni o' eti Vedehiputtamuni ti vattabbe 'vaṇṇāgamo' ti ādinā niruttinayena ikārassa antam<sup>5</sup> puttāsaddassa ca<sup>6</sup> lopam katvā Vedehamunī ti vuttaṃ. "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakanāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sotimantānaṃ<sup>7</sup> gatimantānaṃ<sup>7</sup> dhitimantānaṃ<sup>7</sup> paññāvantānaṃ bahussutānaṃ upatṭhākaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando ti etadagge ṭhapito āyasmā Ānando bhante paccekabuddhā nāma kidisā<sup>8</sup> hontī ti āpucchī ti sambandho. Te *paccekabuddhā kehi<sup>9</sup> hetuhi<sup>9</sup> kehi<sup>10</sup> kāraṇehi<sup>10</sup> bhavanti* uppajjanti. *Dhīrā* ti Bhagavantaṃ ālapati.

2-3. Tato paraṃ vissajjitākaraṃ dassento "Tadāha sabbaññuvaro mahesi" ti ādim āha. Sabbam atītādibhedam hatthāmalakam viya jānāti ti sabbaññu, sabbaññu ca so varo uttamo ceti sabbaññuvaro, mahantaṃ sīlakkhandham samādhikkhandham paññākkhandham vimuttikkhandham mahantaṃ<sup>11</sup> vimuttiñāpadassanakhandham esati gavesatī ti 'mahesi.' *Ānandabhaddam madhurasareṇa* tadā tasmim pucchitakāle *āha* kathesi ti sambandho. Bho Ānanda ye te paccekabuddhā *sabbabuddhesu* sabbesu<sup>12</sup> atītesu buddhesu, *katādhikārā* katapuññasambhārā *jīnāsānesu aladdhamokkhā* appatanibbānā te sabbe paccekabuddhā *dhīrā<sup>13</sup> idha* imasmim loke *saṃvega-mukheṇa* ekapuggalaṃ padhānaṃ katvā paccekabuddhā jānāti ti attho. *Sutikkhapaññā* suṭṭhu tikkhapaññā *vinā pi buddhehi* buddhānaṃ ovādānusāsanihi rahitā *atha parittakena pi* appamattakenā pi

\* See p. 102

<sup>1</sup> S. paṭivasanti viharante.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits, but has jāta tassa deviyā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. interchanged.

<sup>5</sup> S. interchanged.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. interchanged.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. ante.

<sup>13</sup> B. kirā ti.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits.



ārammayeṇā pi paccekabodhiṃ paṭiekkam<sup>1</sup> bodhiṃ sammāsambud-  
dhānantaraṃ bodhiṃ<sup>2</sup> anupāpuṇaṃ ti paṭivijjhanti.

4. Sabbamhi lokamhi sakalasmim<sup>3</sup> lokattaye mamaṃ ṭhapetrā maṃ  
vihāya paccekabuddhehi samo va sadiso eva n' atthi. Tesam pacceka-  
buddhānaṃ mahāmunīnaṃ imaṃ vayṇaṃ imaṃ guṇaṃ padesa-  
mattaṃ saṅkhepamattaṃ ahaṃ tumhākaṃ [sādhu] sādhukaṃ vak-  
khāmi kathissāmā ti attho.

5. Anācariyakā hutvā sayam eva buddhānaṃ attanā ca paṭividdhā-  
naṃ isinaṃ antare mahāisinaṃ madhū<sup>4</sup> va<sup>5</sup> khuddaṃ khuddaka-  
madhupaṭalaṃ iva sādūni<sup>6</sup> madhurāni rūkyāni udānavacanāni anu-  
taraṃ uttaravirahitaṃ bhesajjaṃ osadhaṃ nibbānaṃ paṭṭhayaṇṭā  
icchayantā sabbe tumhe supasannacittā supasannamanā suṇṭha<sup>7</sup>  
manasikarothā ti attho.

6. Paccekabuddhānaṃ<sup>17</sup> samāgatānaṃ ti rāsibhūtānaṃ uppannā-  
naṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ: Ariṭṭho Upariṭṭho Tagarasikhi, Yasassi  
Sudassāno Piyadassi Gandhāro Piṇḍolo<sup>7</sup> Upāsabho Nitho Tatho  
Sutavā Bhāvitatto Sumbho Subho<sup>11</sup> Mekulo<sup>8</sup> Atthamo Sumedho  
Aniḅho Sudatto Bhiṅgu Bhiṅgo Dvejāline Atthako<sup>9</sup> Kosalo Subāhu  
Upanemiso<sup>10</sup> Nemiso<sup>10</sup> Santacitto<sup>10</sup> Sacco Tatho Virajo Paṇḍito<sup>11</sup> Kālo<sup>12</sup>  
Upakālo<sup>13</sup> Vijito Jito Aṅgo Paṅgo Gutijjito Passi Jahi Upadhiṃ  
Dukkhamūlaṃ Aparājito Sarabhaṅgo Lomahaṃso Uccaṅgamāyo  
Asito Anāsavo Manomayo Mānacchido Bandhumā Tadādhiputto  
Vimalo Ketumā Kotumbarakkho<sup>14</sup> Mātāngo Ariyo<sup>15</sup> Accuto Accuta-  
gāmi<sup>16</sup> Byāmakō<sup>16</sup> Sumaṅgalo Dibbilo<sup>17</sup> cāti ādinaṃ pañcapacceka-  
buddhasatānaṃ yāni<sup>17</sup> paraṃparā paccekasaṅkhyā<sup>18</sup> byākaraṇāni yo  
ca ādīnava yaṇ ca virāgavattḥuṃ anallīyanakāraṇaṃ yathā ca yena  
kāraṇena bodhiṃ anupāpuṇimsu catumaggañānaṃ paccavekkhaṃ<sup>19</sup>  
karimsu.

7. Sarāgavattḥusu ti saṃ suṭṭhu allīyitabbavattḥusu vatthukāma-  
kilesakāmesu virāgasaññī virattasaññāvanto<sup>20</sup> rattamhi lokamhi allī-  
yanasabhāve loke virattacittā anallīyanamanā hitvā papañcaṃ<sup>21</sup> ti  
rāgo papañcaṃ doso papañcaṃ sabbakilesā papañcā ti papañcasā-  
khāte kilese hitvā jītabandhūāni<sup>22</sup> ti bandhikāni<sup>17</sup> sabbāni tāni dvāsaṭ-

<sup>1</sup> S. paṭijaggam.

<sup>2</sup> S. bodhi.

<sup>3</sup> S. sakala.

<sup>4</sup> A. madhufi ca, B. khuddaṃ madhuraṃ va.

<sup>5</sup> S. hotha.

<sup>6</sup> S. sādunī, A. sādūnī, B. sādūnī.

<sup>7</sup> B. Piṇḍalo.

<sup>8</sup> S. Methulo.

<sup>9</sup> S. Atthako.

<sup>10</sup> S. Upanemi, Sonemi Sosantacitto.

<sup>11</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>12</sup> S. Kālo

<sup>13</sup> S. "kālo

<sup>14</sup> S. Ketumbarāgo.

<sup>15</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>16</sup> S. Accutagāma-byāmakō.

<sup>17</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>18</sup> B. paccakam.

<sup>19</sup> B. paccakkham.

<sup>20</sup> S. "paññā"

<sup>21</sup> S. papañce.

<sup>22</sup> A. phanditāni.



thiditṭhigatāni jinitvā tath' eva tena kāraṇena evaṃ *bodhiṃ*<sup>1</sup> *anupā-puṇṇiṃsu* paccakabodhihiṇāṇaṃ paccakkhaṃ kariṃsū ti attlo.

\*8-9. *Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍan* ti tajjanaphālanavadha-bandhanaṃ *nidhāya* ṭhapetvā *tesaṃ* sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ antare *aññataraṃ* kiñci ekam pi sattaṃ *aviheṭṭhayaṃ* aviheṭṭhayanto<sup>2</sup> aduk-khāpento *mettena* [*cittena*]<sup>3</sup> sabbe sattā sukhitā hontū' ti mettāsahagatena cetasā *hiḍḍanukampā* hitena anukampanasabhāvā athavā *sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍan* ti *sabbesu* ti sabhena sabbhaṃ sabbatā sabbhaṃ asesaṃ nissesa-pariyādānaṃ etaṃ<sup>4</sup> *sabbesu*<sup>5</sup> *bhūtesu* ti "bhūtā" vuccanti tasā ca thāvarā ca, yesaṃ tasiṇā kaṇḍā<sup>6</sup> appahīnā<sup>6</sup> yesaṃ ca bhaya-bheravā appahīnā<sup>6</sup> te tasā. Kiṃ kāraṇā *tasā*<sup>7</sup> *vuccanti*<sup>8</sup> tasā tasanti uttasanti paritasanti āyanti<sup>7</sup> santāsaṃ āpajjanti taṃ kāraṇā vuccanti tasā, yesaṃ tasiṇā taṇhā pahīnā<sup>9</sup> yesaṃ ca bhaya-bheravā pahīnā<sup>9</sup> te thāvarā. Kiṃ kāraṇā vuccanti thāvarā, thiranti na tasanti na<sup>9</sup> uttasanti<sup>9</sup> na<sup>9</sup> paritasanti<sup>9</sup> na bhāyanti na santāsaṃ āpajjanti taṃ kāraṇā vuccanti "thāvarā." Tayo daṇḍo, kāyadaṇḍo vacīdaṇḍo manodaṇḍo ti. Tividaṃ kāyaduḥkaritaṃ kāyadaṇḍo, catubbidhaṃ vacīduḥkaritaṃ vacīdaṇḍo, tividhaṃ mano duḥkaritaṃ manodaṇḍo. *Sabbesu*<sup>10</sup> sakalesu<sup>11</sup> cakkavālesu *bhūtesu* sattesu tividhaṃ<sup>12</sup> *daṇḍaṃ nidhāya* ṭhapetvā oropayitvā samoropayitvā<sup>13</sup> nikkhipitvā paṭippassambhetvā hasinattaṃ agahetvā ti *sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ aviheṭṭhayaṃ aññataraṃ pi tesaṃ* ti ekamekam pi sattaṃ pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā anduyā vā rajjuyā vā aviheṭṭhayanto sabbe pi satte<sup>14</sup> pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā anduyā vā rajjuyā vā<sup>14</sup> aviheṭṭhayanto *aviheṭṭhayaṃ aññataraṃ pi tesaṃ na puttā iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ* ti nātipaṭikkhepo puttā ti cattāro puttā, atrajo putto khettajo dinnako antevāsiko putto. *Sahāyo*<sup>15</sup> vuccati<sup>15</sup> yena saha<sup>16</sup> āgamaṇaṃ phāsugamaṇaṃ phāsutthānaṃ phāsunisajjā phāsulapanāṃ<sup>17</sup> phāsusallapanāṃ phāsusamullapaṃ. *Na puttā iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ* ti puttā pi na iccheyya na<sup>18</sup> sādiyeyya<sup>18</sup> na patthayeyya na pihayeyya nābhijappeyya, kuto mittāṃ vā sandiṭṭhaṃ vā sambhattaṃ vā sahāyaṃ vā<sup>19</sup> iccheyya sādiyeyya pattheyya piheyya abhijappeyyā ti na puttā iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ *eko care*

\* Cf. Cy. of 8 and 9, with Cy. of 9, appearing again below.

<sup>1</sup> S. bodhi.

<sup>4</sup> B. adds ti.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. sabbe.

<sup>14</sup> S. omits.

<sup>17</sup> S. pālanāṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. avibodhayanto.

<sup>6</sup> S. taṇhā.

<sup>9</sup> S. tasanti.

<sup>11</sup> S. omits.

<sup>13</sup> S. taṃ vadhaṃ.

<sup>16</sup> S. sahāyā vuccanti.

<sup>2-3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. °hīpā.

<sup>9</sup> S. na tasanti.

<sup>13</sup> B. omits.

<sup>16</sup> S. sahā.

<sup>18</sup> S. omits.

*khaggavisāṇakappo* ti EKO<sup>1</sup> so paccekasambuddho pabbajjāsāṅkhātena eko, adutiyaṭṭhena eko, taṇhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena<sup>2</sup> eko, ekantavītarāgo ti eko, ekantavītadoso ti eko ekantavītamoho ti eko, ekantanikkilesa ti eko, ekāyanamaggam gato ti eko, eko<sup>3</sup> anuttaram paccekasambodhim abhisambuddho<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>3</sup> eko.<sup>3</sup> Kathaṃ<sup>3</sup> so<sup>3</sup> paccekasambuddho pabbajjāsāṅkhātena eko. So hi paccekasambuddho sabbaṃ gharāvāsapalibodham chinditvā ‘[puttadārapalibodham chinditvā ñātipalibodham mitāmaccapalibodham sannidhipalibodham chinditvā] kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā nikkhamma anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā akiñcanabhāvaṃ<sup>5</sup> upagantvā eko va carati viharati iriyati<sup>6</sup> vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti ti evaṃ so paccekasambuddho pabbajjāsāṅkhātena eko. Kathaṃ so adutiyaṭṭhena eko. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno eko araṇṇe vanapattāni<sup>7</sup> panthāni senāsānāni paṭisevati appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhaseyyakāni paṭisallānasārubbāni, so eko gacchati eko nisīdati eko seyyaṃ kappeti eko gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisati eko paṭikkamati eko raho nisīdati eko caṅkamati eko carati viharati iriyati<sup>8</sup> vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti ti. Evaṃ so adutiyaṭṭhena eko. Kathaṃ so<sup>9</sup> taṇhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena eko. So eko adutiyo appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto mahāpadhānaṃ padahanto sasenam Namuciṃ Māraṃ pamattabandhuṃ vidhametvā taṇhaṃ<sup>10</sup> jāliniṃ saritaṃ visattikaṃ pajahati vinodeti byantiṃ akāsi anabhāvaṃ gamesi.

“ Taṇhādutiyo puriso dighamaddhāna saṃsaram,  
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ saṃsāraṃ n’ ātivattati.

Evaṃ<sup>(a)</sup> ādīnaṃ ñatvā taṇhaṃ dukkhassa sambhavaṃ,  
vīтатаṇho anādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje ”\* ti.

Evaṃ so paccekasambuddho<sup>11</sup> taṇhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena eko, kathaṃ ekantavītarāgo ti eko, rāgassa pahīnattā ekantavītarāgo ti eko; dosassa pahīnattā eko ekantavītadoso ti eko, mohassa pahīnattā ekantavītamoho ti eko. Kathaṃ ekantanikkilesa ti eko, sabba-kilesānaṃ pahīnattā ekantanikkilesa ti eko. Evaṃ so paccekasambuddho ekantanikkilesa ti eko. Kathaṃ so ekāyanamaggam

(a) SnA. etaṃ.

\* Sn. 740, 741, also quoted at SnA., p. 64.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. pahāṇena.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits passage in brackets [ ].

<sup>5</sup> S. ākiñṇacaññāvāsaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. iriyati.

<sup>7</sup> S. °pattāni.

<sup>8</sup> S. iriyati.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. taṇhā.

<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

gato ti eko, ekāyanamaggo vuccati cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcendriyāni, pañcubalāni, sattabojjhaṅgāni, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo:

“Ekāyanam jātikhayantadassi maggam pajānāti hitānukampī, etena maggena atamsu pubbe tarissanti ye ca<sup>1</sup> taranti<sup>2</sup> oghan”  
ti.

Evam so ekāyanamaggam gato ti eko. Katham li<sup>3</sup> so pacceka-sambuddho eko anuttaram paccekasambodhim abhisambuddho ti eko. Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñānam. Paññā pañcendriyam paññābalaṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo vīmaṃsā vipassanā sammādiṭṭhi. So paccekasambuddho<sup>4</sup> tena paccakabodhiññāyena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti bujji, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā ti bujji, sabbe dhammā anattā ti bujji, avijjā paccayā saṅkhārā ti bujji, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan ti bujji, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan ti bujji. Nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanan ti bujji, salāyatanapaccayā phasso ti bujji, phassapaccayā vedanā ti bujji, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti bujji, taṇhā paccayā upādānan ti bujji, upādānapaccayā bhavo ti bujji, bhavapaccayā jāti ti bujji, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti bujji; avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho ti bujji; saṅkhāranirodhā viññānanirodho ti bujji, viññānanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho ti bujji, nāmarūpanirodhā salāyatanirodho ti bujji, salāyatananirodhā phassanirodho ti bujji, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho ti bujji, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho ti bujji, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho ti bujji, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho ti bujji, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho ti bujji, jātinirodhā jarāmarānanirodho ti bujji. Imam dukkhan ti bujji, ayam dukkhasamudayo ti bujji, ayam dukkhanirodho ti bujji, ayam dukkhanirodhagāminīpaṭipadā ti bujji. Ayam āsavaśamudayo ti bujji . . . pe . . . paṭipadā ti bujji. Ime dhammā pariññeyā ti bujji, ime dhammā abhiññeyyā ti bujji, ime dhammā pahātabbā ti bujji, ime dhammā sacchikātabbā ti bujji, ime dhammā bhāvetabbā ti bujji. Channam phassāyatanānam samudayañ ca atthaṅgamañ<sup>4</sup> ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ti bujji. Pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañ ca . . . pe . . . nissaraṇaṇ ti bujji. Catunnam mahābhūtānam samudayañ ca atthaṅgamañ<sup>4</sup> ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ti bujji. Yam kiñci samudayadhammam sabbam tam

<sup>1</sup> S. tarante va.

<sup>2</sup> S. “buddho.

<sup>3</sup> S. omis.

<sup>4</sup> S. atthagama°.

nirodhadhamman ti bujji. Paṭibujjhitabbaṃ saṃbujjhitabbaṃ<sup>1</sup> adhigantabbaṃ passitabbaṃ sacchikātabban ti tena paccakabodhiñāṇena bujji anubujji<sup>2</sup> paṭibujji sambujjhi adhigañchi passi sacchikāsi ti Evaṃ so paccakasambuddho eko anuttaraṃ paccakasambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti eko.

CARE ti aṭṭhacariyāyo: iriyāpathacariyā, āyatanacariyā, satīcariyā, samādhicariyā, ñāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, paṭipatticariyā,<sup>3</sup> lokatthacariyā ti<sup>4</sup>; iriyāpathacariyā ti catusu iriyāpathesu; āyatanacariyā ti chasu ajjhuttakabāhiresu āyatanesu; satīcariyā ti catusu satīpaṭṭhānesu; samādhicariyā ti catusu jhānesu; ñāṇacariyā ti catusu saccesu; maggacariyā ti catusu ariyamaggesu; paṭipatticariyā ti catusu sāmāññaphalesu; lokatthacariyā ti tathāgatesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu padesesu paccakabuddhesu padesesu sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyā ca<sup>5</sup> paṇidhisampannāṇaṃ, āyatanacariyā indriyesu guttadvārāṇaṃ, satīcariyā appamādavīhārīṇaṃ, samādhicariyā adhicittam anuyuttāṇaṃ, ñāṇacariyā buddhisampannāṇaṃ, maggacariyā sammāpaṭippannakāṇaṃ,<sup>6</sup> paṭipatticariyā adhi-gamaphalāṇaṃ, lokatthacariyā tathāgatāṇaṃ arahantāṇaṃ sammāsambuddhāṇaṃ padeso paccakasambuddhāṇaṃ padeso sāvakāṇaṃ. Imā aṭṭhacariyā. Aparā pi aṭṭhacariyāyo: adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto viriyena carati, upaṭṭhāpento<sup>7</sup> satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhimā carati, pajānanto ñāṇacariyāya carati, vijānanto viññāṇacariyāya<sup>8</sup> carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyatanan ti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno visesa-dhammam<sup>9</sup> adhigacchatī ti visesacariyāya<sup>10</sup> carati. Imā aṭṭhacariyāyo. Aparā pi<sup>11</sup> aṭṭhacariyāyo<sup>12</sup>: dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiniropanacariyā<sup>13</sup> ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammāājīvassa, paggaṇhacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upaṭṭhānacariyā ca sammā satiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā aṭṭhacariyāyo.

KHAGGAVISĀṆAKAPPO ti yathā khaggassa nāma visāṇaṃ ekam eva hoti adutiyaṃ, evam eva<sup>14</sup> so paccakasambuddho takkappo tassadiṣo tappaṭibhāgo. Yathā<sup>15</sup> atilonāṃ vuccati lonakappo, atitit-taṃ<sup>16</sup> vuccati tittakappo,<sup>17</sup> atimadhuraṃ vuccati madhukappo, atī-ṇaṃ vuccati aggikappo, atisītaṃ vuccati himakappo, mahāuda-

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. paṭipannākāraṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. visesaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. paṭipakkha°.

<sup>5</sup> S. upaṭṭha°.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. atittam.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. °cariyā.

<sup>9</sup> B. abhiropana°.

<sup>12</sup> S. tinna°.

kukkkhandho vuccati samuddakappo, mahabbalappatto sāvako vuccati satthukappo, evam eva so paccakasambuddho khaggavisānakappo khaggavisānasadiso<sup>1</sup> khaggavisānapaṭibhāgo eko adutiyo muttabandhano sammā loke carati viharati iriyati vattati pāleti<sup>2</sup> yapeti yāpeti ti 'eko care khaggavisānakappo'. Ten' āhu paccakasambuddhā<sup>3</sup>:

- 9 (1). "Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya danḍaṃ  
aviheṭṭhayaṃ aññataram pi tesam,  
na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ  
eko care khaggavisānakappo.
- 10 (2). Saṃsaggajātassa bhavanti snehā  
snehanvayaṃ dukkham idam pahoti,  
ādinavaṃ snehajaṃ pekkhamāno  
eko care khaggavisānakappo.
- 11 (3). Mitte suhajje anukampamāno  
hāpeti atthaṃ paṭibaddhacitto<sup>4</sup>  
etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno  
eko care khaggavisānakappo.
- 12 (4). Vamso visālo va yathā visatto  
puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā  
vamsakkaḷiro<sup>5</sup> va asajjamāno  
eko care khaggavisānakappo.
- 13 (5). Migo araññamhi yathā abaddho<sup>6</sup>  
yen' icchakaṃ gacchati gocarāya  
viññū naro seritaṃ pekkhamāno  
eko care khaggavisānakappo.
- 14 (6). Āmantanā hoti sahāyamajjhe  
vāse ca ṭhāne gamane cārikāyaṃ  
anabhijjhitaṃ seritaṃ pekkhamāno  
eko care khaggavisānakappo.
- 15 (7). Khiddā rati hoti sahāyamajjhe  
puttesu pemaṃ vipulaṃ ca hoti<sup>7</sup>  
piyabbiyogaṃ<sup>8</sup> vijigucchamāno  
eko care khaggavisānakappo.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīṣa.<sup>2</sup> S. buddhā.<sup>3</sup> B. bandha.<sup>4</sup> B. abandho.<sup>5</sup> S. puttesu ca vipulaṃ hoti pemaṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. piyavippayogaṃ.<sup>7</sup> S.Cy (p. 161) vaṃsakkaḷiro.

- 16 (8). Catuddiso<sup>1</sup> appaṭigho ca hoti  
santussamāno itaritarena  
parissayānaṃ sahitā achambhī  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 17 (9). Dussaṅgaḥ pabbajitā pi eke  
atho gahaṭṭhā gharam āvasantā  
appossukko paraputtesu hutvā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 18 (10). Oropayitvā gihibyañjanāni  
sañchinnapatto<sup>2</sup> yathā kovilāro  
chetvāna vīro ghibandhanāni  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 19 (11). Sace labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ  
saddhimcaram sādhuviḥāriddhiraṃ  
abhibhūya<sup>3</sup> sabbāni parissayāni  
careyya ten' attamano satīmā.
- 20 (12). No ce labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ  
saddhimcaram sādhuviḥāriddhiraṃ  
rājā 'va raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya  
eko care mātaṅgaraññe va nāgo.
- 21 (13). Addhā pasamsāma sahāyasampadaṃ  
setṭhā samā sevitabbā sahāyā  
ete aladdhā anavajjabhojī  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 22 (14). Disvā suvaṇṇassa pabhassarāṇi  
kammāraputtena suniṭṭhitāni  
saṅghaṭṭamānāni duve bhujasmiṃ  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 23 (15). Evaṃ dutiyena sahā mam' assa<sup>4</sup>  
vācābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā  
etaṃ bhayaṃ āyatiṃ pekkhamāno  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 24 (16). Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā  
virūparūpena mathenti cittaṃ  
ādinavaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

<sup>1</sup> S. cātu°.

<sup>2</sup> S. saṃsaṃna°.

<sup>3</sup> S. °bhuyya.

<sup>4</sup> S. assaṃ.

- 25 (17). Iti ca gaṇḍo ca upaddavo ca  
rogo ca sallaṇ ca bhayaṇ ca m' etaṃ  
etaṃ bhayaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā<sup>1</sup>  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 26 (18). Sitaṇ ca uṇhaṇ ca khudaṃ pipāsaṃ  
vātātape ḍaṃsasirimsape ca  
sabbāni p' etāni abhisambhavitvā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 27 (19). Nāgo va yūthāni vivajjayitvā  
saṇjātakhandho padumī uḷāro  
yathābhirantaṃ viharaṃ araṇṇe  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 28 (20). Atthānataṃ saṅghanikāratassa  
yaṃ phassaye sāmayaikaṃ vimuttiṃ  
Ādiccabandhussa vaco nisamṃna  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 29 (21). Ditthiṃvisūkāni upātivatto  
patto niyāmaṃ paṭiladdhamaggo  
uppannaṇāṇo 'mhi anaṇṇaneyyo<sup>2</sup>  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 30 (22). Nillolupo nikkuho nippipāso  
nimmakkho niddhantakasāvamoho  
nirāsayo sabbaloke bhavitvā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 31 (23). Pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ parivajjayetha  
anattadassim visame nivittṭhaṃ  
sayam na seve pasutaṃ pamattaṃ  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 32 (24). Bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ bhajetha  
mittaṃ uḷāraṃ paṭibhānavantaṃ  
aṇṇāya atthāni vineyya kaṅkhaṃ  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 33 (25). Khiddaṃ<sup>3</sup> ratiṃ kāmasukkaṇ ca loka  
analaṅkaritvā anapekkhamāno  
vibhūsanatthānā virato saccavādī  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

<sup>1</sup> S. chetvā.<sup>2</sup> S. °neyyo.<sup>3</sup> Avl. khiddā.

- 34 (26). Puttañ ca dāraṃ pitarañ ca mātaraṃ  
dhanāni dhaññāni ca bandhavāni  
hitvāna kāmāni yathodhikāni  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 35 (27). Saṅgo eso parittam ettha sokhyaṃ  
app'assādo dukkham ev'ettha bhiyyo  
kaṇḍo<sup>1</sup> eso iti ñatvā matimā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 36 (28). Sandālayitvāna saṃyojanāni  
jālaṃ bhetvā salil' ambucārī  
agga<sup>2</sup> va daḍḍham anivattamāno  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 37 (29). Okkhittacakkhū na ca pādalo  
guttindriyo rakkhita mānasāno  
anavassuto appariḍayaṃhamāno  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 38 (30). Ohārayitvā gihibyañjanāni  
sañchinnapatto<sup>3</sup> yathā pāricchatto  
kāśāyavattho abhinikkhamitvā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 39 (31). Rasesu gedhaṃ akaraṃ alolo  
anaññāposi<sup>4</sup> sapadānacārī  
kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 40 (32). Pahāya pañcāvaraṇāni cetaso  
upakkilese byapanujja sabbe  
anissito chetvā snehapadosaṃ<sup>5</sup>  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 41 (33). Vipitṭhikatvāna sukhaṃ dukhañ ca<sup>6</sup>  
pubbe va somanassaṃ<sup>7</sup> domanassaṃ  
laddhān' upekkhaṃ samathaṃ visuddhaṃ  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 42 (34). Āraddhaviriyo paramatthapattiyā  
alinacitto akusītavutti  
dalhanikkamo thāma balūpapanno  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

<sup>1</sup> S. gaḷo.

<sup>2</sup> S. sañchanna°.

<sup>3</sup> S. Sn. Snehadosaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> A.B. dukkhaṃ, Sn. sukhaṃ ca dukkhaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. pubbe va ca somanassa°.



- 43 (35). Paṭisallānaṃ jhālaṃ ariñcamāno  
dhammesu niccaṃ anudhammacāri  
ādīnavaṃ sammasitā bhavesu  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 44 (36). Taṇhakkhayaṃ patthayaṃ appamatto  
anelamūgo sutavā satimā  
saṅkhātadhammo niyato padhānavā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 45 (37). Sīho va saddesu asantasanto  
vāto va jālamhi asajjamāno  
padumaṃ va toyena alimpamāno  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 46 (38). Sīho yathā dāṭhabālī<sup>1</sup> pasayha  
rājā migānaṃ abhibhuyyacāri  
sevetha pantāni senāsanāni  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 47 (39). Mettaṃ upekkhaṃ karuṇaṃ vimuttiṃ  
āsevamāno muditaṃ ca kāle  
sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 48 (40). Rāgaṃ ca dosaṃ ca pahāya moham  
sandālayitvā<sup>2</sup> saṃyojanāni  
asantaṃ jīvitasaṅkhayaṃ  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.
- 49 (41). Bhajanti sevanti ca kāraṇatthā  
nikkāraṇā dullabhā ajja mittā  
attaṭṭhapaṇṇā asuci manussā  
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.” ti

9 (1). Tattha “Sabbesu bhūtesu” ti khaggavisāṇapacceka-buddhā-padānasuttaṃ. Sabbasuttānaṃ catubbidhā uppatti: attajjhāsayo, parajjhāsayo, atthupattiko, pucchāvasiko ti.

\*Tattha Khaggavisāṇasuttassa avisesena pucchāvasikā<sup>3</sup> uppatti, visesena pana yasmā ettha kāci kāci<sup>4</sup> gāthā tena tena<sup>4</sup> pacceka-buddhena puṭṭhena vuttā kāci apuṭṭhena attano abhisamayānu-

\* From here SnA. p. 46.

<sup>1</sup> S Cy. dāṭhā°.

<sup>2</sup> B. padālayitvāna.

<sup>3</sup> S. °iko.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

rūpaṃ udānaṃ yeva udānentena tasmā kassaci gāthāya pucchā-vasikato kassaci attajjhāsayato uppatti. \*Tattha yā ayaṃ pucchā avisesena pucchāvasikā<sup>1</sup> uppatti, sā ādito paṭṭhāya evaṃ veditabbā:

Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasma-to Ānandassa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa<sup>2</sup> evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi. Buddhānaṃ patthanā ca abhinīhāro ca dissati, tathā<sup>3</sup> sāvakānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ na dissati, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ Bhagavan-taṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyaṃ ti. So paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito Bha-gavan-taṃ upasaṅkamitvā yathākkamena etam attham pucchi. Ath<sup>4</sup> assa<sup>5</sup> Bhagavā Pubbayogāvacarasuttaṃ abhāsi: “Pañō’ ime Ānanda ānisamsā pubbayogāvacare diṭṭhevadhamme paṭikacc’ eva<sup>6</sup> aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce diṭṭhevadhamme paṭikacc’ eva aññaṃ ārādheti, atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, atha devaputto samāno aññaṃ ārādheti, atha buddhānaṃ sammukhībhave khippābhiñño hoti, atha pacchime kāle paccekasambuddho hoti ti evaṃ vatvā puna āha: paccekabuddhā nāma Ānanda<sup>7</sup> abhinīhārasampannā pubbayogāvacarā honti, tasmā paccekabuddhasāvakānaṃ sabbesaṃ patthanā ca abhinīhāro ca icchitabbo ti. So āha: buddhānaṃ, bhante, patthanā kīvaciraṃ vaṭṭati ti. Buddhānaṃ Ānanda heṭṭhimaparicchadena cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca majjhimaparicchadena aṭṭhaasaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca uparimaparicchadena soḷasaasaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca ete ca bhedā paññādhikasaddhādhika-viriyādhikānaṃ vasena ñātabbā. Paññādhikānaṃ hi saddhā mandā hoti paññā tikkhā, saddhādhikānaṃ paññā majjhimā hoti saddhā tikkhā, viriyādhikānaṃ saddhā<sup>8</sup> paññā mandā hoti viriyaṃ tikkhaṇa ti. Appatvā pana cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca divase divase Vessantaradānasadisāṃ dānaṃ dento pi tad anurūpe sīlādipā-ramīdhamme ācīnanto pi antarā Buddho bhavissati ti n’ etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kasmā ñānaṃ gabbhaṃ na gaṇhāti vepullaṃ n’ āpajjati paripākaṃ na gacchati ti. Yathā nāma timāsa-catumāsa-pañcamās’ accayena nippajjanakaṃ sassam taṃ taṃ kālaṃ appatvā divase divase satakkhattuṃ kelāyanto pi udakena siñcanto pi’ antarā pak-khena vā māsena vā nippāḍessati ti n’ etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kasmā. Sassam gabbhaṃ na gaṇhāti vepullaṃ n’ āpajjati paripākaṃ na gac-chati ti. Evam eva appatvā cattāriasaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca antarā Buddho na bhavissati ti n’ etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tasmā

\* From here SnA. p. 47.

<sup>1</sup> S. °vasito.

<sup>2</sup> S. pati°.

<sup>3</sup> B. tathāgatassa.

<sup>4</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>5</sup> S. °gaccho; so everywhere.

<sup>6</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīto.

yathā vuttam eva kālaṃ pāramiparipūraṇaṃ kattabbaṃ ānāparipākatthāya. Ettakenā pi ca kālena buddhatthaṃ patthayato abhinīhārukarane aṭṭh' eva' sampattiyo icchitabbā, ayaṃ hi:

“Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti hetusakkāradassanaṃ pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā aṭṭhadhammasamodhānā abhinīhārō samijjhati”<sup>\*</sup> ti.

“Abhinīhāro” ti mūlapañidhānass' etaṃ addivacanam.<sup>1</sup> Tattha “manussattan” ti manussajāti; aññatra hi manussa-jātiyā avasesajātisu devajātiyaṃ pi ṭhitassa pañidhi na ijjhati.<sup>2</sup> Tattha<sup>3</sup> ṭhitena pana buddhatthaṃ patthayantena dānādipuññakammāni katvā manussattaṃ yeva pattetabbaṃ. Tattha ṭhatvā pañidhi kātabbo, evaṃ hi samijjhati. “Liṅgasampatti” ti purisabhāvo; mātugāmanapumsakaubhatobyañjanakānaṃ hi manussajātiyaṃ ṭhitānaṃ pi pañidhi na ijjhati. Tattha ṭhitena pana buddhatthaṃ patthentena dānādini puññakammāni<sup>4</sup> katvā purisabhāvo yeva<sup>5</sup> pattetabbo. Tattha ṭhatvā pañidhi kātabbo, evaṃ samijjhati. “Hetū” ti arahattassa upanissayasampatti, yo hi tasmiṃ tasmiṃ attabhāve vāyamanto arahattaṃ pāpupitum samattho tassa pañidhi samijjhati na itarassa yathā Sumedhapañditassa, so hi Dīpaṅkarapādamūle pabbajitvā ten' attabhāvena arahattaṃ pāpupitum samattho ahosi. “Satthāradassanaṃ” ti buddhānaṃ sammukhā dassanaṃ, evaṃ hi ijjhati no aññatā yathā Sumedhapañditassa, so hi Dīpaṅkaraṃ sammukhā disvā pañidhiṃ akāsi. “Pajjabbā” ti anagāriyabhāvo. So ca kho sāsane vā kammavādikiriyavāditāpasaparibbājikānaṃ<sup>6</sup> yevā<sup>7</sup> vaṭṭati yathā Sumedhapañditassa; so hi tāpaso hutvā pañidhi akasi. “Guṇasampatti” ti jhānādiguṇapaṭilābho, pabbajitassā pi hi<sup>8</sup> guṇasampannass' eva ijjhati no itarassa yathā Sumedhapañditassa, so hi pañcābhinnāaṭṭhasamāpattilābhī va hutvā pañidhesi. “Adikāro” ti attapariccāgo jīvitapariccāgamhi katvā pañidahato<sup>9</sup> yeva ijjhati no itarassa yathā Sumedhapañditassa; so hi.

“Akkamitvāna” maṃ Buddho sahasissohi gacchatu mā naṃ kalalaṃ<sup>10</sup> akkamittha<sup>11</sup> hitāya me bhavissati”<sup>†</sup> ti.

<sup>\*</sup> Bv. II, 59 (SnA. p. 48). See p. 16.

<sup>†</sup> Bv. II, 53 (SnA. p. 49). p. 15.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīto. <sup>2</sup> S. sijjhati.

<sup>3</sup> S. “paribbājakanikāya.

<sup>4</sup> B. akkamitvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. ettha.

<sup>6</sup> S. vā.

<sup>7</sup> S. kalala.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>9</sup> B. pañidhito.

<sup>10</sup> B. akkamittha.

Evam attapariccāgaṃ katvā paṇidhesi. "Chandatā" ti kattukammatā, sā yassa balavati hoti tassa ijjhati. Sā ca paṇidhi yāva' sace koci vadeyya: koci<sup>1</sup> cattāriasankheyyānikappasatasahasasā ca nirayo pacitum<sup>2</sup> samattho<sup>3</sup> tassa buddhattaṃ ijjhati ti. So taṃ sutvā 'ahan ti vattum [yathā Sumedhapāṇḍitassa, so hi 'akkamitvāna maṃ Buddho sahasisseyhi gacchatū' ti] ussahati,<sup>4</sup> tassa balavati ti veditabbā. Tathā yadi koci vadeyya: ko<sup>5</sup> sakalacakkavālaṃ vitaccikānaṃ aṅgārānaṃ pūritaṃ akkamitvā buddhattaṃ ijjhati, ko sakalacakkavālaṃ sattisūlehi ākiṇṇaṃ akkamitvā buddhattaṃ icchati ko sakalacakkavālaṃ samatittikaṃ udakapunnapaṃ uttaritvā buddhattaṃ icchati, ko sakalacakkavālaṃ nirantaraṃ velugumbasāñchannaṃ maddanto akkamitvā<sup>6</sup> buddhattaṃ icchati ti, 'taṃ sutvā yo: ahan' ti vattum ussahati tassa chandatā balavati ti veditabbo. Evarūpen' eva kattukammatā<sup>7</sup> chandena samannāgato Sumedhapāṇḍito paṇidhesi ti. Evaṃ samiddhā abhinhāro ca Bodhisatto imāni atṭhārasa-abhabbatṭhānāni na upeti. So hi tato-ppabhūti na jaccandho hoti na jaccabadhiro na ummattako na ejaṃūgo<sup>8</sup> na pīṭhasappi na milakkhesu uppajjati na dāsiyā kucchimhi nibbattati na niyatamicchādīṭṭhiko hoti n' āssa liṅgaṃ parivattati na pañcānantariyakammāni karoti na kuṭṭhi hoti na tiracchānayoniyaṃ vaṭṭakato pacchimatta-bhāvo hatthito<sup>10</sup> adhikattabhāvo<sup>10</sup> hoti, na khuppipāsikanijjhāmatanhipapetesu uppajjati na Kālakaṇṇjakāsuresu<sup>11</sup> na Aviciniraye na lokantariquesu<sup>12</sup> uppajjati, kāmāvacaresu pana<sup>13</sup> na Māro hoti rūpāvacaresu na asaṇṇibhave uppajjati na suddhāvāsesu uppajjati na arūpabhavesu, na aṇṇaṃ cakkavālaṃ saṅkamati. Yā o' imā ussāho ca ummaggo ca avatthānaṇ<sup>14</sup> ca hitacariyā cā ti catasso buddhabhūmiyo, tāhi samannāgato hoti, tattha:

"Ussāho viriyaṃ vuttaṃ ummaggo paññā pavuccati,  
avatthānaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ hitacariyā mettābhāvanā" \* ti.

veditabbā. Ye hi<sup>15</sup> ca ime nekkhamajjhāsayo pavivekajjhāsayo alo-  
bhajjhāsayo adosajjhāsayo amohajjhāsayo nissaraṇajjhāsayo ti cha  
ajjhāsayaṃ bodhiparipākāya samvattanti. Yehi samannāgatattā nek-

\* SnA. p. 50.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. ko.

<sup>3</sup> S. pacitvā.

<sup>4-6</sup> S. yo ahan ti vattum ussahati [ ]. This part of the text is corrupt in B.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. atikkamitrā.

<sup>9-11</sup> B. so taṃ sutvā ahan.

<sup>12</sup> S. kamyatā.

<sup>13</sup> S. eka°.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits.

<sup>15</sup> B. °jika°.

<sup>16</sup> S. °kāsu.

<sup>17</sup> S. omits.

<sup>18</sup> B. atthānaṇ.

<sup>19</sup> B. omits.

khammajjhāsaya<sup>1</sup> ca bodhisattā kāmesu<sup>2</sup> dosadassāvino, pavivekajjhāsaya<sup>3</sup> ca bodhisattā saṅgaṇikāya dosadassāvino alobhajjhāsaya<sup>4</sup> ca bodhisattā lobhe dosadassāvino, adosajjhāsaya<sup>5</sup> ca bodhisattā dose dosadassāvino, amohajjhāsaya<sup>6</sup> ca bodhisattā mohe dosadassāvino, nissaraṇajjhāsaya<sup>7</sup> ca bodhisattā sabbabhavesu dosadassāvino ti vuccanti, tehi ca<sup>8</sup> samannāgato hoti ti.

Paccekabuddhānaṃ pana kīvaciraṃ patthanā vaṭṭatī ti: paccekabuddhānaṃ dve asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṇi ca, tato oraṃ pāpupitum asakkheyya; tāya kāraṇaṃ vuttanayen' ev' ettha<sup>9</sup> veditabbaṃ. Ettakenā pi ca kālena paccekabuddhattaṃ patthayato abhinīhārakaraṇe pañcasampattiyo icchitabbā, tesāṃ hi:

“ Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti vigatāsavadassanaṃ  
adhikāro<sup>10</sup> chandatā ete abhinīhārakāraṇā ”\* ti.

Tattha “ vigatāsavadassanaṃ ” ti buddhapaccekabuddhasāvakaṇaṃ yassa kassaci dassanaṃ ti attho. Sesāṃ vuttanayam eva.

Atha sāvakaṇaṃ patthanā kittakaṃ vaṭṭatī ti. Dvinaṃ aggasāvakaṇaṃ ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ kappasatasahassaṇi ca asītimahāsāvakaṇaṃ<sup>11</sup> kappasatasahassam eva tathā Buddhassa mātāpitūnaṃ<sup>12</sup> upaṭṭhākassa puttassā ti. Tato oraṃ na sakkā, tattha kāraṇaṃ vuttanayam eva. Imesaṃ pana sabbesaṃ pi adhikāro ca<sup>13</sup> chandatā ti dvaṅgasamannāgato yeva abhinīhāro hoti. Evaṃ imāya patthanāya iminā ca abhinīhārena yathā vuttappabhedakāle pāramiyo pūretvā buddhā loke uppajjamānā<sup>14</sup> khattiyakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā uppajjanti, paccekabuddhā khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapatikulānaṃ<sup>15</sup> aññatarasmiṃ, aggasāvaka<sup>16</sup> pana buddhā viya khattiyabrāhmaṇakulesv eva. Sabbabuddhā<sup>17</sup> samvaṭṭamāne kappe n' uppajjanti, vivaṭṭamāne kappe uppajjanti, tathā paccekabuddhā, te<sup>18</sup> pana buddhānaṃ uppajjanakāle n' uppajjanti. Buddhā sayaṇi ca bujjhanti pare ca bodhenti, paccekabuddhā sayam eva bujjhanti na pare bodhenti, attharasam eva paṭivijjanti na dhammarasaṃ, na hi te lokuttaradhammaṃ paññatim āropetvā desetum sakkonti mūgena diṭṭhasupino<sup>19</sup> viya vana-carakena nagare sēyitabyañjanaraso viya ca<sup>20</sup> nesaṃ dhammābhisama-

\* SnA. p. 51.

<sup>1</sup> S. kīme.

<sup>2</sup> B. °ajjhāsayo.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> B. adda ca.

<sup>5</sup> B. maha°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °pitunnaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>8</sup> S. uppajjantā.

<sup>9</sup> S. °nīpīnaṃ, °tulānaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> B. °sāvakaṇaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> B. buddhā.

<sup>12</sup> B. tesāṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. supīpo.

<sup>14</sup> B. omīte.

yo hoti, sabhaiddisamāpattiṇṇisaṃbhiddappabhedam<sup>1</sup> pūpūpanti, guṇavisitṭhatāya<sup>2</sup> buddhānam heṭṭhā sāvakānam ujari honti, aññe pabbājetvā ābhisamācārikaṃ na<sup>3</sup> sikkhāpenti, cittasallekho kātabbo vośānam<sup>4</sup> n' āpajjitabban ti iminā uddesena uposatham karonti, karonto<sup>5</sup> ca<sup>6</sup> Gandhamādane mañjūsakarukkhamaññe Ratanamāññe<sup>7</sup> sannipatitvā: ajja uposatho ti vacanamatten' eva<sup>8</sup> uposatham karonti ti.

Evam Bhagavā āyasmato Ānandaassa paccakabuddhānam sabbā-kāraparipūram pattanañ ca abhinñhārañ ca kathetvā idāni imāya patthanāya iminā ca abhinñhārena samudāgate te<sup>9</sup> te<sup>10</sup> paccakabuddhe kathetum "Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya danḍan" ti ādinā nayena imaṃ Khaggavisāṇasuttam abhāsi. Ayaṃ tāva avisesena pucchāvasikā<sup>11</sup> Khaggavisāṇasuttassa uppatti; idāni visesena vattabbā, tattha imissā tāva gāthāya evam uppatti veditabbā.

So<sup>(a)</sup> kira paccakabuddho paccakabodhisattabhūmim ogāhanto dve asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca pāramiyo pūretvā Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā ārañṇako hutvā gatapaccāgatavattam pūrento<sup>9</sup> samāpadhammaṃ akāsi. Etaṃ kira vattam aparipūretvā paccakabodhim pāpūpanto<sup>10</sup> nāma n' atthi. Kiṃ pan' etaṃ gatapaccāgatavattam nāma. Haraṇapaccāharaṇan ti.<sup>11</sup> Tam yathā vibhūtam hoti tathā kathessāma. \*Idha ekacco bhikkhu harati na paccāharati, ekacco paccāharati na harati, ekacco n' eva harati na paccāharati, ekacco harati ca paccāharati ca.' Tattha yo bhikkhu pageva viṭṭhāya cetiyaṅgaṇabodhiyaṅgaṇavattam katvā bodhirukkhe udakam āsiñcitvā pāṇiyaghaṭam pūretvā pāṇiyamāññe<sup>12</sup> ṭhapetvā ācariyavattam upajjhāya vattam katvā dve asītikhandhakavattāni oudasamaḥāvattāni ca<sup>13</sup> samādāya vattati so sarīraparikammaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ pavasitvā yāva bhikkhācāraṇelā n' āgacchati tāva vivit-tāsane vitināmetvā velam űatvā nivāsetvā kāyabandhanam bandhitvā uttarāsaṅgam katvā<sup>14</sup> saṅghātiṃ khandhe karitvā pattam amse ālaggetvā<sup>15</sup> kammatṭhānam manasikaronto cetiyaṅgaṇam gantvā<sup>16</sup> cetiyañ ca bodhiñ ca vanditvā gāmasamīpe pārupitvā pattam<sup>17</sup> ādāya<sup>17</sup> gāmaṃ<sup>17</sup>

(a) SnA. p. 52, ayam.

\* Sum. I, 186.

<sup>1</sup> S. sabbam°, B. °bhedaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. °visitṭhāya.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> S. ośānam.

<sup>5</sup> B. omīte, but repeats: ajja uposatho ti vacanamattena vā uposatham.

<sup>6</sup> S. °mālake.

<sup>7</sup> S. vā.

<sup>8</sup> S. °vasito.

<sup>9</sup> B. pūretvā.

<sup>10</sup> S. °antā.

<sup>11</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>12</sup> S. °mālake.

<sup>13</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>14</sup> S. karitvā.

<sup>15</sup> B. laggetvā.

<sup>16</sup> S. patvā.

<sup>17</sup> B. omīte.

piṇḍāya<sup>1</sup> pavisati. Evaṃ pavitṭho ca<sup>2</sup> lābhi bhikkhu puññavā<sup>3</sup> upāsakehi sakkato garukato upatṭhākakule vā paṭikkamanasālāyaṃ vā paṭikkamutvā upāsakehi taṃ taṃ pañhaṃ pucchiyamāno<sup>4</sup> tesam pañhavisajjanena dhammadesanāvikkhepena ca tam manasikāraṃ chaḍḍhetvā nikkhamati vihāraṃ āgato pi bhikkhūhi<sup>5</sup> pañhaṃ puttṭho katheti dhammaṃ bhaṇati taṃ taṃ vyāpāraṃ ca<sup>6</sup> āpajjati, pacchābhattam pi purimayāmaṃ pi majjhimayāmaṃ<sup>7</sup> pi<sup>8</sup> evaṃ bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ papañcetvā kāyaduttṭhullābhībhūto pacchimayāme pi<sup>9</sup> sa-yati, n' eva kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaroti ayaṃ vuccati harati na paccāharati ti. Yo pana vyādhibahulo hoti bhuttāhāro<sup>10</sup> paccūsa-sāmaye na<sup>7</sup> sammā<sup>7</sup> paripamati<sup>8</sup> pageva vuttṭhāya yathā vuttaṃ vattaṃ vā kātum na sakkoti kammaṭṭhānaṃ vā manasikātum añña-datthu yāgum vā khajjakam vā bhesajjam<sup>7</sup> vā<sup>7</sup> patṭhāyamāno kālass' eva pattacivaram ādāya gāmaṃ pavisati, tattha yāgum vā khajja-kam vā bhattam vā bhesajjam<sup>7</sup> vā<sup>7</sup> laddhā pattam niharitvā bhata-kiccaṃ<sup>7</sup> niṭṭhāpetvā<sup>7</sup> paññattāsane nisinno<sup>9</sup> kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasi-karitvā visesaṃ patvā vā apatvā vā vihāraṃ āgantvā<sup>10</sup> ten' eva ma-nasikārena viharati ayaṃ vuccati paccāharati na harati ti.<sup>7</sup> Edisā hi bhikkhū yāgum pivitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pattā gānanapathaṃ vītivattā. Sīhalādīpe yeva tesu tesu gāmesu āsana-sālāyaṃ<sup>11</sup> taṃ āsanaṃ n' atthi<sup>11</sup> yattha bhikkhū nisinnā yāgum pi-vitvā arahattaṃ appattā. Yo pana pamādavihāri hoti nikkhitta-dhuro sabbavattāni bhinditvā pañcavidhacetokhilavinibaddhacitto viharanto na<sup>12</sup> kammaṭṭhānamanasikāraṃ anuyutto<sup>13</sup> gāmaṃ piṇḍāya<sup>14</sup> pavisitvā gilīhi saddhiṃ kathāpapañcena papañcito tucchako va nikkhamati, ayaṃ vuccati n' eva harati na paccāharati ti. Yo pana pageva vuttṭhāya purimanayen' eva sabbavattāni paripūretvā yāva bhikkhācāraṇelā tāva pallaṅkam ābhujitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasi-karoti.

\*Kammaṭṭhānaṃ nāma duvidhaṃ sabbatthakaṃ ca<sup>12</sup> pārihāriyaṃ<sup>15</sup> ca. Tattha SABBATTHAKAṃ nāma mettā ca<sup>12</sup> maraṇānussati ca. Taṃ hi sabbattha atthayitabbam<sup>12</sup> icchitabbam<sup>16</sup> ti<sup>12</sup> sabbatthakan ti vuccati. Mettā nāma āvāsādisu sabbattha<sup>12</sup> icchitabbā.<sup>12</sup> Āvāse<sup>12</sup> hi<sup>12</sup> mettāvihāribhikkhu<sup>17</sup> sabrahmacāriṇaṃ piyo hoti manāpo, tena

\* SnA p. 54.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. nisinnā.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. pāṭi°.

<sup>6</sup> B. paññavā.

<sup>7</sup> B. āhāre.

<sup>8</sup> B. gantvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. ananuyutto.

<sup>10</sup> S. °tabbato.

<sup>11</sup> S. °mānā.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits.

<sup>13-14</sup> S. na taṃ āsanaṃ atthi.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits.

<sup>15</sup> S. °vihāri.



phūsūṃ asamsattho viharati, devatāsu mettāvihārī devatāhi rakkhi-  
tagopito sukhaṃ viharati, rājarājamahāmattādīsu mettāvihārī tehi  
mamāyito sukhaṃ viharati; gāmanigamādīsu mettāvihārī sabbattha-  
bhikkhācariyādīsu manussehi sakkato garukato sukhaṃ viharati,  
maraṇānussatibhāvanāya jīvitānikantiṃ pahāya appamatto viharati,  
yaṃ pana sadā pariharitabbhaṃ cariyānukūlena gahitaṃ, taṃ<sup>1</sup> dasasu  
asubhakasipānussatīsu<sup>2</sup> aññatarāṃ catudhātuvavattānaṃ eva vā.  
<sup>3</sup>[Taṃ sadā pariharitabbato rakkhitabbato bhāvetabbato ca PĀRI-  
HĀRIYAN ti vuccati. Mūlakammaṭṭhānaṃ pi tad eva.]

\* Atthakāmā hi kulaputtā sāsane pabbajitvā dasa<sup>4</sup> pi vīsaṃ pi tiṃ-  
saṃ pi cattāḷisaṃ pi paññāsaṃ pi satamaṃ pi ekato vasaṇṭā katikāvat-  
taṃ katvā viharanti: āvuso tumhe na ipaṭṭā<sup>5</sup> na bhayaṭṭā na jīvita-  
kāraṇā pabbajitā, dukkhā muñcitukāmatā<sup>6</sup> pabbajitā, tasīnā gamane  
uppannakilese gamane yeva nigganḥatha, ṭhāne nisajjāya sayane  
uppannakilese sayane yeva nigganḥathā ti. Te evaṃ katikāvattamaṃ  
katvā bhikkhācāraṃ gacchantā addhausaḥhaaddhagāvutantaressu<sup>7</sup>  
pāsānā honti, tāya saññāya kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikarontā va gac-  
chanti, sace kassaci gamane kileso uppajjati so tatth' eva nigganḥāti,  
tathā asakkonto tiṭṭhati, ath' assā pacchā gacchanto pi tiṭṭhati.  
So ayaṃ bhikkhu tuyhaṃ uppannavitakkaṃ jānāti ananucchavikaṃ  
te etaṃ ti attānaṃ paṭicodetvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā tatth' eva  
ariyabhūmiṃ okkamati, tathā asakkonto nisīdati ath' assa pacchato  
gacchanto pi<sup>8</sup> nisīdati. So yeva nayo ariyabhūmiṃ okkamituṃ asak-  
konto<sup>9</sup> pi taṃ kilesaṃ vikkhambhetvā ṭkammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaron-  
to va gacchati, <sup>10</sup>na kammaṭṭhānavippayuttena<sup>(a)</sup> pādaṃ uddharati,  
uddharati ce paṭinivattetvā purimāpadesa yeva tiṭṭhati, <sup>10</sup>Ālindaka-  
vāsī<sup>11</sup> Mahaphussadevatthero viya.

† So kira ekūnavāsivassāni gatapaccāgatavattamaṃ pūrento eva  
vihāsi. Manussā surama<sup>12</sup> pivantā<sup>12</sup> antarāmagge kasantā<sup>12</sup> ca<sup>12</sup> vapantā  
ca maddantā<sup>12</sup> ca<sup>12</sup> kammāni karontā va<sup>12</sup> theramaṃ tathā<sup>12</sup> gacchantamaṃ  
disvā: ayaṃ thero punappunaṃ nivattitvā gacchati, kin nu kho mag-  
gamūlho, udāhu kiñci pamuṭṭho ti samullapanti. So taṃ<sup>12</sup> anādi-

\* Text differs from SnA., which has further discussions of catudhātuvavattāna.

† Again as SnA. p. 55.

(a) SnA. °vippayuttacittena.

‡ SnA. p. 56.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits. <sup>2</sup> S. kasina°. <sup>3</sup> [ . . . ] not in B. <sup>4</sup> B. dasaṃ. <sup>5</sup> S. ipa°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °kamā. <sup>7</sup> S. aṭṭhausaḥha°. <sup>8</sup> S. pi sudam. (also in SnA.). <sup>9</sup> S. °nta.

<sup>10-10</sup> S. na kammaṭṭhānaṃ, ath' assa pacchāgacchanto pi tiṭṭhati so ayaṃ  
bhikkhu tuyhaṃ uppannavitakkaṃ jānāti ananucchavikaṃ ante vippayuttena  
pādaṃ uddharati ve paṭinivattetvā purimāpadesaṃ eva eti.

<sup>11</sup> S. Ālindavāsī.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits.

<sup>12</sup> B. ca.



yitvā kammaṭṭhānaya uttana citten' eva<sup>1</sup> samaṇadhammaṃ karonto viśativassabbbhantare arahattaṃ pāpuṇi, arahattappattadivase yev'<sup>2</sup> assa caṅkamaṇakotiyaṃ adhi vatthā devatā aṅguliya dīpaṃ ujjaletvā aṭṭhāsi, cattāro ca Mahārājāno Sakko ca devānam indo Brahmā ca<sup>3</sup> Sahampati upaṭṭhānaṃ āgamaṃsu. Tañ'<sup>4</sup> ca<sup>5</sup> obbhāsaṃ disvā Vana-vāsi Tissatthero taṃ dutiyadivase pucchi: rattibhāge āyasmato santike obbhāso ahosi, kiṃ so obbhāso<sup>6</sup> ti. Thero vikkhepaṃ karonto obbhāso nāma dīpobbhāso pi hoti maṇiobbhāso pi hoti ti evaṃ ādihi<sup>7</sup> āha. So: paṭicchādettha tumhe ti codito: āmā ti paṭijānitvā ārocesi. Kāla valimaṇḍapavāsi Mahānāgattthero viya ca.

So pi<sup>8</sup> kira gatapaccāgata vattaṃ pūrento: paṭhamam tāva Bhagavato mahāpadhānaṃ pūjemi ti sattavassāni ṭhānacaṅkamam<sup>9</sup> eva adhiṭṭhāsi. Puna soḷasavassāni gatapaccāgata vattaṃ pūretvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Evaṃ kammaṭṭhānam anuyuttacitten'<sup>10</sup> eva pādaṃ uddharati viyuttena cittena<sup>11</sup> uddharati<sup>12</sup> ce paṭinivattento gāmasaṃsaṃ gantvā gāvi nu kho pabbajito nu kho ti āsaṅkaniyapadesa ṭhatvā saṅghātiṃ pāru-pitvā pattaṃ gahetvā gāmadvāraṃ patvā kacchakarakato udakaṃ gahetvā gaṇḍūsaṃ katvā gāmaṃ pavisati bhikkhaṃ vā<sup>13</sup> dātum vanditum vā upagate manusse: dīghāyukā hothā ti vacanamattenā pi me kammaṭṭhānavikkhepo mā ahosi ti. Sace pi<sup>14</sup> naṃ<sup>15</sup>: ajja bhante kiṃ sattaṃ udāhu aṭṭhami ti divasaṃ pucchanti udakaṃ gilitvā āroceti sace divasa pucchakā na honti nikkhamanavelāyaṃ gāmadvāre niṭṭhubhitvā yāti Sihaḷadīpe Kalamatitthavihāre<sup>16</sup> vassūpagatā paññāsabhikkhū viya.

Te kira vassūpanāyikauposathadivase katikāvattaṃ<sup>17</sup> akaṃsu: arahattaṃ appatvā na aññamaññaṃ ālapissāmā ti. Gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisantā gāmadvāre udaka gaṇḍūsaṃ katvā pavisimṃsu, divase pucchite udakaṃ gilitvā ārocesuṃ, apucchite gāmadvāre niṭṭhubhitvā vihāraṃ agamaṃsu. Tattha manussā niṭṭhubhanaṃ disvā jāniṃsu: ajja eko āgato ajja dve ti evaṃ cintesuṃ: kin nu kho ete amhe h' eva saddhiṃ na sallapanti udāhu aññamaññaṃ pi ti yadi aññamaññaṃ pi na sallapanti addhā vivādajātā bhavissanti handa nesam<sup>18</sup> aññamaññaṃ khamāpessāmā ti sabbe vihāraṃ agamaṃsu<sup>19</sup>. Tattha paññāsāya<sup>20</sup> bhikkhusu vassaṃ upagatesu dve bhikkhū ekokaṃse n' āddasaṃsu. Tato<sup>21</sup> tesu yo cakkhumā puriso so evaṃ āha: na bho

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.<sup>2</sup> S. ca.<sup>3</sup> S. ādip.<sup>4</sup> B. caṅkamam.<sup>5</sup> B. yutta°.<sup>6</sup> B. omits.<sup>7</sup> S. uddhaṭe.<sup>8</sup> S. omits.<sup>9</sup> S. pana taṃ.<sup>10</sup> S. Galambatittha° (= SnA.).<sup>11</sup> B. kathikā°, SnA. vattaṃ. <sup>12</sup> S. ne. <sup>13</sup> B. āgamaṃsu. <sup>14</sup> S. paññāsa°.

kalahakārakānaṃ vasanokāso idiso hoti susaṇṇamatthānaṃ cetiyaṅga-  
naṃ bodhiyaṅgaṇaṃ, sunikkhittā sammajjaniyo, supatthitaṃ<sup>1</sup> pāṇi-  
yaparibhojaniyaṃ ti te tato nivattā. Te bhikkhū antovasse yeva  
vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patvā mahāpavāraṇāya<sup>2</sup> visuddhi-  
pavāraṇaṃ pavāresuṃ.

Evam Kālavallīmaṇḍapavāsī Mahānāgattthero viya Kalamatit-  
thavihāre<sup>3</sup> vassūpagatā bhikkhū viya ca kammaṭṭhānayaṭṭen<sup>4</sup> eva  
cittena pādaṃ uddharanto gāmasamīpaṃ gantvā<sup>5</sup> udakagaṇḍūsaṃ  
katvā vīthiyo sallakkhetvā yattha surāsoṇḍadhuttādayo kalahakā-  
rakā caṇḍaḥatthiassādayo vā n' atthi taṃ vīthim paṭipajjati tattha  
ca<sup>6</sup> piṇḍāya caranto na turito<sup>7</sup> javena gacchati evaṃ piṇḍapātikaṇḍaṃ  
nāma n' atthi, visamabhūmibhāgappattaṃ pana udakabhāritasaka-  
ṭṭaṃ iva niccalo hutvā gacchati, anugharaṃ pavīṭṭho ca dātukāmā-  
dātukāmaṃ vā sallakkhetuṃ tadanurūpaṃ kālaṃ āgamento bhik-  
khaṃ gahetvā paṭirūpe okāse nisiditvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasika-  
ronto āhare paṭikkūlasaṇṇaṃ upatthapetvā akkhabbhañjanavanāle-  
panaputtamaṃsūpamavasena paccavekkhanto aṭṭhaṅgasamannāga-  
taṃ āhāraṃ āhāreti, '[n' eva dāvāya na madāya . . . pe . . .]  
bhuttāva<sup>8</sup> ca udakakiccaṃ katvā muhuttaṃ bhattakilamathaṃ vino-  
detvā yathā pure bhattaṃ evaṃ paccābhattaṃ purimayāmaṃ  
majjhimayāmaṃ pacchimayāmaṃ ca kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaroti.  
Ayaṃ vuccati harati c' eva<sup>9</sup> paccāharati cāti.<sup>8</sup>

Evam etam haraṇapaccāharaṇaṃ gatapaccāgatavattan ti vuccati.  
Etaṃ<sup>9</sup> pūrento yadi upanissayasampanno hoti paṭhamavaye eva<sup>10</sup>  
arahattaṃ pāpuṇāti, no ce paṭhamavaye pāpuṇāti<sup>11</sup> atha majjhimā-  
vaye, no ce majjhimavaye pāpuṇāti atha maraṇasamaye, no ce  
maraṇasamaye pāpuṇāti atha devaputto hutvā,<sup>12</sup> no ce devaputto  
hutvā pāpuṇāti atha paccekasambuddho hutvā parinibbāti. Atha  
buddhānaṃ sammukhībhāve khippābhiñño hoti, seyyathā pi thero  
Bāhiyo. Mahāpañño hoti seyyathāpi thero Sāriputto ti.<sup>13</sup>

Ayaṃ pana paccekabodhisatto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pab-  
hajitvā āraññaako<sup>14</sup> hutvā vīsativassasahassāni etaṃ gatapaccāgata-  
vattaṃ pūretvā kālaṃ katvā kāmāvacaradevaloke uppajji. Tato  
cavitvā Bāraṇasīrañño aggamaheṣiyā kucchimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi.  
Kusalā itthiyo tad ahe eva<sup>15</sup> gabbhasaṇṭhāpaṃ<sup>16</sup> jānanti, sā ca tāsāṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. °thapitaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. patvā.

<sup>3</sup> [. . .] not in B.

<sup>4</sup> S. yeva.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. pavāraṇāya.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. ca.

<sup>9</sup> B. omits.

<sup>10</sup> B. araññaako.

<sup>11</sup> S. tadaheva

<sup>12</sup> S. Galambatittha°.

<sup>13</sup> S. turitaturito viya.

<sup>14</sup> B. evaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> B. adds pāpuṇāti.

<sup>16</sup> S. °gahaṇaṃ.

aññatarā, tasmā esā pi taṃ gabbhapatitṭhānaṃ rañño nivedesi. Dhammatā esā yaṃ puññavante satte gabbhe uppanno mātugāmo gabbhaparihāraṃ labhati, tasmā rājā tassā gabbhaparihāraṃ adāsi. Sā tato-p-pabbuti n' ācc-unhaṃ kiñci ajjhoharitaṃ labhati n' ātisitaṃ n' ātiambilāṃ n' ātiloṇaṃ n' ātikaṭukaṃ n' ātitittaṃ. Acc-unhe hi mātara ajjhohaṭṭe gabbhassa lohakumbhivāso viya hoti, atisite lokan-tarikavāso viya accambilaloṇakaṭukatittesu<sup>1</sup> bhuttesu satthena phā-letvā ambilādīhi sittāni viya dāra-kassa<sup>(a)</sup> aṅgāni tibbavedanāni honti. Aticaṅkamaṇaṭṭhānanisajjasayanato pi naṃ nivārenti kucchigatassa sañcalanadukkhaṃ mā aho si ti mudukattaraṇaṭṭharitāya bhūmiyā caṅkamaṇādīni kātuṃ labhati. Vanna-gandhādisampannaṃ sādum<sup>2</sup> sappāyaṃ annapānaṃ bhuñjitum labhati, pariggahetvā va ca<sup>3</sup> naṃ caṅkamāpenti nisidāpenti<sup>4</sup> vutthāpenti. Sā evaṃ paricāriyamānā<sup>5</sup> gabbhapari-pākakāle pasūtigharaṃ pavisitvā paccūsasamaye puttaṃ vijāyi campakatelamadditaṃ manosi-lāpiṇḍasadiṣaṃ dhañña-puñña-lakkhaṇūpetam. Tato naṃ pañcamadivase alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ rañño dassetum. Rājā tuttho chasaṭṭhiyā dhātīhi upaṭṭhāpesi. So sabbasampattihi vaḍḍhayamāno<sup>6</sup> na cirassa<sup>7</sup> eva viññutaṃ pāpuṇi. So lasavassuddesikaṃ naṃ<sup>8</sup> rājā rajjena abhisiñci. Vividhanāṭakehi ca upaṭṭhāpesi. Abhisitto rājaputto rajjaṃ karento<sup>9</sup> sakala Jambudīpe vīsatiyā nagarasahassesu Brahmadaṭṭo ti pākāṇāmadheyyo aho si.

Jambudīpe kira<sup>9</sup> pubbe caturāsitinagarasahassāni ahesum. Tāni parihāyantāni<sup>10</sup> saṭṭhi<sup>10</sup> ahesum,<sup>10</sup> tato parihāyantāni cattālisaṃ sab-baparihāyanakāle<sup>11</sup> pana<sup>10</sup> vīsatisahassāni<sup>12</sup> honti, ayaṃ ca Brahmadaṭṭo sab-baparihāyanakāle<sup>11</sup> uppajji, ten' assa vīsatinagarasahassāni vīsati-pāsādasahassāni vīsati-hatthisahassāni vīsati-assasahassāni vīsati-ratha-sahassāni vīsati-pattisahassāni vīsati-tṭhisahassāni orodhā nāṭakit-thiyo ca vīsati-amaccasahassāni ahesum. So mahārajjaṃ kārayamāno yeva kaṣiṇaparikkammaṃ katvā pañcaabhiññāyo aṭṭhasamāpattiyo ca nibbattesi yasmā pana abhisittaraññā nāma avassaṃ adhikaraṇa-vinicchaye nisiditabbaṃ. Tasmā ekadivasaṃ pageva bhuñjitvā vinicchayaṭṭhāne nisidi. Tattha uccāsaddamahāsaddaṃ<sup>13</sup> akāmsu. So ayaṃ saddo samāpattiyā upakkilesa ti pāsādatalaṃ abhirūhitvā

(a) SnA. gabbhaseyyakassa.

<sup>1</sup> S. °lona°.

<sup>2</sup> S. parihariya°.

<sup>3</sup> S. hi.

<sup>4</sup> S. vīsati.

<sup>5</sup> S. sādū.

<sup>6</sup> S. vaḍḍhiya°.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. tap.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. karonto.

<sup>12</sup> B. °parihāna°.

<sup>13</sup> B. uccāsaddaṃ.

samāpattiṃ appemī ti nisiuno n' āsakkhī appettuṃ rajjavikkhepeṇa samāpatti parihīṇā, tato ciutesi: kiṃ rajjaṃ varaṃ udāhu samāp-dhammo ti. Tato: rajjasukhaṃ parittaṃ anekādīnavaṃ samāp-dhammasukhaṃ pana vipulaṃ anekānisamsaṃ uttamaपुरisehi sevi-taṇ cā<sup>1</sup> ti ñatvā aññataraṃ amaccaṃ āpāpesi: imaṃ rajjaṃ dhammena samena anusāsa mā kho adhammaṃ kāresi ti sabbaṃ tassa niyyā-detvā pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā samāpattisukhena vītināmesi. Na koci upasaṅkamituṃ labhati aññatra mukhadhovanadantakaṭṭhadāya-kabhattanīhārakehi.<sup>2</sup> Tato addhamāsamatte vītikante mahesi puc-chi: rājā uyyānagamanabalakāyaṇāṭakādīsu<sup>3</sup> katthaci na dissati, kuhiṃ gato ti. Tassā tam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Sā amaccassa pāhesi: rajje paṭicchite aham pi paṭicchitā homi,<sup>4</sup> etha<sup>5</sup> mayā saddhiṃ sam-vāsaṃ kappethā<sup>6</sup> ti. So ubho kaṇṇe thaketvā<sup>7</sup> assavaṇṇyaṃ etan ti paṭikkhipi. Sā puna pi dvittikkhattuṃ posetvā aniccamānaṃ taj-jesi<sup>8</sup>: yadi na karosi ṭhānā pi taṃ<sup>9</sup> cāvemi jīvitā pi taṃ<sup>10</sup> voropessāmi<sup>11</sup> ti. So bhīto: mātugāmo nāma dāhanicchayo kadāci evam pi kareyyā ti ekadivasaṃ raho gantvā tāya saddhiṃ sirisayane samvāsaṃ kap-pesi. Tassā<sup>12</sup> puññavatiyā<sup>13</sup> sukkhasamphassāya<sup>14</sup> rāgena<sup>15</sup> ratto tattha abhikkhaṇaṃ saṅkhasaṅkito<sup>16</sup> va agamāsi. Anukkamena attano gharasāmiko viya nibbisāṅko pavisituṃ āradhho. Tato rājapurisā<sup>17</sup> taṃ<sup>18</sup> pavattiṃ rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā na saddahati. Dutiyam pi tatiyam pi ārocesuṃ. Tadā<sup>19</sup> rājā<sup>20</sup> niṃno sayam eva disvā sabbe<sup>21</sup> amacce<sup>22</sup> sannipātetvā<sup>23</sup> ārocesi. Te: ayaṃ rājāparādhako hatthochedaṃ arahati pādachedaṃ<sup>24</sup> arahati<sup>25</sup> yāva sūle uttāpanaṃ<sup>26</sup> tāva sabbakammakaraṇāni nivedesuṃ.<sup>27</sup> Rājā: etassa vadhabandhana-tālane<sup>28</sup> mayhaṃ vihiṃsā uppajjeyya jīvitā voropane paṇātipāto bhaveyya dhanaharaṇe adinnādānaṃ bhaveyya,<sup>29</sup> alaṃ evarūpehi katehi, imaṃ mama rājā nikkadḍhathā ti āha.<sup>30</sup> Amacca taṃ<sup>31</sup> nibbisayaṃ akāmsu. So attano dhanasāraṇā<sup>32</sup> ca puttadāraṇā ca ga-hetvā paravisayaṃ agamāsi. Tattha rājā sutvā: kiṃ āgato sī ti pucchi. Deva icchāmi taṃ upaṭṭhātun ti. So taṃ sampaṭicchī. Amacco katipāhaccayena laddhavissāso taṃ rājānaṃ etad avoca:

<sup>1</sup> S. omīṭe.      <sup>2</sup> B. omīṭe °dāyaka°.      <sup>3</sup> S. °baladassana° for °balakāyā°.  
<sup>4</sup> B. hoti.      <sup>5</sup> S. etu.      <sup>6</sup> S. kappetu.      <sup>7</sup> B. thaketvā.  
<sup>8</sup> S. tajjāpesi.      <sup>9</sup> S. te.      <sup>10</sup> S. omīṭe.      <sup>11</sup> S. voropemi.  
<sup>12</sup> S. sā puññavati sukkhasampassā so tassā phassa-rāgena.  
<sup>13</sup> S. saṅkhitasaṅkito.      <sup>14</sup> S. °manussā.      <sup>15</sup> S. naṃ.  
<sup>16</sup> S. tato.      <sup>17</sup> S. sabbāmacce.      <sup>18</sup> S. °paṭāpetvā.  
<sup>19</sup> B. omīṭe.      <sup>20</sup> S. uttāsaṇaṃ.      <sup>21</sup> S. niddiṃsu.  
<sup>22</sup> B. bandhana°.      <sup>23</sup> S. omīṭe.      <sup>24</sup> B. omīṭe.  
<sup>25</sup> S. naṃ.      <sup>26</sup> S. dhanaṇā.

Mahārāja, amakkhikaṃ<sup>1</sup> madhūṃ passāmi, taṃ khādanto n' atthi ti. Rājā: kiṃ<sup>2</sup> etaṃ uppaṇḍetukāmo bhaṇati ti na supāti. So antaraṃ labhivā puna pi<sup>3</sup> sutthutaraṃ vaṇṇetvā avoca.<sup>4</sup> Rājā<sup>5</sup>: kiṃ<sup>6</sup> etaṃ<sup>7</sup> ti<sup>8</sup> pucchi. Bārāṇasīrajaṃ devā ti. Rājā: kiṃ<sup>9</sup> maṃ netvā māretukāmo<sup>10</sup> si ti āha. So mā<sup>11</sup> deva<sup>12</sup> evaṃ<sup>13</sup> avaca, yadi na saddaḥasi manusse pesehi ti. So manusse pesesi. Te gantvā gopuraṃ khaṇitvā<sup>14</sup> rañño āsanaghare<sup>15</sup> utthahiṃsu. Te<sup>16</sup> disvā<sup>17</sup> rāja<sup>18</sup>: kiṃ<sup>19</sup> āgatatthā ti pucchi. Corā mayaṃ mahārājā ti. Rājā tesam dhanam dāpetvā mā puna evaṃ akatthā ti ovaditvā visajjesi. Te āgantvā tassa rañño ārocesuṃ. So puna pi dvittikkhattuṃ<sup>12</sup> tath' eva vīmaṃsitvā: sīlavā rājā na<sup>13</sup> tikkho<sup>13</sup> ti caturaṅgiṇiṃ senam sannāhetvā<sup>14</sup> sīmantare ekaṃ nagaraṃ upagamma tattha amaccassa pāhesi: nagaraṃ vā me dehi yuddham vā ti. So Brahmaḍattassa rañño<sup>15</sup> taṃ attham ārocāpesi: ānāpetu deva<sup>16</sup> kiṃ yujjhāmi nagaraṃ demī ti. Rājā na yujjhitabbaṃ nagaraṃ datvā idhāgacchā<sup>17</sup> ti pesesi. So tathā akāsi. Paṭirājā pi taṃ nagaraṃ gahetvā avasesanagarāni<sup>18</sup> pi tath' eva dūtaṃ pesesi. Te pi amaccā tath' eva Brahmaḍattassa pesetvā tena na yujjhitabbaṃ idhāgantabbaṃ ti vuttā Bārāṇasīṃ agamaṃsu.<sup>19</sup> Tato amaccā<sup>20</sup> Brahmaḍattaṃ<sup>20</sup> āhaṃsu. Mahārāja tena saha<sup>20</sup> yujjhāmā ti. Rājā: mama paṇātipāto bhavissati ti vāresi. Amaccā<sup>21</sup> mayaṃ mahārāja, taṃ<sup>22</sup> jīvagāhaṃ<sup>23</sup> gāhāpetvā<sup>24</sup> idh' eva ānessāmā ti nānā<sup>25</sup> 'pāyehi<sup>25</sup> rājānaṃ saññāpetvā: etha<sup>26</sup> mahārājā ti gantum āradhā. Rājā: sace sattamāraṇappaharaṇavilumpanakammaṃ na karotha āgacchāmi ti. Amaccā pana<sup>23</sup>: deva na<sup>27</sup> karoma bhayaṃ dassetvā palāpema ti caturaṅgiṇiṃ senam sannāhetvā<sup>28</sup> ghaṭesu dīpe pakkhipitvā rattim gacchiṃsu. Paṭirājā taṃ divasaṃ Bārāṇasīsaṃ dīpe nagarāni<sup>29</sup> gahetvā: idāni kin ti rattim sannāhaṃ mocetvā<sup>30</sup> pamattena<sup>31</sup> niddaṃ okkami saddhiṃ balakāyena. Tato amaccā Brahmaḍattarājānaṃ<sup>32</sup> ādāya<sup>33</sup> paṭirañño khandhāvāraṃ gantvā sabbaghaṭehi dīpe nīharāpetvā ekapajjotaṃ<sup>34</sup> katvā<sup>34</sup> ukkuṭṭhiṃ<sup>34</sup> akaṃsu.<sup>34</sup> Paṭirañño amacco mahābalakāyaṃ<sup>35</sup> disvā bhīto attano rājānaṃ upasaṅka-

<sup>1</sup> S. amakkhika°.<sup>2</sup> S. kam pi.<sup>3</sup> B. omits.<sup>4</sup> S. ārocesi.<sup>5</sup> S. omits.<sup>6</sup> S. mārapetu°, and adds: rājā kiṃ etaṃ ti.<sup>7</sup> S. mā evaṃ deva.<sup>8</sup> S. khaṇitvā.<sup>9</sup> S. sayana°.<sup>10</sup> S. rājā disvā.<sup>11</sup> S. kissa.<sup>12</sup> S. dva°.<sup>13</sup> B. omits.<sup>14</sup> S. sannayhitvā.<sup>15</sup> S. omits.<sup>16</sup> S. devo.<sup>17</sup> S. iddhācchā.<sup>18</sup> S. avasescu nāgaresu.<sup>19</sup> B. āga°.<sup>20</sup> B. omits.<sup>21</sup> S. amacco.<sup>22</sup> S. naṃ.<sup>23</sup> B. omits.<sup>24</sup> S. gahetvā.<sup>25</sup> S. bahūhi upāyehi.<sup>26</sup> S. ehi.<sup>27</sup> S. omits.<sup>28</sup> S. sannāhitvā.<sup>29</sup> S. nagaraṃ.<sup>30</sup> S. mocāpetvā.<sup>31</sup> S. pamatto.<sup>32</sup> S. Bārāṇasī°.<sup>33</sup> S. gahetvā.<sup>34</sup> S. ekapajjotāya senāya saddaṃ adappaṃsu.<sup>35</sup> S. °balap.

mitvā: uttṭhehi amakkhikaṃ madhuraṃ khādāhi ti mahāsaddaṃ ākāsi.  
 'Tathā dutiyo pi tatiyo pi.<sup>1</sup> Paṭirājā tena saddena paṭibujjhitvā  
 bhayaṃ santāsaṃ āpajji, ukkuṭṭhisiddā pavattiṃsu. So: paravaca-  
 naṃ saddahitvā amittahatthaṃ patto 'nhi ti sabbarattiṃ taṃ<sup>1</sup>  
 taṃ<sup>1</sup> vilapitvā dutiyadivase: dhammiko rājā aparādhaṃ<sup>2</sup> me<sup>2</sup> gantvā  
 khamāpessāmi ti cintetvā rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā jaṇṇukehi<sup>3</sup> paṭi-  
 ṭṭhahitvā: khama mahārāja, mayhaṃ aparādhan ti āha. Rājā taṃ  
 ovaditvā uttṭhehi khamāmi te<sup>4</sup> ti āha. So rañña evaṃ<sup>5</sup> vuttamatte  
 yeva paramassāsappatto<sup>5</sup> ahosi. Bārāṇasirañño samīpe yeva jana-  
 padarajjaṃ<sup>6</sup> labhi. Te aññamaññaṃ sahāyakā ahesuṃ.

Atha Brahmaḍatto dve pi senā sammodamānā ekato ṭhitā disvā:  
 mam' eva 'kassa' cittānurakkhaṇatthāya asmiṃ mahajanakāye<sup>8</sup>  
 khuddakamakkhikālehanamattam pi lohitabinduṃ na uppannaṃ, aho  
 sādhu, aho suṭṭhu, 'sabbe sattā sukhitā<sup>9</sup> hontu averā hontu abyāpa-  
 jhā hontu' ti mettājhānaṃ uppādetvā tad eva pādakaṃ katvā  
 saṅkhāre sammasitvā paccekabodhiñānaṃ sacchikatvā sayambhutaṃ  
 pāpuṇi. Taṃ maggaḥphalasukhena<sup>10</sup> sukhitaṃ<sup>11</sup> hatthikkhandhe nisin-  
 naṃ amaccā paṇipātaṃ katvā āhaṃsu: yānakālo<sup>12</sup> mahārāja, vijita-  
 balakāyassa<sup>13</sup> sakkāro kātabbo, parājitabalakāyassa bhattaparibbayo  
 dātabbo ti. So āha: n' āhaṃ bhāṇe rājā, paccekabuddho nāmāhan<sup>14</sup>  
 ti. Kiṃ devo bhāṇati, na edisā paccekabuddhā honti ti. Kīdisā  
 bhāṇe paccekabuddhā ti. Paccekabuddhā nāma dvaṅgulakesamas-  
 suatṭhaparikkhārayuttā bhavanti ti. So dakkhiṇahatthena sīsaṃ  
 parāmasi, tāvad eva gihiliṅgaṃ antaradhāyi, pabbajitaveso pātur  
 ahosi, dvaṅgulakesamassuatṭhaparikkhārasamannāgato vassasatika-  
 therasadisō<sup>15</sup> ahosi. So catujjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā hatthikkhandhato  
 vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā padumapupphe nisīdi. Amaccā vanditvā:  
 kiṃ bhāṇe, kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathaṃ adhigato si ti pucchimsu. So  
 yato assa mettājhānaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ ahosi tañ ca vipassanaṃ  
 vipassitvā adhigato, tasmā taṃ atthaṃ dassento udānagāthaṃ ca  
 byākaraṇagāthaṃ ca imaṃ<sup>16</sup> yeva<sup>16</sup> gāthaṃ abhāsi: <sup>17</sup>[" Sabbesu bhū-  
 tesu nidhāya daṇḍan " ti.

[Tattha sabbesu ti anavasesesu bhūtesu ti sattesu, ayam ettha

<sup>1-2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. na kareyya.

<sup>3</sup> S. jannu°.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. pari°.

<sup>6</sup> S. janapade°.

<sup>7</sup> B. mama ekassa.

<sup>8</sup> B. janakāye.

<sup>9</sup> B. sukhi.

<sup>10</sup> S. maggasukhena phala°.

<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

<sup>12</sup> B. jāna°.

<sup>13</sup> B. jita°.

<sup>14</sup> B. omits nāma.

<sup>15</sup> B. vassasatthika°.

<sup>16</sup> S. imaṃ sīva.

<sup>17</sup> S. Passage in brackets [ ] missing.

sāṅkhepo, vitthāraṃ pana Ratanasuttavannaṇāyaṃ\* vakkhāma. *Nidhāyā* ti nikkhitvā, *daṇḍan* ti kāyavacīmanodaṇḍam, kāyaduccaritaḍḍinam etaṃ adhivacanam. Kāyaduccaritam hi daṇḍayattī ti daṇḍam, bādheti anayabyasanam pāpetī ti vuttam hoti. Evaṃ vacduccaritam manoduccaritañ ca, pahaṇadaṇḍo tam nidhāyā ti pi vuttam hoti, *ariheṭṭhayan* ti aviheṭṭhayanto, *aññātaram* pi ti yaṃ kiñci ekam pi, *tesan* ti tesam sabbabhūtānam, *na puttam iccheyyā* ti atrajo khettajo dinnako antevāsiko ti imesu catusu puttesu yaṃ kiñci puttam na iccheyya, *kuto saḥāyan* ti saḥāyaṃ pana iccheyyā ti kuto eva etaṃ *eko* ti pabbajjāsāṅkhātena eko, adutiyaṭṭhena eko tanhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena eko, ekantavigatakilesa ti eko, eko paccekasambodhim abhisambuddho ti eko, samaṇasahassānam pi hi majjhe vattamāno gihisaṃyojanassa chinnattā eko, evaṃ pabbajjāsāṅkhātena eko, eko tiṭṭhati eko gacchati eko nisīdati eko seyyaṃ kappeti eko iriyati vatattī ti eko evaṃ adutiyaṭṭhena eko:

“Tanhādutiyo puriso . . . pe . . .

. . . sato bhikkhu paribbaje”† ti

Evaṃ tanhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena eko. ‘Sabbakilesassa pahīnā ucchin-namūlā tālavatthukatā : . . pe . . . āyatim anuppādadhammā’ ti. Ekantavigatakilesa ti eko, anācariyako hutvā sāmaṃ yeva paccekabodhim abhisambuddho ti evaṃ eko paccekasambodhim abhisambuddho ti eko. *Care* ti imā aṭṭhacariyā. Seyyathidaṃ: paṇidhisampannānam catusu iriyāpathesu iriyāpathacariyā indriyesu guttadvāraṃ cbasu ajjhattikāyatanesu āyatanacariyā, appamādhavihārinam catusu (satipaṭṭhānesu) satiacariyā, adhiccittam anuyut-tānam catusu jhānesu samādhicariyā, buddhisampannānam catusu ariyasaccesu nāpacariyā, sammāpaṭipannānam catusu ariyasaccesu<sup>(a)</sup> maggacariyā, adhigataphalānam catusu sāmāññaphalesu pakati-cariyā,<sup>(b)</sup> tinnaṃ buddhānam sabbasattesu lokatthacariyā nāpatthacariyā. Tattha padesato paccekabuddhasāvakanān ti. Yathāha: “cariyā ti aṭṭhacariyāyo; iriyāpathacariyā ti vitthāro, tāhi cariyāhi samannāgato bhaveyyā ti attho. Atha vā yā imā adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto viriyena carati, upaṭṭhahanto satiyā carati, avikkhitto samādhinā carati, paṇānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññāṇena carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa ‘kusalā dhammā āyatanan’

\* SnA. p. 278; KhA. (Pj I), pp. 158-201. This shows clearly that the author of the ApA. borrowed the Cy. of the Kaggavisārasutta bodily from the SnA.

† Sn. 740, 741.

(a) SnA. (p. 64)<sup>o</sup> maggesu.

(b) SnA. (p. 64) patti<sup>o</sup>.



ti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno visesam adhigaccehati ti visesacariyāya carati ti evaṃ aparā pi aṭṭhacariyāyo vuttā, tāhi pi samannāgato bhaveyyā ti attho.

*Khaggavisāṇakappo* ti ettha khaggavisāṇaṃ nāma khaggamiga-siṅgaṃ. Kappasaddassa atthaṃ vitthārato Maṅgalasuttavaṇṇanā-yaṃ\* pakāsayissāma. Idha paṇ' āyaṃ: "Satthukappena vata bho kira sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā ti evaṃ ādisu viya paṭibhāgo veditabbo. Khaggavisāṇasadiso ti vuttaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ tāv' ettha padato atthavaṇṇanā, adhippāyānusandhito pana evaṃ veditabbo. Yāya vuttappakāro daṇḍo bhūtesu pavattiyamāno ahito hoti, taṃ tesu appavattanena tappatipakkhabhūtāya mettāya hitūpasamhā-rena ca "sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ" nihitadaṇḍattā eva ca yathā anihitadaṇḍā sattā bhūtāni daṇḍena vā satthena vā pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā vihisanti. Tathā "aviheṭṭhayaṃ aññataram pi tesam" ti imaṃ mettākammaṭṭhānam āgama yad eva tattha vedanāgataṃ saññāsāṅkhāravinīṇānagataṃ tañ ca tad anusāren' eva tad aññañ ca saṅkhataṃ<sup>(a)</sup> vipassitvā imaṃ paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'mhi ti. Ayaṃ tāva adhippāyo, ayaṃ pana anusandhi.

Evaṃ vutte te amaccā āhaṃsu: idāni bhante kuhiṃ gacchathā ti. Tato: pubbapaccekabuddhā kattha vasiṃsū ti āvajjetvā: Gandha-mādanapabbate ti vutte pun' āhaṃsu: aho no dāni bhante, pajahatha, na icchathā ti. Atha paccekasambuddho āha: "na puttam iccheyyā" ti sabbaṃ. Tatr' ādhippāyo: ahaṃ idāni atrajādisu yaṃ kiñci puttam pi na iccheyyaṃ, kuto pana tumhādisaṃ sahāyaṃ, tasmā tumhesu pi yo mayā saddhiṃ gantuṃ mādiso vā hotuṃ icchati so "eko care khaggavisāṇakappo." Atha vā tehi: amhe dāni bhante, pajahatha na icchathā ti vutto so paccekasambuddho: na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ ti vatvā attano yathāvutten' atthena eka-cariyāya guṇaṃ disvā pamudito pītisomanassa jāto: "eko care khaggavisāṇakappo" ti evaṃ vatvā pekkhamānass' eva mahājanassa ākāse uppatitvā Gandhamādanam agamāsi.

Gandhamādano nāma Himavati Cūḷakālapabbataṃ Mahākāla-pabbataṃ Nāgavaliveṭṭhanaṃ<sup>(b)</sup> Candagabbhaṃ Suriyagabbhaṃ Su-vaṇṇapassaṃ Himavantapabbatan ti sattapabbate atikkamma hoti. Tattha Nandamūlikaṃ<sup>(c)</sup> nāma pabbhāraṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ vasa-nokāso. Tisso ca guhāyo: suvaṇṇaguhā<sup>1</sup> maṇiguhā rajataguhā

\* SnA. no. 16. This shows that the ApA. has borrowed the Cy. of the *Khaggaviśā-nasutta* bodily from the SnA.

(a) SnA. saṅkhāragataṃ.

(b) SnA. (p. 66) Nāgapaḷi°.

(c) SnA. °mūlakaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits up to this.



ti. Tattha maṇigulhādvāre mañjūsako nāma rukkho yojanaṃ ubbedena yojanaṃ vitthārena,<sup>1</sup> yattakāni uduke vā thale vā pupphāni sabbāni tattha pupphanti, visesena paccekabuddhāgamanadivase tass' uparito<sup>2</sup> sabbaratanamālo hoti, tattha sammajjanakavāto kacavaraṃ chaḍḍeti, samakaraṇavāto sabbaratanamayavālukaṃ samaṃ karoti, siñcanakavāto Anotattadahato udakaṃ ānetvā tattha siñcati, sugandhakaravāto Himavantato sabbesaṃ sugandharukkhānaṃ gandhe āneti, ocinakavāto<sup>3</sup> pupphāni ocinitvā pāṭeti, santharapa-kavāto sabbattha santharati, sadā supaññattān'<sup>4</sup> eva o' ettha āsanāni honti, yesu navapaccekabuddhassa uppannadivase<sup>5</sup> uposathadivase ca sabbapaccekabuddhā sannipatitvā nisīdanti, ayaṃ tattha pakati, ayaṃ paccekabuddho tattha gantvā paññattāsane nisīdati. Tato sace tasmim kāle aññe pi paccekabuddhā samvījjanti te pi taṃ khaṇaññeva sannipatitvā paññattāsanesu nisīdanti,<sup>6</sup> nisīditvā ca<sup>7</sup> kiñcid eva samāpattim samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahanti. Tato saṅghatthero adhunāgatapaccekasambuddhaṃ<sup>8</sup> sabbesaṃ anumodanattāya: katham adhigatan ti evaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ pucchati. Tadā pi so tam eva attano udānabyākaraṇagāthaṃ abhāsi.<sup>9</sup> Puna pi Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena puṭṭho tam eva gāthaṃ abhāsi.<sup>10</sup> Ānando pi saṅgītiyaṃ abhāsi. Evam ek' ekā gāthā paccekabodhiabhisambuddhatṭhāne mañjūsakamāle<sup>11</sup> Ānandena pucchitakāle saṅgītiyaṃ ti catukkhuttuṃ bhāsitaṃ hoti ti.

Paṭhamagāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.<sup>12</sup>

10 (2). \* *Saṃsaggajālāssa* ti gāthāya kā uppatti. Ayaṃ pi paccekabodhisatto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane vīsativassasahassāni purimanayaṇ' eva samaṇadhammaṃ karonto ante kaṣiṇaparikkammaṃ katvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā nāmarūpaṃ vavatthapetvā lak-khaṇasammasanaṃ katvā ariyadhammaṃ anadhigamma Brahmaloce nibbatti. So tato cuto Bārāṇasīrañño aggamaheṣiṃyā kucchimhi up-pajjitvā purimanayaṇ' eva vaḍḍhamāno yato-p-pabhūti: ayaṃ itthi ayaṃ puriso ti viśesaṃ<sup>13</sup> aññāsi tad upādāya itthiṇaṃ<sup>14</sup> hatthesu na

\* SnA. p. 67.

<sup>1</sup> S. -vitthārena so yattakāni uduke vā thale vā pupphitabbāni pupphāni pupphanti tāni sabbāni pupphayati.

<sup>2</sup> S. purato.

<sup>3</sup> S. ocinaka°.

<sup>4</sup> S. paññattān'.

<sup>5</sup> S. paccekabuddhuppādadivase.

<sup>6</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> S. °paccekabuddhaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. bhāsati.

<sup>9</sup> S. °māle.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>11</sup> B. adda na.

<sup>12</sup> S. dhātinaṃ.

ramati ucchādananahāpanamañḍanādimattam pi na sādīyati. Taṃ purisā eva posenti. Thaṇṇapāyanakāle dhātiyo kañcukaṃ paṭi-muñcitvā<sup>1</sup> purisavesena thaṇṇaṃ pāyenti. So itthinaṃ gandhaṃ ghāyitvā saddaṃ sunitvā rodati, viññutaṃ<sup>2</sup> patto pi itthiyo passitum na icchati, tena taṃ Anitthigandho tv-eva sañjānimsu. Tasmiṃ soḷasavassuddesike jāte rājā kulavaṃsaṃ saṇṭhapessāmi<sup>3</sup> ti nānākulehi tassa anurūpā kaṇṇāyo ānetvā aññataraṃ amaccaṃ āpāpesi: kumāraṃ ramāpehi ti. Amacco upāyena taṃ ramāpetukāmo tassa avidūre sānipākāraṃ parikkhipitvā nāṭakāni payojāpesi. 'Kumāro gītavāditasaddaṃ sutvā: kass' eso saddo ti āha. 'Tav' eso deva nāṭakitthinaṃ saddo, puññavantānaṃ idisāni nāṭakāni honti, abhirama deva mahāpuñño si tan<sup>4</sup> ti āha. Kumāro amaccaṃ daṇḍena tālāpetvā nikkaḍḍhāpesi. So rañño ārocesi. Rājā kumārassa mātaraṃ saha gantvā kumāraṃ khamāpetvā puna amaccaṃ āpāpesi. Kumāro tehi abhinipplīyamāno suvaṇṇakāre pakkosāpetvā seṭṭhasuvaṇṇaṃ datvā: sundaraṃ itthirūpakaṃ<sup>5</sup> karothā ti te<sup>6</sup> āpāpesi.<sup>7</sup> Te pi Vissakammunā<sup>8</sup> nimmitasadisam sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitam itthirūpaṃ karitvā dassesum. Kumāro disvā vimhayena sīsaṃ cāletvā mātāpitūnaṃ<sup>9</sup> pesesi: yadi idisaṃ itthiṃ labhatha<sup>10</sup> gaṇhissāmi ti. Mātāpitaro: amhākaṃ putto mahāpuñño: avassaṃ tena saha katapuñña kāci dārikā loke uppannā bhavissati ti suvaṇṇarūpaṃ rathaṃ āropetvā amaccānaṃ appesum: gacchatha<sup>11</sup> idisaṃ dārikaṃ gavesathā ti. Te taṃ gahetvā soḷasamahājanapade vicarantā<sup>12</sup> taṃ taṃ gāmaṃ gantvā<sup>13</sup> udakatitthādisu yattha yattha janasaṃmūhaṃ<sup>14</sup> passanti tattha tattha devatā viya suvaṇṇarūpaṃ ṭhapetvā nānāpupphavatthālaṅkārehi pūjaṃ katvā vitānaṃ bandhitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu<sup>15</sup>: yadi kenaci evarūpā diṭṭhapubbā abhavissā so kathaṃ samuṭṭhāpessati ti. Etenūpāyena aññatra Maddaraṭṭhā sabbajanapade āhiṇḍitvā: taṃ khuddakaraṭṭhan ti<sup>16</sup> avamaññaṃānā<sup>17</sup> tattha paṭhamam agantvā nivattimsu.

Tato nesam etad ahoṣi: Maddaraṭṭhaṃ pi tāva gacchāma, mā no Bārānaṣiṃ pavitṭhe<sup>17</sup> pi rājā puna pesesi ti Maddaraṭṭhe<sup>18</sup> Sāgalanagaraṃ agamaṃsu. Sāgalanagare ca Maddavo nāma rājā, tassa dhītā soḷasavassuddesikā abhirūpā ahoṣi; tassā vaṇṇadāsiyo nahānodakattāya titthaṃ gacchanti tattha amaccehi ṭhapitaṃ taṃ<sup>19</sup> suvaṇṇa-

<sup>1</sup> S. pavasitvā.

<sup>2</sup> S. viññutap°.

<sup>3</sup> S. ṭhapessāmi.

<sup>4</sup> S. adde amacco before kumāro.

<sup>5</sup> S. tvaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. °rūpaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> B. sukammunā.

<sup>9</sup> S. °pitunnaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. labhāmi.

<sup>11</sup> B. carantā.

<sup>12</sup> S. patvā.

<sup>13</sup> B. saṃmūhaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. titṭhanti.

<sup>15</sup> S. adde ca.

<sup>16</sup> S. amañña°.

<sup>17</sup> S. pavitṭhā.

<sup>18</sup> S. °raṭṭha°.

<sup>19</sup> B. omīta.

rūpaṃ dūrato va disvā: anhe udakassa<sup>1</sup> pesetvā rūjaputti sayam eva āgatā ti bhaṇantiyo samīpaṃ gantvā: n' āyaṃ sāmīni anihākaṃ sāmīni ito abhirūpatarā ti āhaṃsu. Amaccā taṃ sutvā rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā anurūpena nayena dārikaṃ yāciṃsu. So pi adāsi. Te Bārāṇasīraṇṇo pāhesuṃ: laddhā deva raṇṇo<sup>2</sup> kumarikā sāmāṃ āgacchati udāhu amhe va ānemā ti. So ca: mayi gacchante jana-padapīlā bhavissati tunhe va naṃ anethā ti pesesi. Amaccā pi<sup>3</sup> taṃ<sup>4</sup> dārikaṃ gahetvā nagarā nikkhamitvā kumārassa pāhesuṃ: laddhā suvaṇṇarūpasadisā<sup>5</sup> kumarikā ti. Kumāro sutvā va rāgena abhi-bhūto paṭhamajhānā parihāyi; so dūtaparamparāya<sup>6</sup> pesesi: sīghaṃ ānetha<sup>7</sup> sīghaṃ ānethā<sup>8</sup> ti. Te sabbattha ekarattivāsen' eva<sup>9</sup> Bārāṇasīṃ patvā bahinagare tṭhitā raṇṇo pesesuṃ: ajj' eva pavisitabbaṃ no ti. Rājā: seṭṭhakulā ānitā dārikā maṅgalakiriyaṃ katvā mahāsak-kārena<sup>10</sup> pavesessāma, uyyānaṃ tāva taṃ nethā ti āha. Te tathā akaṃsu. Sā accantasukhumalā kumarikā yān' ugghātena ubbālā addhānaparissamena uppannavātarogā<sup>11</sup> milātāmālā viya hutvā rat-tibhāge kālam akāsi. Amaccā: sakkārā paribhaṭṭhamhā ti paride-viṃsu. Rājā ca nāgarā ca kulavaṃso vinatṭho ti parideviṃsu, saka-lanagaraṃ mahākolāhalaṃ ahoṣi. Kumārassa sutamatten' eva mahā-soko udapādi. Tato kumāro sokassa mūlaṃ khaṇitum āradḍho. So evaṃ cintesi: ayaṃ soko nāma na ajātassa<sup>12</sup> hoti, jātassa<sup>13</sup> pana hoti,<sup>14</sup> tasmā jātiṃ paṭicca soko ti.<sup>15</sup> Jāti pana kiṃ paṭiccā ti. Tato<sup>16</sup> bhavaṃ paṭicca jāti ti evaṃ pubbabhāvanānubhāvena yoniso manasikaronto paṭilomaṃ<sup>17</sup> paṭiccasamuppādaṃ disvā puna anulomaṇi<sup>18</sup> ca<sup>19</sup> saṅkhāre sammasanto tatth' eva nisinno paccekasambodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Amaccā taṃ maggaphalasukhena<sup>20</sup> sukhitaṃ santindriyaṃ santamā-nasaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā paṇipātaṃ katvā āhaṃsu: mā soci deva, mahanto Jambudīpo, aññaṃ tato<sup>21</sup> sundarataraṃ kaññaṃ ānessāmā ti. So āha: na socāmi nissoko paccekabuddho ahan ti. Ito paraṃ sabbāṃ vuttaṃ purimagāthāsadisam eva tṭhapetvā gāthāvaṇṇanaṃ; gāthāvaṇṇanā<sup>22</sup> pana evaṃ veditabbā:<sup>23</sup>

\* *Saṃsaggajātassā* ti jātasamsaggassa tattha<sup>10</sup> dassanasavaṇakāya-samullapanasambhogavasena pañcavidho saṃsaggo. Tattha añña-maññaṃ disvā cakkhuviññāṇavīthivasena uppannarāgo dassanasam-

\* SnA. p. 70.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. °sādisi.

<sup>4</sup> S. °paramparā.

<sup>5</sup> S. misprint ? anetha.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. °reṇa.

<sup>8</sup> S. °rogo.

<sup>9</sup> S. adds pana.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. anulomapaṭilomaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> B. phalasukhena.

<sup>14</sup> S. °vaṇṇāyaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> B. °tabbo.

saggo nāma. Tattha Sīhaladīpe Kāladīghavāpīgāmaṃ<sup>1</sup> piṇḍāya carantaṃ Kalyāṇīvihāravāsī-Dīghabhāṇakaṃ daharabhikkhuṃ disvā paṭibaddhacittā kenaci upāyena taṃ alabhivā kālāṇkatā kuṭumbiyadhītā ca<sup>2</sup> tassā nivāsanaṇṇakāṇḍaṃ<sup>3</sup> disvā evarūpaṃ vatthaṃ dhāriṇiyā nāma saddhiṃ saṃvāsaṃ nālabhin ti phalitahadlayo kālāṇkato so eva daharo ca nidassanaṃ. Parehi pana<sup>4</sup> kathiyamānaṃ rūpādisampattiṃ attanā vā hasitalapitādisaddaṃ sutvā sotaviññāṇa-vīthivasena uppannarāgo savaṇasaṃsaggo nāma. Tatrā pi Girigāma-vāsīkammāraddhītāya pañcahi kumārīkāhi saddhiṃ padumasaraṃ gantvā nahātvā mālaṃ āropetvā uccāsaddena gāyantiyā saddaṃ sutvā ākāseṇa gacchanto kāmarāgeṇa visesā parihāyitvā byasanaṃ patto Pañcaggaḷaleṇavāsī Tissadaharo nidassanaṃ. Aññaṃaṇñaṃ aṅgamaṇṇagapārāmasanena uppannarāgo kāyasamsaggo nāma. Dhammabhāsanadaharabhikkhū ca rājadhītā c' ettha nidassanaṃ. Mahāvihāre kira daharabhikkhū dhammaṃ bhāsatī. Tattha mahājano āgato, rājā pi aggamaheṣiyā rājadhītāya ca saddhiṃ agamāsi. Tato rājadhītāya tassa rūpaṃ ca saraṇaṃ ca āgamma balavarāgo uppanno tassa<sup>4</sup> daharassa pi. Taṃ disvā rājā sallakkhetvā sāṇipākāreṇa parikkhipāpesi, te aññaṃaṇñaṃ parāmasitvā ālīṅgimsu, puna sāṇipākāraṃ apanetvā passanto dve pi kālāṇkate<sup>5</sup> yeva addasaṃsū ti.<sup>4</sup> Aññaṃaṇñaṃ ālapanasamullapanavasena<sup>6</sup> uppannarāgo pana<sup>4</sup> samullapanasamsaggo nāma. Bhikkhuniyā<sup>(a)7</sup> saddhiṃ paribhogakaraṇe uppannarāgo<sup>8</sup> sambhogasamsaggo nāma. Dvisu pi ca<sup>9</sup> etesu pārājīkappattā bhikkhū ca bhikkhuṃ ca nidassanaṃ.

Maricavaṭṭināmamahāvihāramahe<sup>10</sup> kira Duṭṭhagāmaṇiabhayarājā mahādānaṃ paṭiyādetvā ubhatosaṅghaṃ parivisati; tattha unhayāguyā dinnāya saṅghanaṇṇakasaṃmaṇeṇi anādhārakassa saṅghanaṇṇakassa sāmaṇerassa dantavalayaṃ datvā samullapanam akāsi. Te ubho pi upasampajjitvā saṭṭhivassā hutvā paratīraṃ gatā aññaṃaṇñaṃ samullapanena pubbasāṇñaṃ paṭilabhivā tāvad eva saṇjātasinehā sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamitvā pārājikā ahesuṃ. Evaṃ pañcavidhe saṃsagge yena kenaci saṃsaggeṇa jātasamsaggassa bhavati sineho purimarāgapaccayo balavarāgo uppajjati.

Tato sinehanvayaṃ<sup>11</sup> dukkhaṃ idaṃ pahotī ti taṃ eva sinehaṃ

(a) SnA. Bhikkhubhikkhunihi.

<sup>1</sup> B. °vāsī°.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. bhikkhubhikkhunihi.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits, °nāma°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. kālā°.

<sup>5</sup> S. uppanna°.

<sup>3</sup> B. °coḷakaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> B. samullapana°.

<sup>9</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> B. sinehanvayā.

anugucchantaṃ sandiṭṭhikasamparāyikaṃ sokaparidevādinānappakā-rakam<sup>1</sup> idam dukkhaṃ “pahoti” pabhavati<sup>2</sup> jāyati. Apare āram-maṇe cittassa vossaggo saṃsaggo<sup>3</sup> ti bhaṇanti. Tato sineho sine-hadukkhān ti evaṃ atthappubhedam imaṃ aḍḍhagāthaṃ vatvā so paccekabuddho āha. Sv āhaṃ yam idam sinehanvayaṃ sokādi-dukkhāṃ pahoti, tam eva sinehaṃ anugatassa dukkhassa mūlaṃ khaṇanto paccekabodhiṃ adhigato ti. Evaṃ vutte te<sup>4</sup> amaccā āhaṃsu: amhehi 'dāni bhante, kiṃ kattabban ti. Tato so āha: tumhe vā aññataro vā imamhā dukkhā muñcitukāmo so sabbo pi ādinavaṃ sinehajaṃ pekkhamāno *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti. Ettha<sup>5</sup> ca yaṃ taṃ “sinehanvayaṃ dukkham idam pahoti” ti vuttam, tad eva sandhāya “ādinavaṃ sinehajaṃ pekkhamāno” ti idam vuttam ti veditabbaṃ. Atha vā yathāvuttena saṃsaggena saṃsaggajātassa bhavati sineho, sinehanvayaṃ dukkham idam pahoti, evaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ādinavaṃ sinehajaṃ pekkhamāno ahaṃ<sup>6</sup> adhigato ti evaṃ sambandhetvā catuppādo pubbe vuttanayen' eva udānavasena<sup>7</sup> vutto ti veditabbo. Tato paraṃ sabbam<sup>8</sup> purima-gāthāya vuttasadisam evā ti.

#### Saṃsaggagāthāvaṇṇanā.

11 (3). \**Mitte suhajje* ti kā uppatti. Ayaṃ paccekabodhisatto purimagāthāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva uppajjitvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ rajjaṃ karento paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā: kiṃ samaṇadhammo varo<sup>9</sup> rajjaṃ varan ti vīmaṃsitvā amaccānaṃ varaṃ niyyādetvā<sup>10</sup> sama-ṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Amaccā: dhammena samena karoṭhā ti vuttā pi lañchaṃ gaṇetvā adhammena karonti. Te lañchaṃ gaṇetvā sāmike parājayantā ekadā aññataraṃ rājavallabhaṃ parājesuṃ. So rañño bhattahārakehi saddhiṃ pavisitvā sabbam ārocesi. Rājā dutiyadivase sayam vinicchayaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Tato mahājanā<sup>11</sup>: amaccā deva sāmike assāmike karonti ti uccāsaddaṃ karontā mahāyuddhaṃ viya akāṃsu. Atha rājā vinicchayaṭṭhānā vuṭṭhāya pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā samāpattiṃ appetuṃ nisinno tena saddena vik-khittacitto na sakkoti appetuṃ. So: kiṃ me rajjena, samaṇadhammo varan ti rajjasukhaṃ paḥāya puna samāpattiṃ nibbattetvā pubbe vuttanayen' eva vipassitvā paccekasambodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Kam-maṭṭhānaṃ ca pucchito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

\* SnA. p. 72.

<sup>1</sup> B. pakāraṇaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhavati.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. eva.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. sinehavasena.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. varaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. niyyāttetvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. °janakāyā.

'Tattha mettāyanavasena mittā<sup>1</sup>; suhadayabhāvena suhajjā; keci<sup>2</sup> ekantahitakāmatāya<sup>3</sup> mittā va honti na suhajjā. keci āgamanagamanānānanisajjāsamullāpādīsu hadayasukhavasena<sup>4</sup> sukhajananena<sup>5</sup> suhajjā va honti na mittā, keci tad ubhayavasena suhajjā c' eva mittā ca honti,<sup>6</sup> te<sup>6</sup> duvidhā<sup>6</sup>: agāriyā ca anagāriyā ca. Tattha agāriyā tividhā honti: upakārā samānasukhadukkhā anukampakā ti. Anagāriyā visesena atthakkhāyino. Evaṃ<sup>7</sup> te hi catuhi aṅgehi samannāgatā honti. Yathāha:<sup>8</sup> "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi upakāro mitto suhado veditabbo: pamattaṃ rakkhati, pamattassa sāpateyyaṃ rakkhati, bhītassa saraṇaṃ hoti, uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu taddiguṇaṃ bhogaṃ anuppādeti" tathā: "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi samānasukhadukkhā mitto suhado<sup>9</sup> veditabbo, guyham assa ācikkhati guyham assa parigūhati āpadāsu na vijahati, jīvitaṃ pi<sup>9</sup> 'ssa<sup>9</sup> atthāya pariccattaṃ hoti," tathā "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi anukampako mitto suhado veditabbo: abhaven' assa na nandati, bhaven' assa nandati, avappaṃ bhāsamānaṃ<sup>10</sup> nivāreti, vappaṃ bhāsamānaṃ<sup>10</sup> paṣaṃsati," tathā: "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi atthakkhāyī mitto suhado<sup>9</sup> veditabbo: pāpā nivāreti kalyāṇe niveseti, assutaṃ sāveti, saggassa maggaṃ ācikkhati ti. Tasmā<sup>11</sup> idha<sup>11</sup> anagāriyā<sup>11</sup> adhippetā atthato pana sabbe pi yujjanti. Te mitte suhajje anukampamāno ti anuddayaṃ māno, tesāṃ sukhaṃ upasampharitukāmo, hāpeti atthaṃ ti diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyika-paramatthavasena tividhaṃ atthaṃ,<sup>12</sup> attattha-parattha-ubhayatthavasena pi tividhaṃ atthaṃ, laddhavināsanena aladdhānuppādenā<sup>13</sup> ti dvidhā pi hāpeti vināseti, paṭibaddhacitto ti 'ahaṃ imaṃ vinā na jīvāmi, esa me gati esa me parāyaṇaṃ ti evaṃ attānaṃ nice ṭhāne ṭhapentā pi paṭibaddhacitto hoti, 'ime maṃ vinā na jivanti' ahaṃ tesāṃ gati, ahaṃ tesāṃ parāyaṇaṃ ti evaṃ attānaṃ uccē ṭhāne ṭhapentā pi paṭibaddhacitto hoti, idha pana evaṃ paṭibaddhacitto adhippeto. Etaṃ bhayaṃ ti etaṃ atthahāpanabhayaṃ, attano samāpattihāniṃ sandhāy' āha. Santhave ti tividho santhavo: taṇhā<sup>14</sup>-diṭṭhi-mittasanthavavasena, tattha aṭṭhasatappabhedā pi taṇhā taṇhāsanthavo, dvāsaṭṭhippabhedā<sup>15</sup> pi diṭṭhi diṭṭhisanthavo, pa-

\* At D. III, 187.

<sup>1-1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. hadaya.

<sup>7</sup> S. eva.

<sup>10</sup> S. bhāpā°.

<sup>13</sup> B. uppādanena.

<sup>2</sup> B. kehici.

<sup>5</sup> B. °janena.

<sup>8</sup> B. suhadayo.

<sup>11</sup> S. tesv-idha agāriyā. (=SnA).

<sup>14</sup> B. samā°.

<sup>6</sup> B. °hitakā.

<sup>9</sup> S. te duvidhā honti.

<sup>9</sup> B. o' assa.

<sup>12</sup> S. tathā.

<sup>15</sup> S. °saṭṭhibhedā.

ṭibaddhacittāya mittānukampānā mittasanthavo, tesu<sup>1</sup> mittasanthavo<sup>1</sup> idha adhiṭṭheto. Tena hi 'ssa samāpatti parihiṇā. Ten' āha: etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno ahaṃ adhigato ti. Sesam vuttasadisam evā ti.

### Mittasuhajjagāthāvaṇṇanā.

12 (4). \* "Vamso visālo" ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane tayo paccakabodhisattā pabbajitvā vīsativassasahas-sāni gatapaccāgatavattam pūretvā devaloke uppannā, tato cavitvā tesam jeṭṭho<sup>2</sup> Bārāṇasīrājakule nibbatto, itare dve paccantarājakulesu. Te ubho pi kammaṭṭhānaṃ uggaṇhitvā rajjaṃ paliḥaya pabbajitvā anukkamena paccakabuddhā hutvā Nandamūlakapabbhāre<sup>3</sup> vasantā ekadivasam samāpattito vuṭṭhāya: mayaṃ kiṃ kammaṃ katvā imaṃ lokuttarasukhaṃ anuppattā ti āvajjetvā paccavekkhamānā Kassapabuddhakāle attano attano<sup>4</sup> cariyaṃ addasaṃsu. Tato: tatiyo kuhin ti āvajjentā Bārāṇasīrajjaṃ kārentaṃ disvā tassa guṇe saritvā so pakatiyā va appicchatādiguṇasaman-nāgato hoti,<sup>4</sup> amhākaṃ yeva ovādako vattā vacanakkhamo pāpa-garaḥi, handa naṃ ārammaṇaṃ dassetvā ārocemā ti okāsaṃ gavesantā naṃ ekadivasam sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitam uyyānaṃ gacchantam disvā ākāseṇa gantvā uyyānavāre veḷugumbamūle aṭṭhaṃsu. Mahājano attano<sup>5</sup> rājadassanena rājānaṃ ulloketi.<sup>6</sup> Tato rājā: atthi nu kho koci mama dassane byāpāraṃ na karoti ti olokento paccakabuddhe addakkhi, sahadassanena<sup>7</sup> eva c' assa tesu sineho uppajji. So hatthikhandhā oruḥya santena ācārena upasaṅkamitvā: bhante, kiṃ nāmā tumhe ti puccli. Te: mayaṃ mahārāja asajjamānā nāmā ti āhaṃsu. Bhante, assajjamānā ti etassa ko attho ti. Alaggaṇ' attho Mahārājā ti. Tato veḷugumbaṃ dassetvā āhaṃsu: seyyathā pi mahārāja, imaṃ veḷugumbaṃ sabbaso mūlakkhandhasākhānu-sākhāṃ saṃsibbitvā ṭhitaṃ asihattho puriso mūle chetvā āviñjitvā<sup>7</sup> na sakkuṇeyya uddharitum, evam eva tvaṃ anto ca bahi ca jaṭṭāya jaṭṭito āsattavisatto tattha vilaggo. Seyyathā pi vā tassa<sup>8</sup> majjha-gato<sup>8</sup> pi ayaṃ vamsakaḷāro asaṇṇjātasākhattā kenaci alaggo va<sup>8</sup> ṭhito sakkā ca pana agge vā mūle vā chetvā uddharitum, evam eva mayaṃ katthaci asajjamānā sabbā disā gacchāmā ti. Tāvad eva catut-

\* SnA. p. 74.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. jeṭṭhako.

<sup>3</sup> S. °mūla°.

<sup>4</sup> S. ahosi.

<sup>5</sup> S. atitto.

<sup>6</sup> S. °kesi.

<sup>7</sup> S. °janto.

<sup>8</sup> S. pan' assa vemajjhe jāto.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.



thajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā passato eva rañño ākāseṇa Nandamūlaka-pabbhāraṃ agamaṃsu. Tato rājā cintesi: kadā nu kho aham pi evaṃ asaṃjāmaṇo bhaveyyān ti. Tatth' eva t̥hito vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Purimanāyena' eva kammaṭṭhānaṃ pucchito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *vaṃso* ti veḷu, *visālo* ti vitthiṇṇo; vakāro avadhāraṇattho, eva-kāro vā ayaṃ, sandhivasena ettha ekāralopo<sup>1</sup> daṭṭhabbo,<sup>1</sup> tassa parapadena sambandho, taṃ pacchā yojessāma. *Yathā* ti paṭibhāge; *visatto* ti laggo jaṭito saṃsibbito; *puttesu dāresu ca* ti putta-dhītubhariyāsu *yā apekkhā* ti yā taṇhā yo sineho; *vaṃsakalīro va asaṃjāmaṇo* ti vaṃsakalīro viya alaggamaṇo; kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti, yathā vaṃso visālo visatto eva hoti, puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā, sā pi evaṃ tāni vatthūni sabbetvā t̥hitā<sup>2</sup> visattā.<sup>3</sup> Evam svāhaṃ tāya apekkhāya apekkhavā visālo vaṃso viya visatto ti evaṃ apekkhāya ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ apekkhaṃ maggañāṇena chindanto ayaṃ vaṃsakalīro va rūpādisu vā diṭṭhādisu vā kāmabhavādisu vā taṇhāmānadiṭṭhivasena asaṃjāmaṇo paccekabodhiṃ adhigato ti. Sesam purimanāyena' eva veditaḃḃaṃ.

### Vaṃsakalīragāthāvaṇṇanā.

13 (5). \**"Migo araṇṇamhi"* ti kā uppatti. Eko kira bhikkhu Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane yogāvacaro kālaṃ katvā Bārāṇasīyaṃ seṭṭhikule uppanno aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo ahoṣi. So paradāriko hutvā kālaṅkato niraye nibbatto. Tattha paccitvā pakkāvasesena seṭṭhibhariyāya kucchimhi itthi hutvā paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Narakā āgatānaṃ sattānaṃ gattāni uṇhāni honti. Tena seṭṭhibhariyā dayhamānena udarena kicchena kasirena taṃ gabbhaṃ dhāretvā kālena dārakaṃ vijāyi. Sā jātadivasato-ppabhūti mātā-pitūnaṃ<sup>4</sup> sesabandhuparijānānaṃ ca dessā ahoṣi. Vayappattā ca yaṃhi kule dinnā tatthā 'pi sāmikasassasurānaṃ<sup>5</sup> dessā va ahoṣi appiyā amanāpā. Atha nakkhatte ghoṣite seṭṭhiputto tāya saddhiṃ kīlitaṃ anicchanto vesim ānetvā kīlati. Sā taṃ<sup>6</sup> dāsīnaṃ santikā sutvā seṭṭhiputtaṃ upasaṅkamitvā nānappakārehi anunayitvā ca<sup>7</sup> āha<sup>8</sup>: ayyaputta itthi nāma sace pi dasannaṃ rājūnaṃ kaniṭṭhā hoti cakkavattino vā dhītā, tathā 'pi sāmikassa pesanakarā hoti, sāmike anālapente sūlaṃ āropitā viya dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sace ahaṃ

\* SnA. p. 76.

<sup>1</sup> S. ekāro naṭṭho.

<sup>2</sup> S. t̥hitattā.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> S. °pitunnaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. sāmikassa sasurānaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> B. omīta.



anuggahārāhā anuggahetabbā no ce vissajjetabbā attano nātikulam gamissāmi ti. Setṭhiputto: hotu bhadde mā soci kīlanasajjā hohi nakkhattam kīlissamā ti āha. Setṭhidhītā tāvattakena sallāpamattena ussāhajātā: sve nakkhattam kīlissāmi ti bahum khajjabhojajam paṭiyādesi. Setṭhiputto dutiyadivase anārocetvā va kīlanatṭhānam gato. Sā: idāni pesessati, idāni<sup>1</sup> pesessati<sup>2</sup> ti maggam olokenti nisinnā ussūram disvā manusse pesesi. Te paścāgantvā setṭhiputto gato ti ārocesum. Sā sabbam paṭiyāditam ādāya mahāyānam abhirūhitvā uyyānam gantum āraddhā.

Atha Nandamūlakapabbhāre paccekasambuddho sattame divase nirodhā vuṭṭhāya nāgalatādantakaṭṭham khādītva Anotattadahe mukham dhovitvā: kattha ajja bhikkham carissamā ti āvajjento tam setṭhidhītaṃ disvā: mayi imissā saddhākāram karetvā tam kammam parikkhayam gamissati<sup>3</sup> ti ñatvā pabbhārasamīpe satṭhiyojanamanosilātale ṭhatvā pattacīvaram ādāya abhiññāpādakam<sup>4</sup> jhānam samāpajjitvā ākāsen' āgantvā tassā paṭipathe oruyha Bārāpasabhimukho agamāsi. Tam disvā va dāsiyo setṭhidhītāya ārocesum. Sā yānā oruyha sakkaccaṃ vanditvā pattam sabbarasasampannena khādanīyena bhojanīyena pūretvā padumapupphena paṭicchādetvā heṭṭhā pi padumapuppham katvā pupphakalāpaṃ<sup>5</sup> hatthena gahetvā paccekabuddhassa hatthe pattam datvā pupphakalāpahatthā patthanam akāsi: bhante, yathā idam puppham evāham yattha yattha uppajjāmi tattha tattha mahājanassa piyā bhaveyyam manāpā ti. Evaṃ patthetvā<sup>6</sup> dutiyam pi patthesi: bhante, dukkho gabbhāvāso, tam anupagamma padumapupphe eva paṭisandhi bhaveyyā ti. Tatiyam pi patthesi: bhante, jeguccho mātugāmo, cakkavāttidhītā pi paravasam gacchati, tasmā aham itthibhāvam anupagamma puriso bhaveyyam ti. Catuttham pi patthesi: bhante imam saṃsāradukkham atikkamma pariyoṣāne tumhehi pattam amatam pāpuṇeyyam ti. Evaṃ caturō paṇidhi katvā tam padumapupphakalāpaṃ<sup>6</sup> pūjetvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā: pupphasadiṣo eva me gandho ca vaṇṇo ca hotū ti imam pañcamam paṇidhim akāsi. Tato paccekabuddho pattañ ca pupphakalāpañ ca gahetvā ākāse ṭhatvā:

“ Icchitam patthitam tuyham khippam eva samijjhatu,  
sabbe pūrentu cittasaṅkappā cando paṇṇaraso yathā ”\* ti.

\* Cf. DhA. I, 198, III, 92. Also Rasavāhinī, I. 90.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīsa.

<sup>2</sup> S. °essati.

<sup>3</sup> S. °kaj-.

<sup>4</sup> S. °kalāpakam.

<sup>5</sup> S. paṭṭhapetvā.

<sup>6</sup> B. padumakalāpaṃ.

imāya gāthāya seṭṭhidhītāya anumodanaṃ katvā seṭṭhidhītā maṃ gacchantam passatū ti adhiṭṭhahitvā ākāseṇa Nandamūlapabbhāraṃ agamāsi. Seṭṭhidhītāya taṃ passantiyā mahatī pīti uppajji. Bhavāntare kataṃ akusalakammaṃ anokāsatāya paṭikkhiṇaṃ, ciñcambiladhotatambalohabbhājanam iva suddhā jātā, tāvad ev' assā patikule ca ṇātikule<sup>1</sup> ca<sup>2</sup> sabbo jano tuṭṭho: kiṃ karomā ti piyavacanāni ca paṇṇākārāni ca pesesi. Sāmiko pi manusse pesesi: seṭṭhidhītaram siḅhaṃ ānetha,<sup>3</sup> ahaṃ vissaritvā uyyānaṃ āgato ti. Tato-ppabhūti ca naṃ ure vilittacandanaṃ viya āmuttamuttāhāraṃ viya pupphamālā viya ca piyāyanto parihari. Sā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ issariyabhogayuttaṃ sukhāṃ anubhavitvā kālaṃ katvā purisabbhāvena devaloke padumapupphe uppajji. So devaputto gacchanto pi<sup>4</sup> padumapupphagabbhe eva gacchati, tiṭṭhanto pi . . . nisīdanto pi . . . sayanto pi padumapupphagabbhe yeva<sup>5</sup> sayati. Mahāpadumadevaputto ti ca naṃ vohariṃsu. Evaṃ so tena iddhānubhāvena anuloma-paṭilomaṃ chadevaloke eva saṃsarati.

Tena ca samayena Bārāṇasīraṇṇo vīsatiithisahassāni honti. Tāsu ekā pi puttāṃ na labhati. Amaccā rājānaṃ viññāpesuṃ: deva, kulavamsānupālako putto icchitabbo ti.<sup>1</sup> Atraje avijjamāne khet-tajo pi kulavamsadharo hoti ti<sup>2</sup> rājā ṭhapetvā mahesiṃ avasesā itthiyo<sup>3</sup>: sattāhaṃ dhammanāṭakaṃ karoṭhā ti yathākāmaṃ bahi carāpesi. Tathā pi puttāṃ n' ālattha.<sup>4</sup> Puna amaccā āhaṃsu: mahārāja, mahesi nāma puñṇena paññāya ca sabbaitthiṇaṃ aggā, appeva nāma devo mahesiyā kucchimhi<sup>5</sup> puttāṃ labheyyā ti. Rājā mahesiyā etam<sup>6</sup> attham ārocesi. Sā āha: mahārāja itthi nāma sīlavatī saccavādinī puttāṃ labheyya, hirottapparahitāya kuto putto ti. Sā pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā pañcasīlāni samādiyivā punapunaṃ āvajjati: Sīlavatiyā<sup>10</sup> rājadhītāya pañcasīlāni āvajjentiyaṃ puttapattanācittē uppannamatte Sakkassa āsanaṃ santappi.<sup>11</sup> Sakko āvajjento etam attham viditvā: Sīlavatiyā rājadhītāya puttavaraṃ demī ti ākāseṇāgantvā deviyā sammukhe ṭhito: kiṃ varesi devī ti, puttāṃ mahārājā ti. Dammi te<sup>12</sup> devī puttāṃ mā cintayī ti vatvā devalokaṃ gantvā: atthi nu kho ettha khīṇāyuko ti āvajjanto: ayaṃ Mahāpadumo uparidevalokaṃ gantukāmo ca bhavissati ti ṇatvā tassa vimānaṃ gantvā: tāta Mahāpaduma, manus-salokaṃ gacchā hi ti yāci. So: mā evaṃ bhaṇa, jeguochho manussa-

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> S. anetha.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> S. eva.

<sup>5</sup> S. adda pi icchitabbo ti. Atha . . .

<sup>6</sup> S. nāṭakittthiyo.

<sup>7</sup> B. laddhaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. °ismīṇ.

<sup>9</sup> S. tap.

<sup>10</sup> B. Sīlavatī.

<sup>11</sup> B. saṃkama.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīte.

loko ti. Tāta, tvaṃ manussaloke puññaṃ katvā idhūpapanno, tatth' eva tthatvā pāramiyo pūretabbā, gaccha tātā ti. Dukkho mahārāja, gabbhāvāso na sakkomi tattha vasitun ti. Tāta, te gabbhāvāso n' atthi, tathā pi tvaṃ kammam akāsi, yathā padumagabbhe nibbattissasi,<sup>1</sup> gaccha tātā ti puna-p-punaṃ vuccamāno adhivāsesi. So devalokā cavitvā Bārāṇasīraṇṇo uyyāne silāpaṭṭapokkharaniyaṃ<sup>2</sup> padumagabbhe nibbatto. Tañ ca rattim paccūsasamaye mahesi supinantena<sup>3</sup> vīsatiitthisahassaparivutā uyyānaṃ gantvā pokkharaṇiyaṃ padumagabbhe puttam laddhā viya ahosi. Sā pabhātāya rattiya silāni rakkhamānā tattha gantvā ekaṃ padumapuppham addasa. Tam n' eva tīre hoti na gambhīre, sahadassanen' eva o' assā tattha puttasiṇeho uppajji. So sayam eva otarivā tam puppham aggahesi. Pupphe gahitamatte yeva pattāni vikaṣimsu. Tattha suvaṇṇapaṭimaṃ viya dārakaṃ addasa. Disvā va: putto me laddho ti saddaṃ nicchāresi. Mahājano sādhu-kārasahassāni pavattesi, raṇṇo pesesi. Rājā sutvā: kattha laddho ti pucchivā laddhokāsaṃ ca<sup>4</sup> sutvā: uyyānaṃ ca pokkharanī ca padumañ ca amhākaṃ yeva, tasmā amhākaṃ khette jātattā khettajo nāmāyaṃ putto ti vatvā nagaraṃ pavesetvā vīsatisahassaitthiyo dhātikiccaṃ kāresi. yā yā kumārassa viññāpetvā patthitaṃ<sup>5</sup> patthitaṃ<sup>6</sup> khādaniyaṃ khādāpeti sā sā<sup>7</sup> sahasaṃ labhati. Sakala-Bārāṇasī calitā, sabbo jano kumārassa paṇṇākārasahassāni pesesi. Kumāro tam tam atinetvā: imaṃ khāda, imaṃ bhuñjā ti vuccamāno bhojanena ubbālho ukkaṇṭhito hutvā gopuradvāraṃ<sup>8</sup> gantvā lākhagulakena kilati.

Tadā aññataro paccakabuddho Bārāṇasim nissāya Isipatane vasati. So kālass' eva vuṭṭhāya senāsanavattasārīraparikammaṇasikārādīni sabbakiccāni katvā paṭisaṇṇā vuṭṭhito: ajja kattha bhikkhaṃ gahessāmi ti āvajjento kumārassa sampattim disvā: esa pubbe kiṃ kammaṃ karī ti vimaṃsanto: mādisassa piṇḍapātaṃ datvā catasso patthanā pattesi, tattha<sup>9</sup> tisso siddhā, ekā tāva na sijjhati,<sup>10</sup> tassa upāyena ārammaṇaṃ dassemi<sup>11</sup> ti bhikkhācāravasena kumārassa santikaṃ agamāsi. Kumāro tam disvā: samaṇa,<sup>12</sup> samaṇa, mā idha āgañchi, ime hi tam pi imaṃ<sup>13</sup> khāda imaṃ<sup>14</sup> bhuñjā ti vadeyyun ti āha. So ekavacanen' eva tato nivattitvā attano senāsaṇaṃ agamāsi. Kumāro parijanaṃ āha: ayaṃ samaṇo mayā vuttamatte yeva nivatto, kuddho nu kho mamā ti. So tehi: pabbajitā nāma na kodhaparāyaṇā hontī, parena pasannamanena yaṃ dinnam tena yāpentī ti vucca-

<sup>1</sup> S. issati.<sup>2</sup> S. paṭṭo.<sup>3</sup> S. sunantena.<sup>4</sup> B. omīti.<sup>5</sup> S. paṭitaṃ paṭitaṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. omīti.<sup>7</sup> B. gopuram.<sup>8</sup> S. tassa.<sup>9</sup> S. siddhā.<sup>10</sup> S. dassessāmi.<sup>11</sup> B. omīti.<sup>12</sup> S. idam.

māno pi: 'duṭṭho evarūpo nāma samaṇo,<sup>1</sup> khamāpessāmi nan ti mātāpitūnaṃ<sup>2</sup> ārocetvā hatthiṃ abhirūhitvā mahatā rājānubhāvena Isipatanam gantvā migayūtham disvā pucchi: kin nāmā ete ti. Ete, sāmi, migā nāmā ti. Etesam imam khādatha imam bhuñjatha imam sāyathā ti vatvā paṭijaggantā atthi n' atthi ti. <sup>3</sup>N' atthi sāmi,<sup>3</sup> yattha tiṇodakam sulabham tattha vasanti ti. Kumāro: yathā ime arakhiyamānā va yattha icchanti tattha vasanti kadā nu kho aham pi evam vaseyyan ti etaṃ ārammaṇam aggahesi. Paccekabuddho pi tassa āgamanam ñatvā senāsanaṃ aggaṇ ca caṅkamaṇ<sup>4</sup> ca sammajjitvā maṭṭham katvā ekadvittikkhattum caṅkamitvā padanikkhepaṃ dassetvā <sup>5</sup>divāvihārokaṣaṇ ca paṇṇasālaṇ ca sammajjitvā maṭṭham katvā<sup>5\*</sup> pavisanapadanikkhepaṃ<sup>6</sup> adassetvā aññatra agamāsi. Kumāro tattha gantvā: taṃ padesam sammajjitvā<sup>7</sup> maṭṭhakataṃ<sup>8</sup> disvā: vasati maññe ettha so paccekabuddho ti parijanena bhāsitaṃ sutvā āha: pato' pi so samaṇo dussati<sup>9</sup> idāni hatthiassādīhi attano okāsam akkantaṃ disvā suṭṭhutarāṃ dusseyya,<sup>10</sup> idh' eva tumhe tiṭṭhahathā ti hatthikkhandhā oruyha ekako va senāsanaṃ pavittḥo vattasīsenā susammaṭṭhokāse padanikkhepaṃ disvā so<sup>11</sup>: n' āyam samaṇo ettha caṅkamanto na vejjādikammaṃ<sup>12(a)</sup> cintesi, ṭaddhāyaṃ attano hitam eva cintesi maññe ti pasannamānaso caṅkamaṃ abhirūhitvā dūrikataputhuvitakko gantvā pāsāṇaphalake nisīditvā sañjātaekaggo<sup>13</sup> hutvā paññasālaṃ pavisitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiñāṇam adhigantvā purimanāyena' eva purohitena kammatṭhānaṃ pucchito gaganatale nisinno imam gātham abhāsi.

Tattha migo ti dve migā: tiṇamigo ca<sup>14</sup> pasadamigo ca<sup>15</sup>, api ca sabbesam āraññikānaṃ<sup>16</sup> catuppadānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanāṃ, api<sup>17</sup> ca<sup>18</sup> pasadamigo adhippeto ti vadanti. <sup>17</sup>[*Araññamhi* ti gāmaṇ ca gāmūpācāraṇ ca ṭhapetvā avasesam araññam, idha pana uyyānaṃ adhippetam, tasmā uyyānamhi ti vuttaṃ hoti.] *Abaddho*<sup>18</sup> ti rajjubandhanādīhi abaddho.<sup>19</sup> [Etena viss' atthacariyaṃ dīpeti.]<sup>16</sup> *Yen' icchakam gacchati*<sup>19</sup> *gocarāyā*<sup>18</sup> ti yena yena disābhāgena gantum icchati

\* SnA. p. 82, pavisanapadanikkhepaṃ dassetvā nikkhamanapadanikkhepaṃ adassetvā.

† Here text differs from SnA. p. 82.

(a) SnA. vapijjādi°.

1-1 S. ruṭṭho eva mam' āyam samaṇo.

2 S. °pitunnaṃ.

2-2 S. na sāmi 'tthi.

4 S. caṅkamapaṇ.

5-5 S. omits.

6 S. nikkhamapada°.

7 S. samajjitam.

8 S. maṭṭham.

9 S. ruṭṭho.

10 S. rus°.

11 S. omits.

12 B. vajiādi.

13 S. sañjāta (pītipāmojjo) ekako.

14 S. ti ca.

15 S. āraññika°.

16 S. idha pana.

17 [ . . . ] not in B.

18 B. abandho.

19 B. omits.

tena tena disābhāgena “gocarāya”<sup>1</sup> gocarattam<sup>2</sup> gacchati, vuttam pi c’ etaṃ Bhagavatā: “seyyathā pi bhikkhave āraññako migo araññe ‘pavane caramāno vissattho<sup>3</sup> gacchati vissattho<sup>3</sup> tiṭṭhati vissattho<sup>3</sup> nisīdati vissattho<sup>3</sup> sayati.”<sup>4</sup> Taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave luddassa. Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhū vivicc’ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave<sup>5</sup> bhikkhu andham akāsi Māraṃ, apadam<sup>6</sup> vadhitvā Mā-rassa cakkhum<sup>6</sup> adassanaṃ gato pāpimato”<sup>7</sup> ti vitthāro. *Serītan* ti sacchandavuttitaṃ aparāyattakam<sup>8</sup> vā idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti. Yathā migo araññamhi abandho yen’ icchikaṃ gacchati gocarāya tathā kadā<sup>9</sup> nu<sup>9</sup> kho<sup>9</sup> aham pi tanhābandhanaṃ chinditvā ekam<sup>8</sup> gaccheyyan ti *riññu* paṇḍito *naro serītaṃ pekkhamāno eko care* ti.

Migoaraññagāthāvaṇṇanā.<sup>(a)</sup>

14 (6). † “Āmantaṇā hoti” ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasirañño kira mahāupaṭṭhānasamaye amaccā upasaṅkamimsu. Tesu eko amacco: deva sotabbaṃ atthi ti ekamantaṃ gamanaṃ yāci. So utthāy’ āsanā agamāsi. Puna eko mahāupaṭṭhāne nisinnaṃ yāci, eko hatthikkhandhe nisinnaṃ eko assapiṭṭhiyaṃ nisinnaṃ eko suvaṇṇarathe nisinnaṃ eko sivikāya nisīditvā uyyānaṃ gacchantam yāci. Rājā tato orūhitvā<sup>7</sup> agamāsi. Aparo janapadacārikaṃ gacchantam yāci. Tassa pi vacanaṃ sutvā hatthikkhandhato oruyha ekam antaṃ agamāsi. Evaṃ so tehi ubbattho<sup>9</sup> hutvā pabbaji. Amaccā issariyena vadḍhanti. Tesu eko gantvā rājānaṃ āha: asukaṃ nāma mahārāja, janapadam mayhaṃ dehi ti. Rājā: taṃ itthannamo bhuñjati ti bhaṇati. So rañño vacanaṃ anādiyitvā: gacchaṃ’ ahaṃ, taṃ janapadam<sup>10</sup> gahetvā bhuñjāmi ti tattha gantvā kalaham<sup>10</sup> katvā<sup>10</sup> puna ubho pi rañño santikaṃ āgantvā aññamaññaṃ dosam ārocenti.<sup>11</sup> Rājā: na sakkā ime tosetun ti tesam lobhe ādīnavaṃ disvā vipassanto paccekabodhim sacchākāsi. So purimanayena imaṃ udānaṃ<sup>12</sup> ahabāsi.

Tass’ attho: *sahāyamañjhe* tṭhitassa divāseyyasaṅkhāte vāse ca mahāupaṭṭhānasāṅkhāte *thāne* ca uyyānagamanaṃ saṅkhāte *gamane* ca janapadacārikāsaṅkhātāya *cārikāya* ca: idaṃ me suṇa, idaṃ me dehi ti adinā nayena tathā tathā<sup>10</sup> *āmantaṇā hoti*, tasmā ahaṃ tattha nibbijjitvā yā ’yaṃ ariyajana-sevitā anekānisamsā ekantasukhā, evaṃ

\* M. I, 174-175.

(a) SnA. Migagāthā°.

† SnA. p. 84.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. °attho.

<sup>4</sup> S. seyyaṃ kappeti.

<sup>5</sup> S. māra°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °katam.

<sup>7</sup> S. oru°.

<sup>8</sup> S. evaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. nibbinno.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. ārocenti.

<sup>12</sup> S. udānagātham.

sante pi lokābhibhūtehi sabbākārapurisehi<sup>1</sup> anabhipatthitā pabbajjā, taṃ *anabhiññhitaṃ*, paresaṃ avasavattanena aggapuggalavasena<sup>2</sup> *seritañ ca pekkhamāno* vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā anukkamena paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'smi ti. Sesam<sup>3</sup> vuttanayam<sup>3</sup> eva.<sup>3</sup>

Āmantapagāthāvannanā.

15 (7). \* “*Khiḍḍā rati*” ti kā uppatti. Bārānasiyaṃ kira Eka-puttakabrahmadatto nāma rājā ahoṣi. So tassa ekaputtako piyo hoti manāpo pānasamo, Rājā sabbairiyāpathesu puttakaṃ gahetvā va<sup>4</sup> gacchati,<sup>4</sup> ekadivasam uyyānaṃ gacchanto taṃ ṭhapetvā gato. Kumāro taṃ divasaṃ uppannena vyādhinā mato. Amaccā: puttasinehena rañño hadayaṃ pi phaleyyā ti anārocetvā naṃ jhāpesuṃ. Rājā uyyāne surāmadena matto puttaṃ n' eva sarati,<sup>5</sup> tathā dutiya-divase pi nahānabhojanavelāsu; atha bhuttāvi nisinnō saritvā: puttaṃ me ānethā ti āha. Tassa anurūpen' eva vidhānena taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesuṃ. Tato sokābhibhūto nisinnō eva<sup>6</sup> yoniso manasā-kāsi: imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imass' uppādā idaṃ uppajjati ti. Evaṃ anukkamena paṭiccasamuppādaṃ sammasanto paccekasambodhiṃ<sup>7</sup> sacchākaṣi. Sesam Samsaggagāthāvannanāyaṃ vuttasadisam eva ṭhapetvā gāthāy' atthavaṇṇam.<sup>8</sup>

Athavaṇṇanā pana *khiḍḍā* ti kīlanā, sā duvidhā hoti: kāyikā ca vācasikā ca. Kāyikā nāma “hatthādhi<sup>9</sup> kīlanti assehi pi dhanūhi pi<sup>3</sup> tharūhi<sup>3</sup> pi” ti evam ādi, vācasikā: “gītaṃ silokabhāṇaṇaṃ mukhabheri-ālambarabheri<sup>10</sup> ti<sup>10</sup> evam ādi. *Rati* ti pañcākāmaguṇarati; *vipulan* ti yāva aṭṭhiminṇaṃ āhacca ṭhānena sakalattabhāvavyāpakam; sesam pākataṃ eva, anusandhiyojanā pi o' ettha Samsaggagāthāya vuttanayen' eva veditabbā. Tato parañ ca sabbaṃ.

Khiḍḍaratigāthāvannanā.

16 (8) † “*Catuddiso*”<sup>11</sup> ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pañcapaccekabodhisattā pabbajitvā vīsativassasahassāni gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūretvā devaloke nibbattā. Tato cavitvā tesam jhetṭhako Bārānāsīrājā ahoṣi, sesā pakatirājāno. Te cattāro pi kammaṭṭhānaṃ uggaṇhitvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā

\* SnA. p. 85.

(\*) SnA. omits.

† SnA. p. 86.

<sup>1</sup> S. sabbakā°. <sup>2</sup> S. dhammapuggala°, Svl. bhabbā°. <sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. vattati. <sup>5</sup> S. sarati. <sup>6</sup> S. evaṃ. <sup>7</sup> S. paccekabodhiṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. gāthāpadattha°. <sup>9</sup> S. hatthāhi pi. <sup>10</sup> S. mukhabheri ti. <sup>11</sup> S. catu°.

anukkamena paccekabuddhā hutvā Nandamūlakapabbhāre<sup>1</sup> vasantā ekadivasam samāpattito vuṭṭhāya Vamsakaḷiragāthāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva attano kammañ ca sahāyañ ca āvajjetvā ñatvā Bārāṇasīrañño upāyena ārammaṇaṃ dassetuṃ okāsaṃ gavesanti. So ca rājā tik-khattuṃ rattiyā ubbhijati,<sup>2</sup> bhūto vissaraṃ karoti, mahāpathaṃ<sup>3</sup> dhāvati, purohitaṃ kālāsaṃ<sup>4</sup> eva vuṭṭhāya sukhaseyyaṃ pucchito pi: kuto me, ācariya, sukhaṃ ti sabbam taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesi. Purohito pi: ayaṃ rogo na sakkā yena kenaci uddhavirecanādinā bhesajja-kammena vinetuṃ, mayhaṃ<sup>4</sup> pana khādanūpāyo uppanno ti cintetvā rajjahāni-jivitantarāyādinam pubbanimittam etaṃ mahārājā ti rājānaṃ suṭṭhutaṃ ubbejetvā tassa vūpasamatthaṃ ettake ca<sup>5</sup> ettake<sup>5</sup> ca<sup>5</sup> hatthiassarathādayo hiraññasuvannaṃ ca dakkhiṇaṃ datvā yañño yajitabbo ti yaññayajane samādapesi.

Tato paccekabuddhā anekāni pāṇasahassāni yaññatthāya<sup>6</sup> sampiṇḍiyamānāni disvā etasmiṃ kamme kate dubbodhaneyyo bhavissati: handa naṃ paṭikacc'<sup>7</sup> eva gantvā apekkhāmā<sup>8</sup> ti Vamsakaḷiragāthāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva<sup>9</sup> āgantvā piṇḍāya caramāṇā rājanāṃ paṭipāṭiyā āgamaṃsu.<sup>9</sup> Rājā sīhapañjare ṭhito rājanāṃ olokayamāno te addakkhi, sahadassanen' eva c' assa sineho uppajji. Tato te pakkosāpetvā ākāsatāle paññattāsane nisīdāpetvā sakkaccaṃ bhojetvā katabhattakicce: ke tumhe ti pucchi: Mayaṃ mahārāja catuddisā<sup>10</sup> nāmā ti. Bhante<sup>11</sup> catudissā<sup>11</sup> ti<sup>11</sup> imassa ko ko attho ti. Catusu disāsu katthaci kuto bhayaṃ vā citt' utrāso vā amhākaṃ n' atthi mahārājā ti. Bhante tumhākaṃ taṃ<sup>12</sup> bhayaṃ kim kārāṇā<sup>12</sup> na hoti ti. Mayaṃ mahārāja mettaṃ bhāvema karuṇaṃ bhāvema muditaṃ bhāvema upekkhaṃ bhāvema, tena no taṃ bhayaṃ na hoti ti vatvā utthāyāsanaṃ attano vasanaṭṭhānaṃ agamaṃsu. Tato rājā cintesi: ime samaṇā mettādibhāvanāya bhayaṃ na hoti ti bhaṇanti, brāhmaṇā pana anekasahassapaṇavādhaṃ vaṇṇayanti. Kesaṃ nu kho vacanaṃ saccanti. Ath' assa etad aho: samaṇā suddhena asuddhaṃ dhovanti, brahmaṇā pana asuddhena asuddhaṃ, na sakkā kho pana asuddhena asuddhaṃ dhovituṃ, pabbajitānaṃ eva vacanaṃ saccan ti. So: sabbe sattā sukhi hontū ti ādinā nayena mettādayo cattāro pi brahmvihāre bhāvetvā hitapharaṇena cittena<sup>13</sup> amacce āpāpesi: sabbe paṇe muñcatha, sītāni pāṇyāni pivantu, haritāni tipāni khādantu, sito ca vāto nesaṃ upavāyatū

<sup>1</sup> S. °mūla°.<sup>2</sup> S. ubbhijjati.<sup>3</sup> S. mahāstāle.<sup>4</sup> B. mayam.<sup>5</sup> B. omits.<sup>6</sup> B. °atthā.<sup>7</sup> S. °gac°.<sup>8</sup> S. pekkhāma.<sup>9</sup> S. agamaṃsu.<sup>10</sup> S. catu°.<sup>11</sup> B. omits.<sup>12</sup> S. kārāṇam.<sup>13</sup> S. ca tona.



ti. Te tathā akāṃsu. Tato rājā kalyāṇamittānaṃ vacanena pāpa-kammato mutto 'mhi ti tatth' eva nisinno vipassitvā<sup>1</sup> paccekabodhiṃ saccākāsi. Amacce hi ca bhojanavelāyaṃ bhuñja mahārājā ti vutte nāhaṃ rājā ti purimanayen' eva sabbaṃ vatvā imaṃ udāna-byākaraṇagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *catuddiso*<sup>2</sup> ti catusu disāsu yathāsukhavihārī<sup>3</sup>: ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatī ti ādinā vā nayena brahmavihārabbhāvanāya pharitā catasso disā assa santi ti pi<sup>4</sup> catuddiso<sup>2</sup>. Tāsu catusu disāsu katthaci satte vā saṅkhāre vā bhayena na paṭihanatī<sup>5</sup> ti *appaṭigho*; *santussamāno* ti dvādasavidhassa santosassa vasena santussako ca. *Itarītareṇā* ti uccāvacena paccayena. *Parissayānaṃ sahitā acchambhī*<sup>(a)</sup> ti ettha parissayanti kāyacittāni pariḥāpenti vā tesāṃ sampattiṃ, tāni vā paricca sayanti ti "parissayā." Bāhirānaṃ sīhabyag-gādīnaṃ abbhantarānaṃ ca kāmacchandādīnaṃ kāyacittūpaddavānaṃ etaṃ adhivācanaṃ. Te parissaye adhivāsanakhantiyā ca viriyādīhi dhammehi ca sahatī ti parissayānaṃ vā<sup>6</sup> sahitā, thaddha-bhāvakarabhayābhāvena *acchambhī*, kim' vuttaṃ hoti<sup>7</sup>, yathā te cattāro samānā, evaṃ itarītareṇa paccayena santussamāno ettha paṭipattipadaṭṭhāne santose ṭhito catusu disāsu mettādibhāvanāya catuddiso<sup>8</sup> sattasaṅkhāresu paṭihananakabhayābhāvena<sup>9</sup> appaṭigho ca hoti. So cātuddisattā vuttappakārānaṃ parissayānaṃ sahitā appaṭighattā *acchambhī*<sup>(a)</sup> ca hotī ti. Evaṃ paṭipattiguṇaṃ disvā yoniso paṭipajjitvā paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'mhi ti.<sup>7</sup> Atha vā te samaṇo viya santussamāno itarītareṇa vuttanayena catuddiso<sup>8</sup> hotī ti ṇatvā evaṃ catuddisabhāvaṃ<sup>9</sup> patthayanto yoniso paṭipaj-jitvā adhigato 'mhi. Tasmā aññe<sup>10</sup> pi ldisaṃ ṭhānaṃ patthayantā<sup>11</sup> catuddisatāya<sup>8</sup> parissayānaṃ sahitā appaṭighatāya ca acchambhitā *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti. Sesāṃ vuttanayam eva.

Catuddisagāthāvaṇṇanā.<sup>9</sup>

17 (9). \**"Dussaṅgahā"* ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīrañño kira agga-maheśī kālam akāsi. Tato vītivattesu sokadivasesu<sup>12</sup> ekadivasaṃ amaccā: rājūnaṃ nāma tesu tesu kiccesu agga-maheśī avassaṃ icchitabbā, sādhu devo aññam pi devīṃ ānetū ti yāciṃsu. Rājā:<sup>4</sup> tena hi, bhāṇe, jānāthā ti āha. Te pariyesantā sāmantarajje rājā

\* SnA. p. 89. (a) *Text* (p. 135 = SnA) *acchambhī*.

<sup>1</sup> B. *passitvā*.

<sup>2</sup> S. *cātu*°.

<sup>3</sup> B. *yathāvihārī*.

<sup>4</sup> B. *omīta*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *haññati*.

<sup>6</sup> S. *omīta*.

<sup>7</sup> B. *omīta*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *cātu*°.

<sup>9</sup> S. *hāna*°.

<sup>10</sup> S. *añña*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *māno*.

<sup>12</sup> Svl. *sokan*.



mato, tassa devī rajjaṃ anusāsati, sā ca gabbhīni ahoṣi. Amaccā: ayaṃ rañño anurūpā ti ñatvā taṃ yācimsu. Sā: gabbhīni nāma manussānaṃ amanāpā hoti, sace āgametha yāva vijāyāmi evaṃ sādhu, no ce aññaṃ pariyesathā ti āha. Te etaṃ atthaṃ rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā: gabbhīni pi<sup>1</sup> hotu ānethā ti āha. Te ānesuṃ. Rājā taṃ abhisīcitvā sabbāṃ mahesiyā bhogaṃ adāsi. Tassā parijanānañ<sup>2</sup> ca nānāvīdhehi paṇṇākārehi saṅgaṇhāti. Sā kālena puttāṃ vijāyi. Rājā taṃ attano puttāṃ viya sabb' iriyāpathesu aṅke<sup>3</sup> ca ure ca katvā viharati. Tadā deviyā parijanā cintesuṃ: Rājā ativiya<sup>4</sup> saṅgaṇhāti kumāre<sup>5</sup> atīva vissāsaṃ<sup>6</sup> karoti,<sup>5</sup> handa naṃ paribhindissāmā ti. Tato kumāraṃ āhaṃsu. Tvaṃ tātā<sup>1</sup> amhākaṃ rañño putto, na imassa rañño putto, mā ettha vissāsaṃ āpajji<sup>1</sup> ti. Atha kumāro: ehi puttā ti rañña vuccamāno pi hatthena ākaḍḍiyamāno pi pubbe viya rājānaṃ na alliyati. Rājā: kiṃ kāraṇaṃ ti vīmansanto taṃ pavattiṃ ñatvā: ete mayā saṅgaḥitā pi paṭikkūlavuttino<sup>8</sup> evā ti nibbijjivā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajito. Rājā<sup>7</sup> pabbajito<sup>6</sup> ti<sup>7</sup> amaccaparijanā pi bahū pabbajīmsu. Sāparijano: rājā pabbajito ti manussā paṇṇe paccaye upanenti, rājā paṇṇe paccaye yathāvuḍḍhaṃ dāpesi. Tattha ye sundaraṃ labhanti te tussanti, itare ujjhāyanti, mayā parivenāḍiṇi sammajjantā sabbakiccāni ca karontā lūkhābhataṃ jīṇṇavattāhañ ca labhāmā ti. So taṃ ñatvā: ime yathā vuḍḍhaṃ diyaṃānā pi ujjhāyanti, aho dussaṅgaḥā parisā ti pattacīvaraṃ ādāya eko va araṇṇaṃ pavasitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccakabodhiṃ sacchākaṣi. Tattha āgatehi ca kammaṭṭhānaṃ pucchito imaṃ gāthāṃ abhāsi. Sā atthato pākāṭā eva.

Ayaṃ pana yojanā: *dussaṅgaḥā pabbajitā pi eke<sup>9</sup> ye asanto sā<sup>9</sup> kiṃ<sup>9</sup> bhūta,<sup>9</sup> tathā vidhā eva ca<sup>10</sup> aho gahaṭṭhā gharaṃ āvasantā ca<sup>11</sup> vā<sup>11</sup>* 'haṃ dussaṅgaḥābhāvaṃ disvā gacchanto<sup>12</sup> vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā adhigato ti. Sesāṃ purimaṇaṇ' eva veditabbaṃ.

Dussaṅgaḥāgāthāvaṇṇanā.

18 (10). \**"Oropayitvā"* ti kā uppat ti. Bārāṇasīyaṃ kira Cātumāsikabrahmadatto nāma rājā gimhānaṃ paṭhame māse uyyānaṃ gato. Tattha ramaṇīye bhūmibhāge nīlaghanaṇapattasañchannaṃ

\* SnA. p. 90.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. °janañ.

<sup>3</sup> B. aṅke.

<sup>4</sup> B. atī.

<sup>5</sup> S. kumāraṃ, avissāsanīyāni rājahadāyāni.

<sup>6</sup> S. °vattino.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> B. eko.

<sup>9</sup> S. sābhībūta.

<sup>10</sup> S. vā.

<sup>11</sup> S. etā.

<sup>12</sup> S. jigucchanto.

kovilārarukkhaṃ disvā kovilāramūle mama sayanaṃ paññāpethā<sup>1</sup> ti vatvā uyyāne kīlītvā sāyaṇhasamayam<sup>2</sup> tattha seyyam<sup>3</sup> kappeti.<sup>1</sup> Puna gimhānaṃ majjhime māse uyyānaṃ gato. Tadā kovilāro pupphito hoti. Tadā pi tath' eva akāsi. Puna gimhānaṃ pacchime māse gato. Tadā kovilāro sañchinnapatto<sup>4</sup> sukkharukkho viya hoti<sup>5</sup>. Tadā pi rājā adisvā va taṃ rukkhaṃ pubbaparicayena tatth' eva seyyam<sup>3</sup> ānāpesi. Amaccā jānantā pi rañño ānattiyā tattha sayanaṃ paññāpesum. So uyyāne kīlītvā sāyaṇhasamayā<sup>2</sup> tattha<sup>5</sup> seyyam<sup>3</sup> kappento taṃ rukkham<sup>3</sup> disvā: ayaṃ pubbe sañchannappatto mañimayo viya abhirūpadassano ahosi. Tato mañivannaṣākhantare ṭhapitavālaṅkurasadisehi pupphehi sassirīkavaradassano<sup>6</sup> ahosi. Muttadalaśadisavālikākiṇṇo<sup>7</sup> o' assa heṭṭhābhūmibhāge bandhanā-pamuttapupphasañchanno rattakambalasanthato viya ahosi. So nāma ajja sukkharukkho viya sākhamattāvaseso ṭhito, aho jarāya upahato bhaṅgo ti cintetvā anupādinnaṃ pi tāva jarāya haññati, kim aṅga pana upādinnaṃ ti aniccasaññaṃ paṭilabhi. Tad anusāren' eva sabbasañkhāre dukkhato anattato ca vipassanto aho vatāham pi sañchinnapatto<sup>8</sup> kovilāro viya apagatagihibyañjano bhaveyyan ti patthayamāno anupubbena tasmim<sup>3</sup> sayanatale dakkhīṇena pas-sena nipanno yeva vipassitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Tato gamanakāle amaccehi: kālo deva gantun ti vutte: n' āham rājā ti ādīni vatvā purimanayen' eva imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *oropayitvā* ti apanetvā, *gihibyañjanāni* ti kesamassuodāta-vatthālaṅkāramālāgandhavilepanaputtadārādāsīdāsādīni; etāni hi<sup>9</sup> gihibhāvaṃ byañjayanti tasmā *gihibyañjanāni* ti vuccanti. *Sañchin-napatto*<sup>8</sup> ti patitapatto, *chelvānā* ti maggañāṇena chinditvā; *vīro* ti maggaviriyena samannāgato, *ghibandhanāni* ti kāmabandhanāni, kāmā hi gihīnaṃ bandhanāni, ayaṃ tāva padattho. Ayaṃ pana adhippāyo: aho vatāham pi oropayitvā gihibyañjanāni sañchinna-patto<sup>8</sup> yathā kovilāro bhaveyyan ti evaṃ cintayamāno vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā adhigato ti. Sesam<sup>3</sup> purimanayen' eva veditabban ti.

Kovilāragāthāvaṇṇanā.

Paṭhamavaggo.

19-20 (11-12). \* "Sace labhethā" ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassa-passa Bhagavato sāsane dve paccekabodhisattā pabbajitvā visati-

\* SnA. p. 92.

<sup>1</sup> S. °esi.

<sup>2</sup> S. saṃsma°.

<sup>3</sup> S. ahosi.

<sup>4</sup> S. °samayaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits °vara°.

<sup>7</sup> S. muttajāla°.

<sup>8</sup> S. saṃsma°.

vassasahassāni<sup>1</sup> gatapaccāgatavattam pūretvā devaloke uppannā. Tato cavitvā jetṭhako Bārāṇasiraṇṇo putto, kaṇiṭṭho purohitassa putto ahosi. Te ekadivasam yeva paṭisandhim gahetvā ekadivasam eva mātukucchito nikkhamitvā sahapamsukilakā sahāyakā ahesum. Purohitaputto paññavā ahosi, so rājaputtam āha: samma tvam tava pituno accayena rajjam labhissasi, aham purohitatṭhānam, susikkhitena ca rajjam<sup>2</sup> sukham<sup>3</sup> anusāsituṃ sakkā,<sup>4</sup> ehi sippam uggaṇhissāmā ti. Tato ubho pi yaṇṇo 'pavitā' hutvā gāmanigamādisu bhikkham caramānā paccantajanapadagāmaṃ gatā. Tañ ca gāmaṃ pañcapaccekaabuddhā bhikkhācāravelāya pavisimsu.<sup>5</sup> Tattha manussā paccekaabuddhe disvā ussāhajātā āsanāni paññāpetvā paṇiṭam khādanīyaṃ vā<sup>6</sup> bhojanīyaṃ<sup>7</sup> vā<sup>8</sup> upanāmetvā<sup>9</sup> pūjenti. Tesam etad ahosi: amhehi sadisā uccā kulikā<sup>10</sup> nāma n' atthi. Api<sup>10</sup> ca pan' ime manussā yadi icchanti amhākaṃ bhikkham denti yadi na icchanti na denti, imesaṃ pana pabbajitānaṃ evarūpaṃ sakkāraṃ karonti, addhā ete kiñci sippam jānanti, handa nesaṃ santike sippam uggaṇhāmā ti. Te manussesu paṭikkantesu okāsaṃ labhitvā: yaṃ,<sup>6</sup> bhante, tumhe sippam jānātha taṃ amhe pi sikkhāpethā ti yācimsu. Te pabbajjam yācitvā pabbajimsu. Tato nesaṃ paccekaabuddhā: evaṃ vo nivāsetabbam evaṃ pārupitabbam ti ādinā nayena ābhisamācārikaṃ ācikkhitvā imassa sippassa ekibhāvābhirati nipphatti, tasmā eken' eva nisiditabbam ekena caṅkamitabbam ekena<sup>7</sup> ṭhātabbam<sup>7</sup> ekena sayitabbam ti pāṭiyekkaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ adamsu. Tato te attano attano<sup>7</sup> paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā nisidimsu. Purohitaputto nisinnakālatop-pabhuti cittasamādhānaṃ laddho vā<sup>8</sup> jhānaṃ paṭilabhi. Rājaputto muhuttan' eva ukkaṇṭhito tassa santikaṃ āgato. So taṃ disvā: kiṃ sammā ti pucchi. Ukkaṇṭhito 'mhi ti āha. Tena hi idha nisidā ti. So tattha muhattam nisiditvā āha: imassa kira samma sippassa ekibhāvābhirati nipphatti ti. Purohitaputto: evaṃ samma, tena hi tvam attano nisinn' okāsaṃ eva<sup>11</sup> gaccha, uggaṇhis-sāmi imassa sippassa nipphattin ti āha. So gantvā puna pi muhuttaken' eva ukkaṇṭhito purimanayen' eva tikkhattuṃ āgato. Tato naṃ purohitaputto tath' eva uyyojetvā tasmim gate cintesi: ayaṃ attano kammañ ca hāpeti mamaṃ ca idhābhikkhaṇaṃ āgacchatī<sup>12</sup> ti so paṇṇasālato nikkhamma araṇṇaṃ pavitṭho, itaro attano paṇṇasālāya nisinno puna pi muhuttaken' eva ukkaṇṭhito tassa santikaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. vīṣamvassa°.<sup>4</sup> S. °pavitakaṇṭhā.<sup>7</sup> B. omīta.<sup>10</sup> S. aṭṭha.<sup>2</sup> S. sukham rajjam.<sup>3</sup> S. °santi.<sup>8</sup> S. upanāmenti mānenti.<sup>11</sup> B. evaṃ.<sup>5</sup> B. omīta.<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.<sup>9</sup> S. kulīnā.<sup>12</sup> S. āgacchanto.

āgantvā ito c' ito ca caṅkamanto<sup>1</sup> pi taṃ adisvā cintesi: yo gahaṭṭhakāle paṇṇākāraṃ ādāya āgato pi maṃ daṭṭhūṃ na<sup>2</sup> labhati,<sup>3</sup> so dāni mayi āgate dassanam pi adātukāmo apakkami, aho are<sup>3</sup> citta na lajjasi, yaṃ maṃ catukkhattūṃ idh' ānesi, na so dāni te vase vattissāmi, aññadatthu taṃ yeva mama vase vattāpessāmi ti attano senāsanam pavisitvā vipassanam ārabhitvā paccekabodhim sacchikatvā ākāseṇa Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ<sup>4</sup> agamāsi. Itaro pi vipassanam ārabhitvā paccekabodhim sacchikatvā tatth' eva<sup>5</sup> agamāsi. Te ubbo pi manosilātale nisīditvā pāṭiyekkaṃ pāṭiyekkaṃ imā udānagāthāyo abhāsimsu.

Tattha *nipakan* ti pakatinipakaṃ<sup>6</sup> paṇḍitaṃ kasinaparikammādikusalam; *sādhuvihārin* ti appaṇāvihārena vā upacārena vā saman-nāgataṃ, *dhīran* ti dhitisampannam. Tattha nipakatthena dhi-tisampadā vuttā. Idha pana dhitisampadāy<sup>7</sup> evā ti attho. 'Dhiti' ti asithilaparakkamatā, "tassa kāmaṃ taco ca nahāru cā" ti evaṃ pavattaviriyaṃ<sup>8</sup> etaṃ adhivacanam. Api ca dhikkatapāpo ti pi dhīro. *Rājā va ratṭham vijitam pahāyā* ti yathā pakatirājā<sup>9</sup>: vijitam ratṭham anathāvahan ti ñatvā rajjaṃ pahāya eko carati evaṃ bālasahāyaṃ pahāya eko care. Atha vā *rājā va ratṭhan* ti yathā Sutasomo rājā<sup>10</sup> ratṭham vijitam pahāya eko cari, yathā ca Mahājanako rājā,† evaṃ eko care ti ayaṃ tassa attho. Sesam vuttānusāreṇa sakkā<sup>11</sup> jānitun ti na vitthāritam.

Sahāyagāthāvaṇṇanā.

21 (13). †“Addhā pasamsāma” ti imissā gāthāya yāva ākāsatāle paññattāsane paccekabuddhānaṃ nisajjā tāva catuddisagāthāya<sup>12</sup> uppattisadisā eva<sup>13</sup> uppatti. Ayaṃ pana viseso: yathā so rājā rat-tiyā tikkhattūṃ ubbijji, na tathā ayaṃ, n' ev' assa yañño paccupaṭṭhito ahosi. So ākāsatāle paññattesu āsanesu paccekabuddhe nisīdā-petvā: ke tumhe ti pucchi. Mayaṃ mahārāja, anavajjabhojino nāmā ti. Bhante, anavajjabhojino<sup>14</sup> ti<sup>15</sup> imassa ko attho ti. Sundaram vā asundaram vā laddhā nibbikārā bhuñjāma mahārājā ti. Taṃ sutvā rañño etad ahosi: yannūnāhaṃ ime upaparikkheyyaṃ idisā vā no vā ti. Taṃ divasaṃ kaṇājakena bilaṅgadutiyaṇa parivisi. Taṃ paccekabuddhā amataṃ viya nibbikārā bhuñjimsu. Rājā:

\* See Jātaka No. 537.

† See Jātaka No. 539.

‡ SnA. p. 94.

<sup>1</sup> S. magganto.

<sup>2</sup> S. n'alabhi.

<sup>3</sup> S. re.

<sup>4</sup> B. 'mūla'.

<sup>5</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>6</sup> S. 'nipupam.

<sup>7</sup> S. 'sampannam.

<sup>8</sup> S. paṭi.

<sup>9</sup> B. sakko.

<sup>10</sup> S. oṭṭu.

<sup>11</sup> S. yeva.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīta.

ime paṭiññātattā ekadivasam nibbikārā honti puna sve jānissāmā ti svātanāya pi<sup>1</sup> nimantesi. Dutiyadivase pi tath'<sup>2</sup> ev' ākasi.<sup>3</sup> Te<sup>3</sup> pi<sup>3</sup> tath' eva paribhuñjimsu. Atha rājā sundaram datvā vīmaṃsis-sāmi ti puna pi<sup>4</sup> nimantetvā dve divase mahāsakkāraṃ katvā paṇi-tena ativicitrena khādanīyena bhojanīyena parivisi. Te pi tath' eva nibbikārā paribhuñjitvā rañño maṅgalaṃ vatvā pakkamimsu. Rājā acirapakkantesu tesu: anavajjabhojino ete, aho vatāham pi anavajjabhojī bhavēyyan ti cintetvā mahārajjam pahāya pabbajjam samādāya vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabuddho hutvā mañjūsaka-rukhamūle paccekabuddhānaṃ majjhe attano ārammaṇaṃ vibhā-vento imaṃ gātham abhāsi.

Sā padatthato uttānā<sup>5</sup> eva. Kevalaṃ pana *sahāyasampadan* ti ettha asekehi sīlādikkhandhehi sampannā<sup>6</sup> sahāyā eva sahāyasampadā ti veditabbā. Ayaṃ pan' ettha yojanā. Yā ayaṃ vuttā sahāyasam-padā taṃ sahāyasampadaṃ *addhā pasamsūma* ekamsen' eva thomemā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Kathaṃ, *setthā samā sevītabbā sahāyā* ti. Kasmā, attano sīlādīhi setthe sevamānassa sīlādayo dhammā anuppannā uppajjanti uppannā ca vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇanti, same sevamānassa aññamaññaṃ sādharāṇena<sup>7</sup> kukkuccassa vinodanena ca laddhā na parihāyanti. Ete<sup>8</sup> pana sahāyake setthe ca same ca *aladdhā* kuhanādimicchājīvaṃ pahāya dhammena samena uppannaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjanto tattha ca paṭighānunaṃ anuppādentō *ana-vajjabhojī* hutvā atthakāmo kulaputto *eko care khaggarisāṇakappo*. Aham pi evaṃ caranto imaṃ sampattiṃ adhigato 'mhi ti.

Addhāpasamsāgāthāvaṇṇanā.

22 (14). \**“Disvā suvaṇṇassā”* ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasiyaṃ<sup>7</sup> rājā gimhasamaye divāseyyaṃ upagato ahoṣi. Santike c' assa vaṇṇadāsī gosīśacandanaṃ pimsati. Tassā ekabāhāya ekaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ alayaṃ, ekabāhāya dve, tāni saṅghaṭṭanti, itaraṃ<sup>8</sup> na saṅghaṭṭati. Rājā taṃ<sup>9</sup> disvā evaṃ eva gaṇavāse ghaṭṭanā, ekavāse aghaṭṭanā ti cintetvā punappunaṃ taṃ dāsiṃ olokesi. Tena ca samayena sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitā devī taṃ vijayanti ṭhitā hoti. Sā: vaṇṇadāsīyā paṭibaddhacitto maññe rājā ti cintetvā taṃ dāsiṃ utthāpetvā sayam eva pimsitum āradhā. 'Ath' assā ca ubhosu bāhāsu aneke suvaṇṇaṃ alayaṃ, te saṅghaṭṭantā mahāsaddaṃ janayimsu.

\* SnA. p. 95.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> B. vuttā.

<sup>4</sup> S. samannāgatā.

<sup>5</sup> S. samadhāraṇena.

<sup>6</sup> B. etena.

<sup>7</sup> S. Bārāṇasī.

<sup>8</sup> B. itare.

<sup>9</sup> B. naṃ.

Rājā atisutthutaram nibbino dakkhiṇapassena nipanno yeva vipasanaṃ ārabhitvā paccakabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Taṃ anuttarasukhena sukhitaṃ nippannaṃ candanahatthā devī upasaṅkamitvā: ālimpāmi mahārājā ti āha. So: apehi mā allayī<sup>1</sup> ti āha. Sā: kiṃ mahārājā ti. Nāhaṃ rājā ti. Evam etesaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ sutvā amaccā upasaṅkamimsu. Tehi pi<sup>2</sup> mahārājavādena ālapito: nāhaṃ bhaṇe rājā ti āha. Sesam paṭhamagāthāya vuttasadisam eva.

Ayaṃ pana gāthāvaṇṇanā. Tattha disvā ti oloketvā *suvannassa* ti kañcanassa, 'valayāni' ti pāṭhaseso, sāvasesapadattho<sup>3</sup> hi ayaṃ attho. *Pabbassarāni* ti pabbāsanasilāni, jutimantāni ti vuttaṃ hoti. Sesam uttānapadattham<sup>4</sup> eva, ayaṃ pana yojanā; disvā *bhujasmim* suvaṇṇassa<sup>5</sup> valayāni<sup>6</sup> gaṇavāse sati saṅghaṭṭanā ekavāse aghaṭṭanā ti evaṃ cintetvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā adhigato 'mhi ti. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Suvannavalaya-gāthāvaṇṇanā.

23 (15). \* "Evam dutiyenā" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasirājā daharo va pabbajitukāmo amacce ānāpesi: devim gahetvā rajjaṃ pariharatha, ahaṃ pabbajissāmi ti. Amaccā: mahārāja, arājakaṃ rajjaṃ amhehi na sakkā rakkhituṃ sāmantarājāno āgamma vilumpissanti yāva eko pi putto uppajjati<sup>7</sup> tāva āgamehi ti saññāpesum. Muducitto rājā adhiyāsesi. Atha devī gabbhaṃ gaṇhi. Rājā puna te ānāpesi: devī gabbhīni, puttaṃ jātaṃ rajje abhisiñcitvā rajjaṃ pariharatha, ahaṃ pabbajissāmi ti. Amaccā: dujjānaṃ mahārāja, etaṃ yaṃ devī puttaṃ vā vijāyissati dhītaṃ vā ti<sup>8</sup> vijāyanakālaṃ tāva<sup>9</sup> āgamehi ti puna pi<sup>7</sup> rājānaṃ saññāpesum. Atha sā puttaṃ vijāyi. Tathā pi rājā tath' eva amacce ānāpesi. Puna pi rājānaṃ: āgamehi mahārāja yāva paṭibalo hoti ti bahūhi kāraṇehi saññāpesum. Tato kumāre paṭibale jāte amacce sannipātetvā<sup>10</sup> paṭibalo dāni ayaṃ taṃ<sup>6</sup> rajje abhisiñcitvā paṭipajjathā ti amaccānaṃ okāsaṃ adatvā antarāpato kāsāyavattadhāyo sabba-parikkhāre<sup>11</sup> āharāpetvā antopure yeva<sup>10</sup> pabbajitvā Mahājanakoṭīya nikkhamitvā gato. Sabbaparijano nānappakāraṃ paridevamāno rājānaṃ anubandhi. So<sup>6</sup> rājā yāva attano rajjasīmā<sup>11</sup> tāva gantvā kattaraḍaḍena lekhaṃ ākaḍḍhitvā<sup>12</sup>: ayaṃ lekhaṃ nātikkamitabbā ti

\* SnA. p. 96.

† Jātaka No. 539.

<sup>1</sup> S. ālimpesi.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. sāvasesapāṭho.

<sup>4</sup> S. uttānattham.

<sup>5</sup> B. uppajji.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. °pātāpetvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. pabbajjā°.

<sup>10</sup> B. eva.

<sup>11</sup> B. sīmā.

<sup>12</sup> S. kaḍḍhitvā.

āha. Mahājano lekhāya sisam katvā bhūmiyaṃ nipanno parideva-  
māno: tuyhaṃ dāni tāta rañño ānā kiṃ karissatī ti kumāraṃ lekhaṃ  
atikkaṃāpesi. Kumāro: tāta tātā ti dhāvitvā rājānaṃ sampāpupi.  
Rājā kumāraṃ disvā: so' tvam' etaṃ mahājanaṃ pariharanto rajjaṃ  
kāresi, kiṃ dāni ekaṃ dāraṃ pariharituṃ na sakkhissatī ti kumā-  
raṃ gahetvā araṇṇaṃ pavittḥo. Tattha pubbapacceka buddhehi  
vasitapannasālaṃ disvā vāsaṃ kappesi saddhiṃ puttena. Tato  
kumāro varasayanādisu kataparicayo tiṇasantharake vā taṇḍalake<sup>2</sup>  
vā sayamāno rodati, sītavātādīhi puttḥo samāno: sītaṃ tāta unhaṃ  
tāta makasā tāta dāmsanti<sup>3</sup> chāto 'mhi tāta pipāsito 'mhi tātā ti  
vadati. Rājā taṃ saññāpento yeva rattim vītināmesi,<sup>4</sup> divā pi 'ssa  
piṇḍāya caritvā bhattaṃ upanāmesi,<sup>5</sup> kumāro missakabhattaṃ  
kaṇḍuvarakamuggādibahulaṃ acchādentam pi taṃ<sup>6</sup> jighacchāvasena  
bhuñjamāno katipāhaccayena<sup>7</sup> unhe ṭhapitapadumaṃ viya milāyi.  
Rājā pana paṭisaṅkhānabalena nibbikārena<sup>8</sup> bhuñjati. Tato ku-  
māro<sup>9</sup> taṃ<sup>7</sup> saññāpento āha: nagare tāta paṇitāhāro labbhati, tattha  
gacchāmā ti. Āma tātā ti. Tato naṃ purakkhatvā āgata maggen'  
eva nivattati.<sup>10</sup> Kumāramātā pi devī: na dāni rājā kumāraṃ ga-  
hitvā araṇṇe<sup>11</sup> ciraṃ vasissati, katipāhen' eva nivattissatī ti cintetvā  
raññā kattaradaṇḍena likhitatṭhāne yeva vatim<sup>12</sup> kārāpetvā vāsaṃ  
kappesi. Tato<sup>13</sup> rājā tassā vatiyā<sup>14</sup> avidūre ṭhatvā: ettha te tāta mātā  
nisinnā, gacchāhi ti pesesi. Yāva so taṃ ṭhānaṃ pāpuṇāti tāva  
uddikkhanto aṭṭhāsi: mā h' eva naṃ koci vihetṭheyyā ti. <sup>15</sup>Kumāro  
mātu santikaṃ dhāvanto agamāsi.<sup>16</sup> Ārakkhakaparisā<sup>17</sup> kumāraṃ  
āgacchantam disvā deviyā ārocesi.<sup>18</sup> Devī vīsatināṭakittisahas-  
sapaṇḍitā paccuggantvā paṭiggahehi. Rañño ca pavattim pucchi.  
Atha<sup>19</sup> pacchato āgacchatī ti sutvā manusse pesesi. Rājā pi tāvad  
eva sakavasaṇaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Manussā rājānaṃ adisvā nivat-  
timsu. Tato devī nirāsā hutvā puttaṃ gahetvā nagaraṃ<sup>20</sup> gantvā<sup>21</sup>  
raje abhisinhi. Rājā pi attano vasaṇaṭṭhāne nisinnā vipassitvā pac-  
cekabodhiṃ patvā mañjūsakarukkhamaṇe paccekabuddhānaṃ majjhe  
imaṃ udanagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Sā atthato<sup>22</sup> uttānā eva. Ayaṃ paṇ' etthādhippāyo: yvāyaṃ etena  
dutiyaṃ kumārena sī' unḥādīni nivedentena saha vāsaṇa taṃ paññā-  
pentassa<sup>23</sup> mama vācābhilāpo tasmim sinehavasena abhisajjana<sup>24</sup> vā jātā,  
sac' āhaṃ imaṃ na pariccajāmi tato āyatim pi tath' eva hoti yath'

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.<sup>2</sup> S. rajjumaṇḍake.<sup>3</sup> S. khādanti.<sup>4</sup> S. °eti.<sup>5</sup> S. 'hass' eva.<sup>6</sup> S. 'kāro eva.<sup>7</sup> S. so kumāraṃ.<sup>8</sup> S. nivatti.<sup>9</sup> B. maññe.<sup>10</sup> S. guttiṃ.<sup>11</sup> B. omīta.<sup>12</sup> S. vassatiyā.<sup>13-14</sup> not in B.<sup>15</sup> S. °purisā.<sup>16</sup> S. ārocesu.<sup>17</sup> S. padatthato.<sup>18</sup> S. saññā°.



eva<sup>1</sup> idāni. *Evaṃ dutiyena saha mam' assa vācābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā ubhayam p' etaṃ antarāyakaraṃ viśesādhigamassā ti etaṃ bhayaṃ āyatim pekkhamāno taṃ chaḍḍetvā yoniso paṭipajjitvā paccekabodhim adhigato 'mhi ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.*

Āyatibhayagāthāvaṇṇanā.

24 (16). \**"Kāmā hi"* citrā ti kā uppatti. Bārāpasīyam kira seṭṭhiputto daharo va seṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ labhi. Tassa tinnam utūnaṃ anucchavikā tayo pāsādā ahesum. So sabbarattīhi<sup>2</sup> devakumāro viya paricāreti. Atha<sup>3</sup> so daharo va samāno pabbajissāmi ti mātā-pitari āpucchi. Te nivārenti. So tath' eva nibandhati. Puna pi naṃ mātāpitaro: tāta tvam<sup>4</sup> sukhumālo, dukkarā pabbajjā, khura-dhārāya upari caṅkamanasadisā ti nānappakārehi nivārenti. So tath' eva nibandhati. Te cintesum: sace so<sup>5</sup> pabbajati amhākaṃ domanassaṃ hoti sace naṃ<sup>6</sup> nivārema etassa domanassaṃ hoti, api ca amhākaṃ domanassaṃ hotu mā ca etassā ti anujānimsu. Tato so sabbaṃ parijanaṃ paridevamānaṃ anādiyitvā Isipatanaṃ gantvā paccekabuddhānaṃ santike pabbaji. Tassa ulārasenāsaṇaṃ na pā-puṇāti. Mañcake taṭṭikaṃ attharitvā sayi. So varasayane kata-paricayo sabbarattim dukkhito ahosi. Pabhāte pi<sup>7</sup> sarīraparikammaṃ katvā pattacīvaram ādāya paccekabuddhehi saddhim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tattha buddhā<sup>8</sup> aggāsanaṃ ca aggapiṇḍaṃ ca labhanti, navakā yaṃ kiñcid eva āsaṇaṃ lūkhabhojanaṃ ca. So tena lūkhabhojanen' api atidukkhito ahosi, so katipāhen' eva kiso dubbaṇṇo hutvā nipajji<sup>9</sup> yathā taṃ aparipakkagato<sup>10</sup> samaṇadhammo.<sup>11</sup> Tato matāpittūnaṃ<sup>12</sup> dūtaṃ pesetvā uppabbaji. So katipāhass' eva balaṃ gāhāpetvā puna pi pabbajitukāmo ahosi. So dutiyam pi pabbajitvā puna pi uppabbaji.<sup>13</sup> Tatiyavāre pana<sup>14</sup> pabbajitvā sammā paṭipanno vipas-sitvā paccekabodhim sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ vatvā puna<sup>15</sup> paccekabuddhānaṃ majjhe imam eva byākaraṇagāthaṃ pi abhāsi.

Tattha kāmā ti dve kāmā: vatthukāmo ca kilesakāmo ca. Tattha<sup>16</sup> vatthukāmo nāma manāpiyarūpādiārammaṇadhammo,<sup>17</sup> kilesakāmo nāma ohandādaya<sup>18</sup> sabbo<sup>19</sup> rāgappabhedo. Idha pana vatthukāmo adhippeto. Rūpādiānekappakāravasena citrā, lokassādavasena

\* SnA. p. 98.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>2</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>3</sup> S. °dhamme.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>5</sup> S. °sappattīhi.

<sup>6</sup> B. buddhā.

<sup>7</sup> °pitunnaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> B. piyarūpādi; S. dhammā.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>10</sup> S. nibbijjī.

<sup>11</sup> S. ayaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. gata.

<sup>13</sup> S. uppabbajitvā.

<sup>14</sup> S. sabbe pi.



<sup>1</sup>[*madhurā*, bālaputhujjanānaṃ manaññam ramāpentī ti *manoramā*; *virūparūpenā* ti vividhena rūpena anekena sabbhāvenā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Tehi rūpādivasena citrā, rūpādisu nīlādivasena] vividharūpā. Evaṃ tena tena virūparūpena tathā tathā assādaṃ dassetvā *malhenti cittaṃ* pabbajāya abhiraṃitum na denti ti. Sesam ettha pākataṃ eva. Nigamanam pi dvīhi tīhi vā padeli yojetvā purimagāthāsu vuttanayen' eva veditabban ti.

### Kāmagāthāvaṇṇanā.

25 (17). \**“Iti cā”* ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīyaṃ kira rañño gaṇḍo udapādi. Bālāha vedanā vaḍḍhanti.<sup>2</sup> Vejja satthakammena vinā phāsu na hoti ti bhaṇanti. Rājā tesam abhayaṃ datvā satthakammam kāraṇesi. Te<sup>3</sup> tam<sup>3</sup> phāletvā pubbalohitaṃ nīharitvā nibbedanaṃ katvā vaṇe pilotikaṃ bandhimsu. Āhārācāresu<sup>4</sup> ca naṃ sammā ovadimsu. Rājā lūkkabhojanena kisasarīro ahosi. Gaṇḍo o' assa milāyi. So phāsukasāññī hutvā siniddhāhāraṃ bhuñji. Tena sañjātābalo<sup>5</sup> visame<sup>6</sup> yeva<sup>6</sup> patisevi, tassa gaṇḍo puna<sup>7</sup> purimasabbhāgam<sup>8</sup> eva sampāpuni. Evaṃ yāva tikkhattum satthakammam yeva kāraṇetvā vejjeḥi parivajjito nibbijjivā<sup>7</sup> mahārajjaṃ pahāya pabbajivā araññaṃ pavisitvā vipassanaṃ<sup>9</sup> ārabhitvā sattahi divasehi<sup>10</sup> paccekabodhim sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ bhāsivā Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamāsi.

Tattha eti ti *itī*, āgantukānaṃ akusalabhāginibyaśanahetūnaṃ<sup>11</sup> etaṃ addivacanam. Tasmā kāmaguṇā pi etena<sup>12</sup> anekabyasana-vahatṭhena anattānaṃ sannipātattṭhena *itī*, *gaṇḍo* pi asuciṃ paggharati uddhumātāparipakkaparibhinno hoti, tasmā ete kilesā-sucipaggharaṇato uppādajarābhāṇgehi uddhumātāparipakkaparibhin-nabhāvato ca<sup>13</sup> gaṇḍo. Upaddavati ti *upaddavo*, anattaṃ janento abhibhavati ajjhottarati ti attho, rājadandādīnaṃ<sup>14</sup> etaṃ addivacanam, tasmā kāmaguṇāpete aviditatibbānatthāgemahetutāya<sup>15</sup> sabbūpaddavakammāparivattatāya<sup>16</sup> ca upaddavo. Yasmā pan' ete kilesāturabhāvaṃ janentā sīlasaṅkhātāṃ ārogyaloluppaṃ<sup>17</sup> vā uppā-dento pākatikam eva ārogyaṃ vilumpanti, tasmā iminā arogyavilum-

\* SnA. p. 100.

<sup>1</sup> B. *omīti* [ . . . ].

<sup>2</sup> S. *vattanti*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *tesam*.

<sup>4</sup> B. *āhāresu*.

<sup>5</sup> B. *“vapo*.

<sup>6</sup> S. *visaye ca*.

<sup>7</sup> B. *omīti*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *“sabbhāvaṃ*.

<sup>9</sup> B. *passanaṃ*.

<sup>10</sup> S. *vasehi*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *“bhāgiyānaṃ”*.

<sup>12</sup> S. *ete*.

<sup>13</sup> B. *omīti*.

<sup>14</sup> B. *rāja*.

<sup>15</sup> S. *“anattāhāvaṃ”*.

<sup>16</sup> S. *“natthāhāvattatūya*.

<sup>17</sup> S. *“vilopam*.

panatthēna rogo, abbhantaram anupaviṭṭh' atthēna pana anto tudanaṭṭhēna ca dunnīharanīyaṭṭhēna ca *sallam*; diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikabhayaṭṭhāvanato *bhayaṃ*; me etan ti m' *etam*. Sesam' ettha pākaṭṭam eva. Nigamanam pi vuttanayen' eva veditaṭṭham.

Itigāthāvaṇṇanā.

26 (18). \**"Sitaṇ cā"* ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīyaṃ kira Sītālu-kabrahmadatto nāma rājā ahosi. So pabbajitvā araṇṇiṇe tiṇakuṭi-kāya viharati. Tasmim ca padese site sītaṃ uphe upham eva hoti abbhokāsattā padesassa. Gocaragāme bhikkhā yāvad atthaṃ na labbhati, pāṇiyam pi dullabhaṃ, vātātaṭṭapaḍamsamakasaṇṇasapā<sup>3</sup> pi bādheti. Tassa etad ahosi: ito aḍḍhayaḍḍhanamatte sampanno padeso, tattha sabbe pi ete parissayā n' atthi. yannūnāhaṃ tattha gaccheyyaṃ phāsukaṃ viharantena sakkā sukham adhigantun ti. Tassa puna<sup>3</sup> ahosi: pabbajitā nāma na paccayagiddhā honti, evarūpaṇ ca cittaṃ attano vase vattāpentī, na cittassa vase vattanti, nāhaṃ gamissāmi ti evaṃ paccavekkhitvā na agamāsi. Evaṃ yāva tatiyakaṃ uppannaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitvā nivattesi. Tato tatth' eva sattavassāni vasitvā sammā paṭipajjamāno pacceka-bodhiṃ sacchikatvā<sup>4</sup> imaṃ udānagāthaṃ bhāsivā Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamāsi.

Tattha *sītaṃ cā* ti sītaṃ duvidhaṃ: abbhantaradhātukkhobhappaccayaṇ ca bāhiraḍḍhātukkhobhappaccayaṇ ca; tathā *upham pi*; *ḍammaḍḍ* ti piṅgalamakkhikā *saṇṇasapā*<sup>5</sup> ti ye keci dīghajātikā sarantā<sup>6</sup> gacchanti sesaṃ pākaṭṭam eva. Nigamanam pi vuttanayen' eva veditaṭṭham.

Sītālukagāthāvaṇṇanā.

27 (19). †*"Nāgo vā"* ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīyaṃ kira aññataro rājā visativassāni rajjaṃ karetvā kālaṇkato niraye visativassāni eva pacitvā<sup>7</sup> Himavantaṭṭapadese hatthiyonīyaṃ uppajjitvā sañjātak-khando<sup>8</sup> padumaṇṇasakalasarīro ulāro yūṭhapati mahānāgo ahosi. Tassa obhaggobhaggasākhābhāṇāni<sup>9</sup> hatthicchāpaka<sup>10</sup> khādanti. Ogāhe pi naṃ hatthiniyo kaddamena vilīmpimsu.<sup>11</sup> Sabbaṃ Pārīley-yakaṇāgass' eva ahosi. So yūṭhe<sup>12</sup> nibbijjitvā pakkāmi.<sup>13</sup> Tato naṃ

\* SnA. p. 101.

† SnA. p. 101.

<sup>1</sup> S. easa.

<sup>2</sup> B. omīṭṭe "makasa"; S. "sīrimsapā."

<sup>3</sup> B. pana.

<sup>4</sup> B. sacchāhāsi.

<sup>5</sup> S. sīrimsapā. <sup>6</sup> S. saritvā.

<sup>7</sup> S. pacitvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. sujāta.

<sup>9</sup> S. "bhaggaṃ sākābhāṇaṃ."

<sup>10</sup> S. "ohāpā va."

<sup>11</sup> S. līmpanti.

<sup>12</sup> S. yūṭhā.

<sup>13</sup> S. pakkāmi.

padānusārena yūtham anubandhanti<sup>1</sup> yāva tatiyaṃ pakkantam<sup>2</sup> pi anubandhimsu<sup>3</sup> yeva. Tato cintesi: idāni mayhaṃ nattuko<sup>4</sup> Bārānasiyaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti, yannūnāhaṃ attano purimajātiyā uyyānaṃ gaccheyyaṃ, tatra so<sup>5</sup> maṃ<sup>6</sup> rakkhissati ti. Tato rattim<sup>7</sup> niddūpagate yūtho yūtham pahāya tam eva uyyānaṃ pāvisi. Uyyānapālo disvā rañño ārocesi. Rājā hatthiṃ gahessāmi ti senāya parivāresi. Hatthi rājānam eva abhimukho āgacchati.<sup>8</sup> Rājā maṃ abhimukho eti ti khurappaṃ sannihitvā<sup>9</sup> aṭṭhāsi. Tato hatthi vijjheyysi<sup>10</sup> maṃ eso<sup>11</sup> ti mānussikāya<sup>12</sup> vācāya: Brahmadaṭṭa, mā maṃ vijjha<sup>13</sup> ahaṃ te ayyako ti āha. Rājā kiṃ bhaṇasi ti sabbam pucchi. Hatthi pi rajje ca narake ca hatthiyoniyaṃ ca pavattim sabbam<sup>14</sup> ārocesi. Rājā: sundaram, mā bhāyi mā ca<sup>15</sup> kañci himsā-pehi<sup>16</sup> ti hatthim vaṭṭaṃ ca ārakkhake ca hatthibaṇḍe ca upaṭṭhapesi. Ath' ekadivasam rājā hatthikkhandhavaragato ayaṃ viṣativassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā niraye paccitvā pakkāvasesena ca<sup>17</sup> tiracchānayaṇiyaṃ uppanno, tatthāpi gaṇasaṃvāsasaṃghaṭṭanaṃ asahanto idh' āgato ahoṣi,<sup>18</sup> dukkho va<sup>19</sup> gaṇasaṃvāso, ekibhāvo eva pana sukho ti cintetvā tath' eva vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccakabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Tam lokuttarasukhena sukhitaṃ amaccā upasaṅkamitvā paṇipātaṃ katvā: yānakālo mahārājā ti āhaṃsu. Tato: nāhaṃ rājā ti vatvā purimanyaen' eva imaṃ<sup>20</sup> gātham abhāsi.

Sā padatthato pākātā eva. Ayaṃ pan' ettha adhippāyayojanā; sā ca kho yuttivasena na anussavavasena. Yathā ayaṃ hatthi ariyakantesu<sup>21</sup> silesu dantattā adantabhūmiṃ n' āgacchati ti vā sarīramahantatāya vā nāgo. Evaṃ kud' assu nāmā 'ham pi ariyakantesu silesu dantattā adantabhūmiṃ n' āgamanena āgum<sup>22</sup> akāraṇena puna itthattaṃ anāgamanena ca guṇasarīramahantatāya vā nāgo bhaveyya. Yathā o' esa yūlhāni vivajjayitvā<sup>23</sup> ekācariyasukhena yathā 'bhirantaṃ viharaṃ araṇṇe eko care khaggavisāṇakappo, kud' assu nāmāham pi evaṃ gaṇaṃ vivajjitvā<sup>24</sup> ekantavihārasukhena jhānasukhena<sup>25</sup> yathā 'bhirantaṃ viharaṃ araṇṇe, attano yathā yathā sukhaṃ tathā tathā yattakaṃ vā icchāmi tatthakaṃ araṇṇe nivasam eko care khaggavisāṇakappo eko careyyan ti attho. Yathā o' esa

<sup>1</sup> S. °bandhi.<sup>2</sup> S. pakkanto.<sup>3</sup> S. °baddho.<sup>4</sup> B. nettako.<sup>5</sup> S. maṃ so.<sup>6</sup> S. rattiyaṃ.<sup>7</sup> S. gacchati.<sup>8</sup> S. sannay°.<sup>9</sup> S. vijjheyysi pi.<sup>10</sup> B. eṣā.<sup>11</sup> S. mānusi°.<sup>12</sup> S. vijjhi.<sup>13</sup> B. omīta.<sup>14</sup> S. himsesi.<sup>15</sup> S. aho.<sup>16</sup> S. ca.<sup>17</sup> S. manussa°.<sup>18</sup> S. āgu.<sup>19</sup> S. °jetvā.<sup>20</sup> B. omīta.<sup>21</sup> S. °khandhatāya.<sup>22</sup> B. kudāsu.

ham pi evaṃ asekkhasīlakkhandhamahantatāya<sup>1</sup> sañjātekkhandho bhaveyyaṃ. Yathā c' esa padumasadisagattatāya vā padumakule uppannatāya vā *padumī*,<sup>2</sup> kuda 'ssu nāmāham pi evaṃ padumasadisaujuktatāya<sup>3</sup> vā ariyajātipadume uppannatāya vā padumaṃ pi bhaveyyaṃ yathā c' esa thāmabalādīhi *ulāro*, kuda 'ssu nāmā 'ham pi evaṃ parisuddhakāyasamācārātādīhi sīlasamādhinibbedhikapaññādīhi vā ulāro bhaveyyaṃ ti evaṃ cintento vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'mhi ti.

*Nāgagāthāvaṇṇanā.*

28 (20). “Atthānan” ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ<sup>4</sup> kira<sup>5</sup> rañño<sup>6</sup> putto daharo eva samāno pabbajitukāmo mātāpitaro āmantesi. Mātāpitaro naṃ vārenti, so vāriyamāno pi nibandhati yeva pabbajissāmi ti. Tato pubbe vuttaṃ seṭṭhiputtaṃ viya sabbaṃ vatvā anujānimsu. Pabbajitvā ca uyyāne yeva vasitabban ti paṭijānapesum. So tathā akāsi. Tassa mātā pāto<sup>7</sup> 'va<sup>8</sup> vīsatisahassanāṭakiththiparivutā uyyānaṃ gantvā puttaṃ yāguṃ pāyetvā antarā khajjakādīni ca khādāpetvā yāva majjhantikasamayā tena saddhiṃ samullapitvā nagaraṃ pāvisi.<sup>9</sup> Pitā pi majjhantike āgantvā taṃ<sup>10</sup> bhojetvā attanā pi paribhuñjitvā<sup>11</sup> divasaṃ tena saddhiṃ samullapitvā sāyaṇhasamayāṃ paṭijagganakapurise<sup>12</sup> ṭhapetvā nagaraṃ pāvisi.<sup>13</sup> So evaṃ rattim divaṃ avivitto viharati.

Tena kho pana samayena Ādiccabandhu nāma paccekabuddho Nandamūlakapabbhāre viharati, so āvajjento taṃ addasa: ayaṃ kumāro pabbajitum asakkhi, jaṭaṃ chinditum na sakkoti ti. Tato paraṃ āvajji: attano dhammatāya nibbijjissati nu<sup>14</sup> kho<sup>15</sup> no ti. Atha dhammatāya nibbindanto<sup>16</sup> aticiraṃ bhavissati ti ñatvā tass' āramaṇaṃ dassessāmi ti purimanayen' eva manosilātalato āgantvā uyyāne atthāsi. Rājaparisā disvā paccekabuddho āgato mahārājā ti ārocesi. Rājā idāni me putto paccekabuddhena saddhiṃ anukañṭhito vasissati ti pamuditamano hutvā paccekabuddhaṃ sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahitvā tatth' eva vasaṃ yācitvā paṇṇasālādivāvihāra-caṇkamādisabbaṃ kāretvā vāsesi. So<sup>17</sup> tattha vasanto ekadivasaṃ okāsaṃ labhitvā kumāraṃ pucchi: ko si tvan ti. Ahaṃ pabbajito ti. Pabbajitā nāma na<sup>18</sup> idisā<sup>19</sup> honti ti. Atha, bhante, kīdisā honti.

\* SnA. p. 103.

<sup>1</sup> S. asekkha<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> B. padumaṃ. <sup>3</sup> S. °edisabojjhaṅgamahantāya.  
<sup>4</sup> B. °iyaṃ S. Bārāṇasirañño kira. <sup>5</sup> B. omīta. <sup>6</sup> S. pavasiati. <sup>7</sup> S. bhuñjitvā.  
<sup>8</sup> S. omīta. <sup>9</sup> S. °dantena. <sup>10</sup> Svl. °jāgaraka° (=SnA). <sup>11</sup> S. idisā na.

Kim mayhaṃ ananucchavikaṇ ti vutte: tvaṃ attano ananucchavikaṇ na pekkhasi, nanu te mātā vīsatisabassitthiḥ saddhiṃ pubbaṇhasaniyaṃ<sup>1</sup> āgacchanti uyyānaṃ avivittaṃ akāsi.<sup>2</sup> Pitā c' assa<sup>3</sup> mahatā balakāyena sāyaṇhasamaye, jagganapurisā sakalarattim pabbajitā nāma tava sadisā na honti ti. Īdisā pana honti ti tattha t̥hitass' eva iddhiyā Himavante aññatarāṃ vihāraṃ dassesi. So tattha paccekabuddhe ālambanabāham nissāya t̥hite ca<sup>4</sup> caṅkamante ca rajanakakammasucikammādini<sup>5</sup> karonte ca disvā āha: tumhe idha n' āgacchatha, pabbajjā ca<sup>6</sup> tumhehi anuññātā ti. Āma pabbajjā anuññātā, pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya samaṇā nāma attano nissaraṇaṃ kātum paresaṇ ca icchitaṃ patthitaṃ kātum<sup>7</sup> labhanti, ettakaṃ va<sup>8</sup> vaṭṭati ti vatvā ākāse t̥hatvā:

“ Aṭṭhānataṃ saṅgaṇikāratassa yaṃ phassaye sāmayaikaṃ vimuttin ” ti.

imaṃ upaḍḍhagāthaṃ vatvā va<sup>3</sup> dissamāno yeva ākāseṇa Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamāsi. Evaṃ gate paccekabuddhe so attano paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā nipajji. Ārakkhakapuriso<sup>9</sup> pi sayito, kumāro idāni kulim gamissati ti pamatto niddaṃ okkami. So tassa pamat-tabhāvaṃ ñatvā pattacīvaram ādāya araṇṇaṃ pāvīsi. Tatra ca t̥hito vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā paccekabuddhaṭṭhānaṃ gato, tatra ca katham adhigataṇ ti pucchito Ādiccabandhunā vuttaṃ upaḍḍhagāthaṃ paripunnāṃ katvā abhāsi.

Tass' attho: aṭṭhānatan ti aṭṭhānaṃ tam; akāraṇaṇ<sup>9</sup> ti vuttaṃ hoti, anuññikalopo kato, “ ariyasaccānadassanan ”\* ti ādisu viya. Saṅgaṇikāratassa ti gaṇābhīratassa, yaṇ ti kāraṇavacanāṇaṃ etaṃ, “ yaṃ hiriyati hiriyitabbenā ”† ti ādisu viya. Phassaye ti adhigacche, sāmayaikaṃ vimuttin ti lokiyasamāpattiṃ, sā pi<sup>10</sup> appitasamaye<sup>11</sup> eva paccatthikehi vimuccanato sāmayaikā vimuttiṃ ti vuccati, taṃ sāmayaikaṃ vimuttiṃ, aṭṭhānaṃ na taṃ taṃ kāraṇaṃ vijjati saṅgaṇikāratassa yena kāraṇena vimuttiṃ phassaye iti evaṃ<sup>12</sup> Adiccabandhusa paccekabuddhassa vaco nisamma saṅgaṇikāratim pahāya yoniso paṭipajjanto adhigato 'mhi ti āha. Sesam vuttanayam evā ti.

Aṭṭhānagāthāvaṇṇanā.

Dutiyavaggo.

\* Sn. no 16, v. 10.

† Dhs

<sup>1</sup> S. °samaye.

<sup>2</sup> S. karoti.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. rajana°.

<sup>6</sup> S. tāva.

<sup>7</sup> S. padesaṃ gantum.

<sup>8</sup> B. ārakkha°.

<sup>9</sup> S. adda taṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. hi.

<sup>11</sup> S. appitappita°.

<sup>12</sup> S. etaṃ.

29 (21). \**"Dīṭṭhivīsūkāni"* ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasīyaṃ<sup>1</sup> rājā rahogato cintesi: yathā pi<sup>2</sup> sītādinam paṭighātakāni uphādini atthi<sup>3</sup> evaṃ vaṭṭapaṭighātakam vivaṭṭam atthi<sup>4</sup> nu<sup>4</sup> kho<sup>4</sup> no ti. So amacce pucchi: vivaṭṭam jānāthā ti. Te: jānāma mahā-rājā ti āhaṃsu. Rājā: kim tan ti. Tato,<sup>5</sup> 'antavā loko'† ti ādinā nayena sassat' uccheḍaṃ kathesum. Rājā: ime na jānanti, sabbe pi me dīṭṭhigatikā ti sayam eva tesam appaṭighātam<sup>6</sup> vilomakañ<sup>7</sup> ca ayuttatañ ca disvā vaṭṭapaṭighātakam vivaṭṭam atthi tam gavesi-tabban ti cintetvā rajjam pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto pacceka-bodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Imañ ca udānagātham abhāsi, paccekabuddhānam majjhe byākaraṇagāthañ ca.

Tass' attho: *dīṭṭhivīsūkāni* ti dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhigatāni, tāni hi magga-sammādiṭṭhiyā viruddhaṭṭhena<sup>8</sup> vijjhaṇaṭṭhena<sup>9</sup> vilomaṇaṭṭhena<sup>9</sup> ca visūkāni ti "dīṭṭhivīsūkāni," diṭṭhi eva vā visūkāni ti "dīṭṭhivīsūkāni." *Upātivatto* ti dassanamaggena atikkanto. *Patto niyāman* ti avinipātaḍḍhammatāya sambodhiparāyaṇatāya ca niyatabhāvaṃ adhigato, sammattaniyāmasaṅkhātam vā paṭhamamaggan ti. Ettāvatā paṭhamamaggakiccanippatti ca tassa paṭilābho ca vutto. Idāni *paṭiladdhamaggo* ti iminā sesamaggapaṭilābham dasseti. *Uppannañāṇo* 'mhi ti uppannapaccekabodhiñāṇo<sup>10</sup> amhi, etena phalaṃ dasseti. *Anaññaneyyo* ti aññehi idaṃ saccan ti anetaḍḍho, etena sayambhūtaṃ dasseti. Patte vā paccekabodhiñāṇe<sup>11</sup> aññaneyyatāya abhāvā samathavipassanāya<sup>12</sup> vā<sup>13</sup> "dīṭṭhivīsūkāni upātivatto," ādi-maggena niyāmaṃ patto, sesehi paṭiladdhamaggo, phalañāṇena uppannañāṇo, tam sabbaṃ attanā va adhigato ti anaññaneyyā ti. Sesam vuttanayen' eva veditabbam.

Dīṭṭhivīsūkagāthāvaṇṇanā.

30 (22). †*"Nillolupo"* ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīrañño kira sūdo antarabhattam pacitvā upanāmesi manunñadassanam sādurasam<sup>13</sup> app' eva nāma me rājā dhanam anuppādeyyā ti. Tam rañño gandhen' eva bhottukamyatam<sup>14</sup> janesi, mukhe kheḷam uppādeti<sup>15</sup> paṭhamakabale paṇa mukhe pakkhittamatte sattarasaharaṇisahasāni amaten' eva

\* SnA. p. 106.

† D. no 1.

SnA. p. 107.

<sup>1</sup> S. Bārāṇasī°.

<sup>4</sup> S. places before evaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. °tañ.

<sup>10</sup> B. °ñāṇena.

<sup>13</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>13</sup> B. sādhu°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>6</sup> S. atthena.

<sup>11</sup> S. sayam vasitaṃ vipassanāya.

<sup>14</sup> B. °gamyatam.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>9</sup> B. °paccekakāñño.

<sup>15</sup> S. °dentam.

phusitāni ahesum. Sūdo: idāni me dassatt<sup>1</sup> ti cintesi. Rājā pi: sakkārāraho sūdo ti cintesi. Rasam sāyitvā pana sakkarontam mam loko upavadeyya: ayam rājā rasagaruko ti, tathā ca pāpako kittisaddo abhuggaccheyyā ti na kiñci abhaṇi. Evam yāva bhojanapariyesanam, tāva sūdo: idāni dassati idāni<sup>2</sup> dassatt<sup>1</sup> ti cintesi. Rājā pi avannabhayena na kiñci bhaṇi.<sup>3</sup> Tato sūdo: n' atthi maññe imassa rañño jivhāviññanan ti dutiyadivase asādurasam upanāmesi. Rājā bhuñjanto tajjanīyāraho<sup>4</sup> vata bho<sup>5</sup> ajja sūdo ti jānanto pi pubbe viya paccavekkhitvā avannabhayena na kiñci abhaṇi. Tato sūdo rājā n' eva sundaram jānāti<sup>6</sup> na asundaran<sup>7</sup> ti sabbaparibbayaṃ attanā va<sup>8</sup> gahetvā yaṃ<sup>9</sup> kiñcid eva pacitvā rañño deti. Rājā: aho vata lobho,<sup>10</sup> aham nāma visativassasalassāni<sup>11</sup> bhuñjanto imassa lobhena bhuñjanamattam<sup>12</sup> pi na labhāmi ti nibbijitvā rajjam pahāya pabbajitvā<sup>13</sup> vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Purimanayen' eva imam gātham abhāsi.

Tattha nillolupo ti alolupo, yo hi rasatanhābhūto hoti so<sup>1</sup> bhusam luppati<sup>2</sup> punappunam ca luppati<sup>3</sup> so<sup>10</sup> lolupo ti vuccati, tasmā esa tam paṭikkhipanto nillolupo ti āha. Nikkuho ti ettha kiñcā pi yassa tividham kuhanavattthu n' atthi, so nikkuho ti vuccati; imassā pana gāthāya manuññabhojanādīsu vimhayādīnam<sup>11</sup> pajahanato<sup>12</sup> nikkuho ti ayam adhippāyo. Nippipāso ti ettha pātum icchā pipāsā, tassā abhāvena nippipāso, sādurasalobhena bhottukamyatāvirahto<sup>13</sup> ti attho. Nimmakkho ti ettha paragūṇavināsanalakkaṇo makkho, tassa abhāvena nimmakkho, attano gihikāle<sup>14</sup> sūdassa guṇamakkaṇābhāvaṃ sandhāyāha. Niddhantakasāvamoho ti ettha rāgādayo tayo: kāyaduccaritādīni tīni ti cha dhammā yathāsambhavaṃ appasannaṭṭhena sakabhāvaṃ vijahāpetvā parabhāvagaṇhāpan' atṭhena kasaṭṭṭhena ca "kasāvā" ti veditabbā, yathāha, 'tattha katame tayo kasāvā: lobhakasāvo,<sup>14</sup> dosakasāvo, mohakasāvo, ime tayo kasāvā. Tattha<sup>15</sup> katame<sup>15</sup> apare pi tayo kasāvā: kāyaduccaritakasāvo<sup>16</sup> manoduccaritakasāvo<sup>16</sup> vacīduccaritakasāvo<sup>16</sup> ti. Tesu moham ṭhapetvā pañcannam kasāvānam tesaṇ<sup>15</sup> ca<sup>15</sup> sabbesaṃ<sup>15</sup> mūlabhūtassa mohassa niddhantattā niddhantakasāvamoho, tīnaṃ eva vā kāyavacīmanokasāvānam mohassa ca<sup>15</sup> niddhantattā<sup>15</sup> niddantakasāvamoho, itaresu nilloluppatādīhi rāgakasāvassa nimmakkhatāya

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.<sup>2</sup> S. abhaṇi.<sup>3</sup> S. tajjananiggahāraho.<sup>4</sup> S. omits.<sup>5</sup> S. adds jānāti ti cintetvā.<sup>6</sup> S. dhanalobho.<sup>7</sup> S. viśatīnagara°.<sup>8</sup> S. bhata°.<sup>9</sup> S. lubbhati.<sup>10</sup> S. tena.<sup>11</sup> S. vimhayamānā pajjanato.<sup>12</sup> S. "kāmata°.<sup>13</sup> S. gahatṭha°.<sup>14</sup> S. rāgā°.<sup>15</sup> B. omits.<sup>16</sup> S. kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo.



dosakasāvasa niddantabhāvo siddho eva. *Nirāsayo* ti nittapho. *Sabbaloke bhavitvā* ti sakalaloke, tisu bhavesu dvādasasu vā āyatanesu bhavavibhavatanhāvirahito hutvā ti attho. *Sesaṃ vuttanayen'* eva veditabbam, athavā tayo pade vatvā 'eko care' ti evam<sup>1</sup> pi<sup>1</sup> va<sup>1</sup> eko caritum sakkuneyyā ti evam p<sup>1</sup> ettha sambandho kātabbo.

Nillolupagāthavaṇṇanā.

31 (23). \**"Pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ"* ti kā uppatti. Bārānasiyaṃ kira aññataro rājā mahatā rājānubhāvena nagaraṃ padakkhiyaṃ karonto manusse koṭṭhāgārato purāpadhaññādini<sup>2</sup> bahiddhā nīharante disvā: kiṃ bhāṇe idan ti amacce pucchi. Amaccā: idāni mahārāja navadhaññāni uppajjissanti,<sup>3</sup> tesam okāsaṃ kātum ime manussā purāpadhaññādini<sup>3</sup> chaḍḍenti ti āhamṣu.<sup>1</sup> Rājā: kiṃ bhāṇe itthāgārabalakāyādinaṃ vaṭṭam<sup>4</sup> paripuṇṇan ti āha.<sup>1</sup> Āma, mahārāja paripuṇṇan ti. Tena hi bhāṇe dānasālam<sup>5</sup> kāretha, dānaṃ dassāmi<sup>6</sup> mā imāni dhaññāni anupakārāni vinassantū ti. Tato naṃ aññataro diṭṭhigatiko amacco: "n' atthi dinnan"<sup>†</sup> ti<sup>1</sup> ārabha<sup>1</sup> yāva<sup>1</sup> "bālā" ca paṇḍitā<sup>9</sup> ca sandhāvitvā<sup>1</sup> saṃsaritvā dukkhass'antaṃ karissanti ti vatvā nivāresi. Rājā dutiyam pi tatiyaṃ pi koṭṭhāgāraṃ vilumpante disvā tath' eva ānāpesi. "So pi 'n' atthi dinnan" ti ādinā puna nivāresi. Aham pi nāma attano santakam pi na labhāmi dātum,<sup>9</sup> kiṃ imehi pāpasahāyehi ti nibbindanto<sup>10</sup> rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Tañ ca pāpasahāyaṃ garahanto imaṃ udānagātham āha.<sup>11</sup>

Tassā yaṃ saṅkhepattho: yv-āyaṃ dasavatthukāya pāpadiṭṭhiyā samannāgatattā pāpo, paresam pi anattam<sup>12</sup> dasseti<sup>12</sup> ti<sup>12</sup> anattadassī<sup>12</sup> kāyaduccaritādinā<sup>13</sup> pi visame nivīṭṭho, taṃ atthakāmo kulaputto *pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ parivajjayetha*<sup>14</sup> *anattadassīṃ*<sup>15</sup> *visame*<sup>15</sup> *nivīṭṭham*<sup>15</sup> *sayam na seve* ti attano vasena taṃ na seveyya, yadi pana parassa vaso hoti kiṃ sakkā kātun ti vuttam hoti. *Pasulan* ti pasattam,<sup>16</sup> diṭṭhivasena tattha tattha byāvaṭam.<sup>16</sup> *Pamattan* ti kāmagūṇesu vossaṭṭhacittam, kusalabhāvanārahitaṃ vā taṃ<sup>15</sup> evarūpaṃ sahāyaṃ

\* SnA. p. 108. †D. no 2.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. °dhaññāni.

<sup>3</sup> S. nipphaj°.

<sup>4</sup> B. vattam.

<sup>5</sup> S. °sālā.

<sup>6</sup> S. dassāma.

<sup>7</sup> S. bāse.

<sup>8</sup> S. paṇḍite.

<sup>9-9</sup> S. Tatiyaṃ pi naṃ mahārāja, dattupaññattam yadidaṃ dānaṃ ti ādini vatvā nivāresi. So are aham attano santakam pi na labhāmi dātum.

<sup>10</sup> S. nibbinno.

<sup>11</sup> S. abhāsi.

<sup>12</sup> B. anattamassī.

<sup>13</sup> S. °ādimhi.

<sup>14</sup> B. °vajjaye.

<sup>15</sup> B. omits, Svl. pasavana.

<sup>16</sup> S. lagganti attho.



na seve na bhaje na payirupāse<sup>1</sup> aññadatthu *eko care khaggavisāṇa-kappo* ti.

Pāpasahāyagāthāvaṇṇanā.

32 (24). \*<sup>1</sup>“Bahussutan” ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassapabha-gavato<sup>2</sup> sāsane atthapaccekabodhisattā pabbajitvā gatapaccāgata-vattaṃ pūretvā devaloke uppannā ti ādisabbaṃ Anavajjabhoji-gāthāya vuttasadisam eva. Ayam pana viseso: paccekabuddhe<sup>3</sup> nisīdāpetvā rājā āha: ke tumhe ti. Te āhaṃsu: mayaṃ mahārāja bahussutā nāmā ti. Rājā: ahaṃ Sutabrahmadatto nāma, sutesu<sup>4</sup> titthiṃ na gacchāmi, handa nesaṃ santike vicitrānayaḍhammadesa-naṃ sossāmi ti attamano dakkhiṇodakaṃ datvā<sup>5</sup> parivisitvā<sup>6</sup> bhat-takiccāpariyosāne saṅghattherassa santike nisīditvā: dhammakathaṃ bhante kathethā<sup>7</sup> ti āha. So sukhito hotu mahārāja, rāgakkhaya hotū ti vatvā utthito. Rājā: ayaṃ na bahussuto, dutiyo bahussuto bhavissati, sve tassa<sup>8</sup> vicitrāḍhammadesanaṃ sossāmi ti svātanāya nimantesi. <sup>9</sup>“Evaṃ yāva sabbesaṃ paṭipāṭi gacchati tāva nimantesi,<sup>9</sup> Te sabbe pi dosakkhaya hotu mohakkhaya hotu gatikkhaya<sup>9</sup> hotu<sup>9</sup> bhavakkhaya hotu vaṭṭakkhaya hotu<sup>10</sup> upaddhikkhaya hotu<sup>10</sup> taṇhak-khaya hotū ti taṃ evaṃ ekekapadaṃ<sup>11</sup> visesetvā sesaṃ paṭhamasa-disam eva vatvā utthahimsu. Tato rājā: ime ‘bahussutā mayan’ ti bhaṇimsu,<sup>12</sup> na ca tesāṃ vicitrakathā, kim etehi vuttan ti tesāṃ vacan’ atthaṃ upaparikkhitum āraddho. Atha rāgakkhaya hotū ti upaparik-khanto rāge khīṇe doso pi<sup>13</sup> moho pi aññe<sup>14</sup> pi kilesā khīṇā hontī ti ñatvā attamano ahosi. Nippariyāya bahussutā ime samaṇā, yathā pi<sup>13</sup> hi<sup>13</sup> purisena mahāpaṭhavim vā ākāsaṃ vā aṅguliya niddi-santena na<sup>15</sup> aṅgulimatto va padeso niddiṭṭho hoti, apica kho pana sakalapāṭhavi ākāsa eva niddiṭṭhā hontī, evaṃ imehi ekam ekaṃ atthaṃ niddisantehi aparimāṇā atthā niddiṭṭhā hontī ti. Tato so kudassu nāmāham pi evaṃ bahussuto bhavissāmi ti tathārūpaṃ bahussutabhāvaṃ patthento rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā<sup>16</sup> vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tatthā ‘yaṃ saṅkhep’ attho: *bahussutan* ti duvidho bahussuto. Tisu piṭakesu atthato niccalo<sup>15</sup> pariyatti bahussuto ca maggaphala-

\* SnA. p. 109.

<sup>1</sup> B. °pāsāyo.

<sup>2</sup> B. katvā.

<sup>3-9</sup> B. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. bhaṇanti.

<sup>3</sup> S. Kassapassa°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °setvā.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>13</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. °buddhā.

<sup>7</sup> S. karotha.

<sup>11</sup> S. ekaṃ ekaṃ padaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. aññataraññatāre.

<sup>4</sup> S. sutena.

<sup>8</sup> S. dāni.

<sup>15</sup> B. nakkhilo.

vijjābhiññānapaṭivedhako<sup>1</sup> paṭivedhabahussuto ca; āgatāgamo dhammadhāro, ulārehi kāyavacīmanokammehi<sup>2</sup> samannāgato ulāro, yuttapaṭibhāṇo ca yuttamuttapaṭibhāṇo ca paṭibhāṇavā, pariyatti-paripucchādhigamavasena vā tividho paṭibhāṇavā veditabbo. Yasahi pariyatti paṭibhāti so pariyattipaṭibhāṇavā. Yassa atthañ ca ñāpañ ca lakkhaṇaṇ ca ṭhānāṭhānañ<sup>3</sup> ca<sup>4</sup> paripucchantassa paripucchā paṭibhāti so paripucchāpaṭibhāṇavā. Yassa maggādayo paṭividdhā honti so adhigamapaṭibhāṇavā. Taṃ evarūpaṃ bahussutaṃ dhammadhāraṃ bhajettha mittam ulāraṃ paṭibhāṇavantaṃ. Tato tassā-nubhāvena attattha parattha ubhayattha bhedato vā<sup>5</sup> diṭṭhadhanumikasamparāyikaparamatthabhedato vā anekappakārāni atthāni<sup>6</sup> aññāya<sup>4</sup> tato aho sin nu kho ahaṃ atitamadhdhānan ti adisu kaṅkhā-ṭhāniyesu vineyya kaṅkhaṃ vicikiccham vinetvā vināsetvā evaṃ katasabbakicco eko care khaggavisāṇakappo ti.

Bahussutagāthāvaṇṇanā.

33 (25). \* “*Khiḍḍaṃ ratin*” ti kā uppatti. Bārānasiyaṃ kira Bhū-sitabrahmadatto<sup>6</sup> nāma rājā pāto va yāguṃ vā bhattaṃ vā<sup>8</sup> bhuñ-jitvā nānāvidhavibhūsaṇehi attānaṃ vibhūsāpetvā mahāādāse sakala-sarīraṃ disvā yaṃ na icchati taṃ apanetvā aññena aññena<sup>9</sup> vibhū-saṇena vibhūsāpesi. Tassa ekadivasaṃ evaṃ karontassa bhattavelā majjhantikasamayo patto vippakata vibhūsito va dussapaṭṭena sīsaṃ veṭhetvā bhuñjitvā divāseyyaṃ upagañchi,<sup>7</sup> pana pi uttāhitvā evaṃ<sup>8</sup> karotō suriyo ogato. Evaṃ dutiyadivase pi tatiyadivase pi. Ath’ assa evaṃ maṇḍanapasutassa piṭṭhirogo udapādi. Tassa etad aho si: aho<sup>4</sup> re ahaṃ sabbathāmena vibhūsento pi imasmiṃ kappake vibhū-saṇe asantutṭho lobhaṃ uppādesiṃ, lobho ca nāma<sup>9</sup> apāyagamanīyo maggo,<sup>9</sup> handāhaṃ lobhaṃ niggaṇhāmi ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha ‘*khiḍḍā*’ ca ‘*ratī*’ ca pubbe vuttā va; *kāmasukhaṇ* ti vatthukāmasukhaṃ,<sup>6</sup> vatthukāmā pi hi<sup>7</sup> sukhassa visayādibhāvena sukhaṇ ti vuccanti. Yathāha. ‘*Atthi rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupati-tan ti. Evaṃ etaṃ khiḍḍaṃ ratin kāmasukhaṇ ca imasmiṃ okāsa-loke analaṇkaritvā alan ti akatvā ekaṃ*<sup>10</sup> kappakan<sup>10</sup> ti vā sārabhūtan

\* SnA. p. 111.

<sup>1</sup> S. \*ñāpaṃ paṭividdhattā.

<sup>2</sup> B. \*vacīkammehi.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. aññāya atthāni.

<sup>5</sup> S. Vibhūseka°.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. \*gacchati. <sup>8</sup> S. evaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. dhammo.

<sup>10</sup> S. etaṃ tappakan (=SnA).

ti vā evaṃ agahetvā; *anapekkhamāno* ti tena alaṅkatakaraṇena<sup>1</sup> anapekkhanasilo apihāluko<sup>2</sup> nittanpho; *vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānā virato saccavādi* *eko*<sup>3</sup> *care*<sup>3</sup> ti tattha vibhūsā duvidhā: agārikavibhūsā ca anagārikavibhūsā ca, sātakaveṭhanamālāgandhādivibhūsā agārikavibhūsā nāma, pattamaṇḍanādivibhūsā anagārikavibhūsā, vibhūsā eva vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānam, tasmā vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānā tividhāya pi<sup>4</sup> viratiyā virato. Avitathavacanato saccavādi ti evaṃ padattho<sup>4</sup> daṭṭhabbo.

Vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānagāthavaṇṇanā.<sup>5</sup>

34 (26). \* "Puttañ ca dāraṇ" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira<sup>6</sup> *rañño*<sup>6</sup> putto daharakāle yeva abhisitto rajjaṃ kāresi. So paṭhamagāthāya vutto<sup>7</sup> paccekabodhisatto viya rajjasiriṃ anubhavanto ekadivasam cintesi: ahaṃ rajjaṃ kārento bahunnaṃ dukkhaṃ karomi, kimp me ekassa<sup>8</sup> bhattatthāya<sup>8</sup> iminā pāpena, handa sukhaṃ uppādemī ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā<sup>9</sup> vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *dhanāñ* ti muttāmaṇiveḷuriyasaṅkhasilāpavālarajatajātarūpādīni ratanāni; *dhaññāñ* ti sālivihiyavagodhūmakāṅguvarakakudrūsakappabhedāni<sup>10</sup> satta sesāparaṇṇāni ca; *bandhavāñ* ti ñāti-bandhugottabandhumittabandhusippabandhuvasenā catubbidhabandhave, *yathodhikāñ* ti sakasakaodisavasena<sup>11</sup> ʾhitāni yeva. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Puttadāragāthavaṇṇanā.

35 (27). † "Saṅgo eso" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira<sup>12</sup> Pādalo-labrahmadatto nāma rājā<sup>13</sup> ahosi.<sup>14</sup> So pāto va yāguṃ vā bhattaṃ vā bhuñjitvā tīsu pāsādesu tividhāni nāṭakāni passati. Tividhā nāma<sup>15</sup> nāṭakā pubbarājato āgataṃ anantararājato āgataṃ attano kāle utthittan ti. So ekadivasam pāto va daharanāṭakapāsādaṃ gato. Tā<sup>16</sup> pi<sup>17</sup> nāṭakithiyo rājānaṃ ramāpessāma<sup>18</sup> ti Sakkassa devānaṃ indassa accharāyo viya atimanoharaṃ naccagītavāditam vajjesuṃ.<sup>19</sup> Rājā anacchariyam etaṃ daharānaṃ ti asantuttho hutvā majjhimanāṭakapāsādaṃ gato, tā pi nāṭakithiyo tath' eva akamsu. So tatth' api tath' eva asantuttho hutvā mahallakanāṭakapāsādaṃ gato, tā pi

\* SnA. p. 112.

† SnA. p. 113.

<sup>1</sup> S. *analaṅkarakarṇa*.

<sup>2</sup> B. *adda* ti.

<sup>3</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>4</sup> S. *attho*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *vibhūsaṇaṭṭhāna*.

<sup>6</sup> S. Bārāṇasirañño kira.

<sup>7</sup> S. *vutta*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *kaṅgugodhūma*.

<sup>9</sup> S. *odhi*.

<sup>10</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>12</sup> S. *payojesuṃ*.

tath' eva akāmsu. Rājā dve tayo rājaparivatte attitānaṃ tāsāṃ mahallakabhāvena atthikīḷanasadisāṃ naccāṃ disvā gitaṃ ca amadhuraṃ sutvā punad-eva daharanātakapāsādaṃ puna majjhimanātakapāsādan ti evaṃ vicaritvā katthaci asantuttho cintosi: imā nātakitthiyo Sakkaṃ devānaṃ indaṃ accharāyo viya maṃ ramāpetukāmā sabbatthāmena<sup>1</sup> naccagītavāditāṃ payojesuṃ,<sup>2</sup> svāhaṃ katthaci asantuttho lobhaṃ vaḍḍhemi, lobho ca nāṃ<sup>3</sup> esa apāyagamanīyo dhammo, handāhaṃ lobhaṃ niggaṇhāmi ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tass' attho: *saṅgo eso* ti attano upabhogaṃ niddisati. So hi sajjanti tattha pāpino kaddamapaviṭṭho viya lagga<sup>4</sup> ti "saṅgo." *Parittam ettha sokhyaṇ* ti ettha<sup>5</sup> pañcakāmaguṇūpabhogakāle viparitasaññāya uppādetabbato kāmāvacaradhammapariyāpannato vā lāmakatthena sokhyaṃ parittam, vijjupabhāya obhāsitanaccadassanasukhaṃ viya ittaṃ tāvakālikan ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Appassādo dukkham ettha bhiyyo* ti ettha ca yvāyaṃ<sup>6</sup> "yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañcakāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo<sup>7</sup> ti vutto so, yaṃ idaṃ<sup>8</sup> ko ca bhikkhave apasādo<sup>9</sup> . . . kāmānaṃ ādīnava. Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yena yena<sup>10</sup> sippatthānena jīvikaṃ kappeti yadi muddāya yadi gaṇanāyā<sup>11</sup> ti evaṃ ādinā nāyen' ettha dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ, taṃ upanidhāya appo udakabindumatto<sup>12</sup> hoti, atha kho dukkhaṃ eva bhiyyo bahu catusu samuddesu udakasadisāṃ hoti. Tena vuttaṃ; *appassādo dukkham ettha bhiyyo* ti kaṇḍo<sup>13</sup> *eso* ti assādaṃ dassetvā ākaḍḍhanavasena<sup>14</sup> baḷiso pi<sup>15</sup> yad idaṃ pañcakāmaguṇā, itti<sup>16</sup> *ñatvā matimā*<sup>17</sup> ti evaṃ jānitvā buddhimā paṇḍito puriso sabbam etaṃ pahāya *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti.

Saṅgagāthāvaṇṇanā.

36 (28). † "Sandālayitvā" ti kā uppatti. Bārāpasiyaṃ kira Anivattabrahmadatto nāma rājā ahoṣi. So saṅgāmaṃ otiṇṇo ajjnitvā aññaṃ vā kiocaṃ āradḍho añiṭṭhapetvā na nivattanti, tasmā naṃ

\*\* M.I. 85.

† SnA. p. 114.

<sup>1</sup> B. sabbattha. <sup>2</sup> B. yojesuṃ. <sup>3</sup> S. hatthi. <sup>4</sup> B. omits. <sup>5</sup> B. idha.

<sup>6</sup> B. repeats (ko ca bhikkhave apasādo) dukkhaṃ ev' ettha bhiyyo ti ettha ca yvāyaṃ yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañcakāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ dukkhaṃ eva' ettha bhiyyo ti ettha ca. . .

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. daka<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> S. gaḷo.

<sup>10</sup> B. kaḍḍhana<sup>11</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> S. eso ti.

<sup>12</sup> S. mutimā.

evam sañjānimsu. So ekadivasam uyyānam gacchati, tena ca samayena davadāho<sup>1</sup> utthāsi. So aggisukkāni o' eva haritāni ca tiṇādini dahanto anivattamāno eva gacchati. Rājā tam disvā tappatibhāganimittam uppādesi: yathā yaṃ davadāho, evam eva ekādasavidho aggi sabbe<sup>2</sup> satte dahanto anivattamāno gacchati mahādukkham uppādentō, kud' assu nāmāham pi imassa dukkhassa nivattanattham ayaṃ aggi viya ariyamaggañānagginā kilese dahanto anivattamāno gaccheyyan ti. Tato muhuttaṃ gantvā kevaṭṭe addasa, nadiyaṃ macche ganhante, tesam jāl' antare pavittho eko mahāmaccho<sup>3</sup> jālam bhetvā palāyi, te maccho jālam<sup>4</sup> bhetvā gato ti saddam akāmsu. Rājā tam pi vacanam sutvā tappatibhāganimittam uppādesi: kud' assu nāmāham pi ariyamaggañānena taṇhādittijālam bhetvā assajjamāno gaccheyyan ti. So rajjam pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanam ārabhitvā paccekabodhim sacchākāsi, imaṃ ca udānagātham abhāsi.

Tassā dutiyapāde *jālan* ti suttamayaṃ vuccati, ambū ti udakam, tattha carati ti ambucārī, macchass'etaṃ adhivacanam, salile ambucārī *salilambucārī*, tasmim<sup>4</sup> nadīsalile *jālam bhetvā* gatambucārī ivā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Tatiyapāde *daḍḍhan* ti daḍḍhatthānam vuccati, yathā *aggi-daḍḍhatthānam* puna na nivattati na tattha bhiyyo āgacchati evam maggañānagginā daḍḍham kāmaguṇatthānam *anivattamāno* tattha bhiyyo anāgacchanto ti vuttaṃ hoti. Sesam vuttanayaṃ evā ti.

Sandālagāthāvaṇṇanā.

37 (29). "Okkhittacakkhū" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira Cakkhulolabrahmadatto nāma rājā Pādalolabrahmadatto viya nāṭakadassanam anuyutto hoti, ayaṃ pana viseso: so<sup>4</sup> asantuttho tattha tattha<sup>4</sup> gacchati, ayaṃ tam tam nāṭakam disvā ativiya<sup>5</sup> abhinanditvā<sup>6</sup> nāṭakadassanaparivattanena<sup>7</sup> taṇham vaḍḍhento vicarati. Si kira nāṭakadassanattham āgataṃ aññataram kuṭumbiyabhariyaṃ disvā rāgam uppādesi. Tato samvegam āpajjitvā: are aham<sup>8</sup> imaṃ taṇham vaḍḍhento apāyaparipūrako bhavissāmi handa naṃ niggahāmi ti pabbajitvā vipassanto<sup>9</sup> paccekabodhim sacchikatvā attano purima-paṭipattim garahanto tappatipakkhagūṇadīpakam imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

\* SnA. p. 115.

<sup>1</sup> B. dāho.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. adds dassano.

<sup>4</sup> S. sabbe<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S. ativa.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. maccho.

<sup>8</sup> S. repeats.

<sup>9</sup> B. passanto.

Tattha *okkhittacakkhū* ti heṭṭhā khittacakkhu, sattagivattṭhikāni paṭipāṭiyā ṭhapetvā parivajjanapahātabbadassanattamaṃ yugamattamaṃ pekkhamāno ti vuttaṃ hoti na<sup>1</sup> hanukatṭhinā haday<sup>2</sup> aṭṭhiṃ saṅghaṭṭento na<sup>3</sup> okkhittacakkhū<sup>4</sup> nāma, na taṃ samānasāruppaṃ<sup>5</sup> hoti. Na ca *pādalolo* ti ekassa dutiyo dvinnamaṃ tatiyo ti evaṃ gāma-majjhaṃ pavisitukāmatāya kaṇḍūyamānapādo viya abhidhāvanto<sup>6</sup> dīghacārika-attacārikavirato<sup>7</sup>; *gullindriyo* ti chasu indriyesu idha<sup>8</sup> manindriyassa viṣuṃ vuttattā vuttāvasesavaseṇa<sup>9</sup> eva gopitindriyo; *rakkhitamānasāno* ti mānasamaṃ eva mānasānaṃ taṃ rakkhitamaṃ assā ti rakkhitamānasāno, yathā kilesa<sup>10</sup> na vilimpati,<sup>11</sup> evaṃ rakkhitacitto ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Anavassulo* ti imāya paṭipattiyā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu kilesānaṃ<sup>12</sup> anvāssavavirahito; *aparīḍaḍḍhamāno* ti kilesaṃ aggaṭṭhi aparīḍaḍḍhamāno, bahiddhā vā anavassuto ajjhataṃ aparīḍaḍḍhamāno. Sesamaṃ vuttanayama evā ti.

Okkhittacakkhugāthāvaṇṇanaṃ.

38 (30). “Ohārayitvā”<sup>13</sup> ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīyama kira añño pi Cātummāsikabrahmadatto nāma rājā catutthamāse catutthamāse<sup>14</sup> uyyānakīlānaṃ<sup>15</sup> gacchati. So ekadivasaṃ gimhānaṃ majjhimamāse<sup>16</sup> uyyānaṃ pavisanto uyyānadvāre pattasañchannaṃ<sup>17</sup> pupphālaṅka-tasākhāvitapaṃ pāricchattakakoviḷāraṃ<sup>18</sup> disvā ekaṃ pupphaṃ gaheṭvā uyyānaṃ pāvīsi. Tato raññaṃ aggapupphaṃ gaṇhitaṃ ti aññataro pi amacco hatthikkhandhe ṭhito ekaṃ eva pupphaṃ aggahesi. Eten<sup>19</sup> eva upāyena sabbo balakāyo aggahesi. Pupphehi<sup>20</sup> anassādentā<sup>21</sup> pattamaṃ pi gaṇhimsu. So rukkho nippattapuppho khandhamatto va ahoṣi. Rājā sāyaṇhasamaye uyyānā nikkhamanto taṃ disvā: kiṃ kato ayaṃ rukkho, mamaḡamanavelāya maṇivaṇṇasākhantaresu pavālasadisapupphālaṅkato ahoṣi, idāni nippattapuppho jāto<sup>22</sup> ti cintento tass<sup>23</sup> eva avidūre apupphitarukkhaṃ sañchannapa-lāsaṃ addasa, disvā o<sup>24</sup> assa etad ahoṣi: ayaṃ rukkho sampanna-pupphabharitasākhattā bahujaṇassa lobhanīyo ahoṣi, tena muhuta-

\* SnA. p. 116.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. evaṃ hi.

<sup>3</sup> S. °cakkhūtā.

<sup>4</sup> S. °sāruppā.

<sup>5</sup> S. abhavanto.

<sup>6</sup> S. -anivattacārikā°.

<sup>7</sup> B. iha.

<sup>8</sup> Svī. vuttāvuttavaseṇa.

<sup>9</sup> S. kilesahi.

<sup>10</sup> S. viluppatti.

<sup>11</sup> S. kilesa°.

<sup>12</sup> B. ohāpayitvā.

<sup>13</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>14</sup> S. kiḷāpaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> S. majjhimā°.

<sup>16</sup> B. °sannapa.

<sup>17</sup> B. °ohatta°.

<sup>18</sup> S. pupphaṃ.

<sup>19</sup> S. °dentā.

taṃ<sup>1</sup> yeva<sup>1</sup> byasanam patto, ayam pan' añño alobhanīyattā tath' eva  
 ʔhito, idaṇ cā pi rajjam pupphitarukkho viya lobhanīyam, bhikkhu-  
 bhāvo pana apupphitarukkho viya alobhanīyo, tasmā yāva idam  
 pi ayam rukkho viya na vilumpati<sup>2</sup> tāva ayam sañchannapatto yathā  
 pāricchatto evam kāsāvena sañchanno hutvā pabbajeyyan ti so  
 rajjam pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhim sacchikatvā  
 imam udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha *kāsāyavatto abhinikkhamitvā*<sup>3</sup> ti imassa pāṭhassa<sup>13</sup> gehā  
 abhinikkhamitvā<sup>3</sup> kāsāyavattthanivatto hutvā vā<sup>4</sup> ti evam attho  
 veditabbo. Sesam vuttanayen' eva sakkā viññātun ti na vitthā-  
 ritam.

Pāricchattakagāthāvaṇṇanā.<sup>5</sup>

Tatīyavaggo.

39 (31). \* "Rasesū" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasi-  
 rājā uyyāne amaccaputtehi parivuto silāpaṭṭapokkharaniyam kilati.  
 Tassa sūdo sabbamamsānam rasam gahetvā atīva susaṅkhatam  
 amatakappam antarabhattam pacitvā upanāmesi. So tattha gedham  
 āpanno kassaci kiñci adatvā attanā va bhuñji. Udam kilanto<sup>6</sup>  
 aticirakāle<sup>6</sup> nikkhanto sīgham<sup>7</sup> sīgham<sup>7</sup> bhuñji. Yehi saddhim pubbe  
 bhuñjati na tesam kañci<sup>8</sup> sari. Atha pacchā paṭisaṅkham uppādetvā:  
 aho mayā pāpam<sup>9</sup> katam yvāham<sup>10</sup> rasatanhābhibhūto sabbajanam<sup>11</sup>  
 vissaritvā eko' va bhuñjim, handa nam rasatanham niggaṇhāmi ti  
 rajjam pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhim sacchikatvā  
 attano purimapaṭipattim garahanto tappaṭipakkagunaḍipakam imam  
 udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha *rasesū* ti ambilamadhuratittakaṭukaloṇakhārikakasāyā-  
 dibhedesu sāyanīyesu, *gedham akaran* ti giddham akaronto, taṇham  
 anuppādentoti ti vuttam hoti. *Alolo* ti idam sāyissāmi idam sāyis-  
 sāmi ti evam rasavisesesu anākulo; *anaññaposi* ti posetabbakasas-  
 dhivihārikādivirahito, kāyasandhāraṇamattena santuṭṭho ti vuttam  
 hoti. Yathā vā pubbe uyyāne rasesu gedhakaranasilo aññaposi  
 āsim evam ahutvā yāya taṇhāya lolo hutvā rasesu gedham karoti

\* SnA. p. 117.

<sup>1</sup> S. muhuttassava.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. sīghasīgham.

<sup>10</sup> B. "yam.

<sup>4</sup> S. viluppati.

<sup>5</sup> B. "chatta°.

<sup>6</sup> B. kiñci.

<sup>11</sup> S. sabbam°.

<sup>7</sup> B. nikkhamitvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. kilito ca ativikāle.

<sup>9</sup> S. pāpakam.

<sup>12</sup> S. pādassa (= SnA), Svl. gahaṭṭhassa.

taṃ taṃhaṃ hitvā āyatitaṃhāmūlakassa attabhāvassa anibbat-  
tāpanena anaññāposi ti vuttaṃ hoti. Atha vā attabhañjakatṭhena<sup>1</sup>  
kilesā aññe ti vuccanti, tesam aṇṇanena anaññāposi ti ayaṃ ettha  
attho. *Supadānucārī* ti avokkanimacārī anupubbacārī, gharapaṭi-  
pāṭiṃ achaḍḍetvā adḍhakulaṃ ca daḍḍakulaṃ ca nīrantaraṃ piṇḍāya  
pavisamāno ti attho. *Kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto* ti khattiyakulā-  
dīsu yattha katthaci kilesavasena alaggacitto, candopamo niccavanako  
hutvā ti attho. Sesam vuttanayam evā ti.

### Rasagedhagāthāvaṇṇanā.

40 (32). \*<sup>2</sup>“Pahāya pañcāvaraṇāni” ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ  
kira aññataro rājā paṭhamajjhānalābhi ahoṣi. So jhānānurak-  
khanatthaṃ rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccakabodhiṃ  
patvā attano paṭipattisampadam dīpento imaṃ udānagāthaṃ  
abhāsi.

Tattha *pañcāvaraṇāni* ti pañcanīvaraṇāni<sup>3</sup> eva. Tāni Uragasutte<sup>4</sup>  
atthato vuttāni, tāni pana yasmā abbhādayo viya candam<sup>5</sup> suriyaṃ<sup>6</sup>  
vā<sup>7</sup> ceto āvaranti, tasmā *āvaraṇāni celaso* ti vuttāni, tāni upacārena  
vā appaṇāya vā pahāya vijahitvā ti attho. *Upakkilese* ti upakkama-  
cittam<sup>8</sup> vibādheṇte akusalakamme<sup>9</sup>; Vatthopamādīsu<sup>10</sup> sutte<sup>11</sup> abhi-  
jādayo vā; *byapanujjā* ti panuditvā vipassanāmaggena pajahitvā  
ti attho. *Sabbe* ti anavasese; evaṃ samathavipassanāsampanno  
paṭhamamaggena dīṭṭhinissayapahīnatā<sup>12</sup> *anissito* sesamaggehi chetvā  
tedhātukaṃ *sinehadosaṃ* taṃhārāgan ti vuttaṃ hoti; sineho eva hi  
guṇapaṭipakkhato sinehadoso ti vutto. Sesam vuttanayam evā ti.

### Āvaraṇagāthāvaṇṇanā.

41 (33). §<sup>13</sup>“Vipitṭhikatvānā” ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira  
aññataro rājā catutthajjhānalābhi ahoṣi. So pi ca jhānānurakka-  
natthaṃ rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccakabodhiṃ  
sacchikatvā attano paṭipattisampadam dīpento imaṃ udānagāthaṃ  
abhāsi.

Tattha *vipitṭhikatvānā* ti piṭṭhito<sup>14</sup> katvā chaḍḍetvā jahitvā ti

\* SnA. p. 118.

† Majjhima I, No. 7.

† SnA. No. 1, pp. 1-26. See previous notes.

§ SnA. p. 119.

<sup>1</sup> S. °bhañjanakatthena.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. vutte.

<sup>4</sup> S. nīvaraṇāni.

<sup>5</sup> S. upagamma°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °nīsayassa°.

<sup>7</sup> S. candasuriye.

<sup>8</sup> S. dhamme.

<sup>9</sup> S. vipitṭhito.



attho. *Sukhañ ca dukkhañ ti kāyikaṃ sātāsātaṃ. Somanassa-domanassaṃ ti cetasaṃ sātāsātaṃ; upekkhāṃ ti catutthajjhānupek-khaṃ; samāhaṃ ti catutthajjhānasamādhim eva; visuddhaṃ ti pañ-canīvaraṇavitakkavicārapīṭisukhasaṅkhātehi navahi paccanīkadham-mehi vimuttattā atisuddhaṃ; niddhantaṣuvaṇṇaṃ iva vigatūpakilesaṃ ti attho.*

Ayaṃ pana yojanā: “vipiṭṭhikatvāna sukhañ ca dukkhañ ca” pubbe va paṭhamajjhānūpacāre yeva dukkhaṃ, tatiyajjhānūpacāre yeva sukhaṃ ti adhippāyo, puna ādito vuttaṃ cakāraṃ parato netvā somanassa-domanassaṃ ca vipiṭṭhikatvā<sup>1</sup> puna pubbe vā ti adhikāro. Tena somanassaṃ catutthajjhānūpacāre, domanassaṃ ca dutiya-jjhānūpacāre yevā ti dīpeti. Etāni hi etesaṃ pariyāyato pahāṇaṭṭhānāni, nipariyāyato pana dukkhassa paṭhamajjhānaṃ, domanassa-sassa dutiyajjhānaṃ, sukhassa tatiyajjhānaṃ, somanassassa catutthajjhānaṃ pahāṇaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathāha: ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, etth’ uppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati’ ti ādikaṃ sabbaṃ Atthasāliniyā Dhammasaṅgahaṭṭhakathāyaṃ\* vuttaṃ. Yathā<sup>2</sup> *pubbe vā* ti tīsu paṭhamajjhānādīsu dukkhadomanassa-sukhāni vipiṭṭhikatvā evaṃ<sup>3</sup> ettha<sup>3</sup> catutthajjhāne somanassaṃ vipiṭṭhikatvā imāya paṭipadāya *laddhānupekkaṃ samathaṃ visuddhaṃ eko care* ti. Sesam vuttanayaṃ evā ti.

### Vipiṭṭhigāthavaṇṇanā.

42 (34). †“Āraddhaviṛiyo” ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira paccan-tarājā saḥassayodhabalakāyo rajjena khuddako paññāya mahanto ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ: kiñcāpi ahaṃ khuddako rajjena<sup>4</sup> paññāya pana mahā, paññāvantattā<sup>5</sup> ca pana sakkomi<sup>6</sup> sakalajambudīpaṃ gaḥetun ti cintetvā sāmantarañño dūtaṃ pāhesi: sattadivasaḥbhanta-re me rajjaṃ vā detu yuddhaṃ vā ti. Tato so attano amacce sannipātetvā<sup>7</sup> āha: mayā tumhe anāpucchā yeva sāhasaṃ<sup>8</sup> kammaṃ kataṃ amukassa rañño evaṃ pesitaṃ kim kātābbaṃ ti. Te<sup>4</sup> āhamsu<sup>4</sup>; sakkā mahārāja so dūto nivattetun ti. Na sakkā gato bhavissatī ti. Yadi evaṃ vināsitaṃhā tayā, tena hi dukkhaṃ aññassa satthena maritum, handa mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ paharitvā marāma, attānaṃ paharitvā marāma, ubbandhāma, visamī khādāmā ti evaṃ tesu ekam

\* Asl. 176-178.

† SnA. p. 120.

<sup>1</sup> S. °katvāna.

<sup>2</sup> S. yato.

<sup>3</sup> S. etth’ eva.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. °vatā.

<sup>6</sup> S. sakkā.

<sup>7</sup> S. °pātāpetvā.

<sup>8</sup> B. sahasā.

eko maraṇam eva samvanneti. Tato rājā: kiṃ me<sup>1</sup> imehi, atthi, bhane, mayhaṃ yodhā ti āha. Atha ahaṃ mahārāja yodho ahaṃ mahārāja yodho ti yodhasahassaṃ utthāsi. Rājā: ete upaparikkhis-sāmi ti mahantaṃ citakaṃ sajjāpetvā āha: mayā, bhane, idaṃ nāma<sup>2</sup> sāhasaṃ<sup>3</sup> kataṃ tam me amaccā paṭikkosanti, svāhaṃ citakaṃ pavissāmi, ko mayā saddhiṃ pavissati, kena mayhaṃ jīvitaṃ pariccattan ti. Evaṃ vutte pañcasatā yodhā utthahimsu: mayam mahārāja pavissamā ti. Tato rājā itare pañcasate āha: tumhe dāni tātā kiṃ karissathā ti. Te āhaṃsu: n' āvaṃ, mahārāja, purisakāro itthacariyā esā, api ca mahārājena paṭirañño dūto pesito, te mayam tena raññā saddhiṃ yujjhivā marissamā ti. Tato rājā<sup>4</sup> pariccattaṃ tumhehi mama jīvitaṃ ti caturadginim senaṃ sannayhitvā<sup>5</sup> tena yodhasahassena<sup>6</sup> parivuto gantvā rajjasīmāya nisidi. So pi paṭirājā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā: are so khuddakarājā mama dāsassa<sup>7</sup> pi na-pahoti ti vatvā sabbaṃ balakāyaṃ ādāya yujjhitum nikkhami. Khuddakarājā taṃ abbhuyyātaṃ disvā balakāyaṃ āha: tātā<sup>8</sup> tumhe na bahukā sabbe sampiṇḍitvā asicammaṃ gahetvā siḡhaṃ imassa rañño purato ujukaṃ eva gacchathā ti. Te tathā akaṃsu. Ath' assa sā<sup>9</sup> senā dvidhā bhinditvā antaram adāsi. Te taṃ rājānaṃ jivagāhaṃ gahetvā attano rañño: taṃ māressāmi ti āgacchantassa adamsu. Paṭirājā taṃ abhayaṃ yāci. Rājā tassa abhayaṃ datvā sapathaṃ kārāpetvā attano vase katvā tena saha aññaṃ rājānaṃ abbhugganto<sup>10</sup> tassa rajjasīmāya thatvā pesesi: rajjaṃ vā me detu yuddhaṃ vā ti. So: ahaṃ ekayuddhaṃ pi na sahāmi ti rajjaṃ niyyādesi.<sup>11</sup> Eten' eva upāyena sabbe rājāno gahetvā ante Bārāṇasīrājānaṃ pi aggahesi. So ekasatarājaparivuto sakalajambudīparajjaṃ<sup>12</sup> anu-sāsanto cintesi: ahaṃ pubbe khuddako ahoṣiṃ, so 'mhi idāni<sup>13</sup> attano ñānasampattiya<sup>14</sup> sakalajambudīpamaṇḍalassa<sup>15</sup> issaro rājā<sup>16</sup> jāto, taṃ kho pana me ñānaṃ lokiyaviriyasampayuttaṃ n' eva nibbidāya na virāgāya samvattati, yannūnāhaṃ iminā ñāpena lokuttaradhammaṃ gaveseyyan ti. Tato Bārāṇasīrañño rajjaṃ datvā puttaṃ<sup>17</sup> ca<sup>18</sup> dāraṇ ca sakajanapade<sup>19</sup> yeva<sup>20</sup> thatvā<sup>21</sup> sabbaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassa-naṃ ārabhitvā puccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā attano viriyasampattiṃ dīpento imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha āradhaviṛiyaṃ assā ti *āradhaviṛiyo*; etena attano mahā-viriyataṃ dasseti. Paramattho vuccati nibbānaṃ, paramatthassa patti paramatthapatti tassā *paramatthapattiya*. Etena viriyārambhena

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.<sup>2</sup> S. omits.<sup>3</sup> B. sannayhitvā.<sup>4</sup> B. sahassena.<sup>5</sup> S. gantvā.<sup>6</sup> S. tesī.<sup>7</sup> S. dīpe°.<sup>8</sup> S. dāni.<sup>9</sup> S. dīpasaṇ.<sup>10</sup> B. omits.<sup>11</sup> S. putte°.<sup>12</sup> S. padam eva pesetvā.

paṭṭabbam phalam dasseti. *Alīnacitto* ti etena viriyūpathambhāna<sup>1</sup> cittacetasikāna<sup>2</sup> alīnata<sup>3</sup> dasseti. *Akusītavuttā* ti etena ṭhāna-caṅkamādisu kāyassa anavasam<sup>4</sup> dasseti. *Daḷhanikkamo* ti etena 'kāma<sup>5</sup>ṃ taco ca nahāru cā' ti eva<sup>6</sup>ṃ pavatta<sup>7</sup>ṃ padahanaviriya<sup>8</sup>ṃ dasseti, ya<sup>9</sup>ṃ ta<sup>10</sup>ṃ anupubbasikkhādisu padahanto kāyena o' eva paramatthasacca<sup>11</sup>ṃ sacchikaroti ti vuccati. Atha vā etena magga-samupayutta<sup>12</sup>ṃ viriya<sup>13</sup>ṃ dasseti, ta<sup>14</sup>ṃ pi daḷha<sup>15</sup>ṇ ca bhāvanāpāripūri<sup>16</sup>ṃ gatattā, nikkamo ca sabbaso paṭipakkhā nikkhantattā, tasmā ta<sup>17</sup>ṃ sama<sup>18</sup>ṅgi puggalo pi, daḷho nikkamo assā ti *daḷhanikkamo* ti vuccati. *Thāmabalūpapanno* ti maggakkha<sup>19</sup>ṇe kāyathāmena ca<sup>20</sup> ṇāṇabalena ca upapanno, atha vā thirablūtena<sup>21</sup> balena upapanno ti thirāṇāṇabalūpapanno<sup>22</sup> ti vutta<sup>23</sup>ṃ hoti. Etena tassa viriyassa vipassanāṇāpasampayoga<sup>24</sup>ṃ dipento yogapadhānabhāva<sup>25</sup>ṃ sādheti. Pubbabhāgamaj-jhima<sup>26</sup>ukkaṭṭhavi<sup>27</sup>riyavasena tayo vā<sup>28</sup> yojetabbā. Sesam<sup>29</sup> vuttanaya<sup>30</sup>ṃ evā ti.

Āraddhavi<sup>31</sup>riyagāthāva<sup>32</sup>ṇṇanā.

43 (35). \* "Paṭisallāna<sup>33</sup>" ti kā uppatti. Imissā gāthāya Āvara-nagāthāya viya uppatti. N' atthi koci veseso.

Atthava<sup>34</sup>ṇṇāya pa<sup>35</sup>ṇ' assā paṭisallāna<sup>36</sup> ti tehi tehi sattasaṅkhārehi paṭinivattitvā sallāna<sup>37</sup>ṃ ekamanta<sup>38</sup>ṃ sevita<sup>39</sup> ekibhāvo kāyaviveko ti attho. *Jhāna<sup>40</sup>* ti paccanikajjhāpanato ārammaṇalakkhaṇūpani<sup>41</sup>j-jhānato ca cittaviveko ti<sup>42</sup> vuccati, tattha aṭṭhasamāpattiyo nīvaraṇā<sup>43</sup>-dipaccanikajjhāpanato kasinādiāraṇama<sup>44</sup>ṇūpani<sup>45</sup>j-jhānato ca jhāna<sup>46</sup>ṇ ti vuccati, vipassanāmagga<sup>47</sup>phalāni sattasaṅgā<sup>48</sup>ṇā<sup>49</sup>dipaccanikajjhāpanato lakka<sup>50</sup>ṇa<sup>51</sup>ṇūpani<sup>52</sup>j-jhāpanato ca jhāna<sup>53</sup>ṇ ti vuccati. Idha pa<sup>54</sup>ṇā āra<sup>55</sup>ma<sup>56</sup>ṇūpani<sup>57</sup>j-jhāna<sup>58</sup>ṃ eva adhippetam. Eva<sup>59</sup>ṃ eta<sup>60</sup>ṃ<sup>10</sup> paṭisallāna<sup>61</sup>ṇ ca jhāna<sup>62</sup>ṇ ca ari<sup>63</sup>ṇca<sup>64</sup>māno ajahamāno anissa<sup>65</sup>ajjamāno; *dhammesū* ti vi<sup>66</sup>passa<sup>67</sup>ṇūpagesu pa<sup>68</sup>ṇca<sup>69</sup>kkhandhā<sup>70</sup>diddhammesu; *nicca<sup>71</sup>*ṇ ti satata<sup>72</sup>ṃ sami<sup>73</sup>ta<sup>74</sup>ṃ abboki<sup>75</sup>ṇṇam; *anudhammacārī* ti te<sup>76</sup> te dhamme ārabba pavatta<sup>77</sup>-nena anugata<sup>78</sup>ṃ vipassanā<sup>79</sup>dhamma<sup>80</sup>ṃ<sup>11</sup> caramāno, atha vā dhammesū ti ettha *dhammā* ti nava lokuttara<sup>81</sup>dhammā, tesam dhammāna<sup>82</sup>ṃ anu<sup>83</sup>-lomo dhammo ti anudhammo, vipassanā<sup>84</sup>ṇ' eta<sup>85</sup>ṃ adhi<sup>86</sup>vacana<sup>87</sup>ṃ, tattha 'dhammāna<sup>88</sup>ṃ nicca<sup>89</sup>ṃ anudhammacārī' ti vatta<sup>90</sup>ṇṇe gāthābandha<sup>91</sup>-

\* SnA. p. 122.

<sup>1</sup> S. viriyūpatthaddhūna<sup>1</sup>ṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. anavasīdana<sup>2</sup>ṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> S. ṭhāma<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S. thāmabalūpapanno thira<sup>5</sup>ṇ ṇāṇabala<sup>5</sup>ṇ upapanno.

<sup>6</sup> S. °payoga<sup>6</sup>ṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. yonisopadahanabhāva<sup>7</sup>ṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. pi pādā.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>11</sup> S. viśaṇā.

sukhattham vibhattibiyattayena 'dhammesū' ti vuttam siyā. *Ādinavaṃ sammāsītā bhavesū* ti tāya anudhammacārisaṅkhātāya<sup>1</sup> vipassanāya aniceākārādidosaṃ tisu bhavesu samanupassanto evaṃ imāya kāyacittavivekasikhūpattāya<sup>2</sup> vipassanāsāṅkhātāya paṭipadāya adhigato ti vattabbo; *eko care* ti evaṃ yojanā veditabbā.

Paṭisallānagāthāvaṇṇanā.

44 (36). "Taṇhakkhayan" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārā-nasrājā mahatā rājānubhāvena nagaram padakkhiṇaṃ karoti. Tassa sarirasobhāya āvajjitahadayappattā<sup>3</sup> purato gacchantā pi nivat-tivā tam eva olokenti<sup>4</sup> pacchato gacchantā pi ubhoḥi passehi gacchan-tā pi. Pakatiyā eva hi buddhadassane, puṇṇacanda-samuḍḍa-rāja-dassane ca atitto loko. Ath' aññatarā kuṭumbiyabhariyā pi upari-pāsādagatā sihapañjaram vivaritvā olokayamānā atṭhāsi. Rājā tam disvā paṭibaddhacitto hutvā amaccaṃ ānāpesi: jānāhi tāva bhāṇe ayaṃ itthi sassāmikā vā assāmikā vā ti. So ñatvā: sassāmikā devā ti arocesi. Atha rājā cintesi: imā vīsatisahassanātakitthiyo devac-charāyo viya maṃ eva ekaṃ abhiraṃāpenti.<sup>5</sup> So dānāhaṃ etā<sup>6</sup> pi atusitvā<sup>7</sup> parassa itthiyā taṇhaṃ uppādesiṃ. Sā uppannā apāyam eva akaḍḍhatī ti taṇhāya ādinavaṃ disvā handa naṃ niggaṇhāmi ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *taṇhakkhayan* ti nibbānaṃ, evaṃ diṭṭhādīnavāya vā taṇhāya appavattim; *appamatto* ti sātaccakārī sakkaccakārī; *anelamūgo* ti alālamukho,<sup>8</sup> atha vā anelo ca amūgo ca, paṇḍito byatto ti vuttam hoti. Hitasukhasampāpakaṃ sutam assa atthi ti sutavā; āgamasam-panno ti vuttam hoti. *Satimā* ti cirakatādīnaṃ anussaritā<sup>9</sup>; *saṅkhātadhammo* ti dhammupaparikkhāya pariññātadhammo; *niyato* ti ariyamaggena niyatabhāvappatto; *padhānavā* ti sammappadhāna-viriyasampanno; uppaṭipāṭiyā esa pāṭho<sup>10</sup> yojetabbo, evaṃ etehi appamādādīhi samannāgato niyamasampāpakena padhānena padhānavā, tena padhānena sampattaniyāmato<sup>11</sup> niyato, tato arahattap-pattiyā saṅkhātadhammo, arahā hi puna saṅkhātabbābhāvato saṅkhā-tadhammo ti vuccati. Yathāha:

\* SnA. p. 123.

<sup>1</sup> S. °cāritā°.

<sup>4</sup> S. ullokenti.

<sup>7</sup> S. atisitvā.

<sup>10</sup> S. pādo.

<sup>3</sup> S. °sikhāppatta°.

<sup>5</sup> S. °ramenti.

<sup>8</sup> S. alālā°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °hadayā sattā.

<sup>9</sup> B. ekā.

<sup>11</sup> B. anussaritaṅkarakā.

<sup>12</sup> S. pattaniyāmatā.

"ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse ye ca sekhā puthū idhā"\* ti.  
Sesaṃ vuttanayam evā ti.

Taṇhakkhayagāthāvaṇṇanā.

45 (37). † "Sīho vā" ti kā uppatti. Aññatarassa kira Bārāṇasirañño dūre uyyānaṃ hoti. So pageva<sup>1</sup> utthāyu uyyānaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge yānā oruyha udakaṭṭhānaṃ upagato mukhaṃ dhovissāmi ti. Tasmiṃ ca padese sīhi sīhapotakaṃ<sup>2</sup> janetvā<sup>3</sup> gocarāya gatā. Rājapuriso taṃ disvā: sīhapotako devā ti ārocesi. Rājā sīho kira kassaci na bhāyati ti taṃ upaparikkhituṃ bheriādāni ākoṭāpesi. Sīhapotako taṃ saddaṃ sutvā pi<sup>4</sup> tatth'<sup>5</sup> eva sayi. Atha yāva tatiyaṃ ākoṭāpesi. So tatiyavāre sīsaṃ ukkhipitvā sabbam parisam oloketvā tatth'<sup>5</sup> eva sayi. Atha rājā yāv' assa mātā n' āgacchati tāva gacchāmā ti vatvā gacchanto cintesi: tadahujāto 'pi sīhapotako na santasati na bhāyati, kudassu nām' āham pi taṇhādītṭhiparittasaṃ chaḍḍhetvā na santasseyyaṃ na bhāyeyyaṃ ti. So taṃ ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā gacchanto puna kevaṭṭehi macche gahetvā sākhasu bandhitvā pasārite jāle vātaṃ asaṅgaṃ yeva gacchamānaṃ disvā tasmim'<sup>6</sup> nimittaṃ aggahesi: kudassu nām' āham pi taṇhādītṭhimohajālaṃ phāletvā evaṃ asajjamāno gaccheyyaṃ ti. Atha uyyānaṃ gantvā silāpaṭṭapokkharaniyā tīre nisinna vātappahatāni<sup>7</sup> padumāni onamitvā udakaṃ phusitvā vātavigame puna yathā ṭhāne ṭhitāni udakena anupalittāni disvā tasmim'<sup>6</sup> nimittaṃ aggahesi: kudassu nāmāham pi yathā eva<sup>8</sup> tāni<sup>9</sup> uduke jātāni udakena anupalittāni tiṭṭhanti<sup>9</sup> evaṃ loke jāto lokena anupalitto<sup>9</sup> tiṭṭheyyaṃ ti. So punappunaṃ yathā sīho vāto padumāni evaṃ asantasantena asajjamānena anupalittena bhavitabban ti cintetvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tatha sīho ti cattāro sīhā: tiṇasīho paṇḍusīho kālasīho kesarasīho ti, tesam kesarasīho aggama akkhāyati, so idha adhippeto; vāto puratthimādivasena anekavidho; padumaṃ rattasetādivasena, tesu yo koci vāto yaṃ kiñci padumaṃ ca vaṭṭati yeva. Tattha yasmā santāso nāma attasinehena hoti, attasineho ca nāma taṇhālepo, so pi diṭṭhisampayuttena vā diṭṭhivippayuttena vā lobhena hoti. So

\* Sn. 1038.

† SnA. p. 124.

‡ Cf. AN. IV. No. 36.

<sup>1</sup> S. pāto va.

<sup>2</sup> S. potakaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. jahitvā

<sup>4</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. tath'.

<sup>6</sup> S. tam pi.

<sup>7</sup> S. vātabbhāhatāni.

<sup>8</sup> S. etāni.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

pi ca taṇhā yeva. Sajjanam pana tattha upaparikkhādivirahitasa mohena hoti, moho ca avijjā, tattha yasmā<sup>1</sup> santāso<sup>4</sup> attasinehena<sup>1</sup> hoti,<sup>1</sup> attasineho<sup>1</sup> ca<sup>1</sup> nāma<sup>1</sup> avijjāya,<sup>1</sup> samathena taṇhāya pahāṇam hoti,<sup>1</sup> vipassanāya avijjāya, tasmā samathena attasineham pahāya *sīho va saddesu* aniccadukkadhāsu *asantasanto* vipassanāya moham pahāya *vāto va jālamhi* khandāyatanādāsu *asajjamāno* samathen<sup>1</sup> eva lobham lobhasampayuttaditthiṃ<sup>2</sup> ca pahāya *padumaṃ va toyena* sabbabhavabhogalobhena *alimpamāno*. Ettha samathassa sīlam padaṭṭhānam samatho samādhissa samādhi vipassanāyā ti evam tīsu<sup>3</sup> dhammesu siddhesu tayo kandhā siddhā va honti tattha sīlakkandhena sūro<sup>4</sup> hoti. So sīho va saddesu āghātavatthusu kujjhitukāmatāya na santasati,<sup>5</sup> paññakkandhena paṭividdhasabhāvo vāto va jālamhi kandhādiddhamabhede na sajjati, samādhikkandhena vitarāgo padumaṃ va toyena rāgena na limpāti. Evam samathavipassanāhi sīlasamādhipaññākkandhehi ca yathāsambhavam taṇhāvijjānam tiṇṇaṃ ca akusalamūlānam pahāṇavasena asantasanto asajjamāno ca alimpamāno ca veditabbo. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Sihādigaṭhāvaṇṇanā.

46 (38). \*<sup>1</sup>“Sīho yathā” ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasīrājā paccantaṃ kupitaṃ vūpasametum gāmānugāminaggaṃ chaḍḍetvā ujum aṭavimaggam gahetvā mahatiyā senāya gacchati. Tena ca samayena aññatarasmiṃ pabbatapāde sīho bālasuriyātapam tapamāno nipanno hoti. Taṃ disvā rājapurisā rañño ārocesum. Rājā: sīho kira na santasati ti bheripaṇavādisaddam kārāpesi. Sīho tatth<sup>6</sup> eva nipajji, dutiyam pi kārāpesi. Sīho tatth<sup>7</sup> eva nipajji. Tatiyam pi kārāpesi. Tadā sīho mamā pi paṭisattu atthi ti catuhi pādehi suppatiṭṭhitaṃ patiṭṭhahitvā sīhanādam nadi. Taṃ sutvā hatthārohādayo hatthiādāhi orohitvā tiṇagahaṇesu<sup>8</sup> pavitṭhā, hatthiassagaṇā disāvidisāsu<sup>9</sup> palātā. Rañño hatthi pi rājānam gahetvā vanagahanāni pothayamāno palāyi, rājā taṃ sandāpetum<sup>10</sup> asakkonto rukkhāsākhāya olambitvā paṭhavim patitvā<sup>11</sup> ekapadikamaggena gacchanto paccakabuddhānam vasanaṭṭhānam pāpuni. Tattha paccakabuddhe pucchī: api bhante saddam assutthā ti. Āma mahārājā ti. Kassa saddam bhante ti. Paṭhamam bherisaṅkhādnam pacoḥā

\* SnA. 126.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. sampayuttatā eva dittihi.

<sup>3</sup> S. tesu dvīsu.

<sup>4</sup> S. surato.

<sup>5</sup> B. °tassati.

<sup>6</sup> S. tath<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> S. °gahanāni.

<sup>8</sup> B. °vidisā.

<sup>9</sup> S. sandhāretum.

<sup>10</sup> S. patvā.

sīhassā ti. Na bhāyittha bhante ti. Na mayaṃ mahārāja kassaci saddassa bhāyāmā ti. Sakkā pana bhante mayhaṃ pi edisaṃ kātun ti. Sakkā mahārāja sace pabbajissatī<sup>1</sup> ti. Pabbajāmi bhante ti. Tato naṃ pabbājetvā pubbe vuttanayen' eva ābhisamācārikaṃ sikkhāpesuṃ. So pi pubbe vuttanayen' eva vipassanto pacceka-bodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha sahanā<sup>2</sup> ca<sup>2</sup> hananā<sup>2</sup> ca<sup>2</sup> sīghajavattā ca sīho, kesarasīho va idha adhippeto. Dāṭhābalam assa atthī ti *dāṭhābālī*<sup>3</sup>; pasayha abhibhuyyā ti ubhayaṃ cārisaddena saha yojetabbam, *pasayhacārī abhibhuyyacārī* ti. Tattha niggayha<sup>4</sup> niggahetvā pajahetvā<sup>5</sup> caraṇena *pasayhacārī*; abhibhavitvā santāsetvā vasikatvā caraṇena abhibhuyyacārī, svāyaṃ kāyabalena pasayhacārī tejasā abhibhuyyacārī; tattha sace koci vadeyya kiṃ pasayha kiṃ abhibhuyya cārī ti. Tato *migānan* ti sāmivacanam upayogatthe katvā 'mige pasayha abhibhuyya cārī' ti paṭivattabbam. *Pantānī* ti dūrāni; *senāsanānī* ti vasanaṭṭhānāni. Sesam vuttanayen' eva sakkā jānitun ti na vitthāritam.

#### Dāṭhābaligāthāvaṇṇanā.<sup>6</sup>

47 (39). \* "Mettaṃ upekkhaṃ" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira rājā mettādiṃ jhānalābhī ahoṣi. So jhānasukhantarāyo rajjanti, jhānānurakkhaṇattham rajjam pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto pacceka-bodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha 'sabbe sattā sukhitā bhavantū' ti ādinā nayena hitasukhupanayanakāmatā *mettā*; 'aho vata imamhā dukkhā mucceyyan' ti ādinā nayena ahita dukkhāpanayanakāmatā *karuṇā*; 'modanti vata bhonto sattā modanti sādhu suṭṭhū' ti ādinā nayena hitasukkhāvippayogakāmatā *muditā*; 'paññāyissanti sakena kammenā' ti sukhadukkhājjhupekkhanatā *upekkhā*, gāthābandhasukhattham pana uppaṭipāṭiyā mettaṃ vatvā upekkhā vuttā muditā ca pacchā. *Vimuttin* ti catasso pi etā attano paccanīkadhammehi vimuttattā vimuttiyo. Tena vuttam:

"mettaṃ upekkhaṃ karuṇam vimuttiṃ  
āsevamaṇo muditaṃ ca kāle" ti.

---

\* SnA. p. 127.

<sup>1</sup> S. pabbajasi.

<sup>2</sup> B. sahana nāma.

<sup>3</sup> S. dāṭhā.

<sup>4</sup> S. pasayha.

<sup>5</sup> S. paggaheṭvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. dāṭhā°.

<sup>7</sup> S. vimuc°.

Tattha āsevamāno ti tisso tikacatukkajjhānavasena<sup>1</sup> bhāvayamāno, upekkhaṃ catutthajjhānavasena bhāvayamāno *kāle<sup>2</sup> ti<sup>3</sup> kālena<sup>4</sup>* mettaṃ āsevitva<sup>5</sup> tato vuṭṭhāya karuṇaṃ tato vuṭṭhāya muditaṃ tato itaraṃ tato vā nippītikajjhānato vuṭṭhāya upekkhaṃ āsevamāno va 'kāle āsevamāno ti vuccati; āsevitum vā phāsukakāle<sup>6</sup>; *sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno* ti dasasu disāsu sabbena sattalokena avirujjhamāno. Mettādīnaṃ hi bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti, sattesu ca virodhi-bhūto paṭigho vūpasammati. Tena vuttaṃ:

“sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno” ti.

Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro<sup>7</sup> pana mettādīkathā Aṭṭhasālīniyā Dhammasaṅghaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttā. Sesam vuttasadisam evā ti.

Appamaññagāthāvaṇṇanā.

48 (40). \* “Rāgañ ca dosañ cā” ti kā uppatti. Rājagahaṃ kira nissāya *Mātango* nāma paccekabuddho viharati sabbapacchimo paccekabuddhānaṃ. Atha amhākaṃ Bodhisatte uppanne devatāyo Bodhisattassa pūjanatthāya āgacchantiyo taṃ disvā: mārīsa mārīsa Buddho loka uppanno ti bhaṇimsu. So nirodhā vuṭṭhahanto taṃ sutvā attano jīvitakkhayaṃ disvā: Himavante Mahāpapāta-nāma-pabbato paccekabuddhānaṃ parinibbānatthānaṃ tattha ākāseṇa gantvā pubbe parinibbutapaccekabuddhassa aṭṭhisāṅghātaṃ papāte pakkhipitvā silātale nisīditvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *rāgadosamohā* Urugasutte<sup>8</sup> vuttā 'va; *saṃyojanānī* ti dasasaṃyojanāni, tāni ca tena tena maggena *sandālayitvā*; *asantaṣaṃ jīvitasaṅkhayaṃ* ti jīvitasaṅkhayo vuccati cuticittassa paribhedo, tasmim ca jīvitasaṅkhaye jīvitānikantiyā paḥīnattā asantaṣaṇa ti. Ettāvataṃ sopādisesaṃ nibbānadhātum attano dassetvā gāthāpariyosāne anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyī ti.

Jīvitasaṅkhaya-gāthāvaṇṇanā.

49 (41). † “Bhajanī” ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīyaṃ kira aññataro rājā ādigāthāya vuttappakāraṃ eva phītaṃ<sup>9</sup> rajjaṃ samanusaṣi.<sup>7</sup> Tassa kharo ābādho uppajji, dukkhā vedanā pavattanti, vīsatisahas-

\* SnA. p. 128.

† Sn. No. 1.

‡ SnA. p. 129.

<sup>1</sup> B. *adda* āsevamāno.

<sup>2</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *sevitvā*.

<sup>4</sup> S. *phāsu*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *vitthārena*.

<sup>6</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>7</sup> S. *āsati*.



sitthiyo tam parivāretvā hatthapādasambāhanādini karonti. Amaccā: na dānāyaṃ rājā jivissati, handa mayam attano saraṇaṃ gavesissamā ti cintetvā aññatarassa<sup>1</sup> rañño santikaṃ gantvā upatṭhānaṃ yācimsu. Te tam<sup>2</sup> upatṭhahanti yeva na kiñci labhanti. Rājā ābādhā vuṭṭhahitvā pucchi: itthannamo ca itthannāmo ca kuhin ti. Tato tam pavattiṃ sutvā ssaṃ cāletvā tuṃhi ahoṣi. Te pi amaccā: rājā vuṭṭhito ti sutvā tattha kiñci alabhamānā paramena pārijuṇṇena pīlita puna-d-eva āgantvā rājānaṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ atṭhamsu. Tena ca raññā kuhin tātā tumhe gatā ti vuttā āhamsu: devaṃ dubbalaṃ disvā ājivikābhayena mayam asukaṃ nāma janapadaṃ gatā ti. Rājā ssaṃ cāletvā cintesi: yannūnāhaṃ tam eva ābādhaṃ dassessaṃ, kiṃ punapi evaṃ kareyyun no ti so pubbe sābhāvika-rogena<sup>3</sup> puṭṭho viya bālhaṃ vedanaṃ dassento gilānālayaṃ akāsi. Itthiyo samparivāretvā pubbasadisam eva sabbam akamsu. Te pi amaccā tath' eva puna bahutaraṃ janaṃ gahetvā pakkamimsu. Evaṃ rājā yāvatatiyaṃ sabbam pubbasadisam akāsi. Te pi tath' eva pakkamimsu. Tato catuttham pi te āgate disvā rājā: aho ime dukkaraṃ akamsu, ye maṃ byādhitaṃ pahāya anapekkhā pakkamimsu ti nibbinno rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha *bhajanā* ti sarirena alliyantā<sup>4</sup> payirupāsanti; *sevanā* ti katañjalikammādhi<sup>5</sup> kiṃkārapaṭissāvitāya ca paricaranti; kāraṇaṃ attho etesaṃ ti *kāraṇatthā*; bhajanāya ca<sup>6</sup> sevāyā ca nāññaṃ kāraṇaṃ atthi ti,<sup>7</sup> attho evaṃ nesaṃ kāraṇaṃ, atthahetu sevanti ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Nikkāraṇā dullabhā ajja mitā* ti ito kiñci lacchāmā ti evaṃ atthapaṭilābhakāraṇena nikkāraṇā kevalaṃ:

“Upakāro ca yo mitto yo mitto sukhadukkhako<sup>\*</sup>  
atthakkhāyi ca yo mitto yo mitto anukampako ”\*\* ti.

Evaṃ vuttena ariyena mittabhāvena samannāgatā dullabhā ajja mitā;† *attatṭhapaññā* ti attani tṭhitā etesaṃ paññā, attānaṃ eva oloketi na aññaṃ ti attho. *Attatṭhapaññā* ti pi<sup>8</sup> pāṭho tassa attano attham eva oloketi na paratthan ti attho. †*Diṭṭhatṭhapaññā* ti ayam pi kira porānapāṭho. Tattha sampati diṭṭhe yeva atthe etesaṃ

\* D. III, 188.

† These two comments are given as one in SnA. (p. 131).

<sup>1</sup> B. aññassa.

<sup>2</sup> S. tattha.

<sup>3</sup> B. rogena.

<sup>4</sup> S. °yanti.

<sup>5</sup> S. añjali°.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīa.

<sup>7</sup> S. yo ca mitto sukhe dukhe.

<sup>8</sup> S. yo ca mitto 'nukampako.

<sup>9</sup> S. vā.

paññā na āyatin<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>2</sup> attho.<sup>1</sup> Diṭṭhadhammikatthaṃ yeva oloketi<sup>3</sup> na samparāyikatthan ti vuttaṃ hoti. \*Asuci<sup>4</sup> ti asucinā anariyena kāyavacīmanokammēna samannāgato.<sup>3</sup>† Khaggavisāṇakappo ti khaggena rukkhādayo chindanto viya sakasiṅgena pabbatādayo cunṇavacūṇṇaṃ kurumāno vicarati ti khaggavisāṇo, visasadisā āṇā ti visāṇā, khaggaṃ viyā ti khaggaṃ, khaggaṃ visāṇaṃ yassa migassa so 'yaṃ migo khaggavisāṇo, tassa khaggavisāṇassa kappo khaggavisāṇakappo, khaggavisāṇasadisō paccekabuddho eko adutiyo asahāyo careyya vihareyya vatteyya yaṭṭeyya yāpeyya ti attho.

50. Visuddhasilā ti vīsesena suddhasilā catupārisuddhiyā suddhasilā; *suvisuddhapaññā* ti suṭṭhuvisuddhapaññā rāgādivirahitattā parisuddhamaggaphalaṭṭasambhidāpāññā; *saṃāhita* ti saṃ suṭṭhu āhitā santike ṭhapitacittā; *jāgariyānuyuttā* ti jāgaranaṃ jāgaro niddātikkamo ti attho. Jāgarassa bhāvo jāgariyaṃ, jāgariye anuyuttā jāgariyānuyuttā; *vipassakā* ti aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ti vīsesena passanasilā; vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā viharanti ti attho. *Dhammavīsesadassī* ti dasakusaladhammānaṃ catusaccadhammassa navālokuttaradhammassa vā vīsesena passanasilā; *maggāṅgabojjhaṅgagatā* ti sammādiṭṭhādīhi maggaṅgehi satisaṃbojjhaṅgādīhi<sup>4</sup> bojjhaṅgehi gate sampayutte ariyadhamme; *vijāññā* ti vīsesena jāññā, jānattā ti attho.

51. *Suññatāpaṇihitaṇṇ*<sup>5</sup> *cānimittan* ti anattatānupassanāvasena suññatavimokkhaṇ ca dukkhānupassanāvasena appaṇihitavimokkhaṇ ca aniccānupassanāvasena animittavimokkhaṇ ca; *āsevaṇitvā* ti vaḍḍhetvā; *ye katasambhārā dhīrā*<sup>6</sup> janā *jīnasāsanaṃhi*<sup>7</sup> buddhasāsanaṃhi *sāvakkattaṃ* sāvakabhāvaṃ *na vajanti* na pāpupanti, te *dhīrā* katasambhārā *sayambhū* sayam eva bhūtā *paccekajīnā* paccekabuddhā *bhavaṃti*.

52. Kimbhūtā. *Mahantadhammā* pūritamahāsambhārā; *bahudhammakāyā* anekadhammasabhāvasarirā; puna<sup>8</sup> pi<sup>9</sup> kim bhūtā, *cittissarā* cittagatikā<sup>9</sup> jhānasampannā<sup>9</sup> ti attho. *Sabbadukkhoghāṭiṇṇā* sakalasamaśāroghaṃ tippā atikkantā; *udaggacittā* kodhamānādikilesavirahitattā<sup>10</sup> somanassacittā, santamaṇā<sup>11</sup> ti attho. *Paramatthadassī* ti<sup>12</sup> pañcakkhandhadvādasāyatanadvittimsākārasaccapaṭṭicasamuppā-

\* SnA. p. 131.

† Cy. from SnA. ends here.

<sup>1</sup> S. āyati atthe.

<sup>2</sup> S. °enti.

<sup>3</sup> S. °gatā.

<sup>4</sup> B. satibojjhaṅga°.

<sup>5</sup> S. °pp°.

<sup>6</sup> S. dhīra°.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> S. punar api.

<sup>9</sup> S. cittakaggikā ca bhāvaṇā°.

<sup>10</sup> S. kodhūpanāhādī°.

<sup>11</sup> S. santuṭṭhaṇṇatā.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīta°.

dādivasena paramatthaṃ uttamatthaṃ<sup>1</sup> dassanasilā; acalābhitaṭṭhena *sihopamā* sīhasadisā ti attho. *Khaggavisāṇakappā* khaggavisāṇamigasiṅgasadisā,<sup>2</sup> gaṇasaṅgaṇikābhāvenā ti attho.

53. *Santindriyā* ti cakkhundriyādīnaṃ sakalārammaṇaappavat-tanato santasabbhāvaindriyā;<sup>3</sup> *santamaṇā* ti santacittā; nikkilesa-bhāvena santasabbhāvacittasaṅkappā ti attho. *Samādhi* ti suṭṭhu ekaggacittā; *paccantasatṭesu satippacārā*<sup>4</sup> ti paccantajanapadesu sat-tesu<sup>5</sup> dayākaruṇādīhi<sup>6</sup> saticaraṇasilā;<sup>4</sup> *dīpā parattha idha vijjalantā* ti sakalalokānuggahakaraṇena<sup>7</sup> paraloke ca idhaloke ca vijjalantā dīpā, dīpasadisā ti attho. *Paccekabuddhā satataṃ hitā me* ti ime paccekabuddhā satataṃ sabbakālaṃ sakalalokahitāya paṭipannā ti attho.

54. *Pahīnasabbāraṇā janindā* ti te paccekabuddhā janānaṃ indā uttamā, kāmaccchandaniṃvaraṇādīnaṃ sabbesaṃ pañcāvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā pahīnasabbāvaraṇā; *ghanakañcanābhā* ti rattasuvāṇa-jambonadāsuvāṇapabhāsadisābhāvantā<sup>8</sup> ti attho. *Nissamsayaṃ lokasudakkhiṇayyā* ti ekantena lokassa sudakkhiṇāya aggadānassa paṭiggahetum arahā yuttā; nikkilesattā sundaradānapaṭiggahaṇā-rahā<sup>9</sup> ti attho. *Paccekabuddhā satataṃ<sup>10</sup> hitā<sup>10</sup> me* ti ime paccekañā-nādhigamā buddhā satataṃ niccākālaṃ appitā suhitā paripunnā, sattāhaṃ nirāhārā pi nirodhasamāpattiphalasamāpattivāsena puri-punnāti attho. Paṭiekā<sup>11</sup> visum sammāsambuddhato ti<sup>12</sup> visadisā aññe<sup>13</sup> asādhāraṇā<sup>13</sup> buddhā 'paccekabuddhā'.<sup>12</sup> Atha vā.

“Upasaggā nipatā ca paccayā ca ime tayo.

neke nekatthavisayā iti neruttikā bravun ”† ti

vuttattā pati-saddassa<sup>14</sup> ekaupasaggattā<sup>14</sup> pati-padhāno hutvā sām-ibhūto; anekesaṃ dāyakānaṃ appamattakam pi āhāraṃ paṭiggahetvā saggamokkhassa pāpuṇanato; tathā hi annabhāraṇassa bhattabhāgaṃ paṭiggahetvā passantass' eva bhuñjitvā devatāhi sādhukāraṃ dāpetvā tadahe va taṃ duggataṃ seṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ pāpetvā koṭisaṅkhadhanuppādanena ca Khadiraṅgārajātako\* Mārena nimmitakhadiraṅgārakūpopa-rivutṭhitapadumakannikaṃ<sup>15</sup> madditvā Bodhisattena dinnam piṇḍa-pātaṃ paṭiggahetvā tassa passantass' eva ākāsagamanena somanass' uppādanena ca, Padumavatiaggamaheṣiputtānaṃ Mahājanakaraṇṇo

\* Jātaka No. 40.

† Kaocāyanasuttaniddesa, p. 78, etc.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> B. khaggamiga°.

<sup>3</sup> S. santakabhāva°.

<sup>4</sup> S. pati°.

<sup>5</sup> R. omīta.

<sup>6</sup> S. °ādi.

<sup>7</sup> S. °karaṇo ca.

<sup>8</sup> S. °vanto.

<sup>9</sup> S. sattānaṃ dāna°.

<sup>10</sup> S. satatappitā.

<sup>11</sup> S. pati pāṭiyekkaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>13</sup> S. aññāsādhāraṇā..

<sup>14</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>15</sup> S. °kiṇṇajakkham..

deviyā ārāḍhanena Gandhamādanato ākāseṇa āgamina dānapaṭigga-  
hanena Mahājanakabodhisattassa ca deviyā ca somanass' uppāda-  
nena ca. Tathā abuddhuppāde chātakabhaye sakalaJambudīpe up-  
panne Bārāṇasīsetṭhino chātakabhayaṃ paṭicca pūretvā rakkhite  
saṭṭhisahassakoṭṭhāgāre<sup>1</sup> vīhaya<sup>2</sup> khepetvā bhūmiyaṃ nikhātadha-  
nūñāni ca cāṭisahassosu pūritadhaññāni ca khepetvā sakalapāsāda-  
bhittisu mattikāhi madditvā limpitadhaññāni ca khepetvā tadā  
nālimattam evāvasiṭṭhaṃ idaṃ bhuñjitvā ajja marissāmā ti cittaṃ  
uppādetvā sayantassa Gandhamādanato eko paccekabuddho āgantvā  
gehadvāre aṭṭhāsi. Setṭhi taṃ disvā pasādaṃ uppādetvā jīvitaṃ  
pariccajānāno paccekabuddhassa patte okiri. Paccekabuddho vasa-  
naṭṭhānaṃ gantvā attano ānubhāvena passantass' eva setṭhissa  
pañcapaccekabuddhasatehi saha paribhuñji. Tadā bhattapacitaukka-  
hālim pidahitvā ṭhapesuṃ. Niddam okkantassa setṭhino chātatte  
uppanne so vuṭṭhahitvā bhariyaṃ āha: bhaddhe ācāmakabhattamat-  
taṃ<sup>3</sup> olokehi ti. Susikkhitā sā: sabbaṃ dinnāṃ naṇū ti avatvā  
ukkhaliyā pidhānaṃ vivari. Sā<sup>4</sup> ukkhali taṅkhaṇe sumanapuppha-  
makūlasadisassa<sup>5</sup> sugandhasālibhattassa pūritā ahoṣi. Sā ca setṭhi ca  
santuṭṭhā<sup>6</sup> sayāṇ<sup>7</sup> ca<sup>8</sup> sakalagehavāsino ca sakalanagaravāsino ca  
bhuñjimsu, dabbiyā gahitagahitaṭṭhānaṃ puna pūritaṃ. Sakala-  
saṭṭhisahassakoṭṭhāgāresu<sup>9</sup> sugandhasāliyo pūresuṃ, sakalajambud-  
īpavāsino setṭhissa gehato yeva dhaññābījāni gahetvā sukkhitā jātā.  
Evaṃ ādisu anekasattanikāyesu sukhotarapaṇapariṇālanasaggamokkha-  
pāpapaṇanesu<sup>10</sup> pati sāmibhūto buddho ti paccekabuddho.

55. *Paccekabuddhānaṃ subhāsītāni* ti paccekabuddheli ovādānu-  
sāsanavasena suṭṭhu bhāsītāni kathitāni vacanāni; *caranti lokamhi*  
*sadevakamhi* ti devalokasahite sattaloke caranti pavattanti ti attho.  
*Sutvā tathā ye na karonti bālā* ti tathārūpaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ  
subhāsitavacanāni ye bālā<sup>11</sup> janā na karonti *te bālā dukkhesu saṃsāra-*  
*dukkhesu puna-p-punaṃ* uppattivāsena gamanti<sup>12</sup> *caranti* pavattanti  
dhāvanti ti attho.

56. *Paccekabuddhānaṃ subhāsītāni* ti suṭṭhu bhāsītāni caturāpāyato<sup>13</sup>  
muñcanatthāya<sup>14</sup> bhāsītāni vacanāni; kim bhūtāni *savantaṃ* paggha-  
rantaṃ *khuddaṃ madhuraṃ* iva madhuravacanāni ti attho. *Ye paṭi-*  
*pattiyuttā* paṇḍitajanā pi paṭipattisu vuttānusāreṇa pavattantā  
tathārūpaṃ madhuravacanāni *sutvā* vacanakarā bhavanti, *te paṇḍita-*

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta saṭṭhi°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. sakalasetṭhi°.

<sup>4</sup> S. catura°.

<sup>5</sup> S. vīhiraṣiṇ.

<sup>6</sup> S. °makula°.

<sup>7</sup> B. °pāpatāsu.

<sup>8</sup> B. mucca°.

<sup>9</sup> S. jhāmaka°.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>11</sup> S. bālā°.

janā *saccadasā* catusaccadassino *sapaññā* paññāsahitā *bhavanti* ti attho. <sup>1</sup>[Te tathārūpaṃ madhuravacanāṃ sutvā yeva paṇḍitā va janā samathavipassanāsāṅkhātāsu paṭipattiṃ yuttā paṭipannā te paṇḍitajanā sapaññā sundarapaññā saccadassino bhavanti ti sambandho.]

57. *Paccekabuddhehi jinehi vuttā* ti kilese jinanti jinimsū ti jinā; tehi jinehi paccekabuddhehi vuttā bhāsītā kathitā *kathā*<sup>2</sup> *ulārā* ojavantā pākātā santi pavattanti. *Tā kathā Sakyasīhena* Sakyarājavarasasīhena Gotamena Tathāgatena *abhinikkhamitvā* buddhabhūtena *naruttamena* narāṇaṃ uttamena seṭṭhena pakāsītā pākāṭikatā desitā ti sambandho. Kinī atthan ti āha: *dharmavijānanatthan* ti navalo-kuttaradhammaṃ visesena jānāpanatthan<sup>3</sup> ti attho.

58. *Lokānukampāya imāni tesā* ti lokānukampakāya lokassa anukampaṃ paṭicca imāni vacanāni imā gāthāyo tesāṃ *paccekabuddhānaṃ vikubbitāni* visesena jhānakubbitāni bhāsītāni ti attho. *Samvegasaṅgāmativaddhanatthan*<sup>4</sup> ti paṇḍitānaṃ samvegavaddhanatthaṃ ca asaṅgavaddhanatthaṃ ekibhāvavaddhanatthaṃ ca *mativaddhanatthaṃ* paññāvaddhanatthaṃ ca *Sayambhusīhena* anācariyakena hutvā sayam eva bhūtena jātena paṭividdhena sīhena abhūtena Gotamena Sammasambuddhena imāni vacanāni *pakāsītāni* imā gāthāyo pakāsītā vivaritā uttāṇikatā ti attho. *Iti* ti parisamatte nipāto.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsaniyā Apadānatthakathāya  
Paccekabuddhāpadānasamvaṇṇanā samattā.

## THERĀPADĀNASAMVAṆṆANĀ.

1. Tad anantaraṃ Therāpadānasaṅgahagāthāyo samvaṇṇetum: *atha Therāpadānaṃ suṇāthā* ti āha. Athāpadānasaddānaṃ<sup>5</sup> attho heṭṭhā vuttā va. Ettha therā-saddo pan' āyaṃ kālathirapaññattināmadheyyajetthādāsu anekesu atthesu vattati. Tathā hi "thero vassikāni<sup>6</sup> pūṭini cunnakajātāni" ti ādisu kāle. Thero vassikāni cirakālaṃ ovassikāni ti attho. "Thero pitāmahā vā padīpasātantakārā<sup>7</sup> ti ādisu thīre," Thirasilo ti attho. "Therako ayaṃ<sup>8</sup> āyasmā mahallako" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ lokapaññattimatto ti attho. "Cundatthero

<sup>1</sup> [ . . . ] not in B.

<sup>2</sup> S. gāthā.

<sup>3</sup> S. nāpana°.

<sup>4</sup> S. samvegāsaṅgam°.

<sup>5</sup> S. apadāna°.

<sup>6</sup> B. vassikānaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. "Thero pi tāva mahā" locādisu thīre; Srl. thero for thīre.

<sup>8</sup> B. andhāsātanta°.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīte.

Phussatthero” ti ādisu nāmadheyye; evaṃ katanāmo ti attho. “Thero c’ āyaṃ kumāro mama puttesū” ti ādisu jeṭṭhe; jeṭṭho kumāro ti attho. Idha paṇ’ āyaṃ kāle ca thire ca vattati. Tasmā cirakālaṃ thito ti thero. Thiratarasilācāramaddavādiguṇābhiyutto<sup>1</sup> vā thero ti vuccati. Thero ca thero c’ eti therā, therānaṃ apadānaṃ kāraṇaṃ therāpadānaṃ. Tam “therāpadānaṃ supāthā” ti sambandho.

1. “Himavantass’ avidūre Lambako nāma pabbato” ti ādi āya-smato Sāriputtattherassa apadānaṃ. Tassāyasmato Mahāmoggallānattherassa ca vatthu evaṃ veditabbaṃ:\*

Atīte kira ito satasahassakappādhike ekāsankheyyamatthake āya-smā Sāriputto brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā nāmena Saradamaṇavo nāma ahosi. Mahāmoggallānatthero gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā nāmena Sirivaddhakuṭumbiko nāma ahosi. Te ubho pi sahapamsukilānasahāyā ahesuṃ. Tesu Saradamaṇavo pitu accayena kulasantaṃ dhaṇaṃ paṭipajjitvā ekadivasam rahogato ciñtesi: imesaṃ sattānaṃ maraṇaṃ nāma ekantikaṃ, tasmā mayā ekaṃ pabbajjaṃ upagantvā vimokkhamaggo gavesitabbo ti sahāyakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: samma, ahaṃ pabbajitukāmo, kiṃ tvam pabbajitum sakkissatī ti vatvā tena na sakkhissāmi<sup>2</sup> ti vutte hotu aham eva pabbajissāmi ti ratanakoṭṭhāgārāṇi vivarāpetvā kapaṇaddhikānaṃ mahādānaṃ<sup>3</sup> datvā pabbatapādaṃ gantvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbaji. Tassa pabbajitassa anupabbajjaṃ pabbajitā catusattatisahassamattā brāhmaṇaputtā ahesuṃ. So pañca abhiññāyo aṭṭha ca samāpattiyo nibbattetvā tesam pi jaṭilānaṃ kasinaparikkammaṃ ācikkhi. Te sabbe pi pañcābhiññā aṭṭha ca samāpattiyo nibbattesuṃ. Tena samayena Anomadassi nāma sammāsambuddho loke uppajjitvā pavattitavaradhammacakko satte saṃsāramahoghato tāretvā<sup>4</sup> ekadivasam Saradatāpasassa ca antevāsikānaṃ ca saṅghaṃ kattukāmo eko adutiyo pattacīvaram ādāya ākāseṇa gantvā buddhābhāvaṃ me jānātū ti tāpasassa passantass’ eva ākāso otaritvā paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāsi. Saradatāpaso Satthusarīre mahāpurisalakkhaṇāṇi upadhāretvā sabbaññubuddho yev’ āyaṃ ti niṭṭhaṃ gantvā paccugga-manam katvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Saradatāpaso Satthu santike ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi.

Tasmim samaye tassa antevāsikā catusattatisahassamattā jaṭilā

\* Cf. DhA. i, 104 ff., No. 8. Aggasāvaka vatthu.

<sup>1</sup> S. dhīratarasilācārādhi yutto.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> B. sakkissati.

<sup>4</sup> S. tārento.

paṇṭapapāṇitāni ojavantāni phalāphalāni<sup>1</sup> gabetvā āgataṃ Satthāraṇi  
 disvā sañjātapasādā attano ācariyassu Satthu ca nisinnākāraṇi olo-  
 ketvā: ācariya, mayam pubbe tumhehi mahantataro koci n' atthi  
 ti maññāma, ayaṇi pana puriso tumhehi mahantataro maññe<sup>2</sup> ti  
 āhaṃsu. Kim vadetha tātā, sāsapena saddhimi atthasatthiyojana-  
 satasahassabbedham<sup>3</sup> Sineruṇi samaṇi kātum icchatha. Sabbañ-  
 ñubuddhena maṃ<sup>4</sup> tulaṃ<sup>4</sup> mā<sup>4</sup> karitthā<sup>4</sup> ti. Atha te tāpasā ācariyassa  
 vacanaṃ sutvā yāva mahā vat' āyaṃ purisuttamo ti sabb' eva pādesu  
 nipatitvā Satthāraṇi vandimsu. Atha te ācariyo āha: tātā Satthu  
 anucchaviko no deyyadhammo n' atthi. Satthā ca bhikkhācāravelāya  
 idh' āgato. Handa mayam deyyadhammaṃ yathābalaṃ dassāma,  
 tumhehi yaṃ yaṃ paṇitaṃ<sup>2</sup> phalāphalaṃ ābhatam taṃ taṃ āharathū  
 ti āharāpetvā hatthe dhovitvā sayam Tathāgatassa patte paṭi-  
 ṭhapesi. Satthārā phalāphale paṭiggahitamatte devatā dibbojjaṃ  
 pakkhipimsu. Tāpaso udakam pi sayam eva parissāvetvā adāsi.  
 Tato bhojanakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā<sup>5</sup> Satthari nisinne sabbe antevāsike  
 pakkosāpetvā Satthu santike saraṇiyaṃ kathaṃ kathento<sup>6</sup> nisīdi.  
 Satthā: dve<sup>2</sup> aggasāvaka bhikkhusaṅghena saddhimi āgacchantū ti  
 cintesi. Tāvadeva satasahassakhināsavaparivārā aggasāvaka āgantvā  
 Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ atthāṃsu. Tato Saradatāpaso  
 antevāsike āmantesi: tātā Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pupphāsa-  
 nena pūjā kātābba, tasmā pupphāni āharathā ti. Te tāvad eva  
 iddhiyā vaṇṇagandhasampannāni pupphāni āharitvā Buddhassa  
 yojanappamāṇaṃ pupphāsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ. Ubhinnaṃ aggasā-  
 vakānaṃ tigāvutaṃ, sesabhikkhūnaṃ aḍḍhagāvutādhedam, saṅgha-  
 navakassa usabhamattaṃ paññāpesuṃ. Evaṃ paññātesu āsanesu  
 Saradatāpaso Tathāgatassa purato añjaliṃ paggayha: bhante may-  
 haṃ anuggahatthāya imaṃ pupphāsanaṃ abhiruhathā ti āha.  
 Nisīdi Bhagavā pupphāsane. Satthari nisinne dve aggasāvaka  
 sesabhikkhū ca attano attano pattāsane nisīdipsu. Satthā: tesam  
 mahapphalaṃ hotū ti nirodhaṃ samāpajji. Satthu samāpanna-  
 bhāvaṃ ñatvā bhikkhū pi nirodhaṃ samāpajjimsu. Tāpaso sattā-  
 haṃ nirantaraṃ Satthu pupphacchattaṃ dhārento atthāsi. Itare  
 vanamūlaphalaṃ<sup>7</sup> paribhuñjitvā sesakāle añjaliṃ paggayha at-  
 ṭhāṃsu. Satthā sattāhassa accayena nirodhato vuṭṭhahitvā<sup>8</sup> aggasā-  
 vakaṃ Nisabhattheraṃ āmantesi: 'tāpasānaṃ pupphāsanaṇumo-  
 danaṃ karohi' ti. Thero sāvakaṃ pāramiṇāne ṭhatvā tesam pupphāsa-

<sup>1</sup> S. phalāni.<sup>2</sup> B. omite.<sup>3</sup> B. °satthāsahassa.<sup>4</sup> S. mā maṃ tulyam akaritthā.<sup>5</sup> S. niṭṭha°.<sup>6</sup> S. karonto.<sup>7</sup> B. pana for vana°.<sup>8</sup> S. utṭha°.



nānumodanaṃ akāsi. Tassa desanāvasāne Satthā dutiyaṃ aggasā-  
vakaṃ Anomattheraṃ āmantesi: tvam pi imesaṃ dhammaṃ desehi  
ti. So pi tepitakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ sammasitvā dhammaṃ kathesi.  
Dvinnam pi desanāya dhammābhisamayo n' āhosi. Atha Satthā  
Buddhavisaye thatvā dhammadesanaṃ ārabhi. Desanāvasāne tha-  
petvā Saradatāpasam avasesā sabbe pi catusattatisahassajaṭilā  
arahattaṃ pāpuṇṇsu. Satthā te<sup>1</sup>: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ  
pasāresi. Te tāva-d-eva antarahitatāpasavesā aṭṭhaparikkhāradharā  
saṭṭhivassatherā viya ahesuṃ.

Saradatāpaso pana aho vat' āham pi ayaṃ Nisabhatthero viya  
anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāvako bhaveyyan ti desanākāle uppa-  
naparivitakkatāya aññavihito hutvā maggaphalāni paṭivijjhitaṃ  
nāsakkihi. Attha Satthāraṃ vanditvā tathā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi.  
Satthā anantarāyena samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā: ito kappasatasahas-  
sādhikaṃ ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamassa nāma Sam-  
māsambuddhassa aggasāvako Sāriputto nāma bhavissati ti byāka-  
ritvā dhammakathaṃ vatvā<sup>2</sup> bhikkhusaṅghaparivāro ākāsaṃ pak-  
khandi.

Saradatāpaso pi<sup>3</sup> attano<sup>3</sup> sahāyassa Sirivaḍḍhassa santikaṃ gantvā:  
samma mayā Anomadassissa Bhagavato pādamaṇḍale anāgate uppaj-  
janakassa Gotamasammāsambuddhassa aggasāvakaṭṭhānaṃ patthi-  
taṃ, tvam pi tassa dutiyasāvakaṭṭhānaṃ patthehi ti. Sirivaḍḍho  
taṃ upadesaṃ<sup>4</sup> sutvā<sup>4</sup> attano nivesanadvāre aṭṭhakariṣamattaṃ  
ṭhānaṃ samatalaṃ kāretvā lājapañcamāni pupphāni vikiritvā  
nīluppalacchadanam maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā buddhāsaṇaṃ paññāpetvā  
bhikkhūnaṃ pi āsanāni paññāpetvā mahantaṃ sakkārasammānaṃ  
sajjjetvā Saradatāpasena Satthāraṃ nimantāpetvā sattāhaṃ mahādā-  
naṃ pavattetvā Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ mahārahehi  
vatthehi acchādetvā dutiyasāvakaḥbhāvāya paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā  
tassa antarāyena samijjhanam disvā vuttanayena byākaritvā bhattā-  
numodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Sirivaḍḍho hatthapahaṭṭho yāva-  
jīvaṃ kusaladhammaṃ<sup>5</sup> katvā dutiyacittavāre kāmāvacaradevaloke  
nibbatti. Saradatāpaso cattāro brahmavihāre bhāvetvā Brahmalo-  
ke nibbatti. Tato paṭṭhāya tesam ubhinnaṃ pi antarā kammaṃ na  
kathitaṃ.

\*Amhākaṃ pana Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Saradatāpaso  
Rājagahassa avidūre Upatissagāme Rūpasāriyā brāhmaṇiyā kuc-

\* Cf. DhA. i, 88 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. uparidese thatvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. \*kammaṃ.



chimhi paṭisandhim gaṇhi. Taṃ divasam ev' assa sahāyo pi Rājagahass' eva avidūre Kolitagāme Moggaliyā brāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi paṭisandhim gaṇhi; kasmā<sup>1</sup> Moggallāno, Moggaliyā brāhmaṇiyā putto ti Moggallāno, Moggaligottena jāto ti vā Moggallāno. Atha vā mātu kumārikākāle tassā mātāpitūhi vuttaṃ 'mā uggili mā uggili' ti vacanam upādāya Muggali ti nāmaṃ. Tassā Muggaliyā putto ti Moggallāno. Atha vā sotāpattimaggādimaggassa lābhe ādāne paṭi-vijjhane alaṃ samattho ti Moggallāno ti. Tāni kira dve kulāni yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā ābaddhasahāyabhāvena tesam dvinnam ekadivasam eva gabbhaparihāram adamsu. Dasamāsaccayena jātānam pi tesam chasatṭhi dhātiyo paṭṭhapesuṃ.

Nāmagahaṇadivase Rūpasāribrahmaṇiyā puttassa Upatissagāme jeṭṭhakulassa puttattā Upatisso ti nāmaṃ karimsu. Itarassa Kolitagāme jeṭṭhakulassa puttattā Kolito ti nāmaṃ karimsu. Te ubho pi mahatā parivārena vaḍḍhantā vuddhim anvāya sabbasippānaṃ pāraṃ agamaṃsu. Ath' ekadivasam te Rājagahe Giraggasamajjam passantā mahājanaṃ sannipatitaṃ disvā nāpassa paripākam gatattā yoniso ummujjantā: sabbe p'<sup>2</sup> ime<sup>3</sup> oraṃ vassasatā va maccumukhaṃ pavisantī ti saṃvegāṃ paṭilabhitvā: amhehi mokkhadhammo pariyesitabbo, tañ ca pariyesantehi ekā pabbajjā laddhuṃ vaṭṭatī ti nicchayaṃ katvā pañcamānavakasatehi saddhim Sañjayassa paribbājakassa santike pabbajimsu. Tesam pabbajitakā lato paṭṭhāya Sañjāyo lābhaggayasaggappatto ahosi. Te katipāhen' eva sabbam Sañjayassa samayaṃ parimajjetvā tattha sāraṃ adisvā tato pi nibbijitvā tattha tattha paṇḍitasammate samaṇabrāhmaṇe pañhaṃ pucchanti. Te tehi puṭṭhā na sampādentī aññadatthu te yeva tesam pañhaṃ vissajjenti. Evaṃ te mokkhaṃ pariyesantā katikaṃ akamsu: amhesu yo paṭhamaṃ amataṃ adhigacchati so itarassa ārocetū ti. Tena ca samayena amhākaṃ Satthari paṭhamābhisambodhim patvā pavattitavaradhammacakke<sup>4</sup> anupubbena Uruvelakassapādi ke sahasasajāṭile dametvā Rājagahe viharante ekadivasam Upatisso paribbājako paribbājakārāmaṃ<sup>5</sup> gacchanto āyasmantaṃ Assajittheraṃ Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ<sup>6</sup> disvā: na mayā evarūpo ākappasampanno pabbajito diṭṭhapubbo, santadhammena<sup>7</sup> nāma ettha bhavitabban ti sañjātapasādo pañhaṃ pucchitum āyasmantaṃ Assajittheraṃ<sup>8</sup> udikkhanto piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Thero pi laddhapinḍapāto paribhuñjitum patirūpaṃ okāsaṃ<sup>9</sup> gato, paribbājako attano paribbājakapiṭṭhaṃ<sup>7</sup> paññāpetvā adāsi, bhattakiccapari-

<sup>1</sup> B. tasmā.<sup>2</sup> S. omits.<sup>3</sup> S. °cakko.<sup>4</sup> S. caramānaṃ.<sup>5</sup> S. °dhammaṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. ava.°<sup>7</sup> B. paribbājikā°.

yosāne c' assa attano kuṇḍikāya udakaṃ adāsi. Evaṃ so ācariya-  
vattaṃ katvā katabhattakiccena therena saddhiṃ paṭisanthāraṃ  
katvā: ko vā te Satthā kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocessi ti pucchi.  
Thero Sammāsambuddhaṃ apadisi. Puna tena: kimvādi panāyasmato  
Satthā ti puṭṭho: imassa sāsanaṃ gambhīrataṃ dassissāmi ti  
attano navakabhāvaṃ pavedetvā saṅkhepavasena c' assa sāsana-  
dhammaṃ kathento 'ye dhammā hetuppabhavā' ti gātham āha.  
Paribbājako paṭhamapadadvayaṃ eva sutvā saḥassanayasampanne  
sotāpattimaggaṃ patitṭhahi. Itaraṃ padadvayaṃ sotāpannakāle  
niṭṭhāsi. Gāthāpariyosāne pana so sotāpanno hutvā uparivisesse  
appavattante: bhavissati ettha kāraṇaṃ ti sallakkhetvā theram  
āmantesi: 'mā bhante upari dhammadesanaṃ vaḍḍhayittha, ettakam  
eva alaṃ, kahaṃ amhākaṃ Satthā vasati ti. Veluvane ti. Bhante  
tunhe purato gacchatha, ahaṃ mayhaṃ sahāyassa katapaṭiññaṃ  
mocetvā taṃ gahetvā āgamiṃ ti pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā  
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā theram uyyojetvā paribbājakārāmaṃ agamāsi.  
Kolita paribbājako taṃ dūrato va āgacchantam disvā: mukhavaṇṇo  
na aññadivasesu viya addhā 'nena amataṃ adhigataṃ bhavissati  
ti ten' ev' assa viśesādhigamaṃ sambhāvetvā amatādhigamaṃ  
pucchi. So pi 'ssa: āvuso amataṃ adhigataṃ ti paṭijānitvā taṃ eva  
gātham abhāsi. Gāthāpariyosāne Kolito sotāpattiṃ patitṭha-  
hitvā āha: kahaṃ no Satthā ti. Veluvane ti, tena hi āvuso āyāma,  
Satthāraṃ passissāmā ti. Upatisso sabbakālaṃ pi ācariyapūjako  
va, tasmā Sañjayaṃ Satthu guṇe pakāsetvā taṃ pi Satthu santikaṃ  
netukāmo ahoṣi. So<sup>1</sup> lābhāsāpakato antevāsikabhāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> anicchanto:  
na sakkomi cāpi hutvā udakāsiṇcaṇaṃ<sup>3</sup> hotuṃ ti paṭikkhipi. Te  
anekehi kāraṇehi taṃ saññāpetuṃ asakkontā attano ovāde vattamā-  
nehi adḍhateyyasatehi antevāsikehi saddhiṃ Veluvanaṃ agamamsu.  
Satthā te dūrato va āgacchante disvā: etaṃ me sāvakayugaṃ bhavis-  
sati aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ ti vatvā tesam paṇḍitaṃ cariyāvasena  
dhammaṃ desetvā arahatte patitṭhāpetvā ehibbhikkhubhāvena  
upasampadaṃ adāsi. Yathā tesam evaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ pi iddhi-  
mayapattacivaraṃ āgataṃ eva, uparimaggattayakiccaṃ pana na  
niṭṭhāsi. Kasmā, sāvakapāramiññaṃ mahantatāya. Tesu<sup>4</sup> āya-  
mā Mahāmoggallāno pabbajitato sattame divase Magadharatṭhe:  
Kallavālagāme<sup>5</sup> samaṇadhammaṃ karonto thīnamiddhe okkamante-

\* Vin. i, 41.

<sup>1</sup> S. āha.

<sup>2</sup> S. udaka°.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. °vāsaṇa.

<sup>6</sup> S. °vāja°.

Satthārā saṃvejiko tthimiddham vinodetvā dhātukamnatthānaṃ supanto eva uparimaggattayaṃ adhigantvā<sup>1</sup> sāvaka-pāramiññaṃ matthakaṃ pāpuṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto pabbajjāya aḍḍhamāsaṃ atikkamitvā Satthārā saddhiṃ Sūkarakhataleṇa<sup>2</sup> viharanto attano bhāgiyeyyassa Dighanakhaparihbājakassa Vedanāpariggahasuttante<sup>3</sup> desiyamāne desanānusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā parassa vaḍḍhitam bhattaṃ bhuñjanto viya sāvaka-pāramiññaṃ matthakaṃ pāpuṃ. Iti dvinnam aggasāvakaṇaṃ Satthu saṃpe eva sāvaka-pāramiññaṃ matthakaṃ<sup>4</sup> pattam. Evaṃ pattasāvaka-pāramiññaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto: kena kammaṇa ayaṃ saṃpatti laddhā ti āvajjanto tam ñatvā pītisomanassavasena udānaṃ udānento Himavantassa avidūre ti ādiṃ aha. Tena vuttam:

“ Himavantassa avidūre Lambako<sup>4</sup> nāma pabbato, assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā ” ti.

Tattha Himavantassa ti liṃo assa utthi ti Hamavā, tassa Himavantassa, *avidūre* saṃpe, Himālayapaṭibaddhavane ti attho. *Lambako<sup>4</sup> nāma pabbato* ti evaṇnāmaṃ paṃsumissakapabbato; *assamo sukato mayhaṃ* ti tasmim Lambako<sup>5</sup> pabbate mayhaṃ mamatthāya kato assamo araṇṇavāso, ā samantato samo ti assamo; n<sup>6</sup> atthi pavitthānaṃ samo parissamo etthā ti vā assamo; so itthambhūto araṇṇavāso suṭṭhu kato rattitthānadivātthānakuṭimaṇḍapādivasena sundarenākāreṇa kato ti attho. *Paṇṇasālā* ti usirababbajādīhi paṇnehi chādītā nivasanapaṇṇasālā<sup>6</sup> ti attho.

2. “ Uttānakulā<sup>7</sup> nadikā supatitthā manoramā susuddhapuṇinākiṇṇā<sup>8</sup> avidūre mam<sup>9</sup> assaman ” ti.

<sup>9</sup>[Tattha *uttānakulā* ti agambhirā nadi; *supatitthā* ti sundara-titthā; *manoramā* manallīnā manāpā;] *susuddhapuṇinākiṇṇā<sup>8</sup>* ti suṭṭhudhavalamuttādalaśadisaṅvālukaṇiṇṇā, gahanībhūtā ti attho. Sā itthambhūtā *nadikā* kunnadī; *mam<sup>9</sup> assaman* mayhaṃ<sup>10</sup> assamassa *avidūre* saṃpe ahoṣi ti attho. ‘assaman’ ti ca sattamyatthe upayogavacanan ti veditabbam.

\* M. i, 497 (Dighanakhassutta).

<sup>1</sup> S. adhigato.

<sup>2</sup> S. °lene.

<sup>3</sup> S. matthakap°.

<sup>4</sup> S. Lampako.

<sup>5</sup> S. Lampake.

<sup>6</sup> B. nivāsaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. uttāni, but uttāna in Cy.

<sup>8</sup> S. puṇinā°.

<sup>9</sup> [ ] B. only.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīte.

3. "Asakkharā apabbhārā sādu<sup>1</sup> appuṭṭigandhikā,  
sandati nadikā tattha sobhayantā<sup>2</sup> mam' assaman" ti.

Tattha *asakkharā* ti puḷinākiṇṇāti vuttattā asakkharā sakkharavi-  
rahitā; *apabbhārā* ti pabbhāravirahitā, agambhirakulā ti attho;  
*sādu appuṭṭigandhikā* ti sādurasodakā duggandharahitā mayham  
assamapadam *sobhayantā<sup>2</sup> nadikā* khuddakanadī *sandati<sup>3</sup>* pavattati  
ti attho.

4. "Kumbhīlā<sup>4</sup> makarā o' ettha sumsumārā ca kacchapā,  
sandati nadikā tattha sobhayantā<sup>5</sup> mam' assaman."

Tattha *kumbhīlamacchā makaramacchā* ca *sumsumārā* caṇḍa-  
macchā ca *kacchapamacchā* ca; ettha etissam nadiyam; kiṇṇantā  
ahesun ti sambandho. *Mam' assaman sobhayantā<sup>5</sup> nadikā* khuddakā  
nadi; *sandati* pavattati ti sambandho.

5. "Pāṭhinā pāvusa<sup>6</sup> macchā valajā<sup>7</sup> muñjarohitā  
vaggulā<sup>8</sup> papatāyantā sobhayanti<sup>9</sup> mam' assaman."

*Pāṭhinamacchā* ca *pāvusa<sup>6</sup>* macchā ca *valamacchā<sup>10</sup>* ca *muñja-*  
*macchā* ca *rohītamacchā* ca *vaggulamacchā<sup>11</sup>* ca ete sabbe macchajā-  
tikā ito o' ito ca *papatāyantā* nadiyā saddhiṃ pavattantā *mama*  
*assamapadam sobhayanti<sup>9</sup>* ti attho.

6. "Ubho kūlesu<sup>12</sup> nadiyā pupphino phalino dumā  
ubhato abhilambantā<sup>13</sup> sobhayanti<sup>14</sup> mam' assaman."

Tattha *ubho kūlesu* ti tassā *nadiyā* ubhosu passesu dhuvapupphino  
dhuvaphalino rukkḥā *ubhato abhilambantā<sup>13</sup>* nadiyā ubhato<sup>15</sup> tīre  
heṭṭhā onamantā *mama assaman sobhayanti<sup>9</sup>* ti attho.

7. "Ambā sālā<sup>16</sup> ca<sup>17</sup> tilakā pātali sindhuvārakā<sup>18</sup>  
dibbā gandhā sampavanti pupphitā mama assame."

Tattha *ambā* ti madhupiṇḍiambā ca *sālarukkḥā* ca *tilakarukkḥā*  
ca *pātalarukkḥā* ca *sindhuvārakarukkḥā<sup>19</sup>* ca ete rukkḥā niccakālam

<sup>1</sup> B. sādu. <sup>2</sup> S. °yantī.

<sup>3</sup> S. sobhenti.

<sup>4</sup> B. sandhati.

<sup>5</sup> S. kumbhīlā°. <sup>6</sup> A. jalajā.

<sup>7</sup> S. vaggulā. B. vaggalā. <sup>8</sup> A. °yantā.

<sup>9</sup> S. pāvusa°. <sup>10</sup> B. jalajā°.

<sup>11</sup> S. vaggulā°. B. vaggalā°. <sup>12</sup> A. kūlesu.

<sup>13</sup> A. °lambanti, S. °samppannā.

<sup>14</sup> A. °yantā.

<sup>15</sup> S. abhisampannā.

<sup>16</sup> S. ubho. <sup>17</sup> A. kolakā.

<sup>18</sup> A. B. °sindhavārītā.

<sup>19</sup> B. sindhavārītā.

*pupphitā* pupphantā *dibbā<sup>1</sup>* *gandhā* *iva<sup>2</sup>* *mama assamesu* *gandhaṃ<sup>3</sup>* *sampavanti* samantato pavāyanti ti attho.

8. "Campakā *salalā<sup>4</sup>* *nimbā<sup>5</sup>* *nāgapunnāgaketakā<sup>6</sup>*,  
*dibbā<sup>1</sup>* *gandhā* *sampavanti* *pupphitā* *mama assame.*"

Tattha *campakarukkhā* ca *saḷalarukkhā<sup>7</sup>* ca *suvaṇṇapaṭṭalasadisa-*  
*pupphā<sup>8</sup>* *nimbarukkhā<sup>9</sup>* ca *nāgarukkhā* ca *punnāgarukkhā* ca *sugan-*  
*dhayantā* *ketakarukkhā<sup>10</sup>* ca ete sabbe rukkhā *dibbā<sup>1</sup>* *gandhā* *iva* *mama*  
*assame pupphitā* *phullitā* *sampavanti* *sugandhaṃ* *suṭṭhu* *pavāyanti*  
*ti attho.*

9. "Adhimuttā *asokā* ca *bhaginimālā<sup>11</sup>* ca *pupphitā*,  
*aṅkolā* *bimbijālā* ca *pupphitā* *mama assame.*"

Tattha *pupphitā* *adhimuttakarukkhā* ca *pupphitā* *asokarukkhā*  
*ca* *pupphitā* *bhaginimālā* *ca* *pupphitā* *aṅkolā* *ca* *pupphitā* *bimbijālā*  
*ca* ete rukkhā *mama assame* *phullitā* *sobhayanti* ti sambandho.

10. "Ketakā<sup>12</sup> *kandalī<sup>13</sup>* c' *eva* *godhukā<sup>14</sup>* *tiṇasūlikā*,  
*dibbagandhaṃ* *sampavantā* *sobhayanti* *mam' assamaṃ.*"

Tattha *ketakā<sup>12</sup>* ti *sugandhaketakagacchā* ca *kandalirukkhā<sup>13</sup>* ca *go-*  
*dhukarukkhā* ca *tiṇasūlikagacchā* ca ete sabbe rukkhajātikā *dibba-*  
*gandhaṃ* *pavāyamānā* *mama assamaṃ* *sakalaṃ* *sobhayanti* ti attho.

11. "Kaṇikārā *kaṇṇikā* ca *asanā* *ajjunā<sup>15</sup>* *bahū*  
*dibbagandhaṃ* *sampavanti<sup>16</sup>* *sobhayantā<sup>17</sup>* *mam' assamaṃ.*"

Ete<sup>18</sup> *kaṇikārādayo* *rukkhā* *mama assamaṃ* *sakalaṃ* *sobhayanti<sup>19</sup>*  
*dibbagandhaṃ* " *sampavāyanti* " <sup>20</sup> ti sambandho.

12. "Punnāgā *giripunnāgā* *kovilārā<sup>21</sup>* ca *pupphitā*,  
*dibbagandhaṃ* *sampavantā<sup>22</sup>* *sobhayanti<sup>23</sup>* *mam' assamaṃ.*"

*Punnāgādayo* *rukkhā* *dibbagandhaṃ* *pavāyamānā* *mama assamaṃ<sup>24</sup>*  
*sobhayanti* ti attho.

---

<sup>1</sup> S. dibbā°.      <sup>2</sup> B. ti.      <sup>3</sup> S. gandhā.      <sup>4</sup> B. saḷalā (salala, P.D.).  
<sup>5</sup> A. S. nīpā.      <sup>6</sup> B. °ketakā.      <sup>7</sup> S. salala°.      <sup>8</sup> S. suvaṇṇapaṇṇa°.      <sup>9</sup> S. nīpā°.      <sup>10</sup> B. ketaka°.      <sup>11</sup> B. bhāgīnīlā.  
<sup>12</sup> B. ketakā.      <sup>13</sup> B.S. kadali. *Reading in A. adopted in view of v. 14.*  
<sup>14</sup> A. kebukā.      <sup>15</sup> A. añjanī.      <sup>16</sup> S. °vantā.      <sup>17</sup> S. °yanti.  
<sup>18</sup> S. ettha.      <sup>19</sup> S. °yantā.      <sup>20</sup> S. sampavantā.  
<sup>21</sup> S. kovilārā.      <sup>22</sup> B. °vanti.      <sup>23</sup> S. °yanti.      <sup>24</sup> S. mam' assamaṃ.

13. "Uddālakā ca kuṭajā kadambā bakulā bahū,  
dibbagandham sampavantā sobhayanti mam' assamaṃ."

*Uddālakādayo rukkhā dibbagandham vāyamānā mama assamaṃ  
sobhayanti ti sambandho.*

14. "Ālakā<sup>1</sup> isimuggā ca kadali māturaṅgiyo,<sup>2</sup>  
gandhodakena samvaddhā<sup>3</sup> phalāni dhārayanti te."

*Tattha ete ālakādayo<sup>4</sup> gacchā candanādisugandhagandhodakena  
vaddhitā<sup>5</sup> suvaṇṇaphalāni<sup>6</sup> dhārentā mamaassamaṃ sobhayanti ti  
attho.*

15. "Āññe pupphanti padumā aññe jāyanti kesarī  
aññe opupphā padumā taḷāke pupphitā tadā."

*Tattha aññe pupphanti padumā ti mama assamassa avidūre taḷāke  
aññe ekacce padumā pupphanti, ekacce kesarī padumā jāyanti nib-  
battanti, ekacce padumā jāyanti<sup>7</sup> opupphā vigalitaṭṭattakesarā ti  
attho.*

16. "Gabbhaṃ gaṇḥanti padumā niddhāvanti muḷāliyo,  
siṅghāṭṭattam ākiṇṇā sobhenti<sup>8</sup> taḷāke<sup>9</sup> tadā."

*Tattha gabbhaṃ gaṇḥanti padumā ti tadā tāpaso<sup>10</sup> hutvā mama  
vasanasamaye ekacce padumā taḷākabbhantare makulaṇḍapupphādayo<sup>11</sup>  
gaṇḥanti, muḷāliyo padumamūlā niddhāvanti ito kaddamabbhanta-  
rato hatthidāṭṭhā viya gacchanti ti attho. Ṭṭattapupphamaḷkiṇṇā<sup>12</sup>  
gahanibhūtā siṅghāṭṭiyo sobhayanti ti attho.*

17. "Nayitā ambagandhī<sup>13</sup> ca uttālī<sup>14</sup> bandhujivikā,  
dibbā<sup>15</sup> gandhā<sup>16</sup> sampavanti taḷāke<sup>17</sup> pupphitā<sup>18</sup> tadā."

*Tadā mama vasanasamaye taḷākassa samipe nayitā ca<sup>17</sup> gacchā  
ambagandhī<sup>13</sup> ca gacchā uttālī nāma gacchā ca bandhujivikā ca ete*

<sup>1</sup> S. ālakā.

<sup>2</sup> A. mātulūṅgiyo.

<sup>3</sup> A. S. samvaddhā.

<sup>4</sup> S. ālaka°.

<sup>5</sup> Srl. vāsita.

<sup>6</sup> S. suppa°.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīṭa.

<sup>8</sup> A. sobhayanti.

<sup>9</sup> B. taḷākam.

<sup>10</sup> S. tāpasena.

<sup>11</sup> S. makula°.

<sup>12</sup> S. pavatta°.

<sup>13</sup> S. appa°.

<sup>14</sup> A. uttālī, B. uttālī.

<sup>15</sup> S. dibbāṃ gandham.

<sup>16</sup> S. pupphitā taḷāke.

<sup>17</sup> S. omīṭa.

sabbe gacchā *pupphitā* pupphadhāritā sugundhavāhakā taḷākam sobhayanti ti attho.

18. "Pāṭhinā pāvusā macchā valajā muñjarohitā,  
inakarā maggurā<sup>1</sup> o' eva vasanti taḷāke tadā."

*Tadā* mama vasanasamaye nibbhītā *pāṭhinā*dayo *macchā* taḷāke *vasanti* ti sambandho.

19. "Kumbhīlā sumsumārā<sup>2</sup> ca tantigāhā ca rakkhasā  
ogahā<sup>3</sup> ajagarā ca vasanti taḷāke tadā."

*Tadā* mama vasanasamaye mama assamasamipe taḷāke ete *kumbhī-*  
*lā*dayo *macchā* nibbhītā nirupaddavā *vasanti* ti sambandho.

20. "Pārepatā<sup>4</sup> ravihaṃsā cakkavākā nadīcarā  
kokilā sukasālikā<sup>5</sup> upajivanti taṃ saraṃ."

*Tattha* mama assamasamipe saraṃ nissāya *pārepatā*<sup>4</sup> pakkhī ca  
*ravihaṃsā* pakkhī ca nadīcaranākā *cakkavākā*pakkhī ca *kokilā* pakkhī  
ca "sukā" pakkhī ca "sālikā" pakkhī ca *taṃ saraṃ upanissāya*  
*jivanti* ti sambandho.

21. "Kukutthakā kuḷīrakā<sup>6</sup> vane pokkharasātakā,  
deṇḍibhā<sup>7</sup> suvapotā ca upajivanti taṃ saraṃ."

*Tattha* *kukutthakā* ti evaṃnāmikā pakkhī ca *kuḷīrakā*<sup>6</sup> ti evaṃnā-  
mikā pakkhī ca *vane pokkharasātakā* kālapakkhī<sup>8</sup> ca *deṇḍibhā*<sup>7</sup> pakkhī  
ca *suvapotakā* pakkhī ca ete sabbe pakkhino *taṃ* mama assamasamipe  
*saraṃ* nissāya *vasanti* ti sambandho.

22. "Hamsā koṇcā<sup>10</sup> mayūrā ca kokilā tumbacūlikā,<sup>11</sup>  
sappakā<sup>12</sup> jīvajivā<sup>13</sup> ca upajivanti taṃ saraṃ."

Sabbe ete *hamsā*dayo pakkhino *taṃ saraṃ upanissāya jivanti*  
*jivitaṃ* pārentī ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> A. suṅkulā°, saṅkarā°.

<sup>2</sup> B. susu°.

<sup>3</sup> S. oguhā.

<sup>4</sup> B. °vata.

<sup>5</sup> B. sukā°.

<sup>6</sup> S. kul°.

<sup>7</sup> S. deṇḍibhā, A. diṇ°, Avl. diṇḍi°.

<sup>8</sup> B. pakkhī.

<sup>9</sup> S. dendi°.

<sup>10</sup> B. kuṇcā.

<sup>11</sup> S. °cūlikā.

<sup>12</sup> A. sampakā, S. pampakā.

<sup>13</sup> S. jivāñjivā.

23. "Kosikā poṭṭhasisā ca kurrā senakā bahū,  
mahākālā ca sakunā upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Tattha *kosikā* ca pakkhi *poṭṭhasisā* ca pakkhi *kurrā* ca pakkhi *senakā* ca pakkhi *mahākālā* ca pakkhi thale bahupakkhino *taṃ saraṃ* tassa sarassa samīpe *jīvanti* jīvitaṃ kappenti ti attho.

24. "Pasadā ca varāhā ca bakā<sup>1</sup> rodandakā<sup>2</sup> bahū  
rohicchā<sup>3</sup> sukapotā ca upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Tattha *pasadā*dayo ete migā; *taṃ saraṃ* tasmim sarasamīpe,—  
bhummatthe upayogavacanam; jivitaṃ paripārenti viharanti ti  
attho.

25. "Sihā vyaggā ca dīpi ca acchakokataracchakā,<sup>4</sup>  
tidhā pabhinnā<sup>5</sup> mātaṅgā upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Ete *sihā*dayo catuppadā sarasamīpe upaddavarahitā *jīvanti* ti  
sambandho.

26. "Kinnarā vānarā o' eva atho pi vanakammikā,<sup>6</sup>  
cetā<sup>7</sup> ca luddakā o' eva upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Ettha ete evaṃnāmikā *kinnarā*dayo sattā tasmim sarasamīpe  
vasanti ti attho.

27. "Tindukāni piyālāni madhukekā sumāriyo<sup>8</sup>  
dhuvaṃ phalāni dhārenti avidūre mam' assamaṃ."

Ettha<sup>9</sup> ete *tindukā*dayo rukkhā *dhuvaṃ* hemantagimhavassāna-  
saṅkhāte kālattaye *mama assamato avidūre* thāne *madhuraphalāni*  
*dhārenti* ti sambandho.

28. "Kosumbhā<sup>10</sup> salalā<sup>11</sup> nīpā sādupalasamāyutā,<sup>12</sup>  
dhuvaṃ phalāni dhārenti avidūre mam' assamaṃ."

Tattha ete *kosumbhā*dayo<sup>13</sup> rukkhā *sāraphalā* madhuraphalā uttama-  
phalā *samāyutā* saṃ suṭṭhu āyutā samaṅgibhūtā niccaṃ phaladhā-  
rino mama assamasamīpe sobhanti ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> B. sakā.

<sup>1-2</sup> A. vakabherandakā.

<sup>3</sup> A. B. rohicchā.

<sup>4</sup> A. °taracchayo, S. acchakā ca taracchakā.

<sup>5</sup> A. °pabhinnā.

<sup>6</sup> B. nava°.

<sup>7</sup> B. chetā (ceṭṭa?).

<sup>8</sup> S. °rayo.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> B. kosambā.

<sup>11</sup> B. salalā (cf. v. 8).

<sup>12</sup> A. S. sāra°.

<sup>13</sup> B. kosambā°.



29. "Harīṭakā<sup>1</sup> āmalakā ambā jambū vibhītakā,<sup>2</sup>  
kolā bhallātakā belā<sup>3</sup> phalāni dhārayanti te."

Te<sup>4</sup> *harīṭakādayo* rukkhā mama assamasamīpe jātā niccam *phalāni dhārayanti* ti sambandho.

30. "Āluvā<sup>5</sup> ca kaḷambā<sup>6</sup> ca biḷāni<sup>7</sup> takkaḷāni<sup>8</sup> ca  
jīvākā sarakā<sup>9</sup> o' eva bahukā mama assame."

Ete *āluvāḷdayo* mūlaphalā khuddā madhurasā mama assamasamīpe bahū santī ti sambandho.

31. "Assamassāvidūramhi taḷākā pi<sup>10</sup> sunimmitā<sup>10</sup>  
acchodakā sītajalā supatitthā manoramā."

Tattha *assamassāvidūramhi* assamassa<sup>11</sup> samīpe sunimmitā suṭṭhu ārohaṇaorohaṇakkhamam<sup>12</sup> katvā nimmitā *acchodakā* vippasannodakā *sītajalā* sītodakā *supatitthā*<sup>13</sup> sundaratitthā *manoramā* somanasakārā *taḷākā* āsum ahesun ti attho.

32. "Padumuppalasañchannā puṇḍarīkasamāyutā  
maṇḍālakehi sañchannā dibbagandho 'pavāyati."

*Padumehi* ca *uppalahi* ca *sañchannā* paripunnā *puṇḍarīkehi* *samāyutā* samaṅgibhūtā<sup>14</sup> *maṇḍālakehi* ca *sañchannā* gahanibhūtā taḷākā *dibbagandho*<sup>15</sup> *upavāyati*<sup>16</sup> samantato vāyati<sup>17</sup> ti attho.

33. "Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampanne<sup>18</sup> pupphite phalite vane,  
sukate assame ramme viharāmi ahaṃ tadā."

Tattha *evaṃ sabbaṅgasampanne* ti sabbehi natikādiavayavehi sampanne paripunne pupphaphalarukkhhehi gahanibhūte *vane* *sukate* ramanīye *assame* araṇṇāvāse *tadā* tāpasabhūtakāle *ahaṃ viharāmi* ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. "takā.

<sup>2</sup> B. vibhe°.

<sup>3</sup> A. bellā.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>5</sup> A. ālulā.

<sup>6</sup> A. S. kaḷambā.

<sup>7</sup> A. biḷāni (cf. biḷāli, P.D.).

<sup>8</sup> B. takkaḷāni.

<sup>7-8</sup> S. biḷātakkaḷāni.

<sup>9</sup> A. sarakā.

<sup>10</sup> A. B. su-sunimmitā.

<sup>11</sup> B. assama°.

<sup>12</sup> B. °khamā.

<sup>13</sup> B. omīti.

<sup>14</sup> S. samaṅgino.

<sup>15</sup> B. °gandhāni.

<sup>16</sup> B. °vāyanti.

<sup>17</sup> B. vāyanti.

<sup>18</sup> B. °sampanno.

Ettāvatā assamasampattiṃ dassetvā idāni attano sīlādiguṇa-sampattiṃ dassento:

34. “Sīlavā vatasampanno jhāyī jhānarato sadā pañcābhīññābalappato Suruci nāma tāpaso” ti

ādim<sup>1</sup> āha. Tattha *sīlavā* ti jhānasampayuttacatupārisuddhasīla-sadisehi pañcahi sīlehi sampanno ti attho. *Vatasampanno* ti ito paṭṭhāya gharāvāsaṃ<sup>2</sup> pañcakāmaguṇe vā na sevissāmi ti vata-sampadānena sampanno; *jhāyī* ti lakkhaṇūpanijjhānaārammaṇūpanijjhānehi jhāyī<sup>3</sup> jhāyanasilo vā<sup>4</sup> *jhānarato* ti etesu jhānesu ratī allīno *sadā* sampanno,<sup>5</sup> *pañcābhīññābalappato Suruci<sup>6</sup> nāma<sup>7</sup> tāpaso<sup>8</sup>* ti iddhividhadibbasotaparacittavijānanapubbenivasānussatidibbacak-khusaṅkhātāpi pañcahi abhiññāhi visesapaññāhi<sup>9</sup> balasampanno<sup>10</sup> paripuppo ti attho. Nāmena “*Suruci nāma tāpaso*” hutvā viharāmi ti sambandho.

Ettakena attano guṇasampattiṃ dassetvā parisasampattiṃ dassento:

35. “Catubbisahasassāni<sup>1</sup> sissā mayhaṃ upaṭṭhaham, sabbe maṃ brāhmaṇā ete jātinto yasassino” ti

ādim<sup>2</sup> āha. Tattha *ete sabbe* catuvisatisahasā *brāhmaṇā mayhaṃ sissā jātinto* jātisampannā *yasassino* parivārasampannā *maṃ upaṭṭhaham* ti sambandho.

36. “Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sanighaṇḍusakeṭubhe, padakā veyyākaraṇā sadhamme pāramiṅgatā.”<sup>3</sup>

Tattha *lakkhaṇe* ti lakkhaṇasatthe, sabbalekiyānaṃ<sup>4</sup> itthipurisānaṃ ‘imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatā dukkhitā bhavanti, imehi sukkhitā bhavanti’ ti lakkhaṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> jānāti<sup>6</sup> tappakāsako gantho lakkhaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ lakkhaṇe ca.<sup>7</sup> *Itihāse* ti ‘itī<sup>8</sup> ha<sup>9</sup> āsā<sup>10</sup> itī ha āsā<sup>11</sup>’ ti vuttavacanapaṭidīpake ganthe. Lakkhaṇe ca itihāse ca *pāramiṇ<sup>12</sup>* pariyośānaṃ *gatā* ti sambandho. Rukkhaṇapabbatādīnaṃ nāmappakāsakaṃ ganthaṃ nighaṇḍū ti vuccati, keṭubhe ti kiriyākappavikappānaṃ kavīnaṃ upakārako gantho, nigaṇḍuyā saha vattatī ti sanigaṇḍu, keṭubhena saha vattatī ti sakeṭubhaṃ, tasmīṃ *sanighaṇḍusakeṭubhe* Vedattaye

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. ghara°.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. sampuppo.

<sup>5</sup> S. visesena.

<sup>6</sup> S. balap°.

<sup>7</sup> S. catuviss°.

<sup>8</sup> B. pārami°.

<sup>9</sup> B. °lokāya.

<sup>10</sup> S. lakkhaṇajānanā.

<sup>11</sup> B. pārami.

pāramiṅgatā<sup>1</sup> ti sambandho. *Padakā* ti nāmapadasamāsataddhi-tākhyātakitakādipadesu chekā; *veyyākaraṇā* ti Canda-Pāṇiniya-Kalā-pādiḍyākaraṇe chekā; *sadhamme pāramiṅgatā*<sup>1</sup> ti attano dhamme Brāhmaṇapadhamme Vedattaye pāramiṃ pariyosānaṃ gatā pattā ti attho.

37. “Uppātesu<sup>2</sup> nimittesu lakkhaṇesu ca kovidā pathavyābhūmyantaḷikkhe<sup>3</sup> mama sissā susikkhitā.”

Tattha ukkāpātābhūmikampādikesu *uppātesu* ca *nimittesu* subha-nimittāsubhanimittesu ca itthilakkhaṇapurisalakkaṇamahāpurisa-lakkhaṇesu ca *kovidā* chekā *pathavyā* ca *bhūmiyā* ca sakalaloke ca *antaḷikkhe* ākāse cā ti sabbattha *mama sissā susikkhitā*.

38. “Appicchā nipakā ete appāhārā alolupā, lābhālābhena santuṭṭhā parivārenti maṃ sadā.”

Tattha *appicchā* ti appaken’ a pi yāpentā; *nipakā* ti nepakkasaṇ-khātāya paññāya samannāgatā; *appāhārā* ti ekāhārā ekabhattikā ti attho. *Alolupā* ti lolupataṇhāya appavattanakā; *lābhālābhena* ti lābhena alābhena ca; *santuṭṭhā* somanassā. *Ete* mama sissā *sadā* niccakālaṃ *maṃ*<sup>4</sup> *parivārenti* upaṭṭhahantī ti attho.

39. “Jhāyī jhānaratā dhīrā santacitta samāhitā, ākiñcaññaṃ patthayantā parivārenti maṃ sadā.”

Tattha *jhāyī* ti lakkhaṇūpanijjhānaārammaṇūpanijjhānehi saman-nāgatā jhāyanasīlā vā; *jhānaratā* ti tesu ca jhānesu ratā allinā; *dhīrā* ti dhitisampannā; *santacittā* ti vūpasantamanā; *samāhitā* ti ekaggacittā; *ākiñcaññaṃ* ti nippaḷibodhabhāvaṃ; *patthayantā* ti icchantā. It-tambhūtā me sissā *sadā maṃ parivārenti* ti attho.

40. “Abhiññāpāramippattā<sup>5</sup> pettike gocare ratā, antaḷikkhacarā dhīrā parivārenti maṃ sadā.”

Tattha *abhiññāpāramippattā*<sup>5</sup> ti pañcasu abhiññāsu “pāramiṃ”<sup>1</sup> pariyosānaṃ “pattā” pūritā ti attho. *Pettike gocare ratā* ti buddhā-nuññātāya aviññattiyā laddhe āhāre ratā ti attho. *Antaḷikkhacarā*

<sup>1</sup> B. pāramī.

<sup>2</sup> B. bhūma°, A. paṭṭhābhūmantaḷikkhe te.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> A. Svl. uppādesu.

<sup>5</sup> A. B. °pāramippattā.



45. “Kīḷamūnā ca te sissā kīḷanti jhānakīḷitaṃ,  
jambuto phalam ānenti mama sissā durāsadā.”

*Te mama sissā yadi kīḷamūnā paṭhamajjhānādijhānakīḷitaṃ kīḷanti lalanti ramanti ti attho. Jambuto phalam ānenti ti Himavantamhi satayojanubbedhajamburukkhato ghaṭṭappamāṇaṃ jambuphalaṃ iddhiyā gantvā ānenti ti attho.*

46. “Aññe gacchanti Goyānaṃ aññe Pubbavidehakaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
aññe ca Uttarakuruṃ esanāya durāsadā.”

*Nesaṃ mama sissānaṃ antare aññe ekacce Goyānaṃ Aparagoyānaṃ dipaṃ gacchanti. Ekacce Pubbavidehakaṃ<sup>2</sup> dipaṃ gacchanti. Ekacce Uttarakuruṃ dipaṃ gacchanti. Te durāsadā etesu ṭhānesu esanāya gavesanāya paccayapariyesanāya gacchanti ti sambandho.*

47. “Purato khāriṃ pesenti pacchato ca vajanti te,  
catubbīsasahasseehi chāditaṃ hoti ambaram.”

*Te mama sissā ākāseṇa gacchamānā khāriṃ<sup>3</sup> tāpasaparikkhārabhā-ritam<sup>4</sup> kājaṃ purato pesenti, paṭhamam abhimukhaṃ ca tam<sup>5</sup> pesetvā sayam tassa pacchato gacchanti ti attho. Evaṃ gacchamānehi catu-  
bbīsasahasseehi tāpasehi<sup>6</sup> ambaram ākāsatam chāditaṃ paṭicchannaṃ hoti ti sambandho.*

48. “Aggipāki anaggi ca dantodukkhaliḃ pi ca,  
asmena koṭṭitā<sup>7</sup> keci pavattaphalabhojanā.”

*Tattha keci ekacce mama sissā aggipāki phalāphalapaṇṇādayo pacitvā khādanti. Ekacce anaggi apacitvā āmakam eva khādanti. Ekacce “dantikā”<sup>8</sup> dantehi yeva tacam uppāṭetvā khādanti. Ekacce udukkalikā udukkhalehi koṭṭetvā khādanti. Ekacce asmena koṭṭitā<sup>9</sup> pāsāpēna koṭṭetvā khādanti. Ekacce sayampatitaphalāhārā ti sam-  
bandho.*

49. “Udakoroḥaṇā keci sāyaṃ pāto suciṃ ratā,  
toyābhisecanakarā<sup>10</sup> mama sissā durāsadā.”

*Durāsadā mama sissā keci suciṃ ratā<sup>11</sup> suddhikāmā sāyaṃ pāto ca udakoroḥaṇā udakappavesakā ti attho. Keci toyābhisecanakarā<sup>12</sup> udakena attani abhisiñcanakarā ti attho.*

<sup>1</sup> A. °videhanaṃ, B. °videhānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. videhānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. khārikāya parikkhārā°.

<sup>4</sup> S. naṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. koṭṭitaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. °secanarāpā. S. °secanarāpā.

50. “Parūlhakacchanakhalomā paṅkadantā rajassirā,  
gandhitā silagandhena mama sissā durāsadā.”

Tattha te *durāsadā mama sissā* kacchesu ubhayakacchesu ca hatthapādesu ca *parūlhā* sañjātā dīghanakhalomā<sup>1</sup> ti attho. Khurakammarahitattā amanñitā apasādhitā ti adhippāyo. *Paṅkadantā* ti iṭṭhakacunnakhrapāsāpacunnāpādhī dhavalamakattattā<sup>2</sup> malaggahitadantā ti attho. *Rajassirā* ti telamakkhapādirahitattā dhūlhi makkhitasissā ti attho. *Gandhitā silagandhenā* ti jhānasamādhisamāpattīhi sampayuttasīlena samaṅgibhūtattā lokiyasilagandhena sabbattha sugandhibhūtā ti attho. *Mama sissā durāsadā* ti imehi vuttappakāraguṇehi samannāgatattā āsādetum ghaṭṭetum asakkuṇeyyā mama sissā ti sambandho.

51. *Pāto va sannipātetvā* ti sattamyatthe<sup>3</sup> to<sup>3</sup> paccayo, pātarāsakāle yeva mama santike rāsībhūtā ti attho. *Uggatāpanā* pākātatapā patthaṭatapā *jaṭilā* jaṭādhārino tāpasā *lābhālābhaṃ* pakittetvā khudake ca mahante ca lābhālābhe pākāte katvā *tadā* tasmiṃ kāle *ambare* ākasatale *gacchantī* ti sambandho.

52. Puna tesam yeva guṇe pakāsento “Etesam pakkamantānaṃ” ti ādim āha. Tattha ākāse vā thale vā *pakkamantānaṃ* gacchantānaṃ *etesam* tāpasānaṃ vākacīrajanito *mahāsaddo*, *pavattatī* ti attho. *Muditā hontī devatā* ti evaṃ mahāsaddaṃ pavattetvā gacchantānaṃ *ajinacamma*saddena santuṭṭhā sādhu sādhu ayyā ti somanassajātā devatā muditā santuṭṭhā hontī ti sambandho.

53. *Disodisaṃ* ti te isayo *antaḷikkhacarā* ākāśacārino dakkhipādisānudisaṃ *pakkamantī* gacchantī ti sambandho. *Sakabalen’ upatthaddhā* ti attano sarīrabalena vā jhānabalena vā samannāgatā; *yadicchakaṃ* yattha yattha gantukāmā tattha tatth’ eva *gacchantī* ti sambandho.

54. Puna tesam evānubhāvaṃ pakāsento “Paṭhavīkampanā ete” ti ādim āha. *Tadā ete* sabbattha icchācārā paṭhavīkampakā medini sañcalana-jātikā<sup>4</sup> *nabhacārino* ākāśacārino; *uggatejā* ti uggatatejā patthaṭatejā; *duppasahā* ti<sup>5</sup> pasayha abhibhavitvā pavattitum asakkuṇeyyā ti duppasahā. *Sāgaro va akhobhiyā* ti aññehi akhobhiyā<sup>6</sup> anālulitā,<sup>7</sup> sāgaro iva samuddo viya aññehi akhobhiyā kampetum asakkuṇeyyā hontī ti sambandho.

55. *Thānacaṅkamino kecī* ti tesam mama sissānaṃ antare ekacce isayo thāniriyāpathacaṅkamaniriyāpathasampannā. Ekacce isayo

<sup>1</sup> B. dīghakacchanakha<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> S. dhavanamakattattā.

<sup>3</sup> S. sabbatthato.

<sup>4</sup> B. sañcalakā.

<sup>5</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>6</sup> S. °bhiyo.

<sup>7</sup> S. °lito.

nesajjikā nisajjiriyāpathasampannā; ekacce isayo pavattabhojanā sayam patitapaṇṇāhārā evarūpehi guṇehi yuttattā durāsadā ti sambandho.

56. Te sabbe thomento “Mettāvihārikā” ti ādim āha. Tattha aparimāṇesu cakkavālesu aparimāṇā sattā sukhi hontū ti ādinā sinehalakkhaṇāya mettāya pharitvā viharanti attabhāvaṃ pavattenti ti mettāvihārikā; *ete* mama sissā ti attho. Sabbe te isayo sabbapāṇinaṃ sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ hiteṣi hitagavesakā anattukkamsakā attānaṃ na ukkamsakā anānino kassaci kañci puggalaṃ na vambhenti nīcaṃ katvā na maññanti ti attho.

57. Te mama sissā silasamādhisamāpattigunayuttā sīharājā iva asambhūtā<sup>3</sup> nibbhayā gajarājā iva hatthirājā viya thāmavā ca<sup>4</sup> sarīra-balajhānabalasampannā; byaggharājā iva durāsadā ghaṭṭetum asakkupeyyā mam’antike<sup>5</sup> mama santike<sup>4</sup> āgacchanti ti sambandho.

58. Tato attano ānubhāvassa dassanalesena pakāsento “Vijjā-dharā” ti ādim āha. Tattha mantasajjhāyādivijjādharā ca rukkhapabbatādīsu vasantā<sup>3</sup> bhummadevatā<sup>4</sup> ca bhummatṭhathalaṭṭhā<sup>4</sup> nāgā ca gandhabbadevā ca caṇḍā rakkhasā ca kumbhaṇḍā<sup>5</sup> devā ca dānavā<sup>6</sup> devā ca icchiticchitanimmāṇasamasamattā garuḷā ca taṃ saraṃ upaṭṭhanti ti sambandho. Tasmiṃ sare sarassa<sup>7</sup> samīpe vasanti ti attho.

59. Puna pi tesam yeva attano sissatāpasānaṃ guṇe vaṇṇento “Te jaṭā khāribhārikā” ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam uttānattham eva. Khāribhāraṇ ti udañcanakamaṇḍaluādikaṃ<sup>8</sup> tāpasaparikkhāra-bhāraṃ.

67. Puna pi attano guṇe pakāsento “Uppāte supine ca<sup>9</sup> pi<sup>9</sup>” ti ādim āha. Tattha brāhmaṇasippesu<sup>10</sup> nippattim gatattā nakkhatta-pāṭhe ca chekattā ‘imassa rājakumārassa uppannanakkhattaṃ subhaṃ asubhaṃ’ ti uppātalakkhaṇe ca supine ca<sup>9</sup> pavattim<sup>11</sup> pucchite<sup>12</sup> ‘idaṃ supinaṃ subhaṃ idaṃ asubhaṃ’ ti supinanippattikathane ca sabbesaṃ itthipurisānaṃ hatthapādalakkhaṇakathanesu<sup>13</sup> ca suṭṭhu sikkhito sakalajambudīpe pavattamānaṃ mantapadaṃ lakkhaṇamaṇṭakoṭṭhāsaṃ sabbam ahaṃ tadā mama uppannakāle<sup>14</sup> dhāremi ti sambandho.

68. Attano byākaraṇaṃ Buddhaguṇapubbaṅgamam pakāsento “Anomadassi” ti ādim āha. Tattha na omakanti anomam, anomam<sup>9</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte.<sup>3</sup> A. ‘bhūto.<sup>5</sup> S. vasantiyo.<sup>6</sup> B. bhūma°.<sup>2</sup> S. ‘bhaṇḍa°.<sup>4</sup> S. dānava°.<sup>7</sup> S. sara°.<sup>8</sup> S. ādi°.<sup>9</sup> B. omīte.<sup>10</sup> S. °sippe.<sup>11</sup> B. pavatti.<sup>12</sup> S. pucchitena.<sup>13</sup> S. °kathane.<sup>14</sup> S. tāpayakāle.

maṃsacakkhudibbacakkhusamantacakkhudhammacakkhubulldhacak-  
klūhi<sup>1</sup> sabbasattānaṃ passanaṃ dassanaṃ nāma; anomaṃ dassanaṃ  
yassa Bhagavato so Bhagavā *Anomadassī*, bhāgyavantādīhi kāraṇehi  
*bhagavā*, lokassa jeṭṭhasaṃveṭṭhā<sup>2</sup> *lokajetṭho*, usabho nisabho āsabho ti  
tayo gavajetṭhakā,<sup>3</sup> tattha gavasutaṃ jeṭṭhako usabho, gavasaliassa-  
jeṭṭho nisabho, gavasatasahassajetṭho āsabho, narānaṃ āsabho *narā-  
sabho*<sup>4</sup> paṭividdhasabbadhammo *sambuddho*, *virakakāmo* ekibhāvaṃ  
icchanto *Himavantaṃ* Himālayapabbataṃ *upāgamaṃ* ti sambandho.

69. *Ajjhogahetvā Himavantaṃ* ti Himavantasamīpaṃ ogāhetvā  
pavisitvā ti attho. Sesam uttānaṃ eva.

70-71. *Jalitaṃ* jalamānaṃ *indivarapupphaṃ* iva *lutāsanaṃ* ho-  
massa āsanaṃ<sup>4</sup> *ādittaṃ*<sup>5</sup> ābhāyutaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ iva *gagane*  
ākāse jotamānaṃ *vijju* iva suṭṭhu *phullaṃ* sālarājaṃ iva nisinnaṃ  
*lokanāyakaṃ addasaṃ* ti sambandho.

\* \* \* \* \*

73. Devānaṃ devo devadevo; taṃ *devadevaṃ* *disvāna* tassa *lak-  
khaṇaṃ* dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasañjānanakāraṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> *Buddho nu  
lho na vā Buddho* ti *upadhārayiṃ*<sup>7</sup> vicāresiṃ.<sup>10</sup> *Cakkhumantaṃ* pañcahi  
cakkhūhi cakkhumantaṃ jinaṃ tena kāraṇena *passāmi* ti sambandho.

74. *Caraṇuttame* uttamapādatale *saḥassārāṇi* cakkalakkhaṇāni *dis-  
santi*. Ahaṃ tassa Bhagavato tāni lakkhaṇāni disvā *Tathāgate*  
*niṭṭhaṃ gacchiṃ* sannitṭhānaṃ ahosi, nissandeho āsiu ti attho.  
Sesam uttānaṃ eva.

\* \* \* \* \*

78. *Sayambhū* sayam eva bhūtaṃ *amitodaya* amitānaṃ aparimā-  
nānaṃ udaya-utṭhāna-ṭhāna idaṃ dvayaṃ ālapanam eva. *Imaṃ  
lokaṃ* imaṃ sattalokaṃ *saṃ* suṭṭhu *uddharasi* saṃsārato uddharitvā  
nibbānataṃ pāpesi ti attho. Te sabbe sattā *tava dassanaṃ āgama*  
*āgantvā kaṅkhasotaṃ* vicikicchā mahoghaṃ *taranti* atikkamanti ti  
sambandho.<sup>8</sup>

79-80. Bhagavantaṃ thomento tāpaso “Tvam Satthā” ti ādim āha.  
Tatthā bhante *Sabbaññu tvaṃ* sadevakassa lokassa *Satthā* ācariyo,  
uttamaṭṭhena tvam eva *ketu* ucco, sakalaloke pakāsanatṭhena<sup>7</sup> tvam  
eva *dhajo*, lokattaye uggaṭattā tvam eva *yūpo* ussāpitathambhasadiso,  
*pāṇinaṃ* sabbasattānaṃ tvam eva *parāyaṇo* uttamagamaṇiyatṭhānaṃ,<sup>9</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. omits “samantacakkhu”.

<sup>2</sup> S. “jeṭṭhā.”

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. āsakaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. “saṃpannakāyaṃ, and omits up to the end of comment 78.

<sup>7</sup> S. “atthēna.” <sup>8</sup> S. uttamapatiṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> B. “dhārati.”

<sup>10</sup> B. “si.”



tvam eva *patitṭhā*<sup>1</sup> patitṭhatṭhānam, lokassa mohandhikāraavidhamanato tvam eva *dīpo* telappadīpo viya, *dīpaduttamo* dvipadānam deva-brahmamanussānaṃ<sup>2</sup> uttamo setṭho ti sambandho.

80. Puna Bhagavantam eva thomento 'Sakkā samudde udakan' ti ādim āha. Tattha caturāsītiyojanasahassagambhīre *samudde udakam āthakena pametum* minitum *sakkā* bhaveyya, bhante, sabbaññu *tava ñānam* ettakam pamāṇan ti *pamelave* minitum *na tv-eva sakkā* ti attho.

81. *Tulamaṇḍale* tulāpañjare *ṣaṣetvā paṭhaviṃ* mediniṃ *dhāretum* sakkā, bhante *sabbuññu tava ñānam* dhāretum *na tu eva sakkā* ti sambandho.

82. Bhante *Sabbaññu ākāsaṃ* sakalantaḷikkham *rajjuyā*<sup>3</sup> vā *aṅgulaena vā minitum sakkā* bhaveyya, *tava* pana *ñānam* ñānoghama<sup>4</sup> *na tu eva pamelave* minitum *na sakkā* ti attho.

83. *Mahāsamudde udakan* ti caturāsītiyojanasahassagambhīre sāgare<sup>1</sup> *akkhilaṃ udakañ ca* catunahutādhikadvīyojanasatasahassabalaham *akkhilaṃ paṭhaviñ ca jahe* jaheyya atikkameyya samamkareyya, *Buddhassa ñānam upādāya* gahetvā tuleyya samamkareyya, *upāmato*<sup>2</sup> upamāvasena *na yujjare* na yojeyya, ñānam eva adhikan ti attho.

84. *Cakkhuma*<sup>3</sup> pañcali cakkhūhi cakkhumanta, ālapanam etam. Saha devehi pavattassa lokassa, bhummatthe sāmivacanam, sadevake lokasmiṃ antare *yesaṃ yattakānam sattānam cittaṃ pavattati* ti<sup>2</sup> ete tattakā sacittakā sattā *tava ñānamhi antojālagatā* ñāṇajālasmiṃ anto pavitṭhā ti sambandho, ñāṇajālena sabbasatte passati ti attho.

85. Bhante *sabbaññu* sabbadhammajānanaka, tvam *yena ñānena* catumaggasampayuttena sakalam *uttamaṃ bodhiṃ* nibbānam *patto* adhigato *asi* bhavasi,<sup>2</sup> *maddasi* ti tena ñānena *paratitthiye aññatitthiye maddasi* abhibhavasi ti sambandho.

86. Tena tāpasena thomitākāram pakāsentā dhammasaṅgāhakā therā "Imā gāthā thavitvānā<sup>1</sup>" ti āhamsu. Tattha *imā gāthā* ti imāhi ettakāhi<sup>2</sup> gāthāhi; *thavitvānā*<sup>3</sup> ti thomanam katvāna; nāmena *Suruci nāma tāpaso*. Ses' atṭhakathāsu pana Saradamānavo ti āgato, so<sup>4</sup> atṭhakathāniyato<sup>5</sup> pāṭho yeva<sup>10</sup> pamāṇam. Atha vā *sundarā ruci ajjhāsayo nibbānālayo assā* ti *Suruci*, sarati gacchati indriyadamanāya pavattati ti *Sarado*. Iti dvayam pi tass' eva nāmam. (a) So *Suruci tāpaso ajinacammaṃ paṭharitvāna paṭhaviyaṃ nisīdi*. Accāsannādayo chanisajjadose vajjetvā sādaro nisīdi ti attho.

87. Tattha nisinno tāpaso tassa Bhagavato ñānam eva thomento

<sup>1</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> B. rajjanā.

<sup>4</sup> S. ñāpākāsaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> Aupamaṃ ta.

<sup>6</sup> A. paṭhitvāna; B. thometvāna.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>8</sup> A° mā.

<sup>9</sup> S. gātato.

<sup>10</sup> S. eva.

(a) S. omīte from here up to (b) in comment 89.

“cullāsītisuhassāni” ti ādim āha. Tattha *cullāsītisuhassāni* ti caturāsītisuhassāni; *Girirājā* Merupabbatarājā; *mahaṇṇave* sāgare *ajjhogālho* adhisugālho pavittḥo; *tāvad eva* tattakāni caturāsītisuhassāni *accuggato* atiuggato idāni *paruccaṭṭi* ti sambandho.

88. *Tāva accuggato* tathā atiuggato; *Veru so* Mahāneru, *āyato* uccato ca *viṭṭhārato ca*. Evaṃ mahantā Nerurājā *koṭisatasahasasankhāṇubhedena* cūppito cūppavicūppaṃ kato asi.

89. Bhante *Sabbāññu* tava *ñāṇalakke<sup>1</sup>* *ṭhapiyumānamhi* *ñāṇe* satam vā sahasam vā sataśahasam vā ek’ekam bindhuṃ katvā *ṭhapite* tad eva Mahānerussa cūppavayaṃ gaccheyya *tava* *ñāṇam<sup>2</sup>*. *pamelaṇe* pamaṇaṃ kātuṃ eva *na sakkā* ti sambandho.

90. *Sukhumacchikena* sukhamacchiddena *jālena* *yo* sukalamahāsamudde *udakaṃ parikkhipe* samantato parikkhepaṃ kareyya, evaṃ parikkhitte *ye keci pāṇā* *udake* jātā sabbe *te anto jālagatā siyūṃ* bhaveyyun ti attho.

91. Tam upameyyaṃ dassento “Tath’ eva hi” ti ādim āha. Tattha yathā *udakajā pāṇā* antojālagatā honti, *tath’ eva* *Mahāvīra* mahābodhiadhigamāya viriyakara *ye keci pulhu* anekā *tūtthiyā* micchā titthakara *diṭṭhigahanapakkhanā<sup>3</sup>* diṭṭhisankhātagamanam pavittḥā *parāmāseṇa* sabhāvato parato āmasanakkhaṇāya diṭṭhiyā *mohiṭṭā* pihitā santi.

92. *Tava suddhena* nikkilesena *ñāṇena* *anāvaraṇadassinā* sabba-dhammānaṃ āvaraṇarahitadassanasīlena *ete* sabbe titthiyā *antojālagatā* *ñāṇajālase* anto pavesitā, *tath’ evā* ti sambandho. *Ñāṇaṃ* *te nātivattare* ti tava *ñāṇaṃ* *te* titthiyā nātikkamanti ti attho.

93. Evaṃ vuttathomanāvasāṇe attano byākaraṇārambhaṃ dasetum “Bhagavā tamhi samaye” ti ādim āha. Tattha yasmiṃ samaye tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ thomesi tasmiṃ thomanāya pariyośanakāle saṅkhyātikkantaparivāratāya *mahāyaso Anomadassi Bhagavā* kilesa-mārādīnaṃ jitattā *Jīno samādhimhā* appitasamādhito *vuttahāsitvā* sakalaJambudīpaṃ dibbacakkhunā “*olokesi*”<sup>3</sup> ti sambandho.

94-95. Tassa *Anomadassissa* Bhagavato *munino* monasaṅkhātena *ñāṇena* samannāgatassa *Nisabho nāma Sāvako santacūṭṭhehi* vūpasanta-kilesamānasehi *tādihi* itṭhānīṭṭhesu akampiṇyasabhāvattā *tādihi khīṇāsavehi* *suddhehi* parisuddhakāyakammādiyuttehi *chaḷabhiññehi* *tādihi* aṭṭhahi lokadhammehi akampanasabhāvehi *satasahasasehi* *parivato* *Buddhassa* *cūṭṭam aṇṇāya* jānitvā *lokandāyakaṃ* *upesī* tāvad eva samīpaṃ agamāsi ti sambandho.

<sup>1</sup> 1. B. *lakkhaṇe*. Reading in A. adopted.

<sup>2</sup> A. B. “*pakkhandā*” (“*pakkanta*, P.D.).

<sup>3</sup> S. *olokayi*.

96. Te tathā āgatā sumānā *tattha* Bhagavato samīpe *antaḥikkhe* ākāse *(hiṭṭa)* Bhagavantam padakkhiṇam akāmsu. *Te* sabbe *pañjali* namassamānā ākāsatā Buddhasantike *oruhum<sup>1</sup>* orohimsū ti sambandho.

97. Puna byākaraṇadānassa pubbabhāgakaṇaṇam pakāsentā "Si-  
tam pātukari<sup>2</sup>" ti ādim āha. Tam sabbam uttānattham eva.

101. *Yo maṃ pupphena* ti yo tāpasō mayi cittaṃ pasādetvā anekapupphena maṃ pūjesi *ñāṇaṃ ca me anu* punappunaṃ *thavi* thomesi, *taṃ ahaṃ* ti tam tāpasam ahaṃ *kittayissāmi* pākaṭam karissāmi, *mama bhāsato* bhāsantassa mama vacanam *suññātha* savanavisa-  
sayam karoṭha manasi karoṭha.

110. *Pacchime bhava sampatte* ti byākaraṇam dadamāno Bhagavā āha. Tattha pacchime pariyosānablūte bhava sampatte sati *manu-*  
*ssatam* manussajātiṃ *gamissati* manussaloke uppajjissati ti attho. Rūpasāradhanasāravayasārakulasārabhogasārapuññasārādhi<sup>3</sup> sārehi  
sāravantatāya *Sarī nāma Brāhmaṇī kucchinā* dhārayissati.

113-114. Byākaraṇamūlam ārabhati "Appameyye ito kappe"  
ti. Ettha dvinnam aggasāvakaṇam ekaṃ asaṅkheyyam kappasata-  
sahassaṇ ca pāramī pūritā,<sup>4</sup> tathā pi gāthābandhasukhattam antara-  
kappāni upādāya evaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. *Sāriputto ti nāmena*  
*hessati aggasāvako<sup>4</sup>* ti byākaraṇam adāsi.

115-116. Byākaraṇam datvā tam thomento so Bhagavā "Ayaṃ  
Bhāgīrathī<sup>5</sup>" ti ādim āha. Gaṅgā Yamunā Sarabhū<sup>6</sup> Mahī Aciravati  
ti imāsaṃ pañcannaṃ gaṅgānaṃ antare ayaṃ Bhāgīrathī nāma  
paṭhamamahāgaṅgā *Himavantappabhāvikā<sup>7</sup>* Himavantato āgatā An-  
tattadahato pabbhavā<sup>8</sup> *mahodadhiṃ mahāudakakkhandham appayanti*  
*pāpuṇanti mahāsamuddam* mahāsāgaraṃ *appeti* upagacchati yathā  
*tathā eva ayaṃ Sāriputto sake tisu visārado* attano kule pavattamānesu  
tisu vodesu visārado apakkhalitañāno<sup>9</sup> patthatañāno<sup>9</sup> *paññāya<sup>10</sup>*  
*pāramiṃ gantvā* attano sāvakañānaṃ pariyosānaṃ gantvā *pāṇino*  
sabbasatte *tappayissati* santappessati suhitabhāvaṃ karissati ti  
attho.

117-118. *Himavantam upādāya* ti Himālayapabbataṃ ādim katvā  
*mahodadhiṃ mahāsamuddam* udakabhāraṃ sāgarapariyosānaṃ katvā  
*etth<sup>11</sup> antare* etesaṃ dvinnam pabbatasāgarānaṃ majjhe *yaṃ pulinaṃ*  
*yattakā vālukārāsi* atthi *gaṇanālo gaṇanavasena<sup>11</sup>* *asaṅkhiyaṃ*

<sup>1</sup> A. orohum, S. otarum.

<sup>2</sup> S. "kess" for "bhoga".

<sup>3</sup> S. pūretabbā.

<sup>4</sup> S. "āvaka".

<sup>5</sup> A. B. "rasi".

<sup>6</sup> S. sarabhū (*Sk. sarayu in R. V. 7*).

<sup>7</sup> B. Himavatā pabbhavitā.

<sup>8</sup> S. pabbhūtā.

<sup>9</sup> S. "ñāpe".

<sup>10</sup> S. after visārado.

<sup>11</sup> S. omits.

saṅkhyātikkaṇṭaṃ *tum pi sakkā asesena* ti taṃ pulinaṃ pi nissesena *saṅkhātum* sakkā bhavēyya sā *gaṇanā yathā* hoti ti sambandho. Tathā *Sāriputtassa paññāya anto* pariyosānaṃ na t-v-eva *bhavissati* ti attho.

119. "Lakkhe . . . pe . . . bhavissati" ti *lakkhe* ñāṇalakkhe ñāṇassa ekasmiṃ bhāge *ṭhapiyamānamhi* ṭhāpīte sati *gaṇāya vālukā khīye* parikkhaṃ gaccheyyā ti attho.

120. *Mahāsamudde* ti caturāsītiyojanasahassagambhire catumahā-sāgare *ūmiyo* gāvutādibhedā taraṅgarāsiyo<sup>1</sup> *gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyā* saṅkhyāvirahitā yathā honti *tath'eva* *Sāriputtassa paññāya anto* pariyosānaṃ na *hessati* na bhavissati ti sambandho.

121. So evaṃ paññavā *Sāriputto* Gotamagottattā *Gotamaṃ* Sakya-kule jeṭṭhakaṃ *sambuddhaṃ Sakyapuṇḍavaṃ ārādhayitvā* vattapaṭi-pattisīlācārādīhi cittārādhaṇaṃ katvā *paññāya* sāvakañāṇassa *pāra-miṃ* pariyosānaṃ *ganitvā* tassa Bhagavato *aggasāvako* *hessati* ti sambandho.

122. So evaṃ aggasāvakaṭṭhānaṃ patto. *Sakyaputtena* Bhaga-vatā iṭṭhānitṭhesu akāmpiyasabhāvena *pavattitaṃ* pākataṃ kataṃ *dhammacakkaṃ* saddhammaṃ *anuvattessati* avināsayamānaṃ dhāressati *dhammavutṭhiyo* dhammadesanāsaṅkhātā<sup>2</sup> *vuṭṭhiyo* *vas-santo* desento pakāsento vivaranto vibhajanto uttāṇikaronto pavat-tessati ti attho.

123. *Gotamo Sakyapuṇḍavo* Bhagavā *etaṃ sabbhaṃ abhiññāya* viśesañāṇena jānitvā *bhikkhusaṅghe* ariyapuggalamajjhe *nisīdūtvā* *aggatṭhāne* sakalapaññādiguṇagaṇābhīrāme uccatṭhāne ṭhapessati ti sambandho.

124. Evaṃ so laddhabyākaraṇo somanassappatto pītisomanassavas-ena udānaṃ udānento "Aho me sukataṃ kamman" ti ādim āha. Tattha *aho* ti vimhayatthe nipāto. *Anomadassissa* Bhagavato<sup>3</sup> *Sattuma* garuno *sukataṃ* suṭṭhu kataṃ saddahitvā kataṃ *kammaṃ*<sup>4</sup> puñña-koṭṭhāsaṃ *aho* vimhayaṃ acinteyyānubhāvan ti attho. Yassa Bhagavato *ahaṃkāraṃ* puññasambhāraṃ katvā *sabbattha* sakalaguṇa-gaṇe *pāramiṃ* pariyosānaṃ *gato* paramaṃ koṭiṃ sampatto so Bha-gavā "aho" vimhaya ti sambandho.

125. *Aparimeyye* ti saṅkhyātikkaṇṭakālasmiṃ *kataṃ* kusalaṃ *kammaṃ* *me* mayhaṃ *idha* imasmiṃ *pacchim'* attabhāve *phalaṃ* vipākaṃ *dasseṣi*.<sup>5</sup> *Sumutto* suṭṭhu<sup>6</sup> vimutto<sup>6</sup> chekena dhanuggahena

<sup>1</sup> S. "rāsiyo.

<sup>2</sup> B. dhammaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. "saṅkhātā".

<sup>4</sup> B. "eti.

<sup>5</sup> S. "vato.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

khitto saravego iva ahaṃ tena puññaphalena kilese jhāpayiṃ<sup>1</sup> jhāpesin ti attho.

126. Attano eva viriyaṃ<sup>2</sup> pakāsento 'Asaṅkhatan' ti ādim āha. Tattha asaṅkhatan ti na saṅkhatam paccayehi samāgama na katan ti attho. Tam asaṅkhatam nibbānam kilesakālusiyābhāvena amalam<sup>3</sup> katasambhārānam<sup>4</sup> patitthattṭhena padam gavesanto pariyesanto sabbe titthiye sakale titthakare ditthuppādake puggale vicinam upaparikkhanto esāham<sup>5</sup> eso<sup>6</sup> aham bhava kāmabhavādike bhava saṃsariṃ paribbhamin ti sambandho.

127-128. Attano adhippāyam pakāsento "Yathā pi byādhitō poṣo"<sup>7</sup> ti ādim āha. Tattha byādhitō ti byādhiṇā pīḷito poṣo puriso osadham pariyeseyya yathā<sup>7</sup> tathā aham asaṅkhatam amatam<sup>7</sup> padam nibbānam gavesanto avokkīṇam<sup>8</sup> avicchinnaṃ nirantaram pañcasatam jātipañcasatesu attabhāvesu isipabbajam pabbajin ti sambandho.

131. . . . Kutiṭṭham saṇcarim ahan ti lāmakam tittham gamana-maggaṃ aham saṇcarim.

132. Sāratthiko poṣo sāragavesi puriso kadaliṃ dvedhā<sup>9</sup> ce<sup>10</sup> phālaye ti kadalikkhandaṃ sace dvedhā phāleyya na tattha sāram vindeyyā ti phāletvā ca pana tattha kadalikkhandaṃ sāram na vindeyya na labheyya so puriso sārena rittako tuccho ti sambandho.

133. Yathā kadalikkhandaṃ sārena ritto tuccho tath' eva tathā eva loke titthiṃ<sup>11</sup> nānātitthigatikā<sup>11</sup> bahujjanā asaṅkhetena nibbānena rittā tucchā ti sambandho. Se ti nipātamattaṃ.

134. Pacchime bhava pariyoṣāṇajātiyaṃ Brahmabandhu brāhmaṇakule<sup>12</sup> jāto aham ahoṣin ti attho. Mahābhogaṃ chaḍḍayitvā ti mahantaṃ bhogakkhandaṃ khelapiṇḍam iva chaḍḍetvā anaḍḍariyaṃ<sup>13</sup> kasivaṇijjādikammavirahitaṃ tāpasapabbajam pabbajim paṭipajjin ti attho.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānatthakathāya paṭhamabhāṇa-vāraṇṇanā samattā.

135-137. "Ajjhāyako . . . pe . . . munim mone samāhitan" ti monam vuccati ṇāṇam, tena monena<sup>14</sup> samannāgato muni, tasmim mone sammā āhitaṃ ṭhapitaṃ samāhitacittan ti attho. Āgu<sup>15</sup>-saṅkhātam pāpaṃ na karoti ti nāgo. Assajitthero tam mahānāgaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. kiriyaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. acalam.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. tadāham.

<sup>6</sup> S. tadā.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> A. avyākīṇam, S. abbochinnam.

<sup>9</sup> B. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11-12</sup> A. chetvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. °titthiya°.

<sup>12</sup> B. brahma°.

<sup>13</sup> A. B. anā°.

<sup>14</sup> S. ṇāṇena.

<sup>15</sup> B. āvu°.

[*suphullaṃ*] sutthu phullaṃ vikaṣitaṃ padumaṃ yathā virocamaṇaṃ ti attho.

138-141. “Disvā me . . . pe . . . pucchitum amataṃ padaṃ” ti uttānattham eva.

142. *Vīṭhi 'ntare* ti vīṭhi antare *anuppattaṃ* sampattaṃ<sup>1</sup> upagataṃ taṃ therāṃ *upagantrāna*<sup>2</sup> samīpaṃ gantvā *ahaṃ pucchin* ti sambandho.

144. “Kīdisaṃ te mahāvīrā” ti sakaladhitipurisa sāsane arahantānam antare paṭhamaṃ dhammacakkapavattane arahattaṃ patta *mahāvīra anujāta* parivārabahulatāya *mahāyasa* te tava *Buddhassa kīdisaṃ sāsanaṃ dhammaṃ* desanāsankhātāṃ sāsanaṃ ti sambandho. *Bho*, bhādrāmukha, *me* mayhaṃ *sādhū* bhaddakaṃ sāsanaṃ *kathayassu* kathehi ti attho.

145. Tato<sup>3</sup> kathitākāraṃ dassento “So me puṭṭho” ti ādim āha. Tattha *so* ti Assajitthero, *me* mayā puṭṭho sāsanaṃ kīdisaṃ ti kathito *sabbam kathī*<sup>4</sup> kathesi.<sup>4</sup> Kīdisaṃ<sup>4</sup> taṃ<sup>4</sup> sāsanaṃ. Atthagambhīratāya<sup>5</sup> *gambhīraṃ* desanādharmnapaṭivedhagambhīratāya *gambhīraṃ*, paramatthasaccavibhāvitādivasena *nīpuṇaṃ* *padaṃ* nibbānaṃ *tanhā-sallassa hantāraṃ* vināsakaraṃ<sup>6</sup> *sabbasaṃsāradukkhassa* *apanūdanaṃ* khepanakaraṃ dhammaṃ ti sambandho.

146. Tena kathitākāraṃ dassento “Ye dhammā”<sup>\*</sup> ti ādim āha. *Hetuppabhavā* hetuto kāraṇato uppannā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā *ye dhammā* ye sappaccayā sabhāvadhammā<sup>7</sup> santi samvijjanti upalabbhanti<sup>8</sup> ti sambandho. *Tesaṃ* dhammānaṃ *hetuṃ* kāraṇaṃ *Tathāgato āha* kathesi. *Tesaṃ ca yo nirodho* ti tesaṃ hetudhammānaṃ *yo nirodho* nirujjhanasabhāvo,<sup>9</sup> *evaṃvādī mahāsamaṇo* ti silasamādhīpaññādiguṇaparivāramahantatāya samitapāpattā vidhamṣitapāpattā *ca mahāsamaṇo*. Bhagavā *evaṃvādī* hetuvūpasamanādivadanasilo<sup>10</sup> *kathā* ti attho.

147. Tato vuttadhammaṃ sutvā attanā paccekkhakatappakāraṃ dassento “So 'han” ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānaṃ eva.

149. †*Es' eva dhammo yadi tāvad eva* ti sace pi ito uttarim n' atthi ettakam eva idaṃ sotāpattiphalam eva pattabbam, tathā eso eva dhammo ti attho. *Paccabyattha* paṭividdhatha tumhe *asokaṃ* *padaṃ* nibbānaṃ; amhehi nāma idaṃ *padaṃ bahukehi*<sup>11</sup> *kappanahutehi adīṭṭham* eva *abbhatītaṃ*.

\* Vin. i, 41.

† Ibid. 42, given in prose.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> A. B. °gantvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. so.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. °kam.

<sup>7</sup> S. saṅkāra°.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.

<sup>9</sup> B. nirujjha°.

<sup>10</sup> B. °samavādī°.

<sup>11</sup> S. bahūhi (Vin. bahukehi).

150. *Yvāhaṃ<sup>1</sup> dhammaṃ gavesanto ti yo ahaṃ dhammaṃ santi-padaṃ gavesanto pariyesanto kutūhaṃ kucchitatitthaṃ<sup>2</sup> nindita-titthaṃ<sup>3</sup> sañcarinṃ paribbhaminṃ<sup>4</sup> ti attho. So me attho anuppatto ti so pariyesitabbo attho mayā anuppatto sampatto, idāni pana me mayhaṃ nappamajjitum appamādena<sup>5</sup> bhavitum kūlo ti attho.*

151. *Ahaṃ Assajinā therena tosito katasomanasso acalaṃ niccalaṃ nibbānapadaṃ patvāna papuṇitvā sahāyakam Kolitamāṇavaṃ gavesanto pariyesanto ahaṃ<sup>6</sup> assamaṃ<sup>7</sup> assamapadaṃ agamūsin ti attho.*

152. *Dūrato va mamaṃ disvā ti assamapadato dūrato va āgacchan-taṃ mamaṃ disvā susikkhito me mama<sup>8</sup> sahāyo ṭhānanisajjādūriyā-pathehi sampanno samaṅgibhūto idaṃ upari vuccamānavacanam abravi kathesi ti attho.*

153. *Bho sahāya pasannamukhanetto si pasannehi sobhaneli dadda-lamānehi<sup>9</sup> mukhanettehi samannāgato asi. Munibhāvo iva te dissati paññāyati. Itthambhūto tvaṃ amatādhiгато amatassa<sup>10</sup> nibbānassa<sup>11</sup> adhigato asi. Kacci accutaṃ nibbānaṃ padaṃ adhigato asi kacci puc-chāmi ti attho.*

154. *Subhānurūpe āyāsī ti subhassa pasannavaṇṇassa anurūpo hutvā āyāsī āgacchasi; āneñjakārino riyā ti Devaputtamārādhi<sup>12</sup> kārito<sup>13</sup> āneñjo Atthi viya danto va tīhi māsehi susikkhito iva; bāhita-pāpattā brāhmaṇa dantadamatho<sup>14</sup> sikkhitasikkho<sup>15</sup> nibbānapade<sup>16</sup> upa-santo asī ti pucchi.*

155. *Tena puṭṭho "Amataṃ mayā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānat-tham eva.*

159. *Apariyositasāṅkappo ti anāgate ekassa buddhassa aggasāvako bhaveyyan ti patthanāya koṭiṃ appattasāṅkappo ti attho. Kutūthe agantabbamagge ahaṃ sañcarinṃ paribbhaminṃ. Bhante Gotama lokajetṭha tava dassanam āgamaṃ patvā mama saṅkappo mayhaṃ patthanā<sup>17</sup> pūrito<sup>18</sup> arahattamaggādhigamane<sup>19</sup> sāvakapāramiñānassa pāpuṇanena paripuṇṇāti adhippāyo.*

160-161. *Paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāyā ti paṭhaviyaṃ nibbattā samaye hemantakāle pupphanti vikasanti dībbagandhā<sup>20</sup> sugandhā suṭṭhu pavanti pavāyanti sabbapāṇinam sabbe devamanusse tosentī soma-nassayutte karonti. Yathā tath' evāhaṃ mahāvira<sup>21</sup> ti mahāviriya-vanta Sakyakulappasuta, mahāparivāra, te tava sāsane paṭiṭṭhāya ahaṃ*

<sup>1</sup> A. sāhaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. appamattena.

<sup>7</sup> S. tomarādhi.

<sup>10</sup> B. sikkhitabbapade.

<sup>13</sup> S. ninditabba°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. diddajha°.

<sup>8</sup> S. kārītā°.

<sup>11</sup> B. omits.

<sup>16</sup> Svl. vattanā.

<sup>3</sup> B. parinibbhaminṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. amataṃ nibbānaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> A. °damathe, B. dantapade.

<sup>12</sup> S. °adhigamena.

<sup>15</sup> B. °gandhe.

<sup>16</sup> B.S. pūrito.



patiṭṭhahitvā *pupphitum* aruhattamaggañāṇena vikasitum *samayaṃ* kālaṃ *esāmi* gavesāmi tath' evā ti sambandho.

162. *Vimuttipupphan* ti sabbakileseli vimuñcanato<sup>1</sup> vimocanato vā vimutti arahattaphalavimuttisaṅkhātāṃ pupphaṃ vimuttipupphaṃ *esanto* gavesanto tañ ca kho *bhavasamsāramocanaṃ* kāmabhavādi-bhavesu saṃsaraṇaṃ gamanaṃ bhavasamsāraṃ, tato mocanaṃ bhavasamsāramocanaṃ, *vimuttipupphalābhenā* ti vimuccanaṃ vimuccanti vā katasambhārā etāyā ti vimutti, aggaphalaṃ pupphanti vikasanti veneyyā etenā ti pupphaṃ, vimutti eva pupphaṃ vimuttipupphaṃ, labhanaṃ lābho; vimuttipupphassa lābho vimuttipupphalābho,<sup>2</sup> tena vimuttipupphalābhena adhigamena<sup>3</sup> *sabbapāṇinaṃ* sabbe satte *tosemi* somanassaṃ pāpemi ti attho.

163. *Yāvataṃ buddhakkhetamhi* ti ādisu *cakkhuma* pañcāhi cakkhūhi cakkhumanta yatthake tñāne Ratanasuttādināṃ<sup>4</sup> parittānaṃ āpā ānubhāvo pavattati tattake sataśahassakoṭicakkavāḷasaṅkhāte buddhakkhette, *thapetvāna Mahāmuniṃ* Samnāsambuddhaṃ vajjetvā avasesesu sattesu añño koci *tava puttassa* tuyhaṃ puttena mayā *paññāya* sadiso samo n'atthi ti sambandho. Sesāṃ uttānattham eva.

168. *Paṭipannā* ti catumaggasamaṅgino ca *phalaṭṭhā* arahattaphale tñitā ca *sekkhaphalasamaṅgino*<sup>5</sup> hetthimehi tñhi phalehi samannāgatā ca ete aṭṭha ariyā bhikkhū *uttamatthaṃ* nibbānaṃ *āsīsakā* gavesakā taṃ paññavantāṃ *parivārenti* *sadā* sabbakālaṃ sevanti bhajanti<sup>6</sup> payirupāsanti ti attho.

170. Kāyavedanācittadhammānupassanāsāṅkhātānaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ kusalā chekā satisambojjhaṅgādināṃ sattannaṃ sambojjhaṅgānaṃ *bhāvanāya* vaḍḍhanāya *ratā* allinā . . . pe . . .

174-175. *Uḷurājā* va tāraḥarājā iva cando<sup>7</sup> iva<sup>8</sup> *sobhasi*. Rukkha-pabbataratanasattādayo dhāreti ti dharāṇi, dharāṇiyaṃ ruhā sañjātā vaḍḍhitā cā ti *dharāṇiruhā* rukkhā *paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya ruhaṇti* vaḍḍhanti viruḷhiṃ āpajjanti *vepullataṃ* vipulabhāvaṃ paripūrabbhāvaṃ *pāpuṇanti* te rukkhā kamena *phalaṃ dassayanti* phaladhārino honti.

177-179. Puna pi Bhagavantam eva thomento "Sindhū sarassati" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Sindhavādi*<sup>9</sup> nāma gaṅgā ca *Sarassatī* nāma gaṅgā ca<sup>10</sup> *Candabhāgī* nāma<sup>11</sup> gaṅgā ca *Gaṅgā* nāma gaṅgā ca *Yamunā* nāma<sup>12</sup> gaṅgā ca *Sarabhū*<sup>13</sup> nāma<sup>14</sup> gaṅgā ca *Mahī* nāma gaṅgā ca *sandamānānaṃ* gacchantīnaṃ *etāsaṃ* gaṅganāṃ *sāgaro* va samuddo eva

\* Sn. No. 13.

<sup>1</sup> B. °ko.

<sup>2</sup> B. vimuttilābho.

<sup>3</sup> S. °gamane.

<sup>4</sup> S. sekkha°.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. ca.

<sup>7</sup> °vāri.

<sup>8</sup> S. *adda* Nandiyagaṅgā ca.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. sarabū (*R.V. sarayu*).



*sampajicchatī* paṭiganhāti dhāreti tathā etā sabbā gaṇḍā purimaṃ nāmaṃ Sindhuvūḍigaṇḍā<sup>1</sup> tyāḍikaṃ purimaṃ nāmapaññattivohāraṃ jahanti chaḍḍenti sāgaro te eva sāgaro iti eva nūyati<sup>2</sup> pākato bhavati yathā tath' eva tathā eva ime catubbaṇṇā cattāro<sup>3</sup> vanna<sup>4</sup> khattiyabrāhmaṇavessasuddasaṅkhātā cattāro kulā tav' antike tava sakāso samīpe *palbajitvā* pattakāsāyaceivaradhārino paricarantā purimaṃ nāmaṃ khattiyādināmadheyyaṃ paññattivohāraṃ jahanti cājanti *Buddhaputtā* ti Buddhassa orasā ti nūyure pākata bhaveyyuṃ.

180-190. *Cando* candaṃaḍḍalo abbhā<sup>5</sup> mahikā rajo dhūmo Rāhū ti pañcāhi uapkkileschi virahitattā vimalo vigatamalo nimmallo ākāsa-dhātuyā ākāsaḍḍabbhe gacchaṃ gacchanto sabbe tārakāsamūhe ābhāya maddamāno loke atirocati daddaḷhati<sup>6</sup> yathā tath' eva tathā eva tvaṃ . . . pe . . . uḍake jātā uḍake samvaddhā kumudā mandālakā bahū saṅkhyātikantā toyena uḍakena kaddamakalalena ca upalimpanti alliyanti yathā tath' eva bahukā sattā aparimāṇā sattā loke jātā samvaddhā rāgena ca dosena ca aṭṭitā bandhitā virūhare virūhanti, kaddame kumudaṃ yathā virūhati sañjāyati; kesarī ti padumaṃ. *Rammake māse* ti Kattikamāse “komudiyā cātumāsiniyā” ti vuttattā. *Vāriyā* padumapupphādayo bahū pupphā pupphanti vikasanti taṃ ca<sup>5</sup> māsaṃ taṃ Kattikamāsaṃ n' ātivallanti vāriyā ti sambandho. “Samayo pupphanāya so” ti so Kattikamāso pupphanāya vikasanāya samayo kālo ti attho. . . . Yathā pupphanti tath' eva tvaṃ Sakya-putta pupphito vikasito asi. *Pupphitā* te vimuttiyā ti te tuyhaṃ sissā katasambhārā bhikkhū vimuttiyā arahattaphalañāṇena pupphitā vikasitā yathā vāriyaṃ padumaṃ pupphanasamayaṃ n' ātikkamati tathā te sāsanaṃ ovādānusāsaniṃ n' ātivallanti n' ātikkamanti ti sambandho.

193-194. *Yathā pi selo Himavā* ti Himavā nāma selamayapabbato sabbapāṇinaṃ sabbesaṃ vyādhitānaṃ sattānaṃ osadho osadhavanto sabbanāgānaṃ sabbaasurānaṃ sabbadevānaṃ ca ālayo agārabhūto yathā tath' eva tvaṃ mahācīra sabbapāṇinaṃ jarāvyaḍhimaraṇādīhi pamocanato osadho viya yathā so Himavā nāgādīnaṃ ālayo tathā tevijjāya ca<sup>5</sup> chaḷabhiññāya ca iddhiyā ca pāramiṃ pariyosānaṃ gatā pattā tvaṃ<sup>6</sup> nissāya vasantī ti sambandho. Hetthā vā uparī vā upamopameyyavasena gāthānaṃ sambandhanayā suviññeyyā va.

202. *Āsayānusayaṃ natvā* ti ettha āsayo ti ajjhāsayo cariyā, anu-sayo ti thāmagatakilesa, ayaṃ rāgacarito ayaṃ dosacarito ayaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. Sindhuvāri°.<sup>2</sup> B. paññāyati.<sup>3</sup> S. abbhō.<sup>4</sup> B. daddaḷhayati, S. daddallati, *Svk. adopted*.<sup>5</sup> S. omīta.<sup>6</sup> B. tvaṃ.

mohacarito ti ādinā āsayaṇ ca anusayaṇ kilesapavattiṇ ca jānitvā ti attho. *Indriyānaṃ balābalan* ti saddhindriyādinam pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ “tikkhindriyo mudindriyo svākāro dvākāro suviññāpayo duviññāpayo” ti evaṃ balābalaṃ jānitvā; *bhābhābhabbe viditvā* ti “mayā desitaṃ dhammaṃ paṭivijjhitaṃ ayaṃ puggalo bhabbo<sup>1</sup> samattho<sup>1</sup> ayaṃ puggalo abhabbo” ti viditvā paccekkaṃ katvā<sup>2</sup> Bhante Sabbaññu tvaṃ cātuddasikamahāmegho viya dhammadesanā-sīhanādena abhītanādena *gaṇḍhū* sakaḷaṃ cakkavāḷaṃ ekaninnādaṃ karosi.

203-204. *Cakkavāḷapariyāntā* ti samantā cakkavāḷagabbhaṃ pūretvā *parisā nisinnā bhāveyya* te evaṃ nisinnā *nānādittā* anekadasasāgāhino vivadamānā dvēḷhakajātā vivadanti taṃ tesam *vimaticchedanāya* dubbuddhicchindanatthāya<sup>3</sup> *sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ cittaṃ aññāya* cittācāraṃ ñatvā *opammakusalo* upamāupameyyesu dakkho tvaṃ *muni ekam pañhaṃ kathento va* eken<sup>4</sup> eva pañhakathanena sakalacakkavāḷagabbhe nissinnānaṃ pāṇinaṃ *vimatiṃ* saṃsayaṃ *chindasi* nikkaṅkaṃ karosi ti attho.

205. *Upadisasadiseh’ evā* ti ettha udakassa upari dissanti pākāṭa honti ti upadisā, sevālā, upadisehi sadisā ti upadisasadisā manussā. Yathā hi upadisā sevālā udakaṃ adissamānaṃ katvā tassūpari pattharivā ṭhitā honti tathā *vasudhā* paṭhavi<sup>5</sup> tehi upadisasadisehi eva manussehi nirantaraṃ pattharivā ṭhitehi *pūritā* bhāveyya *te sabbe va* paṭhavim pūretvā ṭhitā manussā *pañjalikā* sirasi añjalim paggaḥitā *kittayum*<sup>6</sup> *lokanāyakaṃ* lokanāyakassa Buddhassa guṇaṃ katheyyum.

206. *Te sabbe devamanussā kappam vā sakalaṃ kappam kittayantā* guṇaṃ kathentā pi *nānāvāṇehi* nānāpahārehi guṇehi *kittayum* katheyyum, tathāpi te sabbe *parimetum* guṇappamānaṃ kathetum *na pappeyyum* na sampāpuṇeyyum na sakkuṇeyyum, *appameyyo Tathāgato* Sammāsambuddho aparimeyyo guṇatīreko. Etena guṇamahanto<sup>7</sup> ti<sup>8</sup> dīpeti.

207. *Sakena thāmena* attano balena heṭṭhā upamāupameyyavasena *Jīno* jitakilesa Buddho mayā *kittito* thomito *yathā* ahosi, *evam eva* sabbe devamanussā *kappakoṭṭim* kappakoṭṭisate pi *kittayanti*<sup>9</sup> *pakit-tayum*<sup>7</sup> katheyyum. Na aññathā ti attho.

208. Puna pi guṇānaṃ appamānataṃ dīpetum “Sace hi koci devo vā” ti ādim āha. *Pūritaṃ parikeddheyyā* ti mahāsamudde

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. adds: bhabbo samattho ayaṃ puggalo ti ñatvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. °chinnatthāya.

<sup>4</sup> S. kittēyyum.

<sup>5</sup> S. °mahantatam.

<sup>6</sup> Amended. S. kittayanto; B. kittentā; A. pakittentā.

<sup>7</sup> Amended. A. akittayum; B.S. pakittēyyum.

pūritam udakam samantato ākaḍḍheyya so puggalo vighālam va dukkham eva labheyya pāpuṇeyyā ti attho.

210. *Vattemi jīnasāsanam* ti Jinena bhāsitaṃ sakalapitakattayaṃ vattemi pavattemi rakkhāmi ti attho. *Dhammadesanāpatī* ti dhammena paññāya Bhagavato catuparisaṃsaṅkhātāya<sup>1</sup> paṇḍitāya pati padhāno ti dhāmmasenaṇāpati, *Sakyaputtassa* Bhagavato sāsane aṇṇa imasmiṃ vattamānakāle cakkavattirañño jeṭṭhaputto viya sakalam buddhasānampālemīti attho.

212-213. Attano saṃsāraparibbhāmaṃ dassento “Yo koci manujo bhāraṇ” ti ādim āha. *Yo koci manujo mānuso bhāraṇ* sisabhāraṃ matthake sise ṭhapetvā dhāreyya vaheyya sadā sabbakālaṃ so manujo tena bhārena dukkhito piṭito abhibhūto assa bhaveyya hi saccaṃ, bhāro dhāritabhāro bharito ativabharito tathā tena pakārena ahaṃ rāg’aggidos’aggi-moh’aggisaṅkhātehi tīhi aggīhi dayhamāno giriṃ uddharito yathā Mahāmerupabbataṃ uddharitvā ukkhipitvā sise ṭhapito bhavabhārena bhavasamsār’uppattibhārena bharito dukkito bhavesu saṃsariṃ paribbhamin ti sambandho.

214. *Oropito ca me bhāro* ti idāni pabbajitakālate paṭṭhāya so bhava-bhāro me mayā oropito nikkhutto; *bharā ugghāṭitā mayā* ti sabbe nava bhavā mayā viddhamsitā *Sakyaputtassa* Bhagavato sāsane yaṃ karaṇīyaṃ kattabbaṃ maggaṇipāṭiṇīyaṃ kilesaviddhamsanakam-maṃ atthi taṃ sabbaṃ mayā katan ti attho.

215. Puna attano viṣesaṃ dassento “Yāvataṃ buddhakhettaṃ” ti ādim āha. Tattha yāvataṃ yattake dasasahassacakkavālasaṅkhāte buddhakhetta *Sakyapuggavaṃ* Sakyakulaṇṇeṭṭhakaṃ Bhagavantaṃ ṭhapetvā avasesasattesu<sup>2</sup> koci pi paññāya me<sup>3</sup> mayā samo n’atthi ti dīpeti. Tenāha: “ahaṃ aggo ’mhi paññāya sadiso me na vijjati” ti.

216-219. Puna attano ānubhāvaṃ pakāsento “Samādhimhi” tyādim āha. Taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

220. *Jhānavimokkakhippalābhi* ti paṭhamajjhānādīnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ lokato vimuccanato vimokkhanti saṅkhaṃ gatānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ lokutaravimokkhānaṃ ca khippalābhi, siḡhaṃ pāpuṇāmi ti attho.

222. Evaṃ mahānubhāvassā pi attano sabrahmacārisu gārava-bahumānataṃ pakāsento “Uddhaṭṭaviso vā” ti ādim āha. Tattha *uddhaṭṭaviso* uppāṭitaghoraviso sappo, *chinnavissāno* chinditasīṅgo *usabho* iva<sup>4</sup> ahaṃ idāni *nikkhittamānadappo* chaḍḍitagottamādādi mānadappo *gaṇaṃ* saṅghassa santikaṃ *garugāravana* ādarabahu-mānena *upemi* upagacchāmi.

<sup>1</sup> S. saṅkhātāya.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>3</sup> S. avasesesu<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> B. viya.

223. Idāni attano paññāya mahantataṃ pakāśento “Yadi rūpini” tyādiṃ āha. Evarūpā me mahati paññā arūpini samānā yadi rūpini bhaveyya tadā me mama paññā vasupalīnaṃ paṭhavissarānaṃ rājūnaṃ<sup>1</sup> sameyya samā bhaveyyā ti adhippāyo. Evaṃ attano paññāya mahantabhāvaṃ dassetvā tato pubbenivāsānussatiññāpēna pubbe kammaṃ saritvā “Anomadassissā” ti ādim āha. Tattha *Anomadassissā Bhagavato* mayā kathāya *ñāṇathomanāya phalaṃ* evaṃ mama paññāmahattatā ti attho.

224. *Pavattitaṃ dhammacakkaṃ* ti ettha “cakka”-saddo panāyaṃ “catucakkayānaṃ” ti ādisū vāhanavatta ti, “pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke” ti ādisu desanāyaṃ; “cakkaṃ vattaya sabbapāṇinaṃ” ti ādisu dānamayapuññakiriyāya; “cakkaṃ vatteti aborattan” ti ādisu iriyāpathe; “icchāhatassa posassa cakkaṃ bhamati matthake” ti ādisu uracakke; “rājā cakkavattī cakkānubhāvapat-tako”<sup>2</sup> ti ādisu ratanacakke; idha panāyaṃ desanāyaṃ *tādinā* tādi-guṇasamannāgatena *Sakyaputtena* Gotamasambuddhena *pavattitaṃ* desitaṃ piṭakattayasāṅkhātāṃ *dhammacakkaṃ ahaṃ sammā* avi-parītena anuvattemi anugantvā vattemi desemi desanaṃ karomi, *idaṃ* anuvattanaṃ desitassa anugantvā pacchā desanaṃ purima-buddhānaṃ kathāya *ñāṇa thomanāya phalaṃ* ti sambandho.

225. Tato sappurisūpanissayena yonisomanasikārādiapuññaphalaṃ dassento “Mā me kadāci pāpiccho” ti ādim āha. Tattha *pāpiccho* ti<sup>3</sup> lāmakāya icchāya samannāgato pāpacārī puggalo ca ṭhānanissaj-jādisu vattapaṭivattakarāṇe *kusīto* ca jhānasamādhimaggabhāvanā-disu<sup>4</sup> *hīnaviriyo* ca ganthadhura-vipassanādhuravirahitattā<sup>5</sup> *appa-suto* ca ācariyupajjhāyādisu ācāravirahitattā *anācāro* ca puggalo *kadāci* kāle *kathhaci* ṭhāne *me* mayā saha *same*to samāgato *mā āhu* mā bhavatū ti sambandho.

226. *Bahussuto* ti pariyattipaṭivedhavasena duvidhā<sup>6</sup> bahussuto ca puggalo; *medhāvī* ti medhāya paññāya samannāgato ca; *sīlesu* ca<sup>7</sup> *samāhito*<sup>7</sup> ti catupārisuddhisīlamaggasampayuttasīlaatṭhaṅgupo-sathasīlādisu suṭṭhu āhito ṭhapitacitto ca; *cetosamathānuyutto* ti cittassa ekibhāvaṃ anuyutto ca puggalo; *api muddhani tiṭṭhatū* ti evarūpo puggalo mayhaṃ muddhani sirasi api tiṭṭhatū ti attho.

227. Attano laddhaphalānisamsaṃ vatvā tatth’ aññe niyojento “Taṃ vo vadāmi bhaddan te” ti ādim āha. Taṃ suviññeeyyam eva.

<sup>1</sup> S. rājānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. cakkānubhāvena vattanako.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. °bhāvanāsu.

<sup>5</sup> S. ganthadhuravirahitattā.

<sup>6</sup> S. duvidho.

<sup>7</sup> A. S. sīlesu susamāhito.

228-229. *Yam ahan ti yam Assajitheram aham paṭhamam ādimhi discā sotāputtimaggapaṭilābhena sakkāyaditṭhādīnaṃ kilesānaṃ pahiputtā vimalo malarahito ahu<sup>1</sup> ahosi, so Assajithero me mayham ācariyo lokuttaradhammasikkhāpako ahu. Aham tassa savaṇāya<sup>2</sup> anusāsana aḷḷa dhammasenāpatī ahu<sup>3</sup> sabbattha sabbosu guṇesu pāramipatto<sup>3</sup> pariyosānaṃ patto anāsavo nikkilesa viharāmi.*

230. Attano ācariye gāravaṃ dassento “Yo me ācariyo” ti ādim āha. *Yo Assaji nāma thero satthusāvako me mayham ācariyo āsi ahosi, so thero yassam disāyaṃ yasmiṃ disābhāge vasati aham tam disābhāgaṃ ussisamhi sisūparibhāge karomī ti sambandho.*

231. Tato attano ṭhānantarappattabhāvaṃ dassento “Mama kamman” ti ādim āha. *Gotamo Bhagavā Sakyapuṇḍavo Sakyakulaketu sabbaññutañāṇena mama pubbe katakammanṃ sariteāna űatvā bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisinno aggaṭṭhāne aggasāvakaṭṭhāne maṃ ṭhapesī ti sambandho.*

232. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā ti imā catasso paṭisambhidā ca, tāsaṃ bhedo Paṭisambhidāmagge\* vuttā yeva. Catumaggacatuphalavasena vā rūpārūpajjhānavasena vā aḷḷha vimokkhā saṃsāravimuccana dhammā ca iddhividhādayo ca cha abhiññāyoca sacchikatā paccakkhatā, *Buddhassa anusitṭhi<sup>4</sup> ovādasankhātāṃ sāsanaṃ kataṃ arahattamaggañāṇena nipphāditan ti attho.*

“Itthaṃ sudan” ti ettha itthan ti nidassanatthe nipāto, iminā pakārenā ti attho. Tena sakalaSāriputtāpadānaṃ nidasseti. *Sudan ti padapūraṇe nipāto, āyasmā ti garugāravādhivacanaṃ, Sāriputto ti mātunāmarasena katanāmadheyyo thero, imā gāthāyo<sup>5</sup> ti imā sakalā Sāriputtattherāpadānagāthāyo abhāsi<sup>6</sup> kathesi. Iti-saddo parisamāpan’atthe nipāto; sakalaṃ Sāriputtāpadānaṃ niṭṭhitan ti attho.*

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānatṭhakathāya Sāriputtāpadānavāṇṇa<sup>7</sup> samattā. Tatiyā.

2. 1. “Anomadassi Bhagavā” ty ādikā āyasmato Mahāmoggallānattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayañ ca thero purimabuddhesu katādhikāro. “Tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto

\* Ps. i, 88, 119, etc.

<sup>1</sup> A. ahuṃ.

<sup>2</sup> A. tassa vāhasā, tattha vasaṇāya.

<sup>3</sup> A. pāramip°, pāramip°.

<sup>4</sup> S. anusāsanaṃ ti.

<sup>5</sup> S. gāthā.

<sup>6</sup> A. abhāsīttha.

<sup>7</sup> S. Sāriputtattherā°.

Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle” ti ādi Sāriputtattherassa Dhammasenāpatino vatthumhi\* vuttam eva. Thero hi pabbajitadivasato patthāya sattame divase Magadharatṭhe Kallavāḷagāmakaṃ upanisāya samapadhammaṃ karonto thinamiddhe okkamante Satthārā “Moggallāna mā tuccho tava vāyāmo” ti ādinā samvejito thinamidhmaṃ vinodetvā Bhagavatā vuccamānaṃ dhātukammaṭṭhānaṃ supanto eva vipassanāparipātiyā uparimaggattayaṃ adhigantvā aggaphalakkhaṇe sāvakañānaṃ matthakaṃ pāpuṇi. Evaṃ dutiyasāvakabhāvaṃ patvā āyasmā Mahāmoggallānatthero attano pubbhakammaṃ saritvā sonanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento<sup>1</sup> “Anomadassi Bhagavā” ti ādim āha.

Tattha na omakaṃ alāmakaṃ dassanaṃ passanaṃ assā ti *Anomadassi*. Tassa hi dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapaṭimaṇḍitasarirattā sakalaṃ divasaṃ sakalaṃ māsam sakalaṃ samvacccharaṃ samvacccharasatasahassam pi passantānaṃ devamanussānaṃ atittikaraṃ dassanaṃ ti, anomam alāmakaṃ nibbānaṃ dassanasīlo ti vā Anomadassi ti laddhaṇāmo, bhāgyavantatādīhi kāraṇehi *Bhagavā*; *lokajetṭho* ti sakalasattalokassa jetṭho padhāno; āsabbhasadisattā āsabbho, narānaṃ āsabbho *narāsabbho*, so lokajetṭho narāsabbho Anomaclassi Bhagavā *devasaṅghapurakkhato*<sup>2</sup> devasamūhehi parivārito *Himavantamhi vihāseti* ti sambandho.

2. Yadā dutiyasāvakabhāvāya dutiyavāre patthanaṃ akāsi *tadā nāmena Varuṇo nāma ahaṃ nāgarājā* hutvā nibbatto aho sin ti attho. Tena vuttam “Varuṇo nāma nāmena nāgarājā ahan tadā” ti. *Kāmarūpe* ti yadicchitaṃ kāmam nimmānasīlo,<sup>3</sup> *vikubbāme* ti vividhaṃ iddhivikubbanaṃ karomi; *mahodadhi nivāsaḥ* ti Mañjerikā nāgā bhūnigatā nāgā pabbataṭṭhā nāgā gaṅgāvaheyyā nāgā sāmuddikā nāgā ti imesaṃ nāgānaṃ antare sāmuddikanāgo ahaṃ mahodadhimhi samudde nivāsiṃ vāsam kappesin ti attho.

3. *Saṅganiyam gaṇam hūvā* ti niccaparivārabhūtaṃ sakaparivāraṃ nāgasamūhaṃ hitvā vinā<sup>4</sup> hutvā *turiyam paṭṭhapes’ ahan* ti ahaṃ turiyam paṭṭhapesiṃ vajjāpesin ti attho. *Sambuddhaṃ parivāretvā* ti Anomadassisambuddhaṃ samantato sevamānā *accharā* nāgamānavikā *vādesuṃ* dibbavādehi gītavākyādīhi vādesuṃ laddhānurūpato vajjesuṃ *tadā* ti attho.

4. *Vajjamānesu turiyesu*<sup>5</sup> ti<sup>6</sup> manussanāgaturiyesu pañcaṅgikesu

\* Cf. also DhA. i, pp. 83 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. °caritaṃ apadānaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>2</sup> B. °saṅgham°.

<sup>5</sup> B. tūresu.

<sup>3</sup> S. nimmāpa°.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīto.

vajjamānesu *devā turiyāni*<sup>1</sup> vajjayuṃ<sup>2</sup> ti Cātummahārājikā devā dibbaturiyāni vajjimsu<sup>3</sup> vādesun ti attho. *Ubhinnaṃ saddaṃ sutvānā* ti ubhinnaṃ devamanussānaṃ bherisaddaṃ sutvā tilokagaru-samāno pi *Buddho sampabujjhattha* jānāti supāṭi ti attho.

5. *Nimantayitvā Sambuddhan* ti sasāvaka-saṅghaṃ Sambuddhaṃ svātanāya *nimantetvā* pavāretvā<sup>4</sup> *sakabharanan* ti attano nāgabha-  
vanam *upāgamiṃ*, gantvā ca *āsanam paññāpetvānā* ti rattitṭhānadi-  
vātṭhānakuṭimaṇḍapasaṃyānanisīdanatṭhānāni paññāpetvā sajjetvā ti  
attho. *Kālam ārocayiṃ ahan* ti evaṃ katapubbaviddhāno nham  
“kālo bhante nittṭhitam bhattan” ti kālaṃ ārocayiṃ viññā-  
pesiṃ.

6. *Khīṇāsavaśasseli* ti tadā so Bhagavā arahantasahassemi  
*parivuto lokanāyako sabbā disā obhāsento me bhavanaṃ upāgami*  
sampatto ti attho.

7-11. Attano bhavanaṃ pavittṭhaṃ Bhagavantam bhojāpanākā-  
ram dassento “Upavittṭhaṃ Mahāvīraṃ” ti ādim āha. Tam suviñ-  
ñeyyam eva.

12. *Okkākakulasambhavo* ti Okkākaraṇṇo paramparāgatarājakule  
uppanno sakalaJambudīpe pākatarājakule uppanno vā *gottena* gotta-  
vasena *Gotamo nāma Satthā* manussaloke bhavissati.

14. *So pacchā pabbajitvānā* ti so nāgarājā pacchā pacchimabhava-  
*kusalamūlena* puññasambhārena *codito* uyyojito sāsane pabbajitvā  
*Gotamassa Bhagavato dutiyo* aggasāvako hessati ti vyākaraṇam  
akāsi.

15. *Āraddhaviriyo* ti ṭhānanisajjādīsu iriyāpathesu viriyavā, *pali-  
tatto* ti nibbāne pesitacitto, *iddhiyā pāraṃ* gato ti “etaḍ aggaṃ  
bhikkhave mama sāvakanam bhikkhūnam iddhi-mantānam yadi-  
dam Mahāmoggallāno” ti adhiṭṭhān’iddhi-vikubban’iddhi-kamma-  
vipāk’ iddhiādīsu pāraṃ pariyosānam gato patto; *sabbāsare* ti ā  
samantato savanato pavattanato āsavā ti laddhanāme kāmabhava-  
ditṭhiavijjādhamme sabbe *pariññāya* samantato aññāya jānitvā  
pajahitvā<sup>5</sup> *anāsavo* nikkilesa *nibbāyissati* kilesakhandhapaṇinibbānena  
nibbāyissati ti sambandho.

16-17. Evaṃ thero attano puññasavaśena laddhabyākaraṇam<sup>6</sup> vatvā  
puna pāpacariyam pakāsento “Pāpamittopaniṣāyā” ti ādim āha.  
Tattha *pāpamūle* pāpake lāmake mitte *upanissāya* nissaye katvā  
tehi saṃsaggo hutvā ti attho. Tatrāyaṃ ānupubbī kathā:

<sup>1</sup> B. tūrāni.

<sup>2</sup> S. vajjayimsu.

<sup>3</sup> B. parivāretvā.

<sup>4</sup> A.B. vajjimsu.

<sup>5</sup> B. parivāretvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. vyākaraṇam.



\*Ekasmiṃ samaye titthiyā sannipatitvā mantesuṃ:<sup>(\*)</sup> jānathā-vuso kena kāraṇena samaṇassa Gotamassa lābhasakkāro mahā hutvā nibbatto ti. Na jānāmā ti. Tumhe pana jānāthā ti. Āma, jānāma. Mogallānaṃ nāma ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ nissāya uppanno, so hi deva-lokaṃ gantvā devatāhi katakammaṃ pucchitvā āgantvā manussānaṃ katheti:<sup>1</sup> idaṃ nāma katvā evarūpaṃ sampattiṃ labhanti ti. Niraye nibbattānaṃ pi kammaṃ pucchitvā āgantvā manus-sānaṃ katheti: idaṃ nāma katvā evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavanti ti. Manussā tassa kathaṃ sutvā mahantaṃ lābhasakkhāraṃ abhiharanti, sace taṃ māretuṃ sakkhissāma so lābhasakkāro amhākaṃ nibbat-tissati. Atth' eso upāyo ti sabbe ekacchandā hutvā yaṃ kiñci katvā taṃ māressāmā ti attano upatṭhāke samādapetvā kahāpaṇasa-ha-saṃ labhitvā purisaghātake core pakkosāpetvā Mahāmoggallāna-thero<sup>2</sup> nāma samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvako Kālasilāyaṃ vasati, tumhe tattha gantvā taṃ mārethā ti tesam taṃ sahassaṃ adāṃsu. Corā dhanalobhena<sup>3</sup> sampatiṇṇhitvā: theram māressāmā ti gantvā tassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ parivāresuṃ. Thero tehi parikkhittabhāvaṃ ñatvā kuñcika-cchiddena nikkhamitvā pakkāmi. Corā taṃ divasaṃ theram adisvā pun' ekadivasaṃ gantvā tassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ parik-hipiṃsu. Thero taṃ ñatvā kaṇṇikāmaṇḍalaṃ bhinditvā ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Evaṃ te paṭhamamāse pi majjhimamāse pi theram gahetuṃ n' āsakkhiṃsu. Pacchimamāse pana sampatte thero attano<sup>4</sup> katakammassa ākaḍḍhanabhāvaṃ ñatvā na apakkāmi. Corā taṃ paharantā taṇḍulakaṇamattāni<sup>5</sup> atṭhīni karontā bhindiṃsu. Atha naṃ mato ti saññāya ekasmiṃ gumbapiṭṭhe khipitvā pakkamiṃsu. Thero: Satthāraṃ passitvā vanditvā va parinibbāyissāmi ti atta-bhāvaṃ jhānaveṭṭhanena veṭhetvā ākāseṇa Satthu santikaṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā: bhante parinibbāyissāmi ti āha. Parinibbā-yissasi Moggallānā ti. Āma, bhante, ti. Kattha gantvā parinib-bāyissati ti. Kālasilāpadesaṃ bhante, ti. Tena hi Moggallāna mayhaṃ dhammaṃ kathetvā yāhi, tādisassa hi me sāvakassa na dāni dassanaṃ atthi ti. So: evaṃ karissāmi, bhante, ti Satthāraṃ vanditvā ākāse uppatitvā Sāriputtatthero viya parinibbānadivase nānappakāraiddhiyo katvā dhammaṃ kathetvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā. Kālasilāpadesaṃ gantvā parinibbāyi. Theram kira corā māresun ti ayaṃ kathā sakala-Jambudīpe patthari. Rājā Ajātasattu core

\* From here—DhA. iii, pp. 65 ff.

(\*) DhA. cintesup.

<sup>1</sup> Svī. kathesi.

<sup>2</sup> S. Moggallāna°.

<sup>3</sup> B. °lābhena.

<sup>4</sup> S. attanā.

<sup>5</sup> S. taṇḍulaka°.



pariyesanattthāya carapurise payojesi. Tesu coresu surāpane<sup>1</sup> suraṃ<sup>2</sup> pivitvā<sup>3</sup> mattesu eko ekassa piṭṭhiṃ paharitvā pātesi. So taṃ santajjento: ambho dubbhita, tvaṃ<sup>4</sup> kasmā me piṭṭhiṃ paharitvā pātesi, kiṃ pana are duṭṭhacora,<sup>4</sup> tayā Mahāmoggallānatthero paṭhumaṃ pahaṭo ti āha. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ mayā paṭhamam pahatabbhāvaṃ na jānāsi ti. Evaṃ tesam: mayā pahaṭo<sup>5</sup> mayā<sup>6</sup> pahaṭo<sup>6</sup> ti vadanānam (vacanam) sutvā te carapurisā sabbe te core gahetvā rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā te core pakkosāpetvā pucchi: tumhehi thero mārito ti. Āna devā ti. Keli tumhe uyyojitā ti. Naggasamaṇehi devā ti. Rājā pañcasate naggasamaṇe gāhāpetvā pañcasateli corehi saddhiṃ rājanāgaṇe nābhippamānesu āvātesu nikhaṇāpetvā palālehi paṭicchādetvā<sup>7</sup> aggim dāpesi. Atha nesam jhāmabhāvaṃ jānitvā ayanāṅgalehi kasāpetvā sabbe khaṇḍākhaṇḍam kārāpesi.

Tadā bhikkhū dhammasabhāyaṃ katham samuṭṭhāpesuṃ: Mahāmoggallānatthero attano ananurūpaṃ maraṇam patto ti. Satthā āgantvā: kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā ti pucchitvā: imāya nāma, bhante, ti vutte: Moggallānassa, bhikkhave, imass' eva attabhlāvassa ananurūpaṃ maraṇam, pubbe pana tena katakammassa anurūpaṃ evā ti vatvā: kim pan' assa bhante pubbakammaṃ<sup>8</sup> katan<sup>8</sup> ti puṭṭho taṃ vitthāretvā kathesi.

Atite, bhikkhave, Bārānasiyaṃ eko kulaputto sayam eva koṭṭana-pacanādini karonto mātāpitāro paṭijaggi. Ath' assa mātāpitāro: tāta, tvaṃ ekako va gehe ca araṇṇe ca kammaṃ karonto kilamasi. Ekaṃ te kumārikaṃ ānemā ti vatvā: ammatātā,<sup>9</sup> yāva tumhe jīvis-satha tāva vo sahatthā upaṭṭhahissāmi ti tena paṭikkhittā pi punappunaṃ yācitvā kumārikaṃ ānesuṃ. Sā katipāham eva āpaṭṭha-hitvā pacchā tesam dassanam api anicchanti: na sakkā tava mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhāne vasitun ti ujjhāyitvā tasmim attano katham agāṇhante tassa bahigatakāle makacikhaṇḍāni<sup>(a)</sup> ca yāguphenake ca gahetvā tattha tattha ākiritvā ten' āgantvā: kiṃ idan ti puṭṭhā: imesaṃ mahallakaandhānaṃ<sup>(b)</sup> etaṃ kammaṃ, sabbaṃ gehaṃ kiliṭṭhaṃ karontā vicaranti, na sakkā etehi saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhāne vasitun ti. Evaṃ tāya punappunaṃ kathayamānāya evarūpo pi pūrita-pārami satto mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ bhijji. So: hotu jānissāmi tesam kattabbakammaṃ<sup>10</sup> ti te bhojetvā: ammatātā<sup>11</sup> asukaṭṭhāne nāma

(a) DhA. makacivākakhaṇḍāni.

(b) DhA. andhamahallakānaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> āpapa, P.D.<sup>2</sup> S. surā pītvā.<sup>3</sup> S. omiṣa.<sup>4</sup> S. duṭṭhatara.<sup>5</sup> B. pahaṭo.<sup>6</sup> B. omiṣa.<sup>7</sup> S. °chadāpetvā.<sup>8</sup> B. kamman.<sup>9</sup> S. ammatāta.<sup>10</sup> S. kattabban.<sup>11</sup> S. °tāta.

tumbhākaṃ nātakā āgamanam paccāsimsanti, tuttha gumiṣṣāmā ti te yānakaṃ āropetvā ādāya gacchanto aṭavimajjhappattakāle:<sup>1</sup> tāta, rasmiyo gaṇhatha, goṇā daṇḍasaññāya gamissanti, imasmiṃ ṭhāne corā vasanti, ahaṃ otarivā carāmi ti pituhatthe rasmiyo datvā otarivā gacchanto saddaṃ parivattetvā corānaṃ utṭhitasaddaṃ akāsi Mātāpitāro saddaṃ sutvā: corā utṭhitā ti saññāya: tāta, corā utṭhitā, mahallakā mayaṃ, tvaṃ attānaṃ eva rakkhāhi ti āhaṃsu. So mātāpitāro viravante pi corasaddaṃ karonto koṭṭetvā māretvā aṭaviyaṃ khipitvā paccāgāmi.

Satthā imaṃ tassa pubbakammaṃ kathetvā: bhikkhave, Moggallāno ettakaṃ kammaṃ katvā anekavassasatasahassāni niraye pacitvā tāva pakkāvaseseṇ<sup>(a)</sup> eva<sup>2</sup> attabhāvasate evaṃ eva koṭṭetvā sañcuṇṇo maraṇappatto. Evaṃ Moggallānena attano kammānurūpaṃ eva maraṇaṃ laddhaṃ, pañcahi corasatehi saddhiṃ pañcatitthiyasatāni pi mama puttāṃ appaduṭṭhaṃ padūsetvā anurūpaṃ eva maraṇaṃ labhiṃsu. Appaduṭṭhassa hi padussanto dasahi kāraṇehi anayabyasaṇaṃ pāpuṇāti yevā ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghaṭetvā dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā<sup>3</sup> abhāsī.

“Yo daṇḍena adaṇḍesu appaduṭṭhesu dussati,  
dasannaṃ aññataraṃ ṭhānaṃ khippaṃ eva nigacchati.

Vedanaṃ pharusam jāniṃ sarīrassa ca bhedaṇaṃ;  
garukaṃ vā pi ābādhaṃ cittakkhepaṇ ca<sup>(b)</sup> pāpuṇe.

Rājato vā<sup>(c)</sup> upassaggaṃ abbhakkhānaṃ ca dāruṇaṃ;  
parikkhayaṃ va nātīnaṃ bhogānaṃ ca<sup>(d)</sup> pabhaṇḍuraṃ<sup>4</sup>

Atha c<sup>(e)</sup> assa<sup>5</sup> agārāni<sup>6</sup> aggi dahati<sup>(f)</sup> pāvako  
kāyassa bhedaṃ duppaṇṇo nirayaṃ so upapajjati<sup>(g)</sup> ”\* ti†

19. *Pavivekaṃ anuyutto* ti pakārena vivekaṃ<sup>1</sup> ekibhāvaṃ anuyutto yojito yuttapayutto; *samādhībhāvanārato* ti paṭhamajjhānādibhāvanāya rato allīno ca<sup>2</sup>; *sabbāsava* sakalakilese *pariññāya* jānitvā pajahitvā *anāsavo* nikkileso *viharāmi* ti sambandho.

(a) DhA. vipāka°.

(b) Dh. va.

(c) Dh. va.

(f) Dh. dahati.

(e) Dh. va.

(g) Dh. 'papaṇṇati.

(d) Dh. va.

\* Dh. 137-140.

† Passage from DhA. (iii, 70) ends here.

<sup>1</sup> S. aṭavi.

<sup>2</sup> S. °sesena ca.

<sup>3</sup> S. gāthāyo.

<sup>4</sup> B. pabhaṇḍuraṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. vassa.

<sup>6</sup> B. aṅgāni.

<sup>7</sup> B. ca.

20. Idāni uttano puññasambhāravasena pubbacaritassa phalam  
dassento "Dharaṇim pi sugambhīran" ti ādiṃ āha. '[Tatr' āyam  
anupubbikathā:

“\*Buddhena codito” ti sammāsambuddhena codito uyyojito, “bhikkhusaṅghassa pekkhato” ti bhikkhusaṅghassa passantassa Nigāramātupāsādaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhena kampasī ti Pubbārāme Visākhāya mahāupāsikāya kāritaṃ sahaṣṣagaḷḷhapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ mahāpāsādaṃ attano pādaṅguṭṭhena kampeti.

†Ekasmim samaye Pubbārāme yathāvuttapāsāde Bhagavati viharante sambahulā navakatarā bhikkhū uparipāsāde nisinnā Satthāram pi acintetvā tiracchānakatham kathetum āradhā. Tam sutvā Bhagavā te samvejetvā attano dhammadesanāya bhājanabhūte kātukāmo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmogallānatheraṃ āmantesi: passasi tvaṃ Mogallāna, nave bhikkhū tiracchānakatham anuyutte ti. Tam sutvā thero Satthu ajjhāsayaṃ ūtvā abhiññāpādaṃ āpokasiṇārammaṇaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuttāya pāsādassa patitṭhito-kāsaṃ udakaṃ hotū ti adhiṭṭhāya pāsādamatthake thūpikaṃ pādaṅgutṭhena pahari. Pāsādo onamitvā ekena passena aṭṭhāsi. Pun' api pahari. Aparena pi passena aṭṭhāsi. Te bhikkhū bhittā samvigga pāsādassa patanabhayaena tato nikkhamitvā Bhagavato samīpe aṭṭhaṃsu. Satthā tesāṃ ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā dhammaṃ desesi. Tam sutvā tesu keci sotāpattiphale patitṭhahimsu, keci sakadāgāmi-phale keci anāgāmi-phale, keci arahattaphale patitṭhahimsu. Svāyaṃ attho Pāsādakampanasuttenaṅ dipetaḥ. Vejāyanta-pāsādo Tāvatiṃsabhavane yojanasahassubbedho anekasahassa niyyūhakūṭṭhāgārapatimaṇḍito<sup>2</sup> devāsurasāṅgāme. Asure<sup>3</sup> jinitvā Sakke devānam inde nagaramajjhe ṭhite utṭhito Jayāntena nibbattattā Vejāyanto ti laddhanāmo pāsādo. Tam sandhāy'āha: Vejāyanta-pāsādan ti. Tasmiṃ ayaṃ thero pādaṅgutṭhena kampeti. Ekasmim hi samaye Bhagavantaṃ Pubbārāme viharantaṃ Sakko devarājā upasaṅkamitvā Taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ<sup>†</sup> pucchi. Tassa Bhagavā vissajjesi. So tam sutvā attamano pamudito abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā attano devalokaṃ eva gato. Ath' āyasmā Mahāmogallāno evaṃ cintesi. Ayaṃ Sakko Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evarūpaṃ gambhīraṃ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi. Bhagavatā ca pañho vissajjito, bhikkhū<sup>(4)</sup> kho jānitvā gato udāhu

\* Cf. ThA. (H.ii), p. 183 ff.

† see S.v. 269 ff.

(e) ThA. kin nu kho.

‡ Cūḷatanhāsankhaya-sutta, M. i, 251-256.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits from here to bottom of p. 250 below.

2 B. °pari°.

3 B. aureus.

ajānitvā, yannūnāhaṃ devalokaṃ gantvā tam atthaṃ jāneyyaṃ ti. So tāvad eva Tāvatiṃsabhavanāṃ gantvā Sakkāṃ devānaṃ indaṃ tam atthaṃ pucchi. Sakko dibbasampattiyaṃ pamatto hutvā vikkhepaṃ akāsi. Thero tassa saṃvegaḥ jananatthaṃ Vejayantapāsādaṃ padaṅguṭṭhena kampesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“Yo Vejayantapāsādaṃ padaṅguṭṭhena kampasi,  
iddhibalen’ upatthaddho saṃvejesi va devatā” ti.

Ayaṃ paṇ’ attho Cūlatanāhāsāṅkhayavimuttisuttena\* dīpetabbo. Kampitākāro hetthā vutto yeva. “Sakkāṃ so paripucchati” ti yathā vuttaṃ eva therassa saṅkhayavimuttipucchāṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Ten’ āha: ap’ āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo ti. “Tassa Sakko viyākāsi” (ti) idaṃ therena pāsādakampane kate saṃviggamānahadayena pamādaṃ<sup>1</sup> pahāya yoniso manasikaritvā pañhassa byākatabhāvaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Satthārā desitaniyāmen’ eva hi so tadā kathesi. Ten’ āha: “pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathā tathan” ti. Tattha “Sakkāṃ so paripucchati” ti Sakkāṃ devarājaṃ so Mahāmoggallānatthero Satthārā desitāya Taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttiyaṃ samma-d-eva gatitabhāvaṃ pucchi. Atitatthe hi idaṃ vuttamānavacanaṃ. “Ap’ āvuso jānāsi” ti avuso api jānāsi, kiṃ jānāsi. “Taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo” ti taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttiyo Satthārā tuyhaṃ desitā. Tathā kiṃ jānāsi ti pucchati; Taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo ti vā Taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttisuttassa padese<sup>(a)</sup> pucchati. “Brahmāṇaṃ” ti Mahābrāhmāṇaṃ, “Sudhammāyaṃ tītho sabhaṇaṃ” ti Sudhammāya sabhāya saṃlpe; ayam pana Brahmaloke Sudhammā sabhā, na Tāvatiṃsabhavane, Sudhammasabhāvirahito devaloko nāma n’ atthi. “Ajjā pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi, yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū” ti imaṃ Brahmalokaṃ upagantaṃ samatthi n’ atthi koci samaṇo va brāhmaṇo vā (ti) Satthu idh’ āgamanato pubbe yā tuyhaṃ diṭṭhi ahosi, kiṃ ajjāpi idāni pi sā diṭṭhi na vigatā ti. “passasi vītivattaṃ taṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaraṇaṃ” ti Brahmaloke vītivattantaṃ. MahākappinaMahākassapādīhi sāvakehi parivāritassa thejodhāturaṃ samāpajjitvā nisinnassasāvakassa Bhagavato okāsaṃ passa<sup>(b)</sup> ti attho. Ekasmiṃ hi samaye hi Bhagavā Brahmaloke Sudhammāsabhāya sannipatitvā sannisinnassa: atthi nu kho koci samaṇo vā Brahmaṇo vā evaṃ mahiddhiko yo idha āgantaṃ

\* M. i, 251 ff.

(a) ThA. desanaṃ.

(b) ThA. adda kin na passa.

asakkupeyyā ti cintentassa Brahmuno cittaṃ aññāya tattha gantvā Brahmuno matthake ākāse nisinno tejodhātum samāpajjitvā obhāsaṃ<sup>1</sup> muñcanto Mahāmoggallānādīnaṃ āgamanam cintesi. Sahacintena te pi tattha gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā Satthu ajjhāsayam natvā tejodhātum samāpajjitvā paccekadisāsu nisīditvā obhāsaṃ<sup>1</sup> visajjesum. Sakalabrahmaloko ekobhāso ahosi. Satthā Brahmuno kallacittutaṃ natvā catusaccappakāsanaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Desanā-pariyosāne anekāni brahmasahassāni maggaphalesu patitṭhahimsu. Taṃ sandhāya codento: ajjā pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi ti ādim gātham āha. Ayam pan' attho Bakabrahmasuttana\* dipetabbo. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:

“Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: n' atthi samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo 'dha āgaccheyyā<sup>2</sup> ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno cetasa ceto parivitakkam aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmim Brahma-loke pātura hosi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad ahosi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharati ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātusamāpannaṃ, Disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloke pātura hosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno puratthimaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā nīcatarakam<sup>(a)</sup> Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmato Mahākassapassa etad ahosi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharati ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātum samāpannaṃ. Disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloke pātura hosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā nīcatarakam Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmato Mahākappinassa etad

\* S. i, 142 f.

(a) ThA. nīcataraṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. okāsaṃ.<sup>2</sup> B. āgaccheyya.

ahosi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākappino Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsam pallaṅkena nisinnam tejodhātum samāpannam. Divāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloke pātur ahoṣi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākappino pacchimaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsam pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā nīcatarakam Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etad ahoṣi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsam pallaṅkena nisinnam tejodhātum samāpannam. Divāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloke pātur ahoṣi. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho uttaram disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsam pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā nīcatarakam Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam brahmānam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.

“ Ajjā pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū  
passasi vītivattan tam brahmaloke pabhassaran ti.

Na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū  
passāma vītivattan tam brahmaloke pabhassaram

so 'haṃ ajja kataṃ vajjam ahaṃ nicco' mhi sassato " ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tam brahmānam samvejetvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva tasmim brahmaloke antarahito Jetavane pātur ahoṣi. Atha kho so brahmā aññataram brahmapārisajjam āmantesi: ehi tvaṃ mārisa, yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānam evaṃ vadesi: atthi nu kho mārisa, Mahāmoggallāna, aññe pi tassa Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃ mahiddhikā evaṃ mahānubhāvā seyyathā pi bhavaṃ Moggallāno, Kassapo, Kappino, Anuruddho ti. Evaṃ mārisā ti kho so brahmapārisajjo tassa brahmuno paṭisutvā<sup>(a)</sup> yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami. Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānam etad evoca: atthi nu kho mārisa, Moggallāna, aññe pi tassa Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃ mahiddhikā evaṃ mahānubhāvā seyyathā pi bhavaṃ Moggallāno, Kassapo, Kappino,

Anuruddho ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.

“Tevijjā iddhipattā ca cetopariyakovidā  
khīṇāsavā arahanto bahū Buddhassa sāvakā” ti.

Atha kho so brahmapārisajjo āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsi-  
taṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā yena so brahmā ten’ upasaṅkami,  
upasaṅkamitvā taṃ brahmānaṃ etad avoca: āyasmā mārisa, Mahā-  
moggallāno evam āha:

“Tevijjā iddhipattā ca cetopariyakovidā  
khīṇāsavā arahanto bahū Buddhassa sāvakā” ti.

Idam avoca so brahmapārisajjo, attamano so brahmapārisajjassa  
bhāsitam abhinandī ti idaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Ayaṃ pan’ attho  
Bakabrahmasuttena\* nīyotabbo ti.

“Mahāmeruno kūṭan” ti kūṭasīsenā sakam eva Sinerupabbata-  
rājaṃ vadati; vimokkhena apassasī ti jhānavimokkhena nissayena  
abhiññāpēna passasī ti adhippāyo; “vanan” ti Jambudīpaṃ; so hi  
vanabāhullatāya vanan. ti vutto. Ten’ āha: jambumaṇḍassa<sup>(a)</sup>  
issaro ti. “Pubbavidehānan” ti pubbavidehaṭṭhanañ ca pubbavide-  
han ti attho. “Ye ca bhūmisayā narā” ti bhūmisayā nāma Apra-  
goyāna-Uttarakurukā ca manussā tehi geh’ābhāvato bhūmisayā ti  
vuttā. Te pi sabbe apassasī ti sambandho. Ayaṃ pan’ attho Nando-  
panandadamanena† dīpetabbo.

Ekasmiṃ hi kira samaye. Anāthapiṇḍiko gaḥapati Bhāgavato  
dhammadesanaṃ sutvā: sve bhante, pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ  
mayhaṃ gehe bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti nimantetvā pakkāmi. Taṃ  
divasañ ca Bhāgavato paccūsasamaye dasasahassīlokadhātum olo-  
kentassa Nandopanando nāma nāgarājā nāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ āgacchi.  
Bhāgavā: ayaṃ nāgarājā mayhaṃ nāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ āgacchatī  
kin nu kho bhavissatī ti āvajjanto saraṇagamanassa upanissayaṃ  
disvā: ayaṃ micchādīṭṭhiko tīsu ratanesu apasanno. Ko nu kho  
imaṃ micchādīṭṭhito vimokkheyyā ti āvajjanto Mahāmoggallāna-  
theraṃ addasa. Tato pabhātāya rattiya sarīrapaṭijagganaṃ katvā  
āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Ānanda: pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatā-  
naṃ ārocehi, Tathāgato devacārikaṃ gacchatī ti. Taṃ divasañ ca  
Nandopanandassa āpānabhūmiṃ sajjayimsu. So dibbaratanapa-

\* S. I, 142 f.

† Vism. pp. 398-401.

(a) ThA. (H.ii), (p. 187) “saṇḍassa.



lanke dibbena setacchattena dhāriyamāno nāṭakeli<sup>(a)</sup> c' eva nāgapari-sāya ca parivuto dibbabhājanesu upaṭhāpitaannapānaṃ olokayamāno nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā yathā nāgarājā passati tathā katvā tassa vimānamatthaken' eva pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ Tāvatiṃsalokābhimukho<sup>(b)</sup> pāyāsi. Tena kho pana samayena Nandopanandassa Nāgarājassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: ime hi nāma muṇḍasamaṇakā amhākaṃ upari bhavanena devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ bhavanaṃ pavisanti pi nikkhamanti pi na' dāni ito paṭṭhāya imesaṃ amhākaṃ matthake pādapaṃsuṃ okirantānaṃ gantvā dassāmi ti utṭhāya Sinerupādaṃ gantvā taṃ attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā Sineruṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā upari phaṇaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ avakujjena phaṇena pariggahitvā<sup>(c)</sup> adassanaṃ gamesi. Atha kho āyasmā Raṭṭhapālo Bhagavantam etad avoca: pubbe bhante, imasmiṃ padese ṭhito Sineruṃ<sup>(d)</sup> passāmi<sup>(d)</sup> Sineruparibhaṇḍaṃ passāmi Tāvatiṃsaṃ passāmi Vejayaṇṭaṃ passāmi, Vejayaṇṭassa pāsādassa upari dhajaṃ passāmi ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yaṃ etarahi n' eva Sineruṃ passāmi . . . pe . . . na Vejayaṇṭassa pāsādassa upari dhajaṃ passāmi ti. Ayaṃ Raṭṭhapāla, Nandopanando nāma nāgarājā tumhākaṃ kupito Sineruṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā upari phaṇena paṭicchādetvā andhakāraṃ katvā ṭhito ti. Damemi naṃ bhante ti. Na Bhagavā anujāni. Atha kho āyasmā Nandiyo āyasmā Rāhulo ti anukkamena sabbe pi bhikkhu utṭhahimsu. Na Bhagavā anujāni. Avasāne Mahāmoggallānatthero ahaṃ bhante damemi ti āha. Damehi Moggallāna ti Bhagavā naṃ anujāni. Thero attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā mahantaṃ nāgarājavannaṃ abhinimminivā Nandopanandaṃ cuddasakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā tassa phaṇamatthake attano phaṇaṃ ṭhapetvā Sinerunā saddhiṃ abhinipplesi. Nāgarājā dhūmayi.

Thero pi: na tuyhaṃ yeva sarīre dhūmo atthi, mayhaṃ pi atthi ti dhūmayi. Nāgarājassa dhūmo theram na bādhati. Therassa pana dhūmo nāgarājaṃ bādhati. Tato nāgarājā pajjali. Thero pi na tuyhaṃ yeva sarīre aggi atthi mayhaṃ pi atthi ti pajjali. Nāgarājassa tejo theram na bādhati therassa pana tejo nāgarājānaṃ bādhati. Nāgarājā ayaṃ maṃ Sinerunā abhinippletvā dhūmayati c' eva pajjali ti cā ti cintetvā; bho tvaṃ ko si ti paṭipucchi. Ahaṃ kho Nanda Moggallāno ti. Bhante, attano bhikkhubhāvena tiṭṭhāhi ti Thero taṃ attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā tassa dakkhiṇakappasotena pavisitvā vāmakappasotena nikkhami. Vāmakappasotena pavisitvā dakkhiṇakappasotena nikkhami. Tathā dakkhiṇanāsasotena pavisitvā vā-

(a) ThAi. H.ii (p. 188) tividhanāṭakehi.

(b) Ibid. °devaloka°.

(c) ThAi. H.ii (p. 188) pati°.

(d) ThA. omīta.



manāsasotena nikkhami. Vāmanāsasotena pavisitvā dakkhiṇa-nāsasotena nikkhami. Tuto nāgarājā mukhaṃ vivari. Thero mukhena pavisitvā anto kucchiyaṃ pācīnena ca pacchimena ca caṅkamati. Bhagavā: Moggallāna manasikarohi mahiddhiko nāgo ti āha. Thero: mayhaṃ kho bhante cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā jāṇīkatā vatthukathā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, tiṭṭhatu bhante, Nandopanando, ahaṃ Nandopanandasadisānaṃ nāgarājānaṃ satam pi sahaṣṣam pi dameyyan ti āha. Nāgarājā cintesi: pavisanto tāva me na diṭṭho nikkhamanapakāle dāni naṃ dāṭhantare pakkhipitvā khādissāmi ti cintetvā: nikkhamatha bhante, mā maṃ anto kucchiyaṃ aparāparaṃ caṅkamanto bādhayitthā ti āha. Thero nikkhamitvā bahi aṭṭhāsi. Nāgarājā: ayaṃ so ti diṣvā nāsavātaṃ vissajji. Thero catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajji, lomakūpaṃ pi 'ssa vāto chāletuṃ n' āsakkhi. Avasesabhikkhū kira ādito paṭṭhāya sabba-pāṭihāriyāni kātuṃ sakkuṇeyyūṃ, imaṃ pana tṭhānaṃ patvā evaṃ khippanisantino hutvā samāpajjitūṃ nāsakkhissanti ti nesam Bhagavā nāgarājadamaṇaṃ n' ānujāni. Nāgarājā: ahaṃ imassa samānassa nāsāvātena lomakūpaṃ pi cāletuṃ n' āsakkhi, mahiddhiko samaṇo ti cintesi. Thero attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā supaṇṇarūpaṃ nimminitvā supaṇṇavatam dassento nāgarājānaṃ anubandhi. Nāgarājā tam attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimmitvā: bhante, tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi ti vadanto therassa pāde vandi. Thero: Satthā Nanda āgato, ehi gamissāma ti nāgarājānaṃ dametvā nibbisevaṇaṃ katvā gahetvā Bhagavato santikaṃ agamāsi. Nāgarājā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā: bhante, tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi ti āha. Bhagavā: sukhi hohi nāgarājā ti vatvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Anāthapiṇḍikassa nivesanaṃ agamāsi. Anāthapiṇḍiko: kiṃ bhante, atidivā āgatatthā ti āha. Moggallānassa ca Nandopanandassa ca saṅgāmo ahoṃ ti. Kassa pana bhante jayo, kassa parājayo ti. Moggallānassa jayo, Nandassa parājayo ti. Anāthapiṇḍiko: adhiṇvāsetu me bhante, Bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapaṭipāṭiyā bhattaṃ sattāhaṃ therassa sakkāraṃ karissāmi ti vatvā sattāhaṃ Buddhappamukhānaṃ pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ mahāsakkāraṃ akāsi. Tena vuttaṃ: Nandopanandadamaṇena dipetaḥ ti.

Ekasmiṃ samaye Pubbārāme Visākhāya mahāupāsikhāya kārītasahassagabbhapāṭimaṇḍite pāsāde Bhāgavati viharante . . . pe . . . sampejjesi ca devatā ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Dharaṇiṃ<sup>a</sup> pi sugambhīraṃ bahalam duppadhamaiyaṃ vāmaṇḍuṭṭhena cāleyyaṃ] iddhiyā pāraṃ gata" ti.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. omits up to cāleyyaṃ, leaving only iddhiyā pāraṃ gata ti.

<sup>a</sup> H. dharaṇaṃ.

Vikubbapaiddhiādiiddhiyā<sup>1</sup> pariyosānaṃ gato patto.

21. *Asmimānaṃ* ti ahaṃ asmi paññāsīlasamādhisaṃpaṇno ti ādi asmimānaṃ *na passāmi* na dakkhāmi ti attho. Tad eva dīpento *māno mayhaṃ na vijjati* ti aha. *Sāmaṇere upūlāyā* ti sāmaṇere ādiṃ katvā sakale bhikkhusaṅghe *gurucittaṃ gāravacittaṃ ādarabahuṇānaṃ ahaṃ karomi* ti attho.

\* 22. *Aparimeyye ito kappe* ti ito amhākaṃ uppannakappato antara-kappādīhi aparimeyye ekaasaṅkheyyassa upari sataśaṇṇakappamattake ti attho. *Yaṃ kammaṃ abhinīharin* ti aggasāvakabhāvassa puññasampattiṃ pūresim. *Tāhaṃ bhūmiṃ anuppatto* ti ahaṃ taṃ sāvakaḥbhūmiṃ anuppatto, *āsavakkhaya*saṅkhātāṃ nibbānaṃ *patto asmi* amhi ti attho.

23. Tattha atthapaṭisambhidādayo *catasso paṭisambhidā* sotāpatti-maggādayo *uṭṭha vimokkhā* iddhividhādayo cha abhiññāyo *me mayā sacchikatā* paccakkhakatā.<sup>2</sup> *Buddhassa* Bhagavato ovādānusāsana-saṅkhātāṃ *āsanaṃ mayā kataṃ* silapaṭipattinipphādanavasena pariyositaṃ ti attho.

*Ithaṃ* ti iminā pakārena heṭṭhāvuttakkamena; evaṃ so ekass' eva *Anomadassi*buddhassa santike dvikkhattuṃ vyākaraṇaṃ labhi. Kathaṃ: heṭṭhā vuttanayena seṭṭhi hutvā tassa Bhagavato santike laddhavyākaraṇo tato cuto sāmuddike nāgabhavane nibbatto tass' eva Bhagavato santike laddhavyākaraṇo tato cuto sāmuddike nāgabhavane nibbatto tass' eva Bhagavato dīghāyukabhāvena upahāraṃ katvā nimantetvā bhojetvā mahāpūjaṃ akāsi. Tadā pi Bhagavā vyākaraṇaṃ kathesi. *Sudaṇ* ti padapūraṇe nipāto. *Āyasmā* ti piyavacaṇaṃ garugāravādhivacaṇaṃ; *Mahāmoggallānatthero*<sup>3</sup> imā apadānagāthāyo *abhāsīṭṭha* kathesi. *Iti* ti parisamāpanatthe nipāto.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānatṭhakathāya Mahāmoggallānattherassa apadānavappanā samatthā.

3. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" tyādikā āyasmato Mahākassa-pattherassa<sup>4</sup> apadānaṃ; \* ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭhapanissayāni<sup>5</sup> puññasambhārāni upacinanto Padumuttarabhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare Vedeho nāma asitikoṭivibhavo kuṭumbiko ahoṣi. So Buddhamāmakō dhammamāmakō saṅghamāmakō upāsako hutvā viharanto ekasmiṃ uposathadivase

\* Cf. ThA. (H. II, pp. 134 ff.).

<sup>1</sup> S. vikubbapaiddhiyā.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. Moggallānatthero.

<sup>4</sup> B. kassapa.

<sup>5</sup> S. addo puññāni.

pāto va subhojanam bhuñjitvā uposathanigāni adhiṭṭhāya gandhapupphādini gahetvā vihāram gantvā Satthāram pūjetvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe<sup>1</sup> Satthā Nisabhattheram nāma tatiyasāvakaṃ “etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakanam bhikkhūnam dhutavādānam<sup>(a)</sup> yad idaṃ Nisabho” ti etadagge ṭhapesi. Upāsako tam sutvā pasanno dhammakathāvasāne mahājane utṭhāya gate Satthāram vanditvā: sve, bhante, mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ adhiṇvāsethā ti nimantesi. Mahā kho upāsaka, bhikkhusaṅgho ti. Kittako bhante, ti. Atthasatṭhibhikkhusatasahassan ti. Bhante ekasāma-neram pi vihāre asesetvā mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti. Satthā adhiṇvāsesi. Upāsako Satthu adhiṇvāsanam ātāvā gehaṃ gantvā mahādānam sajjento<sup>2</sup> puna divase Satthu kālaṃ ārocāpesi. Satthā pattacivaram ādāya bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto upāsakassa gharaṃ gantvā paññattāsane nisinno dakkhiṇodakāvasāne yāguādini sampaticchanto bhattavisaggaṃ akāsi. Upāsako pi Satthu santike nisīdi.

Tasmiṃ antare Mahānisabhatthero piṇḍāya caranto tam eva vithiṃ paṭipajji. Upāsako disvā utṭhāya gantvā theram vanditvā: pattaṃ bhante, dethā ti āha. Thero pattaṃ adāsi. Bhante, idh' eva pavisatha, Satthā pi gehe nisinno ti. Na vaṭṭissati upāsakā ti. So therassa pattaṃ gahetvā piṇḍapātassa pūretvā<sup>(b)</sup> adāsi. Tato theram anugantvā nivatto Satthu santike nisīditvā evam āha: Mahānisabhatthero 'bhante, Satthā pi gehe nisinno ti vutto'<sup>3</sup> pi pavisitum na icchi. Atthi nu kho etassa tumhākaṃ guṇehi adhikā<sup>(c)</sup> guṇā ti. Buddhānaṃ ca vaṇṇamaccheram nāma n' atthi. Tasmā Satthā evam āha: upāsaka, mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ āgamayamānā gehe nisīdāma. So bhikkhu na<sup>4</sup> evaṃ<sup>5</sup> nisīditvā bhikkhaṃ udikkhati. Mayhaṃ gāmantasenāsane vasāma. So araṇṇe yeva vasati. Mayhaṃ channe vasāma. So abbhokāse yeva vasati ti. Iti<sup>6</sup> Bhagavā: ayaṇ ca ayaṇ ca tassa guṇo ti mahāsamuddaṃ pūrayamāno viya tassa guṇaṃ kathesi. Upāsako pi pakatiyā jalamānadipo telena abhisitto viya sutṭhutarāṃ pasanno hutvā cintesi: kiṃ mayhaṃ aññāya sampattiyā, yaṇ nūn' āhaṃ anāgate ekassa Buddhassa santike dhutavādānam<sup>(d)</sup> agga-bhāvatthāya patthanam karissāmi ti. So puna pi Satthāram nimantetvā ten' eva niyāmena sattadivase<sup>e</sup> mahādānam datvā sattame divase Buddhapamukhassa mahābhikkhusaṅghassa ticivarāni<sup>7</sup> datvā

(a) ThA. dhutaṅgadharānam. (b) ThA. adds niharitvā.

(c) ThA. atireka°.

(d) ThA. dhutaṅgadharānam.

<sup>1</sup> S. samaye.

<sup>2</sup> S. ajetvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. vutto.

<sup>4</sup> S. evaṃ na.

<sup>5</sup> S. omite.

<sup>6</sup> S. °divasāni.

<sup>7</sup> S. civarāni.

Satthu pādamūle nipajjitvā evaṃ āha: yaṃ me bhante, suddhivase dānaṃ dentassa mettaṃ kāyakanumaṃ mettaṃ vacikanumaṃ mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam, iminā 'haṃ na aññaṃ devasampattiṃ vā SakkaMāraBrahmasampattiṃ vā patthemī. Idaṃ pana me kammaṃ anāgate ekassa Buddhassa santike Mahānisabhattherena pat-taṭhānantaraṃ pūpuṇanattāya dhutaṅgadharānaṃ aggabhāvassa adhikāro hotu ti. Satthā: mahantaṃ ṭhānaṃ iminā patthitaṃ samijjhissati no ti olokeno samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā āha: manāpaṃ te ṭhānaṃ patthitaṃ, anāgate satasahassakappāvasāne Gotamo nāma Buddhō uppajjissati, tassa tvaṃ tatiyasāvako Mahākassapatthero nāma bhavissati ti vyākāsi. Taṃ sutvā upāsako: buddhānaṃ dve ka-thā nāma n' atthi ti punadivase pattabbaṃ viya taṃ sampattiṃ ama-ññittha.<sup>1</sup> So yāvatāyukaṃ dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādāya<sup>(a)</sup> rakkhitvā nānappakāraṃ puññakammaṃ katvā kālāṃ<sup>2</sup> katvā<sup>(b)</sup> sagge nibbatti.

Tato paṭṭhāya devamanussesu sampattiṃ anubhavanto ito eka-navutikappe Vipassisammāsambuddhe Bandhumatīnagaraṃ upanis-sāya Kheme Migadāye viharante deva-lokā cavitvā aññatarasmiṃ brāhmaṇakule<sup>(c)</sup> nibbatti. Tasmīṃ ca kāle Vipassī Bhagavā sattame samvaccare dhammaṃ kathesi, mahantaṃ kolāhalaṃ ahosi, sakala-Jambudīpe devatā: Satthā dhammaṃ kathessati ti ārocesuṃ. Brāhmaṇo taṃ sāsanaṃ assosi. Tassa nivāsanasātakā eko yeva, tathā brāhminīyā. Pārūpanaṃ pana dvinnam pi ekam eva. So sakala-nagare Ekasātakabrāhmaṇo ti paññāyi. So brāhmaṇo kenacid eva kiccena brāhmaṇānaṃ sannipāte sati brāhmaṇiṃ gehe ṭhapetvā sayāṃ taṃ vatthaṃ pārūpitvā gacchati. Brāhminīnaṃ sannipāte sati sayāṃ gehe acchati<sup>(d)</sup>, brāhminī taṃ vatthaṃ pārūpitvā gacchati.

Tasmiṃ pana divase so brahmaṇiṃ āha: bhoti, kiṃ tvaṃ rattiṃ dhammaṃ suṇissati udāhu divā ti. Sāmi, ahaṃ mātugāmo bhīruka-jātikā<sup>3</sup> rattiṃ sotuṃ na sakkomi divā sossāmi ti. Taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gehe ṭhapetvā taṃ<sup>4</sup> vatthaṃ pārūpitvā upāsikāhi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinnā dhammaṃ sutvā upāsikāhi saddhiṃ agamāsi. Atha brāhmaṇo taṃ gehe ṭhapetvā taṃ vatthaṃ pārūpitvā vihāraṃ gato. Tasmīṃ ca samaye Satthā parisamajjhe alaṅkatadhammāsane nisinnā cittavijāniṃ gahetvā ākāsaṅgaṃ otārento viya Sineruṃ Mantaṃ katvā sāgaraṃ nim-mathento<sup>4</sup> viya ca dhammakathaṃ kathesi. Brāhmaṇassa parisa-

(a) ThA. rakkhitvā.

(b) ThA. "kato.

(c) ThA. pariṇipabrāhmaṇakule.

(d) ThA. tiṭṭhati.

pariyanto nisinnassa dhammaṃ supantassa paṭhamayāme yeva sakalasariraṃ pūrayamānā pañcavaṇṇā pīti uppajji. So: pārutavatthaṃ saṃharitvā: Dasabalassa dassāmi ti cintesi. Ath' assa ādinavasahassaṃ dassayamānaṃ<sup>1</sup> maccheraṃ uppajji: brāhmaṇiyā ca tuyhañ ca ekaṃ eva vatthaṃ, aññaṃ kiñci pārupanaṃ nāma n' atthi, apārutipvā bahuvicaritum na<sup>2</sup> sakko<sup>(a)</sup> 'si<sup>(a)</sup> ti,<sup>3</sup> sabbathā pi adātukāmo ahosi. Ath' assa nikkhante paṭhame yāme majjhime yāme pi tath' eva pīti uppajji. So tath' eva cintetvā tath' eva adātukāmo ahosi. Ath' assa majjhime yāme nikkhante pacchimayāme pi tath' eva pīti uppajji. So: maraṇaṃ vā hotu amaraṇaṃ vā<sup>(b)</sup>, pacchā pi jānissāmi ti tadā so maccheraṃ jinitvā vatthaṃ saṃharitvā Satthu pādamūle ṭhapesi. Tato vāmahatthaṃ ābhujitvā dakkhiṇena hatthena apphaṭhetvā: jitaṃ me jitaṃ<sup>4</sup> me<sup>5</sup> ti tikkhattum nadi.

Tasmiṃ samaye Bandhumā rājā dhammāsanaṃ pacchato anto-sāṇiyaṃ nisinno dhammaṃ supāti. Rañño ca nāma "jitaṃ me" ti saddo amanāpo hoti. Rājā purisaṃ ānāpesi: gaccha bhāṇe, etaṃ puccha, kiṃ so vadati ti. Brāhmaṇo tena gantvā pucchito: avasesā<sup>3</sup> assaḥatthiyānādini<sup>4</sup> āruya asicammādini gahetvā parasenaṃ jinanti, na taṃ acchariyaṃ, ahaṃ pana pacchato āgacchantassa kūṭagonassa muggarena sīsaṃ bhinditvā palāpento viya maccheraṃ cittaṃ jinitvā pārutavatthaṃ Dasabalassa adāsiṃ. Taṃ me jitamaccheraṃ acchariyaṃ ti āha. So gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ rañño ārocāpesi.<sup>5</sup> Rājā: amhe, bho,<sup>6</sup> Dasabalassa anurūpaṃ na jānāma, brāhmaṇo jānāti ti tassa pasiditvā vatthayugaṃ pesesi. Taṃ disvā brāhmaṇo cintesi: rājā mayhaṃ tuṃhīnisinnassa paṭhamaṃ kiñci adatvā Satthu guṇe kathentassa adāsi. Satthu guṇe paṭicca idaṃ uppannaṃ, Satthuss' eva anucchavikaṇ ti taṃ pi vatthayugaṃ Dasabalassa adāsi. Rājā: kiṃ brāhmaṇena kathaṃ ti pucehitvā: taṃ pi tena vatthayugaṃ Tathāgatass' eva dinnā ti sutvā aññāni pi dve yugāni pesesi. So tāni pi Satthu adāsi. Puna rājā aññāni pi cattārī ti evaṃ vaḍḍhetvā yāva dvattimsavattayugāni pesesi. Atha brāhmaṇo: idaṃ vaḍḍhetvā vaḍḍhetvā<sup>7</sup> gaṇhanaṃ<sup>8</sup> viya hoti ti attano atthāya ekaṃ brāhmaṇiyā ekaṃ ti dve vatthayugāni gahetvā timsayugāni Tathāgatass' eva adāsi. Tato paṭṭhāya ca so Satthu vissāsiko jāto. Atha taṃ rājā ekadivasaṃ sītasamaye Satthu santike dhammaṃ supantaṃ disvā

(a) ThA. sakkā.

(b) ThA. yaṃ vā hotu taṃ vā, AA. taraṇaṃ vā hotu maraṇaṃ vā.

<sup>1</sup> Svl. maddayamānaṃ. <sup>2</sup> S. na sakkā ti. <sup>3</sup> B. omits. <sup>4</sup> S. omits assa<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S. ārocasi.

<sup>6</sup> S. bhāṇe.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. gaṇaṇaṃ.

satasaḥassagghanakaṃ attano pārutaṃ rattakambalaṃ datvā āha: ito paṭṭhāya imaṃ pārupitvā dhammaṃ supāhi ti. So: kiṃ me iminā kambalena imasmiṃ pūtikāye upanītenā ti cintetvā antogandhakūṭiyaṃ Tathāgatassa<sup>(a)</sup> upari vitānaṃ katvā agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasam rājā pāto va vihāraṃ gantvā antogandhakūṭiyaṃ Satthu santike nisīdi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe<sup>1</sup> chabbaṇṇā Buddharasmiyo kambale paṭihaññanti, kambalo ativiya virocittha. Rājā ullokento sañjānitvā āha: ambhākaṃ, bhante, esa kambalo, amhehi Ekasāṭakabrahmaṇassa diuno ti. Tumhehi, mahārāja, brāhmaṇo pūjito, brahmaṇena mayam pūjita ti. Rājā: brāhmaṇo yuttaṃ aññāsi, na mayan ti pasīditvā yaṃ manussānaṃ upakaraṇabhūtaṃ taṃ<sup>2</sup> sabbaṃ<sup>3</sup> aṭṭhaṭṭhakaṃ katvā sabbaṭṭhakaṃ nāma dānaṃ datvā purohitatṭhāne ṭhapesi. So pi: aṭṭh' aṭṭhakaṃ nāma catusaṭṭhi hoti ti catusaṭṭhisalākabhattāni upaṭṭhapetvā yāvajīvaṃ dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ rakkhitvā tato cuto sagge nibbatti.

Puna tato cuto imasmiṃ kappe Bhagavato Koṇāgamanassa Bhagavato Kassapassa<sup>(b)</sup> cāti dvīnaṃ antare Bārāṇasīyaṃ kuṭumbiyakule nibbatto. So<sup>4</sup> vuddhim<sup>5</sup> anvāya gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasam araṇṇe jaṅghāvihāraṃ vicari. Tasmiṃ ca samaye paccekabuddho naditīre cīvarakammaṃ karonto anuvāte appahonte samharitvā ṭhapetum āradhho. So taṃ disvā: kasmā bhante samharitvā ṭhathā ti āha. Anuvāto na-p-pahoti ti. Iminā, bhante, karoṭhā ti uttarasāṭakaṃ datvā nibbattanibhattatṭhāne me kāci<sup>6</sup> hāni mā hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Ghare pi 'ssa bhaginiyā saddhim bhariyāya kalahaṃ karontiyā paccekabuddho piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Ath' assa bhagini paccekabuddhassa piṇḍapātaṃ datvā tassa bhariyaṃ sandhāya evarūpaṃ bālaṃ yojanasate<sup>(c)</sup> parivajjeyyan ti patthanaṃ ṭhapesi.<sup>6</sup> Sā gehaṇḍaṇe ṭhitā sutvā imāya dinnabhattaṃ esa mā bhuñjatū ti pattaṃ gahetvā bhattaṃ chaḍḍetvā kalalaṃ<sup>(d)</sup> pūretvā adāsi. Itarā disvā: bāle, maṃ tāva akkosa vā pahara vā, evarūpassa pana dve asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāramissa paccekabuddhassa pattato bhattaṃ chaḍḍetvā kalalaṃ dātum na yuttan ti āha. Ath' assa bhariyāya paṭisaṅkhānaṃ uppajji. Sā: tiṭṭhatha bhante, ti kalalaṃ chaḍḍetvā pattaṃ dhovitvā gandhacunṇena ubbaṭṭetvā paṇṭabhattassa catumadhurassa ca pūretvā upari āsittena padumagabbhavaṇṇena sappinā

(a) ThA. *adda sayanassa.*

(c) ThA. *°satena.*

(b) ThA. *adda Dasabalassa.*

(d) ThA. *kalalassa.*

<sup>1</sup> S. *samaye.*

<sup>4</sup> B. *vuddhim.*

<sup>2</sup> S. *sabbaṃ taṃ.*

<sup>6</sup> B. *koci.*

<sup>3</sup> S. *omita.*

<sup>6</sup> S. *paṭṭhapesi.*

vijjotamānaṃ puttāṃ paccekabuddhassa hatthe ṭhapetvā: yathā uyaṃ piṇḍapāto obhāsajāto evaṃ obhāsajātaṃ me sariraṃ hotū ti patthanāṃ akāsi. Paccekabuddho anumoditvā ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Te jayampatikā yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cutā sagge nibbattitvā<sup>1</sup> puna tato cavitvā upāsako Kassapasammāsambuddhassa kāle Bārāṇasīyaṃ asitikoṭivibhavasampanne kule nibbatti. Itarā pi tādisass' eva seṭṭhino dhiṭā hutvā nibbatti. Tassa vayappattassa tam eva seṭṭhidhītaraṃ ānayimsu. Tassā pubbe anīṭṭhavipākadāyakassa<sup>2</sup> pāpakamassa ānubhāvena patikulaṃ pavīṭṭhamattāya ummārantarato paṭṭhāya sakalaṃ gehaṃ ugghātitavaccakūpo viya dug-gandhaṃ jātaṃ. Kumāro: kassā' yaṃ gandho ti pucchitvā: seṭṭhi-kaññāyā ti sutvā: nīharatha<sup>3</sup> nan<sup>3</sup> ti tassā yeva kulagharaṃ pesesi. Sā ten' eva nīhārena sattasu ṭhānesu paṭinivatti.

Tena samayena Kassapadasabalo parinibbāyi. Tassa satasahassag-ghanikāhi suvaṇṇiṭṭhakāhi yojanubbedhaṃ cetiyaṃ ārabhimsu. Tasmiṃ cetiye kariyamāne sā seṭṭhidhītā cintesi: ahaṃ sattasu ṭhānesu paṭinivattā, kim me jīvitenā ti attano ābharaṇabhaṇḍaṃ bhañjāpetvā suvaṇṇiṭṭhakaṃ kāresi ratanāyataṃ vidatthivittinnaṃ<sup>4</sup> catu-raṅgulubbedhaṃ. Tato haritālamānosilāpiṇḍaṃ gahetvā atṭhauppalapupphahatthake ādāya cetiyakaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ gatā. Tasmiṃ khane ekā iṭṭhakāpanti<sup>5</sup> parikkhipitvā āgacchamānā ghaṭaniṭṭhakāya ūnā hoti. Seṭṭhidhītā vaḍḍhakiṃ āha: imaṃ me iṭṭhakaṃ ettha ṭhapethā ti. Amma bhaddake kāle āgatā 'si, sayam eva ṭhapehi ti. Sā āruya telenā haritālamānosilāpiṇḍaṃ yojetvā tena bandhanena iṭṭhakaṃ paṭiṭṭhapetvā upari atṭhahi uppalapupphahatthakehi pūjaṃ katvā vanditvā nibbattanibbattaṭṭhane<sup>6</sup> me kāyato candanagandho vāyatu, mukhato uppalagandho ti patthanāṃ katvā cetiyaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā gehaṃ agamāsi.

Tasmiṃ yeva khane sā yassa seṭṭhiputtassa paṭhamāṃ gehaṃ nītā tassa tam ārabha sati udapādi, nagare pi nakkhattaṃ saṅghuṭṭhaṃ hoti, so upaṭṭhāke āha: tadā idha ānītā seṭṭhidhītā kuhin ti. Kula-gehe, sāmi, ti. Ānetha naṃ nakkhattaṃ kiṭṭhissāmi ti. Te gantvā tam vanditvā ṭhitā: kim tātā āgatā ti tāya puṭṭhā tassā tam pavat-tiṃ ācikkhimsu. Tātā,<sup>7</sup> mayā ābharaṇabhaṇḍehi<sup>8</sup> cetiyaṃ pūjitaṃ, ābharaṇaṃ me n' atthi ti. Te gantvā seṭṭhiputtassa ārocesuṃ. Ānetha naṃ pilandhanaṃ labhissati ti. Te tam ānayimsu. Tassā sahagehappavesanena sakalagehaṃ candanagandho c' eva uppala-

<sup>1</sup> S. nibbattimsu.<sup>2</sup> B. °vipākassa.<sup>3</sup> S. nīharatha nīharathā.<sup>4</sup> S. vittinnaṃ.<sup>5</sup> B. vuṭṭhaka°.<sup>6</sup> B. nibbattaṭṭhane.<sup>7</sup> S. tātā.<sup>8</sup> S. °bhaṇḍena.



gandho ca vāyi. Setṭhiputto taṃ pucchi: bhaddhe tava sarīrato paṭhamam duggandho vāyi, idāni pana te sarīrato candanagandho mukhato uppalagandho vāyati, kim etan ti. Sā ādito paṭṭhāya attanā katakammam ārocesi, setṭhiputto: niyyānikam<sup>1</sup> vata Buddha-sāsanan ti pasāditvā yojanikam suvaṇṇacetiyam kambalakañcukena paṭicchādetvā tattha tattha rathacakkappamānehi suvaṇṇapadumehi alaṅkari. Tesam dvādasahatthā olambakā honti.

So tattha yāvatāyukam ṭhatvā cuto sagge nibbattivā puna tato cavitvā Bārāṇasito yojanamatte ṭhāne aññatarasmim amaccakule nibbatti. Bhariyā pan' assa devalokato cavitvā rājakule jeṭṭharāja-dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tesu vayappattakālesu<sup>2</sup> kumārassa vasaṇagāme nakkhattam saṅghuṭṭham. So mātaram āha: amma, sātakam me dehi, nakkhattam klissāmi ti. Sā dhotavattam niharitvā adāsi. Amma, thūlam idan ti āha. Sā aññam niharitvā adāsi. So tam pi paṭikkhipi. Atha naṃ mātā āha: tāta, yādise gehe mayam jātā, n' atthi no ito sukhumatarassa paṭilābhāya puññan ti. Tena hi labhanatṭhānam gacchāmi, amma, ti. Putta, aham ajj' eva tuyham Bārāṇasīnagare rajjapaṭilābham pi icchāmi ti. So mātaram vāditvā; gacchāmi, amma, ti āha. Gaccha, tāta, ti. So pana puññaniyāmena nikkhamitvā Bārāṇasim gantvā uyyāne maṅgalasilāpatṭe sasīsam pārupitvā nipajji.

So ca Bārāṇasīrañño kālaṅkatassa sattamo divaso hoti. Amaccā rañño sarīrakiccam katvā rājaṅgaṇe nisāditvā mantayimsu: Rañño ekā dhītā va atthi, putto n' atthi, arājakam rajjam nassissati, ko rājā bhavitum arahati ti. Tvam hohi tvam hohi ti purohito āha: bahum oloketum na vaṭṭati, phussaratham<sup>3</sup> vissajjessāmā ti. Te kumudavaṇṇe cattāro sindhave yojetvā pañcavidharājakakudhabhaṇḍam setacchattañ ca tasmim ṭhapetvā ratham vissajjetvā paccato turiyāni paggaṇhāpesum. Ratho pācīnadvārena nikkhamitvā uyyānābhīmukho agamāsi. Paricayena uyyānābhīmukho gacchati, nivattemā ti keci āhaṃsu. Purohito mā nivattayitthā ti āha. Ratho gantvā kumāram padakkhiṇam katvā āruhanasajjo<sup>4</sup> hutvā atṭhāsi. Purohito pi pārupanakaṇṇam apanetvā pādatalāni olokeno: tiṭṭhatu ayam dīpo dvisahassaparittadīpavāresu catusu mahādīpesu ekarajjam<sup>5</sup> kāretum yutto ti vatvā: turiyāni paggaṇhathā<sup>6</sup> ti tikkhattum turiyāni paggaṇhāpesi. Atha kumāro mukham vivaritvā olokeno; kena kammena āgatatthā ti āha. Deva, tumhākam rajjam pāpupāhi ti. Rājā vo kahan ti. Devattam gato sāmi ti. Katidivasā atik-

<sup>1</sup> S. niyānikam.<sup>2</sup> S. ārohana, Svl. ārūhana°.<sup>3</sup> S. °pattesu.<sup>4</sup> S. eka rajjam.<sup>5</sup> S. pussa°.<sup>6</sup> B. °gapha°.



kantā ti. Ajja sattamo divaso ti. Putto vā dhītā vā n' atthi ti. Dhītā atthi deva, putto n' atthi ti. Tena hi kāressāmi rajjan ti.

Te tāvad eva abhisekamaṇḍapaṃ kāretvā rājadhītaraṃ sabbālaṅkārehi alaṅkaritvā uyyānaṃ ānetvā kumārassa abhisekaṃ akaṃsu. Ath' assa kathābhisekassa sataśahassagghanikaṃ<sup>1</sup> vatthaṃ upanayaṃsu. So kim idaṃ tātā ti āha. Nivāsanavatthaṃ devā ti. Nanu tātā, thūlan ti. Manussaparihogavatthesu<sup>2</sup> ito mudutaraṃ<sup>3</sup> n' atthi devāti. Tumhākaṃ rājā evarūpaṃ nivāsesi ti. Āma, devā ti n'<sup>4</sup> atthi<sup>5</sup> maññe puññavā tumhākaṃ rājā ti, suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ āharatha, labhissāmi vatthan ti suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ āharāpetvā utthāya hatthe dhovitvā mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā hatthena udakaṃ gaḥetvā puratthimadisāyaṃ abbhukkiri. Ghanapaṭhavim bhinditvā atthakapparukkhā utthahimsu. Puna udakaṃ gaḥetvā dakkhiṇapacchimauttaradisāyan ti evaṃ catusu disāsu abbhukkiri. Sabba-disāsu atthā atthakaṃ katvā dvattiṃsakapparukkhā utthahimsu. So ekaṃ dibbadussaṃ nivāsetvā ekaṃ pārupitvā: Nandiyarañño vijite suttakantikā itthiyo mā suttaṃ kantantū ti evaṃ bheriṃ carāpethā ti vatvā chattaṃ ussāpetvā alaṅkatapaṭiyatto hatthikandhavaragato nagaraṃ pavisitvā pāsādaṃ abhiruyha mahāsampattim anubhavi.

Evaṃ gacchante kāle devī rañño sampattim disvā: aho vata tapassī ti kāruṇṇākāraṃ dassesi. Kim idaṃ devī ti puttā: atīva mahatī deva te sampatti, atīte buddhānaṃ saddahitvā katakalyāṇassa phalaṃ, idāni anāgatassa paccayaṃ puññaṃ na karoṭhā ti āha. Kassa dassāma, silavanto n' atthi ti. Asuñño deva, Jambudīpo arahantehi, tumhe deva dānaṃ sajjetha, ahaṃ arahante labhāmi ti āha. Punadivase rājā pācīnadvāre dānaṃ sajjāpesi. Devī pāto va uposathaṅgāni adhiṭṭhāya uparipāsāde puratthābhimukhā urena nipajjitvā: sace etissā disāya arahanto atthi sve āgantvā amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhantū ti āha. Tassaṃ disāyaṃ arahanto n' āhesuṃ. Sakkāraṃ kapaṇayācakaṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> adaṃsu. Puna divase dakkhiṇadvāre sajjitvā tath' eva dakkhiṇeyye n' ālattha. Punadivase pi pacchīmadvāre tath' eva. Uttaradvāre sajjitadivase pana deviya<sup>7</sup> tath' eva nimantentiya Himavante vasantānaṃ Padumavatiya puttānaṃ pañcasatānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ jeṭṭhako mahāpadumapacceka-buddho bhātike āmantesi: mārissā, Nandiyarājā tumhe nimanteti, abhivāsetha tassā ti. Te adhivāsetvā punadivase<sup>8</sup> Anotattadahe mukhaṃ dhovitvā ākāsen' āgantvā uttaradvāre otariṃsu. Manussā

<sup>1</sup> B. °ghanakaṃ.<sup>2</sup> S. manussānaṃ°.<sup>3</sup> S. sukuma°.<sup>4</sup> S. na.<sup>5</sup> S. pana yācakaṇaṃ.<sup>6</sup> Svl. devī.<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

disvā gantvā: pañcasatā, deva, paccekabuddhā āgatā ti rañño ārocesum. Rājā saddhim deviyā gantvā<sup>1</sup> vanditvā paccekabuddhe pāsādam āropetvā tatra nesam dānam datvā bhattakiccāvasāne rājā saṅghattherassa devī saṅghanavakassa pādamūle nipatitvā: ayyā, bhante, paccayehi na kilamissanti, mayaṇ ca puññena na parihāyisāma, amhākaṃ yāvajjivam idha nivāsāya paṭiññaṃ dethā ti paṭiññaṃ kāretvā uyyāne pañcapaṇṇasālāsatanī pañcacatīkamaṇasatanī ti sabbākārena nivāsanaṭṭhānāni sampādetvā tattha vasāpesum. Evaṃ kāle gacchante rañño paccanto kupito. Rājā: ahaṃ paccantaṃ vūpasametum gacchāmi, tvam paccekabuddhesu mā pamajjitthā<sup>2</sup> ti devim ovaditvā gato. Tasmim anāgate yeva paccekabuddhānaṃ āyusaṅkhārā khīṇā, Mahāpadumapaccekabuddho tiyāmarattim jhānakiḷlaṃ kiḷitvā aruṇuggamanasamaye ālambanaphalakaṃ ālambitvā ṭhitako va anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Etena upāyena sesā pi ti sabbe va parinibbutā.

Punadvase devī paccekabuddhānaṃ nisīdanatṭhānāni sajjetvā pupphāni vikiritvā dhūmaṃ vāsetvā tesam āgamanam olokeṇti nisinnā āgamanam adisvā purise pesesi: gacchatha<sup>3</sup> tātā, jānātha kiṃ ayyānaṃ aphāsukan ti. Te gantvā Mahāpadumassa paṇṇasālāya dvāram vivaritvā tattha taṃ apassantā catīkamaṇaṃ gantvā ālambanaphalakaṃ nissāya ṭhitaṃ disvā vanditvā: kālo bhante, ti āhaṃsu. Parinibbutasariraṃ kiṃ kathessati. Te: niddāyati maññe ti vatvā piṭṭhipāde<sup>4</sup> hatthena parāmasitvā pādānaṃ sītalatāya c' eva thaddhatāya ca parinibbutabhāvaṃ ñatvā dutiyassa santikaṃ gantvā tath' eva ñatvā puna tatiyassā ti evaṃ sabbesam pi parinibbutabhāvaṃ ñatvā rājakulaṃ agamimsu. Kahaṃ tātā, paccekabuddhā ti puṭṭhā: parinibbutā devī ti āhaṃsu. Devī kandanti rodanti nikkhamitvā nāgarehi saddhim tattha gantvā sādhu kiḷitaṃ kāretvā paccekabuddhānaṃ sarirakiccaṃ kāretvā dhātuyo gāhāpetvā cetiyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Rājā paccantaṃ vūpasametvā āgato paccuggamaṇaṃ āgataṃ devim pucchi: kiṃ bhadde, tvam paccekabuddhesu na-p-pamajjasi. Nirogā ca ayyā ti. Parinibbutā devā ti. Taṃ sutvā rājā cintesi: evarūpānaṃ pi paṇḍitānaṃ maraṇaṃ uppajjati. Amhākaṃ kuto mokkho ti. So nagaraṃ apavisitvā uyyānaṃ eva gantvā jeṭṭhaputtaṃ pakkosāpetvā tassa rājānaṃ niyyādetvā<sup>5</sup> sayam samaṇapabbajaṃ pabbaji. Devī pi: raññe pabbajite ahaṃ kiṃ karissāmi ti tath' eva uyyāne pabbaji. Dve pi jhānaṃ bhāvetvā tato cutā brahmaloke nibbattimsu.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. pamajja.

<sup>3</sup> S. gaccha.

<sup>4</sup> S. "pādam.

<sup>5</sup> S. paṭiyādetvā.

Tesu tattha vasantesu amhākaṃ Satthā loke uppajjitvā pavatitavaradhammacakko anupubbena Rājagahaṃ pāpuṇi. Satthari tattha paṭivasante ayaṃ Pippalimāṇavo<sup>(a)</sup> Magadharatṭhe Mahātithabrāhmaṇagāme Kapilabrāhmaṇassa bhariyāya kucchimhi nibbatto. Ayaṃ Bhaddā Kāpilāni Maddaratṭhe<sup>(b)</sup> Sāgalanagare Kosiyagottabrāhmaṇassa bhariyāya kucchimhi nibbattā.<sup>(c)</sup> Tesaṃ anukkamena vaḍḍhamānānaṃ Pippalimāṇavakassa<sup>3</sup> vīsatime Bhaddāya soḷasame vasse sampatte mātāpitara puttāṃ oloketvā: tāta tvaṃ vayappatto, kulavaṃsaṃ paṭitṭhapetum yutto ti ativiya nippīlayimsu. Māṇavo āha: mayhaṃ sotapathe evarūpaṃ kathaṃ mā kathayittha. Ayaṃ yāva tumhe dharatha tāva paṭijaggissāmi, tumhākaṃ pacchato nikkhamitvā pabbajissāmi ti. Te katipāhaṃ atikkamitvā puna kathayimsu. So pi puna paṭikkhipi. Tato paṭṭhāya mātā niranta-ram katheti yeva. Māṇavo: mātaraṃ saññāpessāmi ti rattasuvaṇṇassa<sup>4</sup> nikkhasahassaṃ datvā suvaṇṇakārehi itthirūpaṃ<sup>5</sup> kāretvā tassa majjanaghaṭṭanādikammaṇariyosāne taṃ rattavatthaṃ nivāsetvā suvaṇṇasañchannehi<sup>6</sup> pupphehi c' eva nānālaṅkārehi ca alaṅkā-rāpetvā: amma evarūpaṃ ārammaṇaṃ labhanto gehe vasissāmi, alabhanto na vasissāmi ti. Paṇḍitā brāhmaṇi cintesi: mahyaṃ putto puññavā dinnadāno katābhinihāro, pubbe puññāni karonto na ekako va akāsi. Addhā etena saha katapuññā suvaṇṇarūpapaṭibhāgā bhavissati ti aṭṭha<sup>7</sup> brāhmaṇe pakkosāpetvā sabbabhogehi santap-petvā suvaṇṇarūpaṃ<sup>8</sup> rathe āropetvā: gacchatha tatā, yattha amhehi jātigottabhogādisamānakule evarūpaṃ dārikaṃ passatha, tattha idam eva suvaṇṇarūpaṃ<sup>9</sup> paṇṇākāraṃ<sup>10</sup> katvā ethā ti uyyo-jesi. Te amhākaṃ nāma etaṃ kamman ti nikkhamitvā: kattha la-bhissāmā ti cintetvā<sup>11</sup>:\* Maddaratṭhaṃ nāma itthāgāraṃ,<sup>12</sup> Maddaratṭhaṃ gamissāmā ti Maddaratṭhe Sāgalanagaraṃ agamaṃsu.<sup>13</sup> Tattha taṃ suvaṇṇarūpaṃ<sup>14</sup> nahānatitthe ṭhapetvā ekamantaṃ nīsi-dimsu.

Atha Bhaddāya pi dhātī Bhaddaṃ nahāpetvā alaṅkaritvā sayāṃ nahāyitum udakatitthaṃ gantvā taṃ suvaṇṇarūpaṃ disvā: kiss'

(a) ThA. Pippali.<sup>o</sup>.(b) ThA. Madda.<sup>o</sup>.(c) ThA. <sup>o</sup>tetvā.

\* Cf. Kusaḷātaka, Jā. No. 531.

<sup>1</sup> S. Pippali here but Pippali or Pippali below with no regularity.<sup>2</sup> B. Magadha.<sup>o</sup>.<sup>3</sup> S. <sup>o</sup>mānavassa.<sup>4</sup> Svl. ratana.<sup>o</sup>.<sup>5</sup> S. <sup>o</sup>rūpaṃ.<sup>6</sup> B. <sup>o</sup>sampannehi.<sup>7</sup> S. atha.<sup>8</sup> S. saṇḍākāraṃ.<sup>9</sup> S. omits.<sup>10</sup> S. itthākāro.<sup>11</sup> B. āgamaṃsu.<sup>12</sup> S. <sup>o</sup>rūpaṃ.

āyaṃ avinītā idh' āgantvā ʒhitā si ti piṭṭhipasse paharitvā suvaṇṇarūpakam ṇatvā: ayyadhītā<sup>1</sup> meti saññaṃ uppādesiṃ, ayaṃ pana ayyadhītāya nivāsanam paṭiggāhikāya pi asadisā ti āha. Atha nam te brāhmaṇā; evarūpā kira te sāmīdhītā ti pucchimsu. Sā imāya suvaṇṇapaṭimāya sataguṇena sahasaguṇena satahasaguṇena mayham ayyadhītā abhirūpatarā. Tathā hi appadīpe pi dvādasahatthe gabbhe nisinnā sarīrobhāsena tamam vidhamatī ti āha. Tena hi tassā mātāpitūnam<sup>2</sup> santikam gacchāmā ti suvaṇṇarūpakam rathe āropetvā tam dhātīm anugantvā Kosiyaḡottassa gharadvāre ʒhatvā āgamanam ārocayimsu. Brahmaṇo paṭisanthāram katvā: kuto āgatattā ti pucchite: Magadharatṭhe Mahātitthagāme Kapilabrāhmaṇassa gharato iminā nāma kāraṇena āgatamhā ti āhamsu. Sādhū, tātā, amhehi samajātigottavibhavo so brāhmaṇo, dassāmi dārikan ti paṇṇākāram gaṇhi. Te Kapilabrāhmaṇassa sāsanaṃ paḡimsu: laddhā no Bhaddā nāma dārikā, kattabbam jānāthā ti. Tam sāsanaṃ sutvā Pippalimānavassa ārocayimsu: laddhā dārikā ti. Pippalimānavo: aham na labhissanti ti cintesiṃ, ime laddhā ti pesenti, anattthiko hutvā paṇṇam pesessāmi ti rahogato paṇṇam likhi: Bhaddā attano jātigottabhogānurūpaṃ paṭiṃ labhatu, aham nikkhamitvā pabbajissāmi, mā pacchā vippaṭisāriṇi aho si ti. Bhaddā pi asukassa kira maṃ dātukāmā ti sutvā rahogato paṇṇam likhi: ayyaputto attano jātigottānurūpaṃ dārikam labhatu, aham pabbajissāmi, mā pacchā vippaṭisāri bhavāhi ti. Dve pi paṇṇāni antarāmagge samāgacchimsu. Idam kassa paṇṇan ti, Pippalimānavena Bhaddāya pahitan ti. Idam kassā ti. Bhaddāya Pippalimānavassa pahitan ti vutte te dve pi vācetvā: passatha dārakānam kamman ti phāletvā araṇṇe chaḡḡetvā aññaṃ tam samānam paṇṇam likhitvā ito etto ca pesesum. Iti kumārassa ca kumārikāya ca sadisaṃ paṇṇam lokassādarahitam<sup>3</sup> evā ti anicchaṃānānam pi tesam dvinnam samāgamo aho si.

Tam divasam eva Pippalimānavo pi bhaddam ekam pupphadāmaṃ ganthāpesi<sup>4</sup> Bhaddā pi, tāni sayanamajjhe ʒhapetvā ubho pi bhuttasāyamāsā sayanam abhiruhitum ārabhimsu. Tesu mānavo dakkhiṇapassena sayanam āruhi. Bhaddā vāmapassena. Tesam<sup>5</sup> aññaṃaññaṃ sarīrasampassabhayena sakalarattim niddam anokkamantānam<sup>6</sup> va vītināmesum. Divā pi<sup>7</sup> na<sup>8</sup> hasitamattam pi akamsu.<sup>9</sup> Te lokāmisena asamṡatṭhā yāva mātāpitāro dharanti tāva kuṭumbaṃ avicāretvā tesu kālaṇkatesu vicārayimsu. Mahati mānavassa sampatti, ekadivasam sarīram ubbaṡṡetvā<sup>10</sup> chaḡḡetabbam suvaṇṇacuppaṃ eva

<sup>1</sup> S. ayaṃ dhītā.   <sup>2</sup> S. °pitunnam.   <sup>3</sup> B. gaṇhāpesi.   <sup>4</sup> S. te.   <sup>5</sup> S. °mantā.  
<sup>6</sup> S. pana.   <sup>7</sup> S. nākamsu.   <sup>8</sup> B. ubbaṡṡetvā.   <sup>9</sup> S. lokasāḡahitam.

Magadhanāliya dvādasanālimattam laddhum vaṭṭati. Yantabaddhāni saṭṭhi mahātaḷākāni; kammanto dvādasayojaniko; Anurādhapurappamaṇā cuddasa gāṃā;<sup>(a)</sup> cuddasa<sup>1</sup> hatthāṇikāni<sup>1</sup>, cuddasa assāṇikāni; cuddasa rathāṇikāni.

So ekadivasam alaṅkataassam āruya mahājanaparivuto kam-mantaṭṭhānam gantvā khettaakoṭiyam ṭhito naṅgalehi chinnaṭṭhā-nato kākādayo sakuṇā gaṇḍuppādādike<sup>(b)</sup> pāṇake<sup>2</sup> uddharitvā khādante disvā: tātā, ime kiṃ khādanti ti pucchi. Gaṇḍuppāde ayyā ti. Etehi katapāpam kassa hoti ti. Tumhākam ayyā ti. So cintesi: sace etehi katapāpam mayham hoti kiṃ me karissati<sup>3</sup> sattāsittikoṭidhanam, dvādasayojanakammanto kiṃ karissati,<sup>3</sup> kiṃ yantabaddhāni taḷākāni, kiṃ cuddasagāmāni. Sabbam etaṃ Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā niyyādetvā nikkhamma pabbajissāmi ti. Bhaddā pi Kāpilāni tasmiṃ khane antaravattusmiṃ tayo tilakumbhe pattharivā dhātīhi parivutā nisinnā kāke tilapāṇake khādamāne disvā: amma kiṃ ime khādanti ti pucchi. Pāṇake ayye ti. Akusalam kassa hoti ti: Tumhākam ayye ti. Sā cintesi: mayham catuhatthavattam nālikodanamattaṃ ca laddhum vaṭṭati, yadi paṇ' etaṃ etehi kataṃ akusalam mayham hoti bhavasahassena pi vaṭṭato ssaṃ ukkhipitum na sakkā, ayyaputte<sup>4</sup> āgatamatte yeva sabbam tassa niyyādetvā nikkhamma pabbajissāmi ti. Māṇavo āgantvā nahātvā<sup>5</sup> pāsādam āruya mahārahe pallaṅke nisīdi. Ath' assa cak-kavattino anucchavikam bhojanam upanayimsu. Dve pi bhuñjitvā pariṇane nikkhante rahogatā phāsukaṭṭhāne nisīdīmsu. Tato māṇavo Bhaddam āha: bhādde imam gharam āgacchanti kittakam dhanam āhari<sup>6</sup> ti. Pañcapaṇṇāsasakaṭasahassāni ayyā ti. Sabbam taṃ<sup>7</sup> yā ca imasmiṃ ghare sattāsittikoṭiyo yantabaddhāni saṭṭhi taḷākāni ti evam ādibhedā sampatti atthi taṃ sabbam tuyham yeva niyyā-demī ti. Tumhe pana kuhiṃ<sup>8</sup> gacchatha<sup>7</sup> ayyā ti. Aham pabbajis-sāmi ti. Ayya aham pi tumhākam āgamanam olokayamānā nisinnā, aham pabbajissāmi ti. Te amhāham ādittapaṇṇakuṭi viya tayo bhavā upaṭṭhahanti pabbajissāmā ti vatvā antarāpanato kāsāya-rasapītāni cīvarāni mattikāpatte ca āharāpetvā aññamaññaṃ kesa ohāretvā: ye loke arahanto atthi te uddissa amhākam pabbajjā ti pabbajitvā thavikāsu patte pakkipitvā amse laggetvā pāsādato otarīmsu. Gehe dāsesu kammakāresu vā na koci sañjāni.

(a) Th.A. dāsagāmā.

(b) Th.A. °pādake.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> B. pāpe.

<sup>3</sup> Svl. karissāmi.

<sup>4</sup> B. °putto.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>6</sup> B. āharasi.

<sup>7</sup> S. etaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīte.

Atha te<sup>1</sup> brāhmaṇagāmato nikkhamitvā dāsagāmadvārena gacchante ākappakuttavasena dāsagāmavāsino sañjānimsu. Te rodantā pādesu patitvā: kiṃ amhe anāthe karotha ayyā ti āhamsu. Mayam, bhane, tayo bhavā ādittapaṇṇasālā viyā ti pabbajinhā. Sace tumhesu ekekaṃ bhujissam karoma vassasatam pi nappahoti. Tumhe va<sup>2</sup> tumhākaṃ sisam dhovitvā bhujissā hutvā jīvathā ti vatvā tesam rodantānaṃ yeva pakkamimsu. Mānavako<sup>3</sup> purato gacchanto<sup>4</sup> nivattitvā olokeno cintesi: ayam Bhaddā Kāpilāni sakala-Jambudīpagghaṇikā itthi mayham pacchato āgacchati, thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kocid eva evaṃ cinteyya: ime pabbajitā pi vinā bhavitum na sakkonti, ananucchavikaṃ karonti ti evaṃ koci pāpakena manasā<sup>5</sup> padūsetvā apāyapūraṇaṃ bhaveyya, imam eva<sup>6</sup> pahāya gantum vaṭṭati ti cittaṃ uppādetvā purato gacchanto dvedhāpathaṃ disvā tattha matthake aṭṭhāsi. Bhaddā āgantvā vanditvā aṭṭhāsi. Atha naṃ āha: Bhadde, tādisiṃ itthiṃ mama pacchato āgacchintiṃ disvā: ime pabbajitā pi vinābhavitum na sakkonti ti amhesu paduṭṭhacitto mahājano apāyapūraṇaṃ bhaveyya, imasmiṃ ca thāne dvedhāpatho, tvaṃ ekaṃ gaṇha, ahaṃ ekena gamissāmi ti. Āma, ayya, mātugāmo pabbajitānaṃ paḷibodho, pabbajitā<sup>7</sup> pi vinā na bhavanti ti amhākaṃ dosaṃ dasseyyun ti tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā catusu thānesu pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā dasanakhasomodhānasamujjalaṃ añjalim paggayha: satasahassakappamāṇe addhāne kato mittasanthavo ajja bhijjati; tumhe va dakkhiṇā nāma, tumhākaṃ dakkhiṇamaggo vaṭṭati, mayam mātugāmā nāma<sup>8</sup> vāmajātikā, amhākaṃ vāmamaggo vaṭṭati ti vanditvā maggaṃ paṭipajji. Tesam dvedhābhūtakāle ayam<sup>9</sup> mahāpaṭhavi:<sup>10</sup> ahaṃ cakkavāṭasinerupabbatādayo dhāretum sakkonti pi tumhākaṃ guṇe dhāretum na sakkomi ti vadanto viya vivaramānā akampittha. Akāse asanisaddo viya pavatti. Cakkavāṭapabbato unnadi.

Sammāsambuddho pi Vejjuvane mahāvihāre Gandhakuṭiyaṃ nisinnopāṭhaviṇaṃ paṭhaviṇaṃ sutvā: kissa nu kho paṭhaviṇaṃ kampati ti āvajjento: Pippalimāṇavo ca<sup>11</sup> Bhaddā ca<sup>12</sup> Kāpilāni<sup>13</sup> maṃ uddissa appameyyaṃ sampattiṃ pahāya pabbajitā,<sup>14</sup> tesam viyogaṭṭhāne ubhinnaṃ guṇabalena ayam paṭhaviṇaṃ jāto, mayā pi etesaṃ saṅgahaṃ kātum vaṭṭati ti Gandhakuṭito nikkhamma sayam eva pattaṭṭhāraṃ ādāya asitimaḥātheresu kañci<sup>15</sup> anāpucchā tigāvuta-maggaṃ paccuggamaṇaṃ katvā Rājagahassa ca Nālandāya ca an-

<sup>1</sup> B. ne.<sup>2</sup> S. ca.<sup>3</sup> S. māṇavo.<sup>4</sup> B. omits.<sup>5</sup> S. manam.<sup>6</sup> S. me.<sup>7</sup> S. pabbajitvā.<sup>8</sup> S. omits.<sup>9</sup> S. adds ca.<sup>10</sup> B. pabbajitvā.<sup>11</sup> B. kiñci.

tare Bahuputtakanigrodharukkhamūle<sup>(a)</sup> pallāṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Nisinnō<sup>2</sup> pana aññatarapaṃsukūliko viya anisīditvā Buddhaveśaṃ gahetvā asītihatthā Buddharaṃsiyo visajjento va nisīdi. Iti tasmim̐ khane paṇṇacchattasakaṭacakkakūṭāgārādippamāṇā Buddharaṃsiyo ito o' ito ca vippharantiyo<sup>3</sup> vidhāvantiyo candasaḥassasuriyasahas-sauggamanakālaṃ viya kurumāṇā taṃ vanantaraṃ ekobhāsaṃ akāṃsu. Dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasiriyaṃ samujjalatārāgaṇena viya gaganam̐ supupphitakamalakuvalayena viya salilaṃ vanantaraṃ<sup>4</sup> virocittha nigrodharukkhasa khando pakatiyaṃ seto hoti, pat-tāni nilāni pakkāni rattāni. Tasmim̐ pana divase sabbo nigrodho suvaṇṇavaṇṇo va ahoṣi.

Mahākassapaṭthero taṃ disvā: ayaṃ amhākaṃ satthā bhavissati, imaṃ ahaṃ uddissa pabbajito ti diṭṭhatthānato paṭṭhāya onato gantvā tisu ṭhānesu vanditvā: satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham asmi, satthā<sup>5</sup> me<sup>6</sup> bhante<sup>7</sup> Bhagavā,<sup>8</sup> sāvako<sup>9</sup> 'ham<sup>10</sup> asmi<sup>11</sup> ti āha. Atha naṃ Bhagavā āha: Kassapa, sace tvam̐ imaṃ nipaccā-kāraṃ mahāpaṭṭhaviyaṃ kareyyāsi sā pi dhāretuṃ na sakkuṇeyya, Tathāgatassa pana evaṃ guṇamahantataṃ jānātha; tayā kato nipaccā-kāro mayhaṃ lomam̐ pi cāletuṃ na sakkoti. Nisīda, Kassapa, dāyajjaṃ te dassāmi ti. Ath' assa Bhagavā tīhi ovādehi upasampadaṃ adāsi, datvā ca Bahuputtakanigrodhamūlato nikkhamitvā theram̐ paccāsamaṇam̐ katvā maggaṃ paṭipajji. Satthu sariraṃ dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇavicittaṃ. Mahākassapassa sattamahāpurisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍitaṃ. So kañcananāvāya pacchābhaddho<sup>(b)</sup> viya Satthāraṃ padānupadikaṃ anugacchati. Satthā thokaṃ maggaṃ gantvā maggā okkamma aññatarasmim̐ rukkhamūle nisaj-jākāraṃ dassesi. Thero: Satthā nisīditukāmo ti ñatvā attano paṭa-pilotikaṃ saṅghātiṃ catugguṇam̐ katvā paññāpesi. Satthā tattha nisīditvā hatthena cīvaraṃ parimajjanto: mudukā 'kho ty-āyaṃ Kassapa, paṭapilotikā saṅghāti ti āha. So: Satthā me saṅghātiyaṃ mudubhāvaṃ katheti,<sup>12</sup> pārūpitukāmo bhavissati ti ñatvā: pārūpatu bhante Bhagavā saṅghātiṃ ti āha. Tvam̐<sup>13</sup> kiṃ<sup>14</sup> pārūpissasi Kassapā ti. Tumhākaṃ nivāsaṇam̐ labhanto pārūpissāmi,<sup>15</sup> bhante, ti. Kiṃ pana tvam̐ Kassapa imaṃ paribhogajinnaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhāretuṃ sakkhissasi. Mayā hi imassa paṃsukūlassa gahitadivase udakapari-

(a) Also in ThA. °puttaka°.

(b) ThA. °bandho.

<sup>1</sup> B.S. °putta°, but °puttaka° later.

<sup>2</sup> S. vipphandantiyo.

<sup>3-6</sup> Repeated in B.

<sup>4</sup> B. valantaraṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. kathesi.

<sup>8</sup> S. nisīdanto.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. kiṃ tvam̐.



yantā mahāpaṭhavī kampi. Imaṃ Buddhaparibhogajinnacivaraṃ<sup>1</sup> nāma, na sakkā parittaguṇena dhāretuṃ, paṭibalen' ev' idaṃ paṭipattipūraṇasamatthena jātīpamsukūlikena dhāretuṃ vaṭṭati ti vatvā therena saddhiṃ civaraṃ parivattesi. Evaṃ civaraṃ parivattettvā therassa civaraṃ Bhagavā pāruṇi. Satthu civaraṃ thero. Tasmīṃ khaṇe acetanā pi ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavī: dukkharaṃ bhante akattha, attano pārutacivaraṃ sāvakena parivattitapubbaṃ nāma n' āhosi, ahaṃ tumhākaṃ guṇaṃ dhāretuṃ na sakkomi ti vadanti viya udakaṃ pariyaṇṭaṃ katvā kampi. Thero pi: laddhaṃ me buddhānaṃ paribhogacivaraṃ, kiṃ idāni uttariṃ kattaḃban ti unnatiṃ akatvā Satthu santike yeva terasadhutaguṇe samādāya sattadivasamattam puthujjano ahosi, aṭṭhame divase saha paṭisambhidāya arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.\*

Atha naṃ Satthā: Kassapo, bhikkhave, candūpamo kulāni upasaṅka-mati, apakass' eva kāyaṃ apakass' eva cittaṃ cittaṃ niccanavo kulesu appagabbho ti evaṃ ādinā pasamsitvā aparabhāge ariyagana-majjhe nisinno, 'Etad aggamaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakanāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhutavādānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākassapo' ti dhutavādānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.†

1. Evaṃ Bhagavatā etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito āyasmā Mahākassapo mahāsāvakaḃhāvaṃ patto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassa-vasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Padumuttarassa* ti tassa kira Bhagavato mātukucchito nikkhantakālato paṭṭhāya pādānaṃ nikkhepanasamaye akkantakkantapāde satasahassapattā padumā paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā utṭhahimsu. Tasmāssa taṃ nāmaṃ ahosi. Sakalasattanikāyesu ek'ekena satapuññe kate tassa puññassa sataguṇapuññānaṃ katattā *Bhagavato* ti attho. *Lokaṇeṭṭhassa tādino* ti sattalokassa padhāna-bhūtassa iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu akampi yasabhāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> pattattā tādino; *nibbute lokaṇāṭṭhamhi* ti sattalokassa paṭisaraṇabhūte Bhagavati khandha-parinibbāṇena<sup>3</sup> parinibbute<sup>3</sup> adassanaṃ gate ti attho. *Pūjaṃ kubbanti satthuno* ti sadevakassa lokassa sāsanato satthā ti laddhanā-makassa<sup>4</sup> Bhagavato sādhuḃkīlaṃ kīlanto pūjaṃ karonti ti sambandho. "[*Aggiṃ*<sup>5</sup> *cinantā*<sup>5</sup> *janatā* ti janasaṃmūhā ālāhanatthāya aggim cinantā rāsiṃ karontā āmoditapamoditā santuṭṭhā pakārena pamoditā santuṭṭhā pūjaṃ karonti ti sambandho.]

\* ThA. adds the *Apadāna* here.

† ThA. (H. ii, p. 148) ends here.

<sup>1</sup> B. paribhoga°, S. buddhaparibhogaṃ°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °bhāvaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. khandhapaṇinibbute.

<sup>4</sup> S. °nāmasa.

<sup>5</sup> [ . . . ] not in B.

<sup>6</sup> A. udaggacittā.



2. *Tesu samvegajālesu* ti tesu janasamūhesu samvegappattesu utrāsaṃ labhantesu *me* mayhaṃ *pīti* hāso *upapajjatha*<sup>1</sup> pātubhavi ti attho. *Nātimille samānetvā* ti bandhusahāye samānetvā rāsiṃ katvā *mahāvīro* bhagavā *parinibbuto* adassanaṃ agamāsi ti *idaṃ vacanaṃ* abravim kathesi ti sambandho.

*Handa pūjaṃ karomase* ti 'handā' ti vossaggatthe nipāto, tena<sup>2</sup> kārapena mayam<sup>3</sup> sabbe<sup>4</sup> samāgatā pūjaṃ karomā ti attho. 'Se' ti nipāto.

3-4. 'Sādhu ti te paṭissutvā'<sup>5</sup> ti te mama nātimittā *sadhu* *ūti* sundaraṃ bhaddakaṃ iti *paṭissutvā*<sup>6</sup> mama vacanaṃ sampaticohitvā *me* mayhaṃ *bhiyyo* atirekaṃ *hāsaṃ* pītiṃ *janimsu* uppādesun ti attho. Tato attano katapuññasañcayaṃ dassento "Buddhasmiṃ lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha. *Satakatthaṃ samuggataṃ* ubbidhhaṃ *diyaddhahatthasataṃ*<sup>7</sup> *vimānaṃ* vitthataṃ *nabhasi*<sup>8</sup> ākāse uggataṃ *agghiyaṃ sukataṃ* sundarākārena kataṃ *katvā* kāretvā ca *puññasañcayaṃ* puññarāsiṃ *kāhāsiṃ*<sup>9</sup> akāsin ti sambandho.

5. *Katvāna agghiyaṃ tatthā* ti tasmim cetiyapūjanaṭṭhāne *tālapaṇṭhi* tālapālhi *cittitaṃ* sobhitaṃ agghiyaṃ<sup>10</sup> *katvāna*<sup>11</sup> kāretvā ca *sakaṃ cittaṃ* attano cittaṃ *pasādetvā cetiyaṃ pūjay'* *uttaman* ti uttamaṃ buddhadhātunidhāpitaṃ cetiyaṃ pūjayin ti sambandho.

6. Tassa cetiyassa mahimaṃ<sup>12</sup> dassento "Aggikkhandho" vā ti ādim āha. Tattha *aggikkhandho* vā ti ākāse jalamāno aggikkhandho va aggirāsi iva taṃ cetiyaṃ sattahi ratanehi *jalati phullito* vikasita-puppho *sālarukkharājā* iva ca<sup>13</sup> *ākāse indalatthi* va indadhanu iva ca<sup>14</sup> catusu disāsu *obhāsati*-vijjotati ti sambandho.

7. *Tattha*<sup>15</sup> *cittaṃ pasādetvā* ti tasmim jotamānadhātugabbhamhi *cittaṃ* manam *pasādetvā* somanassaṃ katvā<sup>16</sup> tena cittappasādena *bahum* anekappakāraṃ *kusalaṃ* puññaṃ katvā dhātugabbhe ca sāsane ca ettakāni puññāni mayā katāni ti evaṃ *puññakammaṃ saritvāna*<sup>17</sup> kālaṃ katvā *Tidasaṃ* Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ suttappabud-dho viya *ahaṃ uppajjim* jāto ti sambandho.

8. Attano uppannadevaloke laddhasampattim dassento 'Sahassayuttan' ti ādim āha. Tattha *hayavāhim* sindhavasahassayojite<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. uda°. <sup>2</sup> S. tana. <sup>3</sup> B. mayham. <sup>4</sup> S. omīto. <sup>5</sup> B. paṭissutvā.

<sup>6-8</sup> S. sataṃ hatthānaṃ uggataṃ ubbidhanti satahatthasamuggataṃ.

<sup>7</sup> A. nabham.

<sup>8</sup> A. kāhāma.

<sup>9</sup> S. repeats words belonging to the previous comment: *sukataṃ sundarākārena kataṃ*.

<sup>10</sup> B. katvā. <sup>11</sup> B. paṭimam. <sup>12</sup> S. omīto. <sup>13</sup> B. omīto. <sup>14</sup> A. tesu.

<sup>15</sup> B. adds tena cittaṃ pasādetvā somanassaṃ katvā, obviously a repetition.

<sup>16</sup> B.S. saritvā (A. adopted).

<sup>17</sup> S. °yojitaṃ.

dibbarathe<sup>1</sup> *adhiṭṭhito* sattahi bhūmihi<sup>2</sup> *saṃ* suṭṭhu *uggataṃ ulbbiddhaṃ* uccam *mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ* vimānaṃ ahoṣi ti attho.

9. Tasmiṃ vimāne *sabbasoṇṇamayaṃ sakalasovaṇṇamayaṃ* *kūḍāgārasaḥassāni ahuṃ* ahesun ti attho. *Sakatejēna* attano ānubhāvena *sabbā dasadisā pabhāsayam* obhāsento *jalanti* vijjotanti ti sambandho.

10. Tasmiṃ mayhaṃ pātubhūtavimāne *aññe pi niyyūhā* pamukhasālā<sup>3</sup> *santi* vijjanti; kimbhūtā<sup>4</sup> *lokitāṅkamayaṃ* ratanamānimayaṃ *sadā<sup>5</sup> te pi niyyūhā caturo disā abhāya* pabhāya *jotenī<sup>6</sup>* ti sambandho.

12. *Sabbe deve* sakalachadevaloke *deve abhihomi* abhibhavāmi, kassa phalanti ce, mayā katassa *puñṇakammassa idaṃ phalan* ti attho.

13. Tato manussasampattiṃ dassento "Satṭhikappasahassamhi" ti ādim āha. Tattha ito kappato heṭṭhā satṭhisahassakappamatthake *cūturanto<sup>7</sup>* catumahādīpavanto *vijūḍāvī* sabbaṃ paccatthikaṃ vijitavanto *ahaṃ Uṭṭhiyo* nāma cakkavattirājā hutvā<sup>8</sup> *paṭhavim āvasim* rajjaṃ kāresin ti sambandho.

14-15(a). *Tath' eva<sup>9</sup> Bhaddake kappe* ti pañcabuddhapatiṃanditattā<sup>10</sup> *Bhaddake* nāma *kappe tiṃsakkhattuṃ* tiṃsajātiyā *catudīpamhi issaro* padhāno cakkaratanaḍḍhi *sattahi* ratanehi *sampanno* samaṅgibhūto *sakakammābhīraddho* attano kamme dasarājadhamme abhīraddho allino *cakkavattirājā amhi* ahoṣin ti sambandho.

15(b)-21. Attano cakkavattikāle anubhūtasampattiṃ dassento "Tatthā pi bhavanaṃ mayham" ti ādim āha. *Tattha* tasmiṃ cakkavattirajjamhi *mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ* mama pāsādaṃ *indalaṭṭhi<sup>11</sup> va uggataṃ* ākāse ṭhitavijjotamānā vijjullatā iva uggataṃ *sattabhūmikādi* bhedehi uccam (16) *āyāmato* dīghato uccato ca *catuvisatiyojanaṃ* vitthārato dvādasayojanaṃ ahoṣi ti sambandho. *Sabbesaṃ janānaṃ* manam allinabhāvena *Rammakaṃ* nāma *nagaraṃ* ahoṣi ti attho. Kimbhūtaṃ<sup>7</sup>. Daḥhehi dvādasahatthehi vā tiṃsahatthehi vā uccehi *pākāratoranehi* sampannan ti dasseti. (17) *Tadaḍḍhakaṃ* tato aḍḍhakaṃ *tiyaddhasatayojanan<sup>10</sup>* ti attho. (18) *Pakkhittāpanavisatī<sup>11</sup>* ti visatiāpaṇa pakkhittam, nirantarāṃ vithiparicchedan ti attho. (21) *Brahmaññākulasambhūto* ti brahmakule sujāto. *Sesaṃ vuttanayatā* suviññeyyam evā ti.

Mahākassapattherassa<sup>11</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā samattā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °ratham.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhūtā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>4</sup> B. aḍḍhatīpasa.

<sup>5</sup> S. bhūmehi.

<sup>6</sup> A.B. tadā.

<sup>7</sup> A. tamh' eva.

<sup>8</sup> S. °sāḷyo.

<sup>9</sup> A.B. catu°.

<sup>10</sup> S. opatī°.

<sup>11</sup> S. °thera°.

4. "Sumedham Bhagavantan" ti ādikam āyasmato Anuruddhattherassa apadānam. \*Ayam pi purimabuddhesu kathādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne kuṭumbikakule nibbatti. Vayapatto ekadivasam vihāram gantvā Satthu santike dhammam supanto Satthāram<sup>1</sup> ekam bhikkhum dibbacakkhukānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi tam ṭhānam patthetvā satasahassabhikkhuparivāraassa Bhagavato sattāham mahādānam pavattetvā sattame divase Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca uttamāni vatthāni datvā paṇidhānam akāsi. Satthā pi 'assa anantarāyena samijjanabhāvam disvā: anāgate Gotamassa Sammāsambuddhassa sāsane dibbacakkhukānam aggo bhavissatī ti vyākāsi. So pi tattha puññāni karonto Satthari parinibbute sattayojanike kanakathūpe bahū kamsapātiyo dīparukkkhehi dīpakapallikāhi ca: dibbacakkuṇāpassa upanissayo<sup>2</sup> hotū ti ulāram dīpapūjam akāsi. Evaṃ yāvajivam puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Bārānasiyam kuṭumbikagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthari parinibbute yojanike kanakathūpe bahū kamsapātiyo sappimaṇḍassa pūretvā majjhe ca ekekaṃ gulapiṇḍam ṭhapetvā mukhavaṭṭhiyā mukhavaṭṭim phusāpentocetiyam parikkhipāpesi, attanā gahitakamsapātim sappimaṇḍassa pūretvā sahasavattiyo jālāpetvā sise ṭhapetvā sabbarattim cetiyam anupariyāsi.<sup>3</sup>

Evaṃ tasmim pi attabhāve yāvajivam kusalam katvā devaloke nibbattitvā tattha yavatāyukam ṭhatvā tato cuto anuppanne buddhe Bārānasiyam yeva duggatakule nibbatti, Annabhāro ti 'ssa nāmam aho. So Sumanasetṭhissa nāma gehe kammam karonto<sup>4</sup> jīvati. Ekadivasam so Upariṭṭham nāma paccekabuddham nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya Gandhamādanapabbatato ākāsen' eva āgantvā Bārānasīnagaradvāre otaritvā cīvaram pārupitvā nagare piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pattaṃ gahetvā attano atthāya ṭhapitaṃ bhattavaḍḍhitaṃ patte pakkhipitvā paccekabuddhassa dātukāmo ārabhi. Bhariyā pi 'ssa attano bhāgam bhattavaḍḍhitaṃ<sup>5</sup> tatth' eva pakkhipi. So tam netvā paccekabuddhassa hatthe ṭhapesi. Paccekabuddho tam gahetvā anumodanam katvā pakkāmi. Tam divasam Sumanasetṭhissa chatte adhivattā devatā: aho dānam paramadānam Upariṭṭhe suppatitṭhitan ti mahāsaddena anumodi.<sup>6</sup> Tam<sup>6</sup> sutvā Sumanasetṭhi: evaṃ devatāya anumoditam,<sup>6</sup> idam eva

\* ThA. (H. ii), pp. 65 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. Satthārā.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhāgabhattaṃ ca.

<sup>3</sup> S. paccayo.

<sup>4</sup> S. anumoditam.

<sup>5</sup> S. °pariyāsi.

<sup>6</sup> S. °tum.

uttamadānan ti cintetvā tattha<sup>1</sup> pattim yāci.<sup>2</sup> Annabhāro pana tassa pattim adāsi. Tena pasannacitto<sup>3</sup> Sumanasetthi tassa sahasam datvā: ito paṭṭhāya tuyhaṃ sahatthena kummakaraṇakiccaṃ n' atthi. Paṭirūpaṃ gehaṃ katvā niccaṃ vasāhi ti āha. Yasmā nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhitassa paccekabuddhassa dinnapiṇḍapāto taṃ divasam eva ulāravipāko hoti, tasmā Sumanasetthi rañño santi-kaṃ gacchanto taṃ gahetvā agamāsi. Rājā pana taṃ ādaravasena olokesi. Setthi: mahārāja, ayaṃ oloketabbayutto yevā ti vatvā tadā tena katakammaṃ attanā piyasahāyassa<sup>4</sup> dinnabhāvaṇ<sup>5</sup> ca kathesi. Taṃ sutvā rājā tassa tussitvā sahasam datvā: asukasmim ṭhāne gehaṃ katvā vasāhi ti gehattānam assa ānāpesi. Tassa taṃ ṭhānaṃ sōdhāpentassa mahantā nidhikumbhiyo utthahimsu. So taṃ disvā rañño ārocesi. Rājā taṃ<sup>6</sup> sabbam dhanam uddharāpetvā rāsikataṃ disvā ettakam dhanam imasmim nagare kassa gehe atthi ti. Na kassaci devā ti. Tena hi ayaṃ<sup>7</sup> Annabhāro imasmim nagare Mahādhanasetthi nāma hotu ti taṃ divasam eva tassa setthicchattaṃ ussāpesi. So setthi hutvā yāvajīvaṃ kalyāṇakammaṃ katvā deva-loke nibbatto digharattaṃ devamanussesu samsaritvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppajjanakāle Kapilavattunagare Suddodanasakkassa<sup>(a)</sup> gehe paṭisandhim gaṇhi. Tassa jātassa Anuruddho ti nāmaṃ akamsu. So Mahānāmasakkassa kaniṭṭhabhātā Bhagavato cūlapitu putto paramasukhumālo mahāpuṇṇo<sup>\*</sup> ahosi, suvaṇṇapātiyaṃ yeva o' assa bhattaṃ uppajji. Ath' assa mātā ekadivasaṃ mama putto n' atthi ti padaṃ na jānāti. Taṃ jānāpessāmi ti cintetvā ekaṃ suvaṇṇapātiṃ tucchakaṃ yeva aññāya suvaṇṇapātiyā pidahitvā tassa pesesi. Antarāmagge devatā taṃ dibbapūvehi pūresuṃ. Evaṃ mahāpuṇṇo tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavikesu tisu pāsādesu alaṅkatanātakitthi parivuto devo viya mahāsampattiṃ anubhavati.<sup>9</sup>

Amhākaṃ pi Bodhisatto tasmiṃ samaye Tusitapurā cavitvā Sud-dhodanamahārājassa aggamahesiyā kucchimhi nibbattitvā anuk-kamena vuddhippatto ekūnatimsavassāni agāramajjhe vasitvā mahā-bhinikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā anukkamena paṭividdhasabbaññuta-ñāno bodhimande sattasattāhaṃ vitināmetvā Isipatane Migadāye dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā lokānuggahaṃ karonto Rājagahaṃ gantvā Veļuvane vihāsi. Tadā Suddhodanamahārājā: putto kira

(a) ThA. Amitodanassa sakkassa.

\* Passage from ThA. (p. 67) ends here.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. yācati.

<sup>3</sup> B. sampanna°.

<sup>4</sup> S. pi 'ssa sahasadinnabhāvaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. ahaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. Sakkodana°.

<sup>8</sup> S. anubhavi.

me Rājagahaṃ anuppatto, gacchatha bhāṇe, mama puttāṃ ānethā ti sahasasahasaparivāre dasa amacce pesesi. Te sabbe ehibbhik-khupabbajjāya pabbajimsu. Tesu Udāyittherena cārikāgamanāṃ āyācito Bhagavā vīsatisahasakhiṇāsavaparivuto Rājagahato nik-khamitvā Kapilavatthupuraṃ gantvā nātisamāgame anekāni pāṭihāri-yāni dassetvā pāṭihāriyacittaṃ dhammadesanaṃ kathetvā<sup>1</sup> mahā-janaṃ amatapānaṃ pāyetvā dutiyadivase pattacivaram ādāya nagaradvāre tṭhatvā: kin nu kho kulanagaraṃ āgatānaṃ sabbabud-dhānaṃ āciṇṇaṃ ti āvajjamāno sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caraṇaṃ āciṇṇaṃ ti nātvā sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya carati. Rājā: putto te<sup>2</sup> piṇḍāya carati ti sutvā turitaturito āgantvā autaravṛthiyaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā attano nivesanaṃ pavesetvā mahantaṃ sakkārasammānaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tattha kattabbaṃ nātisaṅgahaṃ katvā Rāhulakumāraṃ pabbā-jetvā na cirass' eva Kapilavatthunagarato Mallaratṭhe cārikaṃ caramāno Anupiyambavanaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tasmiṃ samaye Suddhodanamahārājā Sākiyagaṇaṃ sannipātetvā āha: sace mama putto agāraṃ ajjhāvasissa rājā abhaviṣsa cakkavattī sattaratanasampanno khattiyagaṇaparivāro. Nattā<sup>3</sup> pi me Rāhula-kumāro khattiyagaṇena saddhiṃ taṃ parivāretvā ācarissa.<sup>4</sup> Tumhe pi etaṃ atthaṃ jānātha. Idāni pana mama putto Buddho va<sup>5</sup> jāto. Khattiyā vā 'ssa parivārā hontu, tumhe ekekakulato ekekaṃ dārakaṃ dethā ti. Evaṃ vutte ekappahāren' eva dve asītisahasakhattiyakumārā<sup>6</sup> pabbajimsu. Tasmiṃ samaye Mahānāmo Sakko kuṭumbasāmiko, so attano kaniṭṭhaṃ Anuruddhaṃ Sakkāṃ upa-saṅkamitvā etad' avoca:<sup>7</sup> etarahi' tāta Anuruddha, abhiññātā abhiñ-ñātā' Sakyakumārā Bhagavantaṃ pabbajitaṃ anupabbajanti, amhā-kañ ca<sup>8</sup> kulā n' atthi koci agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, tena hi tvaṃ vā pabbājehi,<sup>9</sup> ahaṃ vā pabbajissāmi ti. Taṃ sutvā Anurudho gharāvāse ruciṃ akatvā attasattamo agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito.<sup>10</sup> Tassa pabbajjānukkamo Saṅghabhedakhandhake\* āgato yeva.

Evaṃ Anuppiyaṃ gantvā pabbajitesu<sup>10</sup> pana tesu tasmiṃ yeva antovasse Bhaddiyatthero arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Anuruddhatthero dibbacakkuṃ nibbattesi. Devadatto aṭṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattesi. Ānandatthero sotāpattiphale patitṭhāsi. Bhagu thero ca Kimbila-tthero ca pacchā arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Tesāṃ sabbesaṃ pi therā-

\* Vin. II, 180-183.

<sup>1</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>2</sup> B. me.

<sup>3</sup> B. nettā.

<sup>4</sup> S. agamiṣsa.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>6</sup> B. dveasītikhattiyasahasakumārā.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> S. pabbajāhi.

<sup>9</sup> S. pabbaji.

<sup>10</sup> S. pabbaji, tesu.

naṃ attano attano<sup>1</sup> āgataṭṭhānesu pubbaṭṭhaṇābhinhāro avibha-  
vissati. Ayaṃ Anuruddhatthero dhammasenāpatissa santike kam-  
maṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Cetiyaraṭṭhe Pācīnavamsadāyaṃ gantvā sama-  
nadhamaṃ karonto sattamahāpurisavitakke vitakkesi, aṭṭhame  
kilamati. Satthā: Anuruddho aṭṭhame mahāpurisavitakke kilamati  
ti ñatvā: tassa saṅkappaṃ pūressāmi ti tattha gantvā paññatta-  
varabuddhāsane nisinno aṭṭhamaṃ mahāpurisavitakkaṃ pūretvā  
catupaccayasantosabhāvanārāmapaṭimaṇḍitamahāariyavaṃsapaṭi-  
paḍaṃ kathetvā ākāse uppatitvā Bhesakalāvanam eva gato. Thero  
Tathāgate gatamatte yeva tevijjo mahākhiṇāsavo hutvā: Satthā  
mayhaṃ manam jānitvā āgantvā aṭṭhamaṃ mahāpurisavitakkaṃ  
pūretvā adāsi. So ca me manoratho matthakappatto ti buddhānaṃ  
dhammadesanaṃ attano ca paṭivedhadhammaṃ ārabha imā udāna-  
gāthā abhāsi:

“ Mayhaṃ saṅkappaṃ aññāya Satthā loke anuttaro  
manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasaṅkami.

Yathā me ahu saṅkappo tato uttari desayi  
nippapañcarato Buddho nippapañcaṃ adesayi.

Tassāhaṃ dhammaṃ aññāya vihāsiṃ sāsane rato  
Tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ ” ti.

Atha naṃ Satthā Jetavanamahāvihāre viharanto “ dibbacak-  
khukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Anuruddho aggo ” ti aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

1. Evaṃ so Bhagavato santikā dibbacakkhukānaṃ aggaṭṭhānaṃ  
labhitvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacari-  
tāpadānaṃ pakāsento “ Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantāhan ti ādim āha:  
Tattha sundarā upaṭṭhānapaññā maggaphalapaññā vipassanā  
paññā catupaṭisambhidādisaṅkhātamedhā yassa Bhagavato so  
Sumedho, taṃ *Sumedhaṃ*, bhāgyasampannattā *Bhagavantaṃ*, lokassa  
jetthaṃ setthaṃ padhānabhūtaṃ saṅkhārato<sup>2</sup> paṭhamam niggaṭaṃ  
narānaṃ āsabaṃ purecāritaṃ<sup>3</sup> *vūpakaṭṭhaṃ* vivekibhūtaṃ gaṇa-  
saṅgaṇikārāmato apagataṃ *viharantaṃ* ahaṃ *addasaṃ* ti sambandho.

2. Sabbadhammānaṃ sayam eva buddhattā *Sambuddhaṃ*, *upa-*  
*gantvāna* samipaṃ gantvā ti attho. *Añjalim paggaheṭvānā* ti dasaṅ-  
gulipuṭaṃ muddhani katvā ti attho. Sesam uttānattham eva.  
10. *Divārattiṃ ca passāmi* ti tadā devaloke ca manussaloke ca uppan-

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. saṃsārato.

<sup>3</sup> S. °cārip.

nakāle maṃsacakkhunā samantato yojanaṃ passāmi ti attho.

11. *Sahassalokaṃ ānānā* ti paññācakkhunā saḥassacakkavāḷaṃ passāmi ti attho. *Satthu sāsane* ti idāni Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane; *dīpadānassa* dīpapūjāya *idaṃ phalaṃ* iminā phalena *dibbacakkhum* *anuppatto* paṭiladdho uppādesin ti attho.

Anuruddhattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

5. “Ajjhāyako mantadharo” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Puṇṇamantāni-puttattherassa<sup>1</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavesu<sup>2</sup> vivatṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto \*Padumuttarassa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Haṃsavatīnagare brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā anukkamena viññutapaṭto. Aparabhāge Padumuttarabhagavati<sup>3</sup> uppajjitvā bodhaneyyānaṃ dhammaṃ desente heṭṭhā vuttanayena mahājanena saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante nisīditvā dhammaṃ supanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ dhammakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā: mayā pi anāgate evarūpena bhavitum vaṭṭati ti cintetvā desanāvasāne utṭhitāya parisāya Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā niman-tetvā heṭṭhā vuttanayena mahāsakkāraṃ katvā Bhagavantam evam āha: bhante ahaṃ iminā adhikārena na aññaṃ sampattim patthemī, yathā paṇ’ eso bhikkhu sattadivasamatthake<sup>4</sup> tumhehi dhammakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito, evaṃ ahaṃ pi anāgate ekassa buddhassa sāsane dhammakathikānaṃ aggo bhaveyyān ti patthanam akāsi. Satthā anāgataṃ oloketvā tassa patthanāya samijjanabhāvaṃ disvā; anāgate kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma buddho uppajjissati, tassa sāsane pabbajitvā tvaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ aggo bhavissati ti vyākāsi. So yāvātāyukaṃ kalyāṇakammaṃ katvā tato cuto kappasatasahassaṃ puññasambhāraṃ sambharanto devamanussesu saṃsaritvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Kapilavatthunagarassa avidūre Doṇavatthunāmake brāhmaṇagāme brāhmaṇamahāsārakule Aññākoṇḍaññattherassa bhāgineyyo hutvā nibbatti. Tassa Puṇṇo ti nāmaṃ akāmsu. So Satthari abhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke<sup>5</sup> anukkamena Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharante Aññākoṇḍaññassa santike pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado padhānaṃ anuyujjanto sabbam pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā<sup>6</sup> Dasabalassa saṅghikaṃ gamissāmi ti gacchante mātulattherena saddhiṃ Satthu saṅghikaṃ āgantvā Kapilavatthu

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 37 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. Puṇṇasse Mantāpi°.

<sup>4</sup> S. sattama°.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhave.

<sup>5</sup> B. pavattita°.

<sup>3</sup> B. Padumuttaro°.

<sup>6</sup> S. āpādetvā.



sāmantā yeva ohlyitvā yoniso manasikārakammaṃ karonto na cirass' eva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tassa pana Puṇṇattherassa santike<sup>1</sup> pabbajitā kulaputtā pañcasatā ahesuṃ. Thero te dasakathāvatthūhi ovadati.<sup>2</sup> Te pi sabbe dasa-kathāvatthūhi ovaditā tassa ovāde ṭhatvā arahattaṃ pāpunitvā attano pabbajjākieccam<sup>3</sup> matthakappattaṃ ñatvā upajjhāyaṃ upa-saṅkamitvā āhaṃsu: bhante mayaṃ pabbajjākieccassa matthakaṃ pattā, dasannaṃ ca kathāvatthūnaṃ lābhino, samayo dāni no Dasabalaṃ passitun ti. Thero tesam vacanaṃ sutvā cintesi: mayhaṃ dasakathāvatthulābhitaṃ Satthā jānāti, ahaṃ hi<sup>4</sup> dhammaṃ desento dasakathāvatthūni amuñcivā va desemi, mayi ca<sup>4</sup> gacchante sabbe pi me bhikkhū maṃ parivāretvā gacchissanti, evaṃ me gaṇena saddhiṃ gamaṇaṃ ayuttaṃ Dasabalaṃ passituṃ, ime tāva Dasabalaṃ passituṃ gacchantū ti. Atha te evam āha:<sup>4</sup> āvuso tumhe purato gantvā Dasabalaṃ passatha, mama vacanena Tathāgataassa pāde vandatha, ahaṃ pi tumhākaṃ gatamaggenāgacchissāmi ti. Te pi therā<sup>4</sup> sabbe Dasabalassa jātibhūmiratṭhavāsino sabbe khināsavā sabbe dasakathāvatthulābhino upajjhāyassa ovādaṃ acchinditvā theram<sup>4</sup> vanditvā<sup>4</sup> anupubbena cārikaṃ carantā saṭṭhiyojanamaggaṃ atikkamma Rājagahe Veluvana mahāvihāraṃ gantvā Dasabalassa pāde vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ācinnaṃ kho pan' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭi-sammoditun ti. Bhagavā tehi saddhiṃ "Kacci bhikkhave khamaṇīyaṃ" ti ādinā nyena madhurapaṭisanthāraṃ katvā: kuto ca tumhe bhikkhave āgatatthā ti pucchitvā puna tehi: jātibhūmito ti vutte: ko nu kho bhikkhave jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahma-cārīnaṃ evaṃ mama<sup>4</sup> sambhāvito attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā ti dasakathāvatthulābhiṃ bhikkhuṃ pucchi. Te pi: Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantani<sup>5</sup>putto<sup>5</sup> ti arocayimsu. Tesam kathaṃ sutvā āyasmā Sāriputto Theram dassanakāmo ahoṣi. Atha Satthā Rājagahato Sāvattiṃ agamāsi. Puṇṇatthero pi Dasabalassa tattha āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā: Satthāraṃ passissāmi ti gantvā antogandhakuṭiyaṃ yeva Tathāgataṃ sampāpuṇi. Satthā tassa dhammaṃ desesi. Thero dhammaṃ sutvā Dasabalaṃ vanditvā paṭi-sallānatthāya Andhavanaṃ gantvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhumūle divā-vihāraṃ nisīdi. Sāriputtatthero pi tassa gamaṇaṃ sutvā sīhānu-lokiko gantvā okāsaṃ sallakkhetvā tasmīṃ rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ taṃ upasaṅkamitvā therena saddhiṃ sammoditvā taṃ visuddhikam-

<sup>1</sup> S. santikā.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> S. ovadi.

<sup>5</sup> S. Mantāni°.

<sup>3</sup> S. pabbajita°.



maṃ pucchi. So pi 'assa pucchitapucchitaṃ vyākaroṇto Rathavinī-tūpamāya\* ativiya cittaṃ ārādhesi. Te aññamaññaṃ subhāsitaṃ samanumodimsu.

Atha naṃ Satthā aparabhāge bhikkhusaṅghassa majjhe nisinno therāṃ "etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Puṇṇo" ti etadagge ṭhapesi.† So pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ vibhā-vento "Ajjhāyako" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *ajjhāyako* ti anekabrāhmaṇānaṃ vācetaṃ sikkhāpetā, *mantadharo* ti mantānaṃ dhāretā ti attho.—Vedasaṅkhātassa catut-thavedassa sajjhāyanasavaṇadānānaṃ vasena dhāretā ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ* ti Irubbedaya jubbedasāmbbedasaṅkhātānaṃ<sup>1</sup> tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ nāpene dhāretabbantā vedā<sup>2</sup> ti laddhanāmesu tisu vedaganthesu pāraṃ pariyosānaṃ gato ti attho. *Purakkhato 'mhi sissehi* ti mama niccaṃ parivārabhūtehi sissehi parivuto ahaṃ amhi. *Upagāñchiṃ naruttamaṃ* ti narānaṃ uttamaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkami samīpaṃ gato ti attho. Sesāṃ suviññeyyaṃ eva.

6. *Abhidhammanayañño 'han* ti ahaṃ tadā tassa buddhassa kāle abhidhammanayakovido ti attho. *Kathāvatthuvisuddhiyā* ti Kathāvatthuppakaraṇe visuddhiyā cheko appicchakathāsantutṭhakathādisu dasasu kathāvatthusu vā cheko tāya<sup>3</sup> kathāya kathāvatthuvisuddhiyā *sabbesaṃ* pi janānaṃ paṇḍitānaṃ *viññāpētvāna* bodhetvāna *anāsavo* nikkilesa *viharāmi* vāsaṃ kappemi.

7. *Ito pañcasale kappe* ti ito pañcabuddhapaṭimaṇḍitato Bhaddakappato pañcasale kappe *suppakāsakā* suṭṭhupākaṭacakkaratanādisattahi ratanehi sampannā Jambudīpādicatūḍīpamhi issarā padhānā *caturō* cattāro cakkavattirājāno ahesun ti attho. Sesāṃ vuttanayam evā ti.

Puṇṇamantāniputtatherassa<sup>4</sup> Apadanaṭṭhakathā.

6. "Nagare Haṃsavatīyā" ti ādikaṃ<sup>5</sup> āyasmato Upālittatherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu kathādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto† Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare vibhavasampanne brāhmaṇakule nibbatto ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammakathaṃ supanto Sat-

\* M. i, 145-151 (No. 24).

† Passage from ThA. ends here.

‡ ThA. (H. i), pp. 360 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. iḥub°, °śāmaveda°.

<sup>2</sup> S. vedo.

<sup>3</sup> B. tassa.

<sup>4</sup> S. Punnaṃsa°.

<sup>5</sup> S. ādikā, and same below.

thāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā Satthu adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. So yāvajjivaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kappakagehe nibbatto Upāli ti tassa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto Anuruddhādīnaṃ channaṃ khattiyānaṃ piyasahāyo hutvā<sup>1</sup> Tathāgate Anuppiyambavane viharante pabbajjāya nikkhamantehi khattiyehi saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Tassa pabbajjāvidhānaṃ pāliyaṃ āgataṃ eva. So pabbajitvā upasampanno hutvā Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā: mayhaṃ bhante araṇṇhe vāsaṃ anujānathā ti āha. Bhikkhu araṇṇhe vasantassa ekam eva dhuraṃ vaḍḍhissati, mayhaṃ pana santike vasantassa vipassanādhuraṃ ca ganthadhuraṃ<sup>2</sup> ca<sup>3</sup> paripūressati ti. So Satthu vacanaṃ sampatichhitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirass' eva arahataṃ pāpuṇi.\* Satthā pi naṃ sayam eva sakalaṃ Vinayaṇiṭṭakam uggaṇhāpesi.

So aparabhāge Bhārukacchavatthum<sup>4</sup> Ajjukavatthum Kumāra-kassapavatthun ti imāni tīpi vatthūni vinicchini. Satthā ekekasmim vinicchaye sādhu-kāraṃ datvā tayo vinicchaye aṭṭhuppattim katvā therāṃ vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.†

Evam so etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassappatto taṃ pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nagare Hamsavatiyā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Hamsavatiyā* ti hamsāvattaākārena vati pākāraparikhepo yasmim nagare taṃ nagaraṃ Hamsavati; atha vā anekasaṅkhā hamsā taḷākapokkharāṇisaraṇapallavādisu nivasantā ito o' ito ca vidhāvamānā<sup>5</sup> vattanti etthā ti Hamsavati, tassā Hamsavatiyā; *Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo* ti suṭṭhu jāto ti Sujāto; "akkhitto anupakuṭṭho" ti vacanato agarahito hutvā jāto ti attho. *Asītikotiṇicayo*<sup>6</sup> ti asītikotiḍhanarāsiko, *pahūtadhanadhaññavā* ti<sup>7</sup> asaṅkheyyadhanadhaññavā bhāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma ahoṣi<sup>8</sup> ti sambandho.

2. Puna pi tass' eva mahantabhāvaṃ dassento "Ajjhāyako" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ajjhāyako* ti paresaṃ vedattayādim vāceta;<sup>9</sup> *mantadharo* ti mantā vuccati paññā, Athabbaṇavedavyākaraṇādijānanapaññavā ti attho. *Tiṇṇaṃ vedānapāragū* ti Irubbedayaḍubbedaya-

\* *The Apadāna verses are inserted here in ThA.*

† *Passage from ThA. ends here.*

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. °gaccha°.

<sup>3</sup> S. dhāvamānā.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. ahoṣi.

<sup>7</sup> B. vācento.

sāmabbedasaṅkhātānaṃ tippaṃ vedānaṃ pariyosānaṃ patto ti attho. *Lakkhaṇe* ti lakkhaṇasatthe, buddhapacceka buddhacakka-vattiitthipurisānaṃ hatthapādādisu dissamānalakkhaṇappakāsaka-gaṇthe cā ti attho. *Itihāse* ti “ itihā āsa, itihā āsā ” ti porāṇakathāp-pakāsake gaṇthe, *sadhamme* ti sakadhamme brāhmaṇadhamme; *pāramiṅgato* pariyosānaṃ koṭṭim gato patto ti attho.

3. *Paribbājā*<sup>1</sup> ti ye nigaṇṭhasāvaka te sabbe nānādiṭṭhikā *tadā mahiyā* pāthavitale *caranti* ti sambandho.

5. ‘ \*Yāva ’ yattakaṃ kālaṃ *Jino nūpajjati tāva* tattakaṃ kālaṃ “ Buddho ti vacanaṃ n’atthi ” ti attho.

6. *Accayena ahorattan* ti aho ca ratti ca ahorattaṃ, bahūnaṃ<sup>2</sup> saṃ-vaccharānaṃ atikkamenā ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam eva.

14. *Mantāṇiputto* ti Mantāṇināmāya kappakadhītuyā<sup>3</sup> putto, māsa-puṇṇatāya divasapuṇṇatāya *Puṇṇa*<sup>4</sup> ti<sup>5</sup> laddhanāmo ti attho. Tassa Satthussa *sāvako hessati* bhavissati ti sambandho.

15. “ Evaṃ kittayī so Buddho ” ti so Padumuttaro Bhagavā *evaṃ* iminā pakārena *Sunandaṃ* sundarākārena somanassadāyakaṃ *kittayī* vyākaraṇaṃ adāsi ti attho. *Sabbaṃ janaṃ* sakalajanasaṃmūhaṃ *tosayanto*<sup>6</sup> somanassaṃ<sup>7</sup> karonto *sakaṃ balaṃ* attano balaṃ *dassayanto* pākataṃ karonto ti sambandho.

16. Tato anantaraṃ attano ānubhāvaṃ aññāpadesena dassento *katañjalī* ti ādim āha. *Tadā* tasmim buddhuppādato purimakāle *Sunandaṃ*<sup>8</sup> *tāpasam katañjalī*putā sabbe janā *namassanti* ti sambandho. *Buddhe kāraṃ karivānā* ti evaṃ so sabba-janapūjito pi samāno “ pūjito ’mhi ” ti mānaṃ akatvā buddhasāsane adhikaṃ kiccaṃ katvā attano *gatiṃ jatiṃ*<sup>9</sup> *sodhesi* parisuddham akāsi ti attho.

17. *Sutvāna munino vacan* ti tassa Sammāsambuddhassa vācaṃ, gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ ākāraṣsa rassaṃ katvā “ vacan ” ti vuttaṃ. “ Anāgatamhi addhāne Gotamo nāma nāmena Satthā loke bhavis-sati ” ti imaṃ munino vacanaṃ sutvā *yathā* yena pakārena *Gotamaṃ* Bhagavantaṃ *passāmi tathā*<sup>10</sup> tena pakārena *kāraṃ* adhikaṃ kiccaṃ puññasambhāraṃ *kassāmi*<sup>11</sup> karissāmi ti *me* mayhaṃ *saṅkappo* cetanā manasikāro *ahu* aho si ti sambandho.

18. *Eva* ‘ haṃ cintayitvānā ti ‘ ahaṃ kāraṃ karissāmi ’ ti evaṃ cintetvā *kiriyaṃ cintayim māma* ti mayā kīdisaṃ puññaṃ kattaḍḍhanu kho ti kiriyaṃ kattaḍḍhakiiccaṃ cintayin ti attho. *Kyāhaṃ kam-maṃ ācarāmi* ti ahaṃ kīdisaṃ puññakammaṃ ācarāmi pūremi nu

<sup>1</sup> B. paribbājaka.

<sup>2</sup> S. bahunnaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. kappā.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> A.S. hāsayanto.

<sup>6</sup> S. °santi.

<sup>7</sup> B. sundaraṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> A. tattha.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> yāva not found in A.

kho ti attho. *Puññakkhette amuttare* ti uttaravirahite sakalapuññassa bhājanabhūte Ratanattaye ti attho.

19. *Ayañ ca Pāṭhiko bhikkhū* ti ayam bhikkhu sarabhaññavasena ganthapāṭhapaṭhanato vācanato Pāṭhiko ti laddhanāmo bhikkhu buddhasāsane sabbesaṃ pāṭhinaṃ potthakavācakanā<sup>1</sup> antare *Vinaye ca agganikkhutto* aggo iti ṭhapito; *taṃ thānam* tena bhikkhunā pattaṭhānantaraṃ<sup>2</sup> *ahaṃ patthaye*<sup>3</sup> patthemī<sup>4</sup> ti attho.

20. Tato paraṃ attano puññakaraṇūpayaṃ dassento "Idaṃ me amitaṃ bhogaṃ" ti ādim āha. *Me mayhaṃ amitaṃ* pamānavira-hitam *bhogarāsiṃ akkhobhaṃ*<sup>5</sup> khobhetuṃ asakkuṇeyyaṃ *sāgarū-pamaṃ* sāgarasadisam tena *bhogena* tādīsena dhanena *Buddhassa ārāmaṃ māpayiṃ*<sup>6</sup> ti sambandho. Sesam uttānattham eva.

34. *Bhikkhusaṅghe nisīdīvā Sambuddho* tena suṭṭhu *māpitaṃ* kāritaṃ *saṅghārāmaṃ paṭiggahetvā* tassārāmassānisamsadīpakam *idaṃ vacanaṃ* abravi kathesi ti sambandho. Kathaṃ:

35. "Yo so" ti *yo saṅghārāmadāyako tāpaso sumāpitaṃ* kuṭīlena-kamaṇḍapapāsādahammiyapākārādina<sup>7</sup> suṭṭhu sajjitaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ *saṅghassa pādāsi*<sup>8</sup> pakārena somanassasampayuttacittena adāsi, *taṃ ahaṃ kittayissāmi*<sup>9</sup> ti taṃ tāpasaṃ ahaṃ pākaṭaṃ karissāmi viva-rissāmi<sup>10</sup> desayissāmi<sup>11</sup> uttānaṃ karissāmi ti attho. *Suṇoṭha mama bhāsato* ti bhāsantassa mayhaṃ vacanaṃ suṇoṭha<sup>12</sup> ohitasotā avikkhit-tacittā manasikaroṭhā ti attho.

36. Tena dinnārāmassa phalaṃ dassento *hatthi assā rathā patthi*<sup>14</sup> ti ādim āha. Taṃ suviññayam eva.<sup>11</sup> *Saṅghārāmassa*<sup>11</sup> *idaṃ phalaṃ* ti idaṃ āyatianubhavitabbasampattisaṅkhātāṃ itṭhaphalaṃ saṅghārāmadānassa phalaṃ vipākaṃ ti attho.

38. *Chalāsūti* ti<sup>11</sup> cha asīti *sahassāni samalanakatā* suṭṭhu alaṅkatā sajjitā *nāriyo* itthiyo *vicittavattābharaṇā* ti vicittehi anekarūpehi vatthehi ābharaṇehi ca samannāgatā; *amuttamanikuṇḍalā* ti olambita-muttāhāramaṇikuṇḍaitakaṇṇā ti attho.

39. Tāsaṃ itthinaṃ rūpasobhātisaṃ vappento 'Ālārapamhā' ti ādim āha. Tattha *ālārāni* mahantāni akkhini maṇigūḷasadisāni<sup>12</sup> yāsaṃ itthinaṃ tā *ālārapamhā*, bhamarānam iva mandalocanā ti attho. *Hāsulā*<sup>13</sup> hāsapakatillāvilāsā ti attho. *Susaññā* ti sundara-saññitabbasarīrāvayavā; *tanumajjhima* ti khuddakandarapadesā, sesaṃ uttānam eva.

<sup>1</sup> S. pāṭhaka°.

<sup>2</sup> S. paṭiṭṭhitaṃ ṭhānantaraṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. patthayiyi.

<sup>4</sup> S. patthesiṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. akkhobhaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> B. māpaye.

<sup>7</sup> S. °lena°.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>9</sup> S. desayissāmi.

<sup>10</sup> S. supāṭha.

<sup>11</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>12</sup> S. gūḷa°.

<sup>13</sup> B. pāsulā.

<sup>14</sup> B. paṭṭhi.

44. "Tassa dhammesu dāyādo" ti *tassa* Gotamassa Bhagavato dhammesu dāyādo dhammakotṭhāsabhāgi, oraso ti urasi jāto, sithi-ladhanitādidasavidhavyañjanasuddhisampannaṃ<sup>1</sup> kaṇṭhatāluotṭhādī pañca thāne ghaṭṭetvā desitaṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā sotāpatti-maggādimaggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbakilese khepetvā arahatte ʔhitabhāvena urasijātaputto ti attho. *Dhammanimmīto* ti dhammena samena adaṇḍena asatthena nimmito pākaṭo bhavissati ti attho. *Upālī nāma nāmenā* ti kiñcāpi so mātunāmena Mantāniputtanāmo, Anurud-dhādīhi pana saha gantvā pabbajitattā khattiyānaṃ 'upa' samipe 'allino' yutto kāyacittehi samaṅgibhūto ti Upālī ti nāmena *Satthu sāvako lessati* bhavissati ti attho.

45. *Vinaye pāramiṃ<sup>2</sup> patvā<sup>3</sup>* ti vinayapiṭake koṭṭim pariyoṣānaṃ 'patvā' papunītvā *ʔhānāṭhāne ca kovido* ti kāraṇākāraṇe ca dakkho cheko ti attho. *Jinasāsanaṃ dhārayanto<sup>4</sup>* Jinena vuttānusāsanaṃ Jinassa piṭakattayaṃ vācanasavaṇacintanadhāraṇādivasena dhārento sallakkhento ti attho. *Viharissati 'nāsavo* ti nikkilesa catuhi iriyā-pathehi aparipatantaṃ attabhāvaṃ harissati pavattessati ti attho.

47. *Aparimeyyupādāyā* ti anekasatasahasasā ādīṃ katvā *patthemī tava sāsanaṃ* ti Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane vinayadharānaṃ aggo bhaveyyaṃ ti tuyhaṃ sāsanaṃ patthemī icchāmi ti attho. 'So me attho' ti so etadaggaṭhānantarasankhāto<sup>5</sup> attho me mayā anuppatto ti attho. *Sabbasaṃyojanakkhaya* ti sabbesaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ khayō mayā anuppatto ti sambandho, nibbānaṃ adhigataṃ ti attho.

48. *Rājadaṇḍena tajjito* piṭito *sūlāvuto* sūle āvuto āvunīto *poso* puriso sūle sātāṃ madhurasukhaṃ *avindanto<sup>6</sup>* ananubhavanto *parimuttiṃ va* parimocanaṃ eva icchati yathā ti sambandho.

49-50. *Mahāvīra virānaṃ* antare viruttama *ahaṃ bhavadandaṇa* jātidaṇḍena *tajjito* piṭito *kammasūlāvuto* kusalākusalakammasūlasamīṃ āvuto *santo* saṃvijjamaṇo *pipāsāvedanāya* pipāsāturabhāvena *aṭṭito* abhibhūto dukkhapiṭito<sup>6</sup> *bhave sātāṃ* bhavasamsāre madhuraṃ sukhaṃ *na vindāmi* na labhāmi. Rāgaggidosaggimohaggisaṅkhātehi narakaggikappavutṭhānaggidukkhaggisaṅkhātehi vā "tāhi aggīhi *ḍayhanto parimuttiṃ* parimuocanūpāyaṃ *gavesāmi* pariyesāmi tath' evā ti sambandho. *Yathā rājadaṇḍaṃ* ito gato patto *parimuttiṃ* gavesati *tathā ahaṃ* bhavadandaṇḍappatto "parimuttiṃ gavesāmi" ti sambandho.

51-52. Puna samsārato mocanaṃ upamopameyyavasena dassento

<sup>1</sup> S. °vyañjanasampannaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> A. dhārento, Svī. jotayanto.

<sup>3</sup> A. na vindanto, Svī. apipanto.

<sup>4</sup> A. Svī. pāramippatto.

<sup>5</sup> B. °agge.

<sup>6</sup> S. dukkhāpiṭito.

"Yathā viśādo" ti ādim āha. Tattha visena sappavisena ā samantato dāmsiyittha dattho hoti ti viśādo sappadattho ti attho. Athavā viṣaṃ halāhalaviṣaṃ adati gilati ti 'viśādo,' viśakhādako ti attho. Yo puriso viśādo 'tena' tādīsena visena paripīlīto tassa viṣassa vighāḍīya<sup>1</sup> vināsāya upāyanam<sup>2</sup> upāyabhūtaṃ agadam<sup>3</sup> osadham gaveseyya<sup>4</sup> pariyeseyya, taṃ gavesamāno viśaghāḍakam<sup>5</sup> viśanāsakam<sup>6</sup> agadam<sup>7</sup> osadham passeyya dakkheyya so taṃ attano<sup>8</sup> diṭṭham osadham pivitvā viśamhā visato parimuttiya<sup>9</sup> pariṇocanākāraṇā sukhā assa bhaveyya. Yathā ti sambandho.

53. "Tath' evāhan" ti yathā yena pakārena so naro viśahato<sup>1</sup> savisena sappena dattho viśakhādako vā osadham pavitvā sukhī bhaveyya tath' eva tena pakārena ahaṃ avijjāya mohana sam<sup>2</sup> sutthū pīlīto saddhammagadam<sup>3</sup> es' ahan ti ahaṃ saddhammasaṅkhātam<sup>4</sup> osadham esaṃ pariyesanto ti attho.

54-55. Dhammosadham<sup>5</sup> gavesanto ti samsāradukkhavisassa vināsāya dhammosadham gavesanto addakkhiṃ Sakyasāsanan<sup>6</sup> ti Sakyavamsapabbhavassa<sup>7</sup> Gotamassa sāsanaṃ addakkhin ti attho. Aggaṃ sabbosadhānan<sup>8</sup> ti sabbesaṃ osadhānam<sup>9</sup> antare taṃ Sakyasāsana-saṅkhātam<sup>10</sup> dhammosadham<sup>11</sup> aggaṃ uttaman<sup>12</sup> ti attho. Sabbasallavinodanan<sup>13</sup> ti rāgasallādinam<sup>14</sup> sabbesaṃ sallānam<sup>15</sup> vinodanam<sup>16</sup> vūpasamakaram<sup>17</sup> dhammosadham<sup>18</sup> dhammasaṅkhātam<sup>19</sup> osadham pivitvā sabbam<sup>20</sup> viṣaṃ sakalasamsāradukkhaviṣaṃ samūhanin<sup>21</sup> nāsesin ti sambandho. Ajarāmaran<sup>22</sup> ti taṃ dukkhaviṣaṃ samūhanitvā ajaram<sup>23</sup> jarāviraḥitaṃ amaram<sup>24</sup> maraṇaviraḥitaṃ sūtibhūtaṃ rāgaparilāhādiviraḥitattā sītalabhūtaṃ nibbānam<sup>25</sup> ahaṃ phassayim<sup>26</sup> paccakkham<sup>27</sup> akāsin ti sambandho.

56-57. Puna pi kilesatamassa upamaṃ dassento 'Yathā bhūtaṭṭito' ti ādim āha. Tattha yathā yena pakārena bhūtaṭṭito 'bhūtena' yakkhena 'aṭṭito' pīlīto poṣo puriso bhūtaggāhena<sup>1</sup> yakkhagāhena<sup>2</sup> pīlīto dukkhito bhūtaṃ yakkhaggāhato<sup>3</sup> parimuttiya<sup>4</sup> mocanattāya<sup>5</sup> bhūtaṃ gaveseyya, taṃ gavesamāno ca bhūtavijjāya<sup>6</sup> sutthū kovidam<sup>7</sup> ohekaṃ bhūtaṃ passeyya, so bhūtaṃ pavitvā tassa yakkhagahitassa purisassa āvesabhūtaṃ vihaṇṇa<sup>8</sup> vināseyya samūlaṃ<sup>9</sup> ca mūlena saha āyatim<sup>10</sup> anāsavakam<sup>11</sup> katvā vināsaye<sup>12</sup> viddhamseyya<sup>13</sup> ti sambandho.

58. Māhāvīra<sup>1</sup> vīrutatama<sup>2</sup> tamaggāhena<sup>3</sup> kilesandhakāragāhena<sup>4</sup> pīlīto ahaṃ tath' eva tena pakāren' eva tamato<sup>5</sup> kilesandhakārato<sup>6</sup> parimuttiya<sup>7</sup> mocanattāya<sup>8</sup> ānāpālokaṃ<sup>9</sup> paññālokaṃ<sup>10</sup> gavesam<sup>11</sup> ti sambandho.

<sup>1</sup> Not in A.<sup>2</sup> S. ghātāya.<sup>3</sup> A. upāyaso.<sup>4</sup> S. attano.<sup>5</sup> B. viśagato.<sup>6</sup> B. gadam.<sup>7</sup> S. Sakyapabbhavassa.<sup>8</sup> Svl. samūhatam.<sup>9</sup> So in B. and Svl. S. vesakam.

59. *Atha tad anantarāṃ kilesālamasodhanāṃ kilesandhakāraṇā-sakam<sup>1</sup> Sakyamuniṃ addasaṃ ti attho. So Sakyamuni me mayhaṃ tamāṃ andhakāraṃ kilesatimirāṃ bhūṭavejjo va bhūṭikaṃ yakkha-gahitaṃ iva vinodesi dūriakāsi ti sambandho.*

60. *So ahaṃ evaṃ vimutto saṃsārasotaṃ saṃsārapavāhaṃ saṃ sutṭhu chindīṃ chedesim.<sup>2</sup> Taṇhāsotaṃ taṇhāmohoghaṃ nivārayim<sup>3</sup> niravasesaṃ appavattim akāsin ti attho. Bhavaṃ ugghāṭayim<sup>4</sup> sabbaṃ ti kāmabhavādikāṃ sabbaṃ navabhavaṃ ugghāṭayim vinā-sesin ti attho. Mūlato vināsento bhūṭavejjo iva mūlato ugghāṭayin ti sambandho.*

61. *Tato nibbānapariyesanāya upamaṃ dassento 'Yathā' ti ādim āha. Tattha garuṃ bhāriyaṃ nāgaṃ gilati ti 'garuḷo,' garuṃ vā nāgaṃ lāti ādadāti ti 'garuḷo'; garuḷarājā attano blakkhaṃ saka-gocaraṃ pannagaṃ pakārena parahatthaṃ na gacchati ti pannago ti laddhanāmaṃ nāgaṃ gahaṇatthāya<sup>5</sup> opatati avapatati, samantā samantato yojanasalaṃ satayojanappamaṇaṃ mahāsaraṃ mahāsa-muddaṃ attano pakkhavātehi vikkhobheti āloṇeti yathā ti sambandho.*

62. *So supaṇṇo vihaṅgamo vehāsagamo vehāsagamanasīlo pannagaṃ nāgaṃ gahetvāna<sup>6</sup> adhosīsaṃ olambetvā viheṭṭhayaṃ tattha tattha vivi-dhena heṭṭhanena heṭṭhento ādāya dalhaṃ gahetvā yena kāmaṃ yattha gantukāmo tattha pakkhamati gacchati ti sambandho.*

63. *Bhante Mahāvīra yathā garuḷo balī balavā pannagaṃ gahetvā pakkhamati tathā eva ahaṃ asaṅkhataṃ paccayehi akataṃ nibbānaṃ gavesanto paṭipattipūraṇavasena pariyesanto dose sakaladiyaḍḍha-kilesasahassee vikkhālayim<sup>7</sup> visesena samucchadappahāṇena soḍhesim. Ahaṃ ti sambandho.*

64. *Yathā garuḷo pannagaṃ gahetvā bhuñjitvā viharāti tathā ahaṃ dhammavaraṃ uttamadhammaṃ diṭṭho passanto<sup>8</sup> etaṃ<sup>9</sup> santi-padaṃ nibbānapadaṃ anuttaraṃ uttaravirahitaṃ<sup>10</sup> maggaphalehi ādāya gahetvā valañjetvā viharāmi ti sambandho.*

65-66. *Idāni nibbānassa dullabhabhāvaṃ dassento "Āsāvati nāma latā" ti ādim āha. Tattha sabbesaṃ devānaṃ āsā icchā etissaṃ latāyaṃ atthi ti Āsāvati nāma latā Cūṭalātāvane anekaviciittāhi latāhi gahaṇibhūte vane uyyāne jātā nibbattā ti attho. Tassā latāya vassasahasena vassasahasāccayena ekaṃ phalaṃ nibbattate ekaṃ phalaṃ gaṇhāti; taṃ devā ti taṃ Āsāvatilataṃ tāvadūraphalaṃ tattakaṃ cīrakālaṃ atikkamitvā phalaṃ gaṇhantaṃ santaṃ saṃvij-*

<sup>1</sup> S. "āśaṇaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. gaphana<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> S. āvayam.

<sup>4</sup> S. chedayim.

<sup>5</sup> Svi. vikkhambhayim.

<sup>6</sup> S. uttari<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> S. ugghāṭayim.

<sup>8</sup> S. passim.

<sup>9</sup> B. S. gahetvā.



jamāraṃ devā Tāvatisadevatā *payirupāsanti* bhajanti. Ayam *Āsavaṭi* nāma lat' *uttamā* latānaṃ antare uttamalatā *evaṃ* devānaṃ piyā ahosi ti sambandho.

67. *Satasahassupādāyā* ti satasahassaṃ saṃvaccharaṃ ādiṃ katvā *tāhaṃ paricare munin* ti monaṃ vuccati *ñānaṃ*, bhante muni *ñāna*-vanta Sabbaññu ahaṃ *taṃ* Bhagavantaṃ *paricare* payirupāsāmi, *sāyaṃ pātaṃ namassāmi* ti sāyaṃhasamayaṃ ca pubbaṃhasamayaṃ cā ti dvikkhatturaṃ namassāmi paṇāmaṃ karomi, *yathā devā* Tāvatisā devā viya *āsavaṭi* latāṃ sāyaṃ pātaṃ ca payirupāsanti ti sambandho.

68-69. "Avañjhā pāricariyā" ti yasmā buddhadassana<sup>1</sup>hetu-nibbānappatti aho<sup>2</sup>si tasmā buddhapāricariyā vatta<sup>3</sup>paṭipattikiriya<sup>4</sup> *avañjhā* atucchā *namassanā* ca<sup>5</sup> paṇāmakiriya<sup>6</sup> ca *amoghā* atucchā tathā hi *durāgataṃ* dūrato saṃsāraddhānato āgataṃ *pi maṃ santaṃ* saṃvijjamānaṃ *khaṇo 'yaṃ* ayaṃ buddhuppādakkhaṇo *na virādhayi* n' ātikkamati maṃ atikkamitvā na gato ti attho. Buddhadassana<sup>7</sup>hetu nibbānappatto ahaṃ āyatiṃ uppajjanakabhava mama<sup>8</sup> *paṭisaṇḍhiṃ* vicinanto upaparikkhanto *na passāmi* ti sambandho. *Nirūpadhī* khandhūpadhikilesūpadhīhi virahito *vippamutto* sabba-kilesehi vinābhūto *upasanto* kilesaparilāhābhāvena santamānaso *carāmi ahaṃ* ti sambandho.

70. Puna attano buddhadassanāya upamaṃ dassento "Yathā pi Padumaṃ nāmā" ti ādim āha. *Suriyaraṃsena* suriyaraṃsisamphassena *yathā padumaṃ nāma* api *pupphati* vika<sup>9</sup>sati *Mahāvīra* vīrut<sup>10</sup>tama ahaṃ *tathā* eva *buddharaṃsena* Buddhena Bhagavato, desitadhammaraṃsippabhāvena *pupphito* ti attho.

71-72. Puna buddhadassanena nibbānadassanaṃ dīpento "Yathā balākā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *balākayonimhi* balākajātiyaṃ *saddā* sabbasmiṃ kāle *pumā* puriso *yathā* na *vijjati*. Pume avijjamāne kathaṃ balākānaṃ gabbhagahanaṃ hoti ti ce. *Meghesu gajjamānesu* saddaṃ karontesu meg<sup>11</sup>hagajjanaṃ sutvā *tā* balākiniyo<sup>12</sup> *saddā* sabbakāle *gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti* aṇḍaṃ dhārenti ti attho. *Yāva* yattakaṃ kālaṃ *megho* na *gajjati* meg<sup>13</sup>ho saddaṃ na karoti "tāva" tattakaṃ kālaṃ *ciraṃ* cirakālena *gabbhaṃ* aṇḍaṃ dhārenti *yadā* yasmiṃ kāle *megho pavassati* pakārena gajjitvā vassa<sup>14</sup>ti vuṭṭhidhārā paggharati "tadā" tasmīṃ kāle *bhārato* gabbhadhāraṇato *parimuccanti* aṇḍaṃ pātenti ti attho.

73. Tato paraṃ upameyyasampadaṃ dassento "Padumuttara-buddhassā" ti ādim āha. *Padumuttarassa* *Buddhassa* *dhamma*-meghena vohāraparamatthadesanāsaṅkhātameghena *gajjato* gajjantassa

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. mamaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. bakiniyo.



desentassa dhammameghassa saddena ghosānusārena ahaṃ tadā dhammagabbhaṃ vivatṭṭapanissayaṃ dānasīlādipuññasambhāragabbhaṃ agañhiṃ gahesiṃ, "tathā" ti sambandho.

74. *Satasahass'upādāya*<sup>1</sup> ti kappasatasahassam ādikaṃ katvā *puñṇagabbhaṃ* dānasīlādipuññasambhāraṃ *ahaṃ dhāremi* pūremi, yāva dhammamegho dhammadesanā na gajjati Buddhena na desiyati tāva ahaṃ *bhārato* saṃsāragabbhabhārato *nappamuñcāmi* na mocemi na visuṃ bhavāmi ti sambandho.

75. Bhante *Sakyamuni* Sakyavaṃsapabhava<sup>2</sup> *yadā* yasmim kāle Buddhodanamahārājassa tava pitu *ramme* ramaṇīye *Kāpilavatthave*<sup>3</sup> Kapilavatthunāmake nagare *tuvaṃ* dhammameghena *gajjasi* ghoseti "tadā" tasmim kāle *ahaṃ bhārato* saṃsāragabbhabhārato *parimuñciṃ* mutto ahosi ti sambandho.

76. Tato paraṃ attanā adhigate maggaphale dassento "Suññatan" ti ādim āha. Tattha atta-attaniyādinaṃ<sup>4</sup> ābhāvato *suññataṃ* vimokkhañ ca rāgadosamohasabbakilesanimittānaṃ ābhāvato *animittaṃ* vimokkhañ ca taṇhāpapidhissa ābhāvato *appaṇihitaṃ* vimokkhañ ca ariyamaggaṃ adhigacchiṃ bhāvesi ti sambandho. *Caturo ca phale sabbe* ti cattāri sāmaññaphalāni sabbāni sacchiakāsi ti attho. *Dhamm' evaṃ<sup>5</sup> vijāṭayim<sup>6</sup> ahaṃ<sup>7</sup>* ti ahaṃ eva sabbadhamā jaṭaṃ gahaṇaṃ "vijāṭayim" viddhamsesi ti attho.

Dutiyabhāṇavāraṇṇanā.<sup>8</sup>

77. Tato paraṃ attanādhigatavisesam eva dassento "Aparimeyyupādāyā" ti ādim āha. Tattha na parimeyyā ti *aparimeyyā* saṃvaccharagaṇanavasena pametuṃ saṅkhātum<sup>9</sup> asakkuṇeyyo ti attho. Taṃ<sup>10</sup> aparimeyyakappaṃ *upādāya* ādim katvā *tava sāsanaṃ* tuyhaṃ<sup>11</sup> sāsanaṃ<sup>12</sup> anāgate Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane vinayadharānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan" ti evaṃ patthemī,—atitatthe vattamānavacanaṃ, patthesi ti attho. "So me attho" ti *so* patthanāsāṅkhāto *attho me* mayā *anuppatto* nippādito ti attho. *Anuttaraṃ santipadaṃ* nibbānaṃ anuppattaṃ adhigataṃ ti sambandho.

78. So ahaṃ adhigatatto<sup>13</sup> *Vinaye* Vinayapīṭake *pāramippatto* pariyosānaṃ patto; *yathā pi Pāṭiko*<sup>14</sup> *isi* ti *yathā* Padumuttarassa Bhagavato sāsane vinayadharānaṃ aggo *isi bhikkhu Pāṭiko*<sup>15</sup> *pākaṭo* ahosi tath' ev' āhan ti attho. "Na me samasamo atthi" ti vinaya-

<sup>1</sup> A. "sahasam". <sup>2</sup> S. "bhava". <sup>3</sup> A. kapila<sup>1</sup>, B. Kapilavatthahve.

<sup>4</sup> S. attaniyādinaṃ. <sup>5</sup> A. dhamme 'va. <sup>6</sup> A. vijāṭay'.

<sup>7</sup> S. vijāṭes' ahaṃ, although vijāṭayim appears below.

<sup>8</sup> S. dutiyaka<sup>2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> S. omīta. <sup>10</sup> S. naṃ. <sup>11</sup> S. 'gatattā. <sup>12</sup> S. pāṭito.

dhāritāya<sup>1</sup> me mayā samasamo samāno añño na atthi<sup>2</sup> ti attho. *Sāsa-*  
*naṃ* ovādānusāsanaṃsankhātāṃ sāsaṇaṃ dhāremi puremi ti attho.

79. Puna pi attano visesaṃ dassento “Vinaye Khandhake cā pi” ti ādim āha. Tattha Vinaye ti ubhatovibhaṅge; *Kkandhake* ti Mahāvaggacūlavagge; *Tikacchede*<sup>3</sup> ti tikasaṅghādisesatikapācitiyādi-  
ke ca; *Pañcame*<sup>4</sup> ti Parivāre ca; *ettha* etasmiṃ sakale Vinaya-  
piṭake [me] mayhaṃ vimati dvelhakaṃ n’ atthi na samvijjati; *akkhare*  
ti Vinayapiṭakapariyāpanne akārādi-  
ke akkhare; *byañjane* ti kakā-  
rādi-  
ke byañjane vā me vimati samsayo n’ atthi ti sambandho.

80. “Niggahe paṭikamme cā” ti pāpabhikkhūnaṃ *niggahe* ca  
sāpattikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ parivāsadānādi-  
ke *paṭikamme* ca *ṭhānā*  
*ṭhāne* ca kāraṇe ca akāraṇe ca *kovidō* cheko ti attho. *Osāraṇe* ca  
tajjanīyādikammassa paṭippassaddhivasena osāraṇe pavesane ca  
*vuṭṭhāpane* ca āpattito vuṭṭhāpane nirāpattikaraṇe ca<sup>5</sup> cheko ti  
sambandho. *Sabbattha pāramiṃ gato* ti sabbasmiṃ vinayakamme  
pariyosānaṃ patto dakkho cheko ti attho.

81. *Vinaye Khandhake cā pi* ti vuttapakāre Vinaye ca Khandhake  
ca *padam* yuttapadam<sup>6</sup> *nikkhipitvā* paṭṭhapetvā *ubhato vinivēhetvā*  
ti Vinayato pi<sup>7</sup> Khandhakato cā ti ubhayato nibbaṭṭetvā vija-  
ṭetvā nayaṃ āharitvā *rasato* kiocato *osāreyyaṃ* osāraṇaṃ karomi ti  
attho.

82. *Niruttiyā ca kusalo* ti rukkho paṭo kumbho mālā oittan ti  
ādisu vohāresu cheko, “atthānatthe ca kovidō” ti *atthe* vadḍhiyaṃ  
*anattthe* hāniyaṃ ca *kovidō* dakkho ti attho, “anaññātaṃ mayā  
natthi” ti Vinayapiṭake vā sakale vā piṭakattaye *mayā anaññātaṃ*  
aviditaṃ apākaṭaṃ<sup>8</sup> kiñci n’ atthi ti attho. *Ekaggo satthusāsane*  
ti buddhasāsane aham eva ‘eko’ vinayadharānaṃ ‘aggo’ seṭṭho  
uttamo ti attho.

83. “Rūpadakkhe ahaṃ ajjā” ti *ajja* etarahi kāle *Sakyaputtassa*  
*Bhagavato sāsane*<sup>9</sup> pāvane ahaṃ *rūpadakkhe* rūpadassane vinaya-  
vinicohayadassane *sabbaṃ kaṅkhaṃ* sakalaṃ samsayaṃ *vinodemi*  
ti sambandho. *Chindāmi sabbasamsayaṃ* ti “ahosiṃ nu kho ahaṃ  
attitaṃ addhānaṃ” ti ādikaṃ kālattaṃ ārabha uppannaṃ *sabbaṃ*  
*soḷasevidhaṃ kaṅkhaṃ* “chindāmi” vūpasameṇi *sabbaso viddhaṃ-*  
*semi* ti attho.

84. “Padam anupadañ cā pi” ti *padam* pubbapadañ ca *anupadam*  
*parapadañ* ca *akkharaṃ* ekekaṃ akkharañ ca *byañjanaṃ* sithiladhani-

<sup>1</sup> S. °dharavattāya.

<sup>2</sup> B. sutta°.

<sup>3</sup> S. titikacchede.

<sup>4</sup> S. omiṭa.

<sup>5</sup> A. pañcaka.

<sup>6</sup> S. aññātaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. omiṭa.

<sup>8</sup> S. adda kāle.

tādidasa vidham byañjanavidhānañ ca; *nidāne* ce' ti "tena samayenā" ti ādike *nidāne*; *pariyosāne* ti nigamana ce; *sabbattha kovido* ti sabbesu chasu ṭhānesu cheko ti attho.

85. Tato param Bhagavato yeva guṇe pakāsento "Yathā pi rājā balavā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *yathā balavā* thāmabalasampanno senābalasampanno vā *rājā param* paresam paṭirājūnam senam *niggaṇhivā* nissesato gahetvā palāpetvā vā *tape* tapeyya santapeyya dukkhāpeyya, *vijinivāna saṅgāmaṃ*<sup>1</sup> ti 'saṅgāmaṃ' parasenāya samāgamaṃ yuddham vijinitvā viśesena jinitvā jayaṃ patvā "nagaraṃ tattha māpaye" ti *taṭṭha* tasmim vijitatṭhāne<sup>2</sup> *nagaraṃ* pāsādahammiyādivibhūsitam vasaṇatṭhānam *māpaye* kārāpeyyā ti attho.

86. "Pākāraṃ<sup>3</sup> parikhañ cā pi" ti tattha māpitanagare *pākāraṃ* sudhādhavalaiṭṭhakāmayapākārañ ca "kāraye" ti sambandho. *Parikhañ cā pi* kaddamaparikhaṃ udakaparikhaṃ sukkhaparikhañ ca api "kāraye." *Esikaṃ dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ* ti nagarasobhanattham ussāpitaesikāthambhañ ca mahantaṃ koṭṭhakañ ca catubhūmikādīdvārakoṭṭhakañ<sup>4</sup> ca "kāraye." *Aṭṭālake* ca *vividhe* ti catubhūmikādibhede<sup>5</sup> atiuccaṭṭālake ca "vividhe" nānappakārake *bahū kāraye*<sup>6</sup> kārāpeyyā ti sambandho.

87. "Siṅghātakam caccarañ cā" ti na kevalam pākārādayo kārāye *siṅghātakam* catumaggasandhiñ ca *caccaraṃ* antaravithiñ ca kārāye ti sambandho. *Suvibhattantarāpanaṃ* ti<sup>7</sup> suṭṭhu vibhattam vibhāgato koṭṭhāsavantaṃ antarāpanam anekāpanasahassaṃ kārāpeyyā ti attho. *Kārayeyya*<sup>8</sup> *sabham taṭṭhā* ti tasmim māpitanagare sabham dhammādhikarapaśālam kārāye,<sup>9</sup> *aṭṭhānatthavinicchayaṃ*<sup>10</sup> vajjam ca avajjam ca vinicchayakaranattham<sup>11</sup> vinicchayasālam kārāye ti sambandho.

88. *Nigghātattham amittānaṃ* ti paṭirājūnam paṭibāhanattham; *chiddāchiddaṃ* ca *jānītuṃ* ti dosaṃ ca adosaṃ ca jānītuṃ; *rakkhāya balakāyassa* ti hatthiassarathapattisaṅkhātassa balakāyassa senāsamūhassa ārakkhanatthāya so nagarasāmiko rājā *senāpaccam* senāpatim senānāyakaṃ mahāmattaṃ *ṭhapeti* ṭhānantare patiṭṭhāpeti ti attho.

89. *Ārakkhanatthāya bhaṇḍassa* ti jātārūparajataṃ muttāmaṇiādirājabhaṇḍassa ārakkhanatthāya samantato gopanaṭṭhāya *me* mayham *bhaṇḍam mā vinassa*<sup>12</sup> ti *niddhānakusalaṃ* rakkhane kusalam chekam

<sup>1</sup> S. saṅkārāmaṃ.<sup>2</sup> S. jite.<sup>3</sup> S. pākāra.<sup>4</sup> S. "bhūmaka".<sup>5</sup> S. omīte.<sup>6</sup> S. kārāpeyya.<sup>7</sup> S. kārāpaye.<sup>8</sup> A.B. aṭṭhānattham, B. "vicchanayaṃ.<sup>9</sup> B. vaḍḍesa (=paṭicca) nicchayakaranattham.<sup>10</sup> B.S. naṃsi.

*naraṃ purisaṃ bhaṇḍarakkhaṃ bhaṇḍarakkhantaṃ*<sup>1</sup> so rājā bhaṇḍāgāre *ṭhapesi*<sup>2</sup> ti sambandho.

90. "Mamatto hoti yo rañño" ti yo paṇḍito *rañño mamatto* māmako pakkhapāto *hoti*, "vuddhiṃ y'assa ca icchati" ti *assa* rañño *vuddhiṃ* virūḷhiṃ *yo icchati* kāmeti *tassa* itthambhūtaṃ paṇḍitaṃ rājā *adhi-karaṇaṃ* vinicchayādhiccaṃ *dehi*, *mittassa* mittabhāvaṃ *paṭi-pajjitun* ti sambandho.

91. *Uppātesu* ti ukkāpāta disādhādiuppātesu ca *nimittesu* ti mūsi-kacchinnādisu 'idaṃ nimittaṃ subhaṃ, idaṃ nimittaṃ asubhaṃ' ti evaṃ nimittajānanasatthesu ca *lakkhaṇesu*<sup>3</sup> *cā* ti itthipurisānaṃ hatthapādatalalakkhaṇajānanasatthesu<sup>4</sup> ca *koridaṃ* chekaṃ *ajjhāya-kam* anekesaṃ sissānaṃ vyākaraṇavācakaṃ *mantadharaṃ* vedattaya-saṅkhātamanantadhāraṃ paṇḍitaṃ so rājā *porohicce* purohitaṭṭhānantare *ṭhapesi* ti sambandho.

92. "Eteḥ" āgehi sampanno" ti *eteḥ* vuttappakārehi *āgehi* avayavehi *sampanno* samaṅgibhūto so rājā *khattiyo* ti *pavuccati* kathiyati ti sambandho. "Sedā rakkhanti rājānaṃ" ti ete senā-paccādayo<sup>5</sup> amaccā *sadā* sabbakālaṃ taṃ *rājānaṃ* *rakkhanti* gopenti. Kiṃ iva: *cakkavāko* va *dukkhitaṃ* dukkhappattaṃ sakaṃ nātiṃ rakkhanto cakkavāko pakkhi ivā ti attho.

93. "Tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīrā" ti viruttama yathā so rājā senā-paccādiṅgasampanno<sup>6</sup> nagaradvāraṃ thaketvā paṭivasati tath' eva tvaṃ *hatthmitto* nihatapaccatthiko *khattiyo* iva *sadevakassa* *lokassa* saha devehi pavattamānassa *lokassa* *dhammarājā* dhammena samena rājā dasapāramitādhamma-paripūraṇena rājabhūtattā dhammarājā iti *pavuccati* kathiyati ti sambandho.

94. *Tiṭṭhiye nīharitvā*<sup>7</sup> ti dhammarājabhāvena paṭipakkhabhūte sakalatitthiye nīharitvā nissesaṃ haritvā nibbisevanam katvā *sasena-kam* *Māraṇ* *cā* pi senāya saha Vasavattimāraṃ pi nīharitvā *tamandha-kāraṃ* *vidhamitvā* ti tamasaṅkhātam mohandhakāraṃ 'vidhamitvā' viddhamsetvā *dhammanagaraṃ* sattimsabodhipakkhiyadhammasaṅkhātam khandhāyatanaadhātupaṭiccasamuppāḍabalabojjhaṅgagambhiranayasamantapaṭṭhānadhammasaṅkhātam vā nagaraṃ *amāpayi* nimmiṇi paṭiṭṭhāpesi ti attho.

95. *Sīlaṃ pākārikaṃ tatthā*<sup>8</sup> ti tasmiṃ paṭiṭṭhāpīte dhammanagare catupārisuddhisīlaṃ<sup>9</sup> pākāraṃ; *āṇaṃ* *te* *dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ* ti 'te' tuyhaṃ Dipaṅkara-pādamūlato pabhūti sabbāññutaññapakāraṃ<sup>10</sup> *sad-*

<sup>1</sup> S. rakkhantaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. hatthapādalaṅkhaṇaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. ṭhapesi.

<sup>5</sup> S. "paṭyā".

<sup>6</sup> B. "suddha".

<sup>7</sup> S. lakkhaṇa.

<sup>8</sup> S. "paṭyā".

dahanasaddhāussāpitaalaṅkataalaṅkāraṭṭhambho<sup>1</sup> ti attho. *Dvārapālo ca saṃvaro* ti 'te' tuyhaṃ chadvārikasaṃvaro rakkhāvarapaṅgutta-dvārapālo<sup>2</sup> dvārarakkhako ti attho.

96. *Satīpaṭṭhānamayḍalan<sup>3</sup>* ti 'te' tuyhaṃ catusatīpaṭṭhānaṃ aṭṭālamaṇḍalacchadanaṃ "paññā te caccaraṃ mune" ti bhante mune ñānavanta *te* tuyhaṃ pāṭihāriyādiānekavidhā<sup>4</sup> paññā<sup>5</sup> caccaraṃ maggasaṃmodhānaṃ, nagaravithi ti attho. *Iddhipādā ca saṅghāṭan* ti tuyhaṃ chandaviriya-cittavīmaṃsāsāṅkhātā<sup>6</sup> cattāro iddhipādā saṅghāṭaṃ catumaggasandhi, *dhammavūṭhisumāpītan* ti sattatīpasa-bodhipakkhiyadhammasaṅkhātāya vithiyā suṭṭhu māpitaṃ sajjitaṃ taṃ dhammanagaraṇaṃ ti attho.

97. "Suttantaṃ Abhidhammaṃ cā" ti *tava* tuyhaṃ *etiha* dhammanagare<sup>7</sup> *Suttantaṃ Abhidhammaṃ Vinayaṃ ca kevalaṃ sakalaṃ* suttageyyādikāṃ *navāṅgaṃ buddhavacanaṃ dhammasabhā* dhammā-dhikaraṇasālā ti attho.

98. *Suññataṃ animittaṃ cā* ti attanā anupassanāvasena paṭiladdhaṃ suññatavihāraṇā ca aniccānupassanāvasena paṭiladdhaṃ animittavihāraṇā ca *vihāraṇā ca 'ppaṇihītan* ti dukkhānupassanāvasena paṭiladdhaṃ appaṇihitaṃ vihāraṇā ca *anejaṇ<sup>8</sup> cā* ti acalaṃ aphaṇḍitaṃ<sup>9</sup> catusāmaññaphalasaṅkhātāṃ anejavihāraṇā ca; *nirodho cā* ti sabba-dukkhanirodhaṃ nibbānaṇā ca, "esā dhammakuṭi tavā" ti *esā* sabbā navalokuttaradhammasaṅkhātā *tava* tuyhaṃ *dhammakuṭi* vasana-gehaṇa ti attho.

99. *Paññāya aggo nikkhitto* ti paññāvasena paññāvantānaṃ aggo iti Bhagavatā 'nikkhitto' ṭhapito thero *paṭibhāne ca* paññāya kat-tabbe kicce yutta-muttapaṭibhāne<sup>10</sup> vā *kovido* cheko *nāmena* *Sāriputto* ti pākaṭo *tava* tuyhaṃ *dhammasenāpati* tayā desitassa piṭakattaya-dhammasaṃmūhassa dhāraṇato 'pati' padhāno hutvā senākiccaṃ karoti ti attho.

100. *Cutūpapātakusalo* ti bhante muni "cutūpapāte" cutiyā up-pattiyā ca "kusalo" oheko, *iddhiyā pāramiṅgato* ti 'eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti' ti ādinā vuttāya iddhippa-bhedāya "pāramiṃ" pariyoṣānaṃ "gato" patto *nāmena* *Kolito nāma* Moggallānatthero *porohicco* *tava* tuyhaṃ purohito ti sambandho.

101. *Porāṇakavaṃsaadhāro* ti bhante mune ñānavanta porāṇassa vaṃsassa dhārako paramparājānanako vā *uggatejo* pākaṭatejo *durā-*

<sup>1</sup> S. *omito* "āṅkata".

<sup>4</sup> S. *pāṭihārīkā*, "vidhaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. *addo* tuyhaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. *akampitaṃ*.

<sup>2</sup> S. "gutti".

<sup>5</sup> S. *ñāpaṃ*.

<sup>3</sup> S. "aṭṭālam.

<sup>6</sup> B. *repato* viriya".

<sup>8</sup> B. *anejjanta*".

<sup>10</sup> S. *yuttapaṭibhāne*.

sado āsādetuṃ ghaṭṭetuṃ dukkho asakkuṇeyyo ti attho. “Dhuta-vādiguṇeṇ’ aggo” ti<sup>1</sup> tecevarikaṅgādīni terasadhutaṅgāni vadati ovadati ti *dhutavādī*, *guṇeṇa* dhutaṅgaguṇeṇa *aggo* seṭṭho Mahākassa-patthero *tava* tuyhaṃ *akkhadasso* vohāraकराणे padhāno ti attho.

102. “Bahussuto dhammadharo” ti bhante *mune* bahūnaṃ caturāsītīdhammakkhandaṣaṣṣānaṃ sugahitattā bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghato ca uggahitattā *bahussuto dhammadharo* ti anekasaṃ chasatasahassasaṅkhyānaṃ āgamadhammānaṃ satipaṭṭhānādīnaṃ ca paramatthadhammānaṃ dhāraṇato dhammadharo Ānando. *Sabbapāṭhī* ca *sāsane* ti buddhasāsane sabbesaṃ pāṭhīnaṃ pāṭhantānaṃ ajjhāyantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggo seṭṭho ti “sabbapāṭhī” *nāmena* Ānando *nāma* therō, “dhammārakkho *tavā*” ti *tava* tuyhaṃ dhammassa piṭakattayadhammabhaṇḍassa ārakkho rakkhako pālako dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko ti attho.

103. “Ete sabbe atikkammā” ti *Bhagavā* bhāgyavā sammāsambuddho *ete* Sāriputtādayo mahānubhāve pi there *atikkamma* vajjetvā *mamaṃ* yeva<sup>2</sup> *pamesi* pamāṇaṃ akāsi manasi<sup>3</sup> akāsi<sup>4</sup> ti attho. “Vinicchayaṃ me pādāsi” ti vinayaññūhi paḍitehi desitaṃ pakāsitaṃ Vinaye<sup>5</sup> *vinicchayaṃ* dosaviciāraṇaṃ me mayhaṃ Bhagavā *pādāsi* pakārena adāsi mayhaṃ eva bhāraṃ akāsi ti sambandho.

104. “Yo koci Vinaye pañhan” ti *yo koci* bhikkhu *buddhasāvako* vinayanissitaṃ *pañhaṃ* maṃ *pucchati* tattha tasmim pucchitapañhe me mayhaṃ *cintanā* vimati kaṅkā<sup>6</sup> n’ atthi, *tañ ñev’ atthaṃ* taṃ<sup>7</sup> evaṃ pucchitaṃ atthaṃ *ahaṃ* kathamī ti sambandho.

105. *Yāvataṃ buddhakkhetamhī* ti yāvataṃ yattake ṭhāne Buddhassa āṇākhette’ *taṃ mahāmuniṃ*<sup>8</sup> Sammāsammāsambuddhaṃ *ṭhapetvā* Vinaye Vinayaṭītake Vinayavinicchayaकराणे vā *mādiso* mayā sadiso n’ atthi ahaṃ eva aggo *bhiyyo* mamaḍhiko *kuto bhavissati* ti sambandho.

106. *Bhikkhusaṅghe nisīdītvā* bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisinno *Gotamo* Bhagavā *evaṃ gajjati* sīhanādaṃ karoti, kathaṃ. Vinaye Ubhato-vibhaṅge, *Khandhakesu* Mahāvagga-Cūlavaggesu ca,<sup>1</sup> ‘ca’-saddena Parivāre ca *Upālissa* Upālīnā *samo* sadiso n’ atthi ti evaṃ gajjati.

107-108. *Yāvataṃ* ti yattakaṃ *Bhuddhabhaṇitaṃ* Buddhena desitaṃ, suttageyyādinavaṅgaṃ *satthusaṇaṃ* Satthunā pakāsitaṃ sabbhaṃ *vinayogadhiṭaṃ* Vinaye anto pavitṭhaṃ *vinayamūlakaṃ* icc evaṃ *passiṃ* passantassa, “mama kammaṃ saritvānā” ti *Gotamo Sakyaputṭhago* Sakyavamsappadhāno *mama kammaṃ* mayhaṃ pubbapatthānā kammaṃ atītaṃsañāpēna *saritvānā*<sup>2</sup> paccakkhato ñatvā bhikkhu-

<sup>1</sup> S. omīti.<sup>2</sup> B. ṭhāpeni.<sup>3</sup> S. yo.<sup>4</sup> S. vinaya<sup>5</sup>.<sup>6</sup> S. saṅkhā.<sup>7</sup> A. ‘muni.<sup>8</sup> S. ‘khettaṃ<sup>9</sup> B. saritvā.

saṅghamaññhagato "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vinayadharānaṃ yad idaṃ Upālī" ti maṃ etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi ti sambandho.

109. *Satasahass' upādāyā* ti satasahassakappe ādim katvā yaṃ imaṃ ṭhānaṃ apatthayaṃ patthesim; so me attho "me" mayā anuppatto adhigato paṭiladdho, vinaye pāramiṅgato ti koṭippatto ti attho.

110. *Sakyānaṃ Sakyavaṃsarājūnaṃ nandijanaḥ* somanassakārako ahaṃ pure pubbe kappako āsim ahosin ti taṃ jātīṃ taṃ<sup>1</sup> kulāṃ taṃ yonim vijahivāna<sup>2</sup> visesena jahitvā chaddetvā Mahesino Sammā-sambuddhassa putto jāto Sakyaputto ti saṅkhyāṅgato sāsanaadhārato ti attho.

111. Tato paraṃ attano dāsakule nibbattanāpādānaṃ dassento "Ito dutiyake kappe" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ūo* Bhaddakappato heṭṭhā dutiye kappe nāmena *Añjaso nāma khattiyo* eko rājā *anantatejo* saṅkhyātikkantatejo *amitayaso* pamānātikkantaparivāro *mahaddhano* anekakoṭisatasahassadhanavā *bhūmipālo* paṭhavipālako rakkhako ahoṣi ti sambandho.

112. "Tassa rañño" ti *tassa* tādisassa rājino *putto ahaṃ Candano nāma khattiyo* khattiyakumāro ahosin ti sambandho. So ahaṃ *jāti-madena* ca *yasamadena* *bhogamadena* ca *upatthaddho* upatthambhito unnato ti attho.

113. *Nāgasatasahassānī* ti satasahassahatthino<sup>3</sup> *mālaṅgā* mātaṅga-kule jātā *tidhāppabhinnā* akkhikāṇṇakosasaṅkhātehi tīhi ṭhānehi pabhinnā madagalino<sup>4</sup> *sabbālaṅkārahūsiṭṭā* sabbehi hatthālaṅkārehi alaṅkatā *sadā* sabbakālaṃ maṃ *parivārentī* ti sambandho.

114. "Sabalehi parito" han" ti *tadā* tasmim kāle ahaṃ *sabalehi* attano senābalehi *parito* parivārito *uyyānaṃ gantukāmaḥ* icchanto *Sirikaṃ* nāma *nāgaṃ* hatthim *ārūya* abhiruhitvā nagarato nikkhamin ti sambandho.

115. *Carāṇena* ca *sampunno* ti sīlasaṃvarādipaṇṇarasacaraṇadhammena samannāgato *guttadvāro* pihitacakkhādiehadvāro *susamvuto* suṭṭhurakkhitakāyaocitto *Revato*<sup>5</sup> nāma sambuddho paccekasambuddho mama mayhaṃ *purato* sammukhe *āgañchi*<sup>6</sup> pāpuṇi ti attho.

116. "Pesetvā Sirikaṃ nāgaṃ" ti taṃ āgataṃ paccekabuddhaṃ disvā ahaṃ *Sirikaṃ* nāma *nāgaṃ* abhimukhaṃ *pesetvā* Buddhaṃ *āśūdayiṃ* ghaṭṭesiṃ padussesin ti attho. "Tato sañjātakopo so" ti *tato* tasmā mayā atīva piṭetvā pesitattā so hatthināgo mayi *sañjāta-*

<sup>1</sup> S. omā.  
<sup>2</sup> S. "gāṭhā".

<sup>3</sup> B. "hitvā".  
<sup>4</sup> S. Devalo.

<sup>5</sup> S. "sahasā".  
<sup>6</sup> A.B. āgañchi.



123. "Sumekhalo Kosiyo cā" ti ete Sumekhalādayo cattāro rājāno *isayo āsādayivā*<sup>o</sup> ghaṭṭetvā anādaraṃ katvā *sarapphakā* saharatthajanapadavāsīhi *duggatā* vināsaṃ gatā ti attho.

• **B. Isditva.**



124. "Yadā<sup>1</sup> kuppanti isayo" ti yadā yasmiṃ kāle saññatā kāya-saññamādīhi saññatā santā *brahmacārino* uttamacārino seṭṭha-cārino isayo kuppanti domanassā bhavanti tadā sasāgaram sapab-baṭaṃ sadevaḥkaṃ lokaṃ vināsentī ti sambandho.

125. "Tiyojanasahassamhi" ti tesam isīnaṃ ānubhāvaṃ ñatvā te khamāpetuṃ accayaṃ aparādhaṃ *desanattihāya* pakāsanattihāya tiyojanasahassappamāṇe padese *purise sannipātayin* ti sambandho. "Sayambhūṃ<sup>1</sup> upasānikamī"<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>1</sup> sayambhūṃ pacceka-buddhaṃ upa-sānikamī samīpaṃ agamāsīn ti attho.

126. "Allavattthā" ti mayā saddhiṃ rāsibhūtā sabbe janā *alla-rattthā* udakena tintavattthauttarāsāṅgā<sup>2</sup> *allasirā* tintakesā p'<sup>2</sup> *añju-likatā* muddhani katañjalipuṭā *buddhassa* paccakamunino pāle pāda-samīpe *nipatūtā* nipajjitvā *idaṃ vacanaṃ abravuṃ* ti "khamassu mahāvīrā" ti ādikaṃ vacanaṃ "abravuṃ" kathesun ti attho.

127. *Mahāvīra* viruttama, bhante paccakabuddha mayā tumhesu aññāpeṇa kataṃ aparādhaṃ *khamassu tvaṃ* vinodehi, mā manasi-karoḥi ti attho. *Jano* janasamūho *taṃ* bhagavantaṃ *abhi* visesena *yācati*, *parilāhaṃ* dosamohehi *katacittadukkhapariḷāhaṃ*<sup>3</sup> amhākaṃ *vinodehi* tanuṃ karohi, *no* amhākaṃ *raṭṭhaṃ* sakalaratṭhajanapa-davāsino mā *vināsaya* mā vināsehi ti attho.

128. "Sadevā mānusa<sup>4</sup> sabbe" ti *sabbe mānusa<sup>4</sup> sadevā sadānarā* Pālārādīhi asurehi saha *sarakkhasā ayomayena kūḷena* mahāmugga-rena *sadā* sabbakālaṃ *me siruṃ* mayhaṃ matthakaṃ *bhinudeyyuṃ* padāleyyuṃ.

129. Tato paraṃ buddhānaṃ khamitabhāvaṃ<sup>5</sup> ca pakāsentō "Udake aggi na saññhātī" ti ādim āha. Tattha yathā *udake aggi* na saññhātī na ruhati yathā *bījaṃ sele* selamaye pabbate na *virūhati* yathā *agade* osadhe *kimī* pāpako na saññhātī tathā *kopo* cittappakopo dummanatā *buddhe* paṭibuddhasacce buddhe na *jāyati* na uppajjati ti attho.

130. Puna visuddhānaṃ ānubhāvaṃ ca pakāsentō "Yathā pi bhūmī" ti ādim āha. Tattha yathā *pi bhūmī* paṭhavi *acalā* niccalā tathā Buddho *acalo* ti attho. Yathā *sāgaro* mahāsamuddo *appa-meyyo* pametuṃ pamāpaṃ gahetuṃ asakkuneyyo tathā Buddho *appameyyo* ti attho. Yathā *ākāso* aputṭhokāso<sup>6</sup> *anantako* pariyo-sānarahito *evaṃ* tathā *Buddho akkhobhiyo*<sup>7</sup> khobhetuṃ āluletuṃ<sup>8</sup> asakkuneyyo ti attho.

131. Tato paraṃ paccakabuddhassa khamanavacanaṃ dassento

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits "vattha".

<sup>3</sup> S. omits "dukka".

<sup>4</sup> A. manussa.

<sup>5</sup> S. khamatī.

<sup>6</sup> S. aputṭhā.

<sup>7</sup> B. akkho.

<sup>8</sup> S. ālōletuṃ.

“Sadā khantā mahāvīrā” ti ādim āha. Tattha mahāvīrā uttama-cariyavantā buddhā *tuṇṇa* pāpānaṃ tapanato tapo ti laddhanāmena viriyena samannāgatā *khantā* ca khantiyā ca sampannā *khamitā* ca paṇesaṃ aparādhaṃ khamitā sahita *sadā* sabbakālaṃ bhavanti ti sambandho. “Khantānaṃ khamitānaṃ cā” ti tesaṃ sambuddhānaṃ<sup>1</sup> *khantānaṃ* khantiyāyuttānaṃ *khamitānaṃ* parāparādha-khamitānaṃ sahitaṃ cā *gamaṇaṃ* chandādihi agatigamaṇaṃ na vijjati ti attho.

132. Iti *ilaṃ* vacanaṃ *vatvāna* sambuddho paccekasambuddho *pariḷāhaṃ* sattānaṃ uppannadāhaṃ *vinodayaṃ* vinodayanto *mahājanassa purato* sannipatitassa sarājakassa mahato janakāyassa sammukhato *tadā* tasmim kāle *nabhaṃ* ākāsaṃ *abbhuggami* uggacchati ti attho.

133. “Tena kammen’ ahaṃ dhīrā” ti *dhīra* dlutisampanna *ahaṃ tena kammena* paccekabuddhe katena anādarakammena imasmim pacchimattabhāve *hīnattaṃ* lāmakabhāvaṃ rājūnaṃ kappakakam-makaraṇajātiṃ<sup>2</sup> *ajjhupāgato* sampatto to attho. *Samatikkamma tuṇṇa* ti taṃ parāyattajātiṃ suṭṭhu atikkamma atikkamitvā *pāvisiṃ abhayaṃ purāṇa* ti bhayarahitaṃ nibbānapuraṃ nibbānamahāna-garaṃ pāvisiṃ pavitṭho āsin ti attho.

134. “Tadā pi maṃ mahāvīrā” ti vīr’uttama *tadā pi* tasmim paccekabuddhassa āsādanasamaye api *sayambhu*<sup>3</sup> paccekabuddho *pariḷāhaṃ*<sup>4</sup> āsādanaletuuppannaṃ kāyacittadarathaṃ *vinodesi* dūrī-akāsi. *Dayhamānaṃ* tato eva pacchānutāpena kukkuccena *dayhamānaṃ* santasantaṃ<sup>5</sup> maṃ *susaṇṭhiṃ* dosaṃ dosato dassane suṭṭhu saṇṭhitaṃ disvā *khamāpayi* taṃ aparādhaṃ adhivāsesi ti sambandho.

135. “Ajjā pi maṃ mahāvīrā” ti vīr’uttama *ajjā pi* tuyhaṃ samāgamakāle api *tih’ agghi* rāg’aggi-dos’aggi-moh’aggisaṅkhātehi vā niray’aggi-pet’aggi-samsār’aggi-saṅkhātehi vā tīhi agghi *dayhamānaṃ* dukkhaṃ anubhavantaṃ maṃ Bhagavā *sītibhāvaṃ* domanassa-vināseṇa santakāyacittasaṅkhātaṃ sītibhāvaṃ nibbānaṃ eva vā *apāpayi* sampāpesi. *Tayo aggi* vuttappakāre te tayo aggi *nibbāpesi* vūpasamesi ti sambandho.

136. Evaṃ attano hināpadānaṃ Bhagavato dassetvā idāni aññe pi tassa savaṇe niyojetvā oবাদanto “Yesaṃ sotāvadhān’ atthi” ti ādim āha. Tattha *yesaṃ* tumhākaṃ *sotāvadhānaṃ* sotassa avadhānaṃ *ṭhapanāṃ atthi* vijjati te tumhe *bhāsato* bhāsantassa mama

<sup>1</sup> S. buddhānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> A. sayambhuñ. Consider context.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> S. kappakarapa.

<sup>5</sup> S. santapantaṃ.

vaccaṃ *suñātha* manasikarotha. "Atthaṃ tuyhaṃ pavakkhāmi" ti *yathā* yena pakārena *mama* mayā *diṭṭhaṃ padaṃ* nibbānaṃ 'tathā' tena pakārena nibbānasankhātaṃ paramatthaṃ tumhākaṃ pavakkhāmi ti sambandho.

137. Taṃ dassento "Sayambhūtaṃ vimānetvā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *sayambhūtaṃ* sayam eva bhūtaṃ ariyāya jātiyā jātaṃ *santa-cittaṃ samāhitaṃ* paccakabuddhaṃ *vimānetvā* anādaraṃ katvā *tena kammena* katena akusalena *ajja* imasmiṃ vattamānakāle *ahaṃ nīcayoniyaṃ* parāyatta-jātiyaṃ kappakajātiyaṃ *jālo* nibbatto *amhi* bhavāmi.

138. "Mā vo khaṇaṃ virādhethā"<sup>1</sup> ti buddhuppādakkaṇaṃ vo tumhe mā virādhetha<sup>2</sup> *gaḷitaṃ* mā karotha; *hi* saccam *khaṇātūā* buddhuppādakkaṇaṃ atitā atikkantā sattā *socare* socanti 'mayam alakkhikā dummedhā bhavāmā' ti evam socanti ti attho. *Sadatthe* attano atthe vaḍḍhiyaṃ *vāyameyyātha* viriyaṃ karotha; vo tumhehi buddhuppādakkaṇo samayo *paṭipādito* nipphādito patto ti attho.

139. Tato paraṃ saṃsāragatānaṃ ādinaṃ upamāupameyyava-sena dassento "ekaccānañ ca vamanan" ti ādim āha. *Ekaccānaṃ* kesañci puggalānaṃ *vamanan* uddhaṃ uggiraṇaṃ<sup>3</sup> *ekaccānaṃ virecanan* adhipaggharaṇaṃ *ekaccānaṃ* *halāhalaṃ* *visaṃ* mucchākaraṇaṃ, *ekaccānaṃ* puggalānaṃ *osudhaṃ* rakkhanūpāyaṃ Bhagavā evam *paṭipāṭiyā* akkhāsi<sup>4</sup> ti sambandho.

140. "Vamanan paṭipannānaṃ" ti *paṭipannānaṃ* maggasamaṅgīnaṃ *vamanan* saṃsārahaḍḍanaṃ saṃsāramocanaṃ Bhagavā akkhāsi ti sambandho. *Phalaṭṭhānaṃ* phale ṭhitānaṃ *virecanan* saṃsārapaggharaṇaṃ akkhāsi. *Phalaṭṭhānaṃ* phalaṃ labhitvā ṭhitānaṃ nibbānaosadhaṃ akkhāsi, *gavesīnaṃ* manussadevanibbānasampattiṃ *gavesīnaṃ* pariyasantānaṃ *puññakkhettabhūtaṃ* saṅghaṃ akkhāsi ti sambandho.

141. "Sāsanena viruddhānaṃ" ti sāsanassa paṭipakkhānaṃ *halāhalaṃ* kutūhalaṃ pāpaṃ<sup>5</sup> akusalaṃ<sup>6</sup> akkhāsi ti sambandho. "Yathā āsiviso" ti assaddhānaṃ katapāpānaṃ puggalānaṃ saṃsāre dukkhā-vahanato āsivisasadisam, *yathā* āsiviso *daṭṭhamattena*<sup>7</sup> bhasmakaraṇato *daṭṭhaviṇṇa*<sup>8</sup> sappo attano<sup>9</sup> *daṭṭhaṃ*<sup>10</sup> naraṃ *jhāpeti*<sup>11</sup> dayhati dukkhāpeti *taṃ naraṃ* taṃ assaddhaṃ katapāpaṃ naraṃ *halāhala-visaṃ* evam *jhāpeti*<sup>12</sup> *catusu*<sup>13</sup> apāyesu dayhati soseṣi ti sambandho.

142. "Sakim pi tam<sup>14</sup> halāhalaṃ" ti *visaṃ* *halāhalaṃ* *pūtaṃ* *sakim*

<sup>1</sup> B. virājetha.<sup>2</sup> S. uggiraṇaṃ.<sup>3</sup> S. °sipa.<sup>4</sup> S. pāpakusalaṃ.<sup>5</sup> S. diṭṭha°.<sup>6</sup> S. attanā.<sup>7</sup> S. daṭṭha°<sup>8</sup> S. vyāpeti.<sup>9</sup> S. vyāpeti.<sup>10</sup> S. catusu°.<sup>11</sup> A.B. pi tam.

ekavāraṃ jīvitam uparundhati<sup>1</sup> nāseti sāsanaena sāsanaṇhi virajjhita<sup>2</sup> aparādham katvā puggalo kappakoṭimhi koṭisaṅkhe kappe pi ḍayhati<sup>3</sup> nijjhāyati ti attho.

143. Evaṃ assaddhānaṃ puggalānaṃ phalavipākam dassetvā idāni buddhānaṃ ānubhāvaṃ dassento “Khantiyā” ti ādimāha. Tattha yo buddho vamanādīhi akkhāsi so buddho *khantiyā* khamanena ca *avihimsāya* sattānaṃ avihimsanena ca *mellacittavātāya* ca mettacittavanta bhāvena ca *sadevakaṃ* sahadevehi vattamānaṃ lokaṃ *tāretī*<sup>4</sup> atikkamāpeti nibbāpeti *tasmā* kāraṇā buddhā vo tumhehi *avirādhiyā* virajjhitaṃ na sakkuṇeyyā buddhasāsane paṭipajjeyāthā<sup>5</sup> ti attho.

144. *Lābhe* ca *alābhe* ca *na sajjanti* na bhajanti na lagganti, *sammānane* ādarakarāṇe ca *vimānane* anādarakarāṇe ca *acalā paṭhavīsadisā* buddhā<sup>6</sup> bhavanti, *tasmā* kāraṇā *te* buddhā tumhehi *na virādhiyā* na virādhetaḃbā virajjhitaṃ asakkuṇeyyā ti attho.

145. Buddhānaṃ majjhataṃ dassento “Devadatte” ti ādimāha. Tattha vadhakāvadhakesu sabbesu sattesu *samako* samamānaso muni Buddhamunī ti attho.

146. “Etesaṃ paṭighaṃ n’atthi” ti *etesaṃ*<sup>7</sup> buddhānaṃ *paṭighaṃ* caṇḍikkaṃ dosacittataṃ *n’atthi* na saṃvijjati; “rāgo ’mesaṃ na vijjati” ti *imesaṃ* buddhānaṃ *rāgo* pi rañjanaṃ allīyanaṃ *na vijjati* na upalabbhati, *tasmā* kāraṇā *vadhakassa* ca *orasassa cā* ti *sabbesaṃ samako* samacitto Buddho ahosī<sup>8</sup> ti sambandho.

147. Punā pi buddhānaṃ yeva ānubhāvaṃ dassento “Panthe disvāna kāsāvan” ti ādimāha. Tattha *miḥhamakkhitaṃ* gūthasammissaṃ *kāsāvaṃ* kāsāvena rajitaṃ cīvaraṃ *isiddhajaṃ* ariyānaṃ dhajaṃ parikkhāraṃ *panthe* magge *chaḍḍitaṃ disvāna*<sup>9</sup> passitvā *añjaliṃ katvā* dasaṅgulisaṃmodhānaṃ añjalipuṭaṃ sirasi katvā *sirasā* sisena *vanditabbaṃ* isiddhajaṃ arahaddhajaṃ buddhapacceka buddha-buddhasāvaka dīpakaṃ<sup>10</sup> cīvaraṃ namassitabbaṃ mānetabbaṃ pūjētabbaṃ ti attho.

148. *Abbhātūā* ti abhi atthaṃ gatā nibbutā *ye ca*<sup>10</sup> *buddhā vatta-mānā* idāni jātā ca ye buddhā *anāgata* ajātā abhūtā anibbattā apātubhūtā ca ye buddhā “dhajenānena sujjhanti” ti *anena isiddhajena* cīvarena *ete* buddhā *sujjhanti* visuddhā bhavanti sobhanti, *tasmā* tena kāraṇena *ete* buddhā *namassiyā* namassitabbaṃ vanditabbaṃ ti attho. . . . “Etaṃ namassiyaṇ” ti pi pāṭho; tassa etaṃ isiddhajaṃ namassitabbaṃ ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. °dheti.<sup>2</sup> S. omits.<sup>3</sup> A.B. tarati.<sup>4</sup> S. paṭipajjetha.<sup>5</sup> S. omits.<sup>6</sup> S. etesu.<sup>7</sup> S. hoti.<sup>8</sup> S. disvā.<sup>9</sup> B. omits °pacceka buddha°, S. °sāvakaṇaṃ dīpaṃ.<sup>10</sup> B. va.

149. Tato paraṃ attano guṇaṃ dassento “Satthu kappan” ti ādiṃ āha. Tattha *satthukappaṃ* buddhasadisaraṃ *suvinayaṃ* sundara-vinayaṃ sundarūkāreṇa dvārattayadamaṇaṃ *hadayaṇa* cittaṇa *aham* *dhāremi* savaṇadhāraṇādinā paccavekkhāmi ti attho. *Vinayaṃ* Vinayaṇiṭṭakaṃ *namassamāno* vandamāno Vinaye ādaraṃ kurumāno *viharissāmi sabbadā* sabbasmiṃ kāle vāsaṃ kappemi ti attho.

150. *Vinayo āsaya mayhaṃ* ti Vinayaṇiṭṭakaṃ mayhaṃ okāsabhūtaṃ savaṇadhāraṇaṃ manasikaraṇauggahapari-pucchāpavattanavasena okāsabhūtaṃ gehabhūtaṃ ti attho. “*Vinayo thānacaṅkaman*” ti Vinayo mayhaṃ savaṇādikiccekaraṇeṇa thitattthānaṃ ca caṅkamaṭ-thānaṃ<sup>1</sup> ca; *kappemi Vinaye vāsaṃ* ti Vinayaṇiṭṭake vinayatantiyā vinayasavaṇadhāraṇapavattanavasena<sup>2</sup> ‘*vāsaṃ*’ sayanaṃ ‘*kappemi*’ karomi; *Vinayo mayhaṃ gocaro* ti Vinayaṇiṭṭakaṃ mayhaṃ ‘*gocaro*’ āhāro bhojanaṃ niccadhāraṇaṃ manasikaraṇavasena<sup>3</sup> ti attho.

151. “Vinaye pāramippatto” ti sakale Vinayaṇiṭṭake *pāraṃ* pariyoṣaṇaṃ *patto*, “*samathe cā pi kovido*” ti Pārājikādisattāpattik-khandhānaṃ *samathe* vūpasame va kovido cheko adhikaraṇasa-mathe vā.

“Vivādaṃ anuvādaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ tathā  
kiccādhikaraṇaṃ c’ eva caturādhikaraṇā matā” ti,

vuttādhikaraṇesu ca,

“Samumukhā sativinayo amūlhapatiṇiṭṭakaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
yebhuyya tassa pāpiyyā tiṇavatthāraako tathā” ti,

evaṃ vuttesu ca sattaṣu adhikaraṇasamathesu *atikovido* cheko ti attho. “Upāli taṃ mahāvīra” ti bhante *mahāvīra* catusu asaṅkheyyesu kappasatasahassesu sabbāññutaññādhigamāya viriyavanta *Satthuno* devamanussānaṃ anusāsakassa *taṃ* tava *pāde* pādayugaṃ Upālibhikkhu *vandati* paṇāmaṃ karoti ti attho.

152. *So ahaṃ* pabbajitvā *sambuddhaṃ* *namassamāno* paṇāmaṃ kurumāno *dhammassa* ca tena Bhagavatā<sup>5</sup> desitassa navalokuttara-dhammassa *sudhammatāṃ* sundarabhāvaṃ jānitvā dhammaṃ ca *namassamāno* gāmato gāmaṃ purato puraṃ nagarato nagaraṃ *vicarissāmi* ti sambandho.

153. “Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ” ti mayā paṭividdhaarahattamagaṇāpeṇa mayhaṃ cittasantānagatā sabbe diyaḍḍhasahassasaṅkhā

<sup>1</sup> S. caṅkamaṇa°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits °savana°.

<sup>3</sup> S. manasikāra°.

<sup>4</sup> S. °paṭiññākarapaṇaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. °vato.

*kilesā jhāpitā* sositā visositā<sup>1</sup> viddhamsitā, *bhavā sabbe samūhatā* ti kāmabhavādayo sabbe nava bhavā mayā *samūhatā* sam suṭṭhu ūhatā khēpitā viddhamsitā *sabbāsavā parikkhiṇā* ti kāmāsavo bhavāsavo diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo ti sabbe cattāro āsavā *parikkhiṇā* parisaṃsantato khayam pāpitā, *idāni* imasmiṃ arahattappattakāle *punabbhavo* pun' uppatti saṅkhāto bhavo bhavanam jāti n' *atthi* ti attho.

154. Uttariṃ somanassavasena udānam udānento "Svāgatan" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Buddhaseṭṭhassa* uttamabuddhassa *santike* samīpe<sup>2</sup> ekanagare vā mama āgamanam *svāgataṃ* suṭṭhu āgamanam suṇḍarāgamanam *vata* ekantena *āsi* ahoṣi ti sambandho. *Tisso vijjā* ti pubbenivāsadibbacakkhuāsavakkhayavijjā *anuppattā* sampattā paccakkham katā ti attho. "Katam Buddhassa sāsanaṃ" ti Buddhena Bhagavatā desitam anusitthim sāsanaṃ *katam* nipphāditam vattapaṭipattiṃ pūretvā kammaṭṭhānam manasikaritvā arahattamaggañāṇādhigamena sampāditan ti attho.

155. "Paṭisambhidā catasso" ti atthapaṭisambhidādayo catasso paññāyo *sacchikatā* paccakkham katā; *vimokkhā pi ca atthi* ime ti cattārimaggañāṇāni cattārīphalañāṇāni ti ime atthavimokkhā saṃsārato muñcanūpāyā *sacchikatā* ti sambandho. *Chalabhiññā* *sacchikatā* ti sambandho.

"Iddhividham dibbasotaṃ cetopariyaññakam,  
pubbenivāsāññaṇaṇ ca dibbacakkhāsavakkhayan" ti,

imā cha abhiññā *sacchikatā* paccakkham katā. Imesaṃ ñāṇānaṃ *sacchikaraṇena*<sup>3</sup> Buddhassa sāsanaṃ katan ti attho. *Ithan* ti iminā heṭṭhā vuttappakārena; *sudan* ti padapūraṇamatte nipāto; *āyasmā Upālithero* ti thirasīlādiguṇayutto sāvako *imā* pubbacaritā padānadīpikā *gāthāyo abhāsītha* kathayitthā ti attho.

Iti Upālitherassa Apadānatṭhakathā samattā.

7. "Padumuttarasambuddhan" ti ādikā āyasmato Aññāsikoṇḍaṇṇatherassa<sup>4</sup> apadānam. Ayam kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacīnanto \*Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare mahāsālagahapatikule<sup>5</sup> nibbattitvā viññutam patvā ekaṃ divasaṃ Satthu santike dhammam suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhum attano sāsane paṭha-

\* ThA. (H. ii), pp. 1-2.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.    <sup>2</sup> S. samāgame.    <sup>3</sup> S. "karaṇam.    <sup>4</sup> S. Aññā°.    <sup>5</sup> S. mahāsāle°.

maṃ paṭividdhadhammarattaññūnaṃ<sup>1</sup> aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayaṃ pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento sataśaṣṣabhikkhuparivā-rassa Bhagavato sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā pi 'ssa anantarāyaṃ disvā bhāvinisampattiṃ<sup>(a)</sup> pakāsesi. So yāvajīvaṃ puññāni karonto Satthari parinibbute<sup>2</sup> cetiye paṭiṭṭhāpiyaṃāne antocetiye ratanaḡharaṃ kārāpesi. Cetiyaṃ parivāretvā saḡassaratanaḡghikāni ca kāresi. So evaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Mahākālō<sup>3</sup> nāma kuṭumbiko hutvā aṭṭhakarisaṃmatte khette sāligabbhaṃ phāletvā gahitaśālitapaṇḍulehi asambhinnakhīra-pāyāsaṃ sampādetvā tattha madhusappisaḡgharādayo pakkhipitvā buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa adāsi. Sāligabbhaṃ phāletvā gahita-gahitaṭṭhānaṃ puna pūritaṃ; puthukakāle puthukaaggamaṃ nāma adāsi; lāyaṇe lāyaṇaggamaṃ; veṇikaraṇe veṅggamaṃ; kalāpādikaraṇa-kāle<sup>4</sup> kalāp'aggamaṃ; khaḡ'aggamaṃ;<sup>5</sup> bhaṇḡ'aggamaṃ min'aggamaṃ; koṭṭh'aggamaṃ ti evaṃ ekasasse navavārena<sup>(b)</sup> aggaḡdānaṃ adāsi. Taṃ paṇ'assa<sup>7</sup> sassaṃ atirekataraṃ sampannaṃ ahoṣi. Evaṃ yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbattitvā devesu ca maussesu ca saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppattito puretaraṃ eva Kapilavatthunagarassa avidūre Dunavatthunāmake<sup>(c)</sup> brāhmaṇa-gāme brāhmaṇamaḡśālakule nibbatti. Tassa Koṇḡaṇṇo ti Gottato āgataṃ nāmaṃ ahoṣi. So vayappatto tayo vede uggaḡetvā lakkhaṇa-mantesu ca pāraṃ agamaṣi. So amhākaṃ Bodhisatte Tusitapurato cavitvā Kapilavatthupure Suddhodaṇamaḡhārājassa geḡe nibbatto tassa nāmaḡaḡaṇaḡdivase aṭṭhuttarasatesu brāhmaṇesu upanītesu ye aṭṭhabrāhmaṇā lakkhaṇapariggāhaṇ'atthaṃ mahātale<sup>9</sup> upanītā tesu navako hutvā mahāpurisaṣsa lakkhaṇanippattiṃ disvā: ekamaṣena ayaṃ buddho bhavissatī ti niṭṭhaṃ gantvā Mahāśattassa abhinikkhamaṇaṃ udikkhanto vicarati. Bodhisatto pi kho mahatā parivārena vaḡḡḡhamāno anukkamena vuddhippatto ṇānaparipākamaṃ<sup>10</sup> gantvā ekūṇatimsatime vasse mahābbhinikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamanto Anomaṇadītre pabbajitvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ gantvā padhānaṃ padahi.

Tadā Koṇḡaṇṇo māṇavo Mahāśattassa pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā lakkhaṇapariggāhakabrāhmaṇaputtehi<sup>11</sup> Vappamāṇavādīhi saddhiṃ

(a) ThA. bhāvinam.

(b) ThA. °vāre.

(c) ThA. Donavatthu°.

<sup>1</sup> S.° dhammānaṃ°.<sup>2</sup> B. nibbute.<sup>3</sup> S. °kālo.<sup>4</sup> S. kālā°.<sup>5</sup> S. khaṭa°.<sup>6</sup> S. °vāre.<sup>7</sup> S. omits.<sup>8</sup> S. Donavatthu.<sup>9</sup> S. °talap.<sup>10</sup> B. paripākanto.<sup>11</sup> S. °brāhmaṇānaṃ°.



attapañcamo pabbajitvā anukkamena Bodhisattassa santikaṃ upasañkamitvā chabbassāni taṃ upatṭhahanto tassa olārikāhāraparibhogena nibbinno apakkamitvā Isipatanam agamāsi. Atha kho Bodhisatto olārikāhāraparibhogena laddhakāyabalo Visākhapunnāmāyaṃ bodhirukkhamūle aparājitaṃ pallaṅke nisinno tiṇṇaṃ mārānaṃ matthakaṃ madditvā abhisambuddho hutvā sattasattāhaṃ bodhimande yeva vītināmetvā Pañcavaggiyānaṃ nānaparipākāṃ ñatvā Āsaḥhipunnāmāyaṃ Isipatanam gantvā tesam Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantaṃ\* kathesi. Desanāpariyosāne Koṇḍaññaṭṭhero aṭṭhārasahi brāhmaṇādīhi<sup>1</sup> saddhiṃ sotāpattiṃ phale patiṭṭhāsi. Atha pañcamiyaṃ pakkhassa Anantalakkhaṇasuttantadesanāya† arahattaṃ sacchākāsi.†

1. Evaṃ so arahattaṃ patvā kiṃ kammaṃ katvā ahaṃ lokutarasukhaṃ adhigato 'mhi ti upadhārento attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ udānavasena dassento "Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva. *Lokaṇṇaṃ vināyakaṃ* ti sakalassa satta-lokassa jeṭṭhaṃ padhānakaṃ ti attho. Visesena veneyyasatto saṃsārasāgarassa paratīraṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ neti sampāpeti ti vināyako, taṃ vināyakaṃ *Buddhabhūmiṃ anuppattaṃ* ti buddhassa bhūmiṃ patiṭṭhānāṭhānaṃ ti buddhabhūmi, sabbaññutaññaṃ, taṃ anupatto paṭividdho ti buddhabhūmiṃ anupatto, taṃ buddhabhūmiyaṃ<sup>2</sup> anuppattaṃ sabbaññubuddhabhūtaṃ<sup>3</sup> ti attho. *Paṭhamam addasaṃ ahaṃ* ti paṭhamam Vesākhapunnamiyaṃ<sup>4</sup> rattiyaṃ paccūsamaye buddhabhūtaṃ Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ ahaṃ addakkhin ti attho.

2. *Yāvata bodhiyā mūle* ti yattakā bodhirukkhasamīpe *yakkhā samāgatā* rāsibhūtā *sambuddhaṃ* buddhabhūtaṃ taṃ buddhaṃ *pañjalikatā* dasaṅgulisaṃmodhānañjalipuṭaṃ sirasi ṭhapetvā *vandanti* namassanti ti sambandho.

3. "Sabbe devā tuṭṭhamanā" ti buddhabhūtaṭṭhānaṃ āgatā *te sabbe devā* tuṭṭhacittā ākāse<sup>5</sup> *sañcaranti* ti sambandho. *Andhakāratamonudo* ti ativiyaandhakāratamonudo cheko<sup>6</sup> *ayaṃ buddho anupatto* ti attho.

4. "Tesaṃ hāsaparetānaṃ" ti hāsehi pītisomanassehi samannāgatānaṃ *tesaṃ devānaṃ mahānādo* mahāghoso *pavattatha* pavattati

\* Vin. i, 10=S.v. 420.

† Vin. i, 13=S. iii, 66.

† ThA. adds the *Apadāna* verses here.

<sup>1</sup> S. brahamaṇḍali.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhūmiṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. sabbaññutaṭṭhānaṃ buddhaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. pūppamī.

<sup>5</sup> S. akaso.

<sup>6</sup> S. khepano.

<sup>7</sup> "nakam."



sammāsambuddhasāsanā<sup>1</sup> kilese<sup>2</sup> kilesadhamme<sup>3</sup> *jhāpuyissāmā* ti sambandho.

5. "Devānaṃ giraṃ aññāyā"<sup>4</sup> ti *vūcūya*<sup>5</sup> thutivacanena<sup>6</sup> saha *udīritāṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ jānitvā haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittaṃ somanasasahagatena cittaṃ ādibhikkhaṃ paṭhamāṃ āhāraṃ buddhabhū-tassa ahaṃ adāsin* ti sambandho.

7. "Sattāhaṃ abhinikkhammā" ti mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā sattāhaṃ padhānaṃ katvā sabbaññutañānapadaṭṭhānaṃ arahattamaggañānapasaṅkhātāṃ *bodhiṃ<sup>8</sup> ajjhāgamaṃ<sup>7</sup>* adhigacchimi *ahaṃ* ti attho. *Idaṃ me paṭhamāṃ bhattaṃ* ti idaṃ bhattaṃ sarīra-*yāpanaṃ brahmacārissa uttamacārissa me mayhaṃ iminā devaputtana paṭhamāṃ dinnāṃ ahoṣi* ti attho.

8. "Tusitāhi idhāgantvā" ti Tusitabhavanato idha<sup>9</sup> manussaloke<sup>9</sup> āgantvā *yo devaputto me mama<sup>2</sup> bhikkhaṃ upānaya* adāsi *taṃ devaputtaṃ kīṭṭayissāmi* kathessāmi pākaṭaṃ karissāmi *bhāsato bhāsanta-sa mama vacanaṃ suṇothā<sup>9</sup>* ti sambandho.

Ito paraṃ anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.<sup>10</sup>

12. *Tidasā<sup>11</sup>* ti<sup>11</sup> Tāvatisabhavanā<sup>11</sup>; *agārā* ti attano uppanabrāhmaṇagehato nikkhamitvā pabbajitvā. Chasaṃvaccharāni dukka-rakāriyaṃ<sup>12</sup> karontena Bodhisattena saha *vasissatī* ti sambandho.

13. "Tato sattamake vasse" ti *tato* pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya sattame saṃvacchare *Buddho saccaṃ kathessatī* chabbassāni dukka-rārikaṃ katvā sattamasamvacchare Buddho hutvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantadesanāya dukkha-samudaya-nirodha-maggasaccasaṅkhātāṃ catusaccaṃ kathessatī ti attho. *Koṇḍañño nāma nāmena* ti 'nāmena' gottanāmasena Koṇḍañño nāma; *paṭhamāṃ sacchikāhī* Pañcavaggiyānaṃ antare 'paṭhamāṃ' ādito eva sotāpattiṇaggañānaṃ 'sacchikāhi ti' paccak-khaṃ karissatī ti attho.

14. "Nikkhantenānupabbajjin"<sup>12</sup> ti nikkhantena Bodhisattena saha nikkhamitvā *anupabbajjin<sup>12</sup>* ti attho. Tathā anupabbajitvā *mayā padhānaṃ viriyaṃ sukataṃ suṭṭhu* kataṃ daḷhaṃ katvā katan ti attho. *Kilese jhāpanatthāyā* ti kilese sosanattāyā viddhaṃsanattāyā<sup>3</sup> *ana-gāriyaṃ agārassa hitaṃ kasivapijjādikammavirahitaṃ<sup>14</sup>* sāsaṇaṃ *pabbajin* paṭipajjin ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. °sambuddhasa°.

<sup>4</sup> S. *adda vācā* sahāp.

<sup>7</sup> S. *ajjhagamaṃ*.

<sup>10</sup> S. *adda* ti dasseti.

<sup>13</sup> S. °kiriyaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. *omīta*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *vacanena*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *imaṃ* °lokaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. *omīta*.

<sup>14</sup> B. °vāpijjādi.

<sup>3</sup> S. *samkilese*°.

<sup>6</sup> S. *bodhi*.

<sup>9</sup> S. *suṇātha*.

<sup>12</sup> B. °pabbajjan.

15. "Abhigantvāna sabbaññū" ti atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ<sup>1</sup> vā saṅkhāravikāralakkhaṇanibbānapaññattisaṅkhātāṃ ñeyyaṃ vā jānanto; devehi saha vattamāne sattaloke, Buddho *Migāruṇṇaṃ* Migadāyavihāraṃ "abhigantvā" upasaṅkamitvā, me mayā sacchikatena iminā sotāpattimaggañāṇena amatabheriṃ amatamahānibbānabheriṃ āhaṇi dassesi ti attho.

16. "So dāni" ti so ahaṃ paṭhamam sotāpanno idāni arahattamaggañāṇena amataṃ santaṃ vūpasantasabhāvaṃ *paḍaṃ*<sup>2</sup> paṭipajjitabbam pāpunitabbam anullaraṃ uttaravirahitaṃ nibbānaṃ patto adhigato ti attho. "Sabbāsava parinñāya" ti kāmāsavādayo sabbe āsava *parinñāya* pahānaparinñāya pajahitvā anāsaro nikkilesa viharāmi iriyapathavihārena vāsaṃ kappemi.

17. Paṭisambhidā catasso tyādikā<sup>3</sup> gathāyo vutt'atthā yeva.

Atha naṃ Satthā aparabhāge Jetavanamahāvihāre bhikkhusaṅgha-majjhe paññattavarabuddhāsane nisinno paṭhamam paṭividdha-dhammabhāvaṃ dīpento, "etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ rattaññūnaṃ yadidaṃ Koṇḍañño ti" etadagge ṭhapesi. So dvīhi aggasāvakehi attani kariyamānaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ gāmantasenāsane ākiṇṇavihāraṃ ca<sup>4</sup> pariharitukāmo vivekābhiratiyā viharatukāmo ca attano santikaṃ upagatānaṃ gahaṭṭhapabbajitānaṃ paṭisanthārakaraṇaṃ pi papañcaṃ maññamāno Satthāraṃ āpucchitvā Himavantaṃ pavisitvā Chaddantehi nāgehi upaṭṭhiyamāno Chaddantadahatīre dvādasavassāni vasi. Evaṃ tattha vasaṇtaṃ theram ekadivasaṃ Sakko devarājā upasaṅkamitvā ṭhito evaṃ āha: sādhu me, bhante, ayyo dhammaṃ desetu ti. Thero catusaccagabbhaṃ tilakkhaṇāhataṃ suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttaṃ nānāyavicittaṃ amato-gadhaṃ buddhalīlāya dhammaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā Sakko pasādaṃ pavedento:

"Esa bhiyyo pasīdāmi sutvā dhammaṃ mahārahaṃ<sup>(a)</sup>  
virāgo desito dhammo anupādāya sabbaso"<sup>\*</sup> ti

thutim<sup>1</sup> akāsi.<sup>2</sup>† Thero Chaddantadahatīre dvādasavassāni<sup>3</sup> vasitvā upakaṭṭhe parinibbāne Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā parinibbānaṃ anujānāpetvā tatth'eva gantvā parinibbāyi ti.

Aññāsikoṇḍaññatherassa<sup>7</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

(a) ThA. °rasaṃ.

\* Th. i, 673.

† ThA. adds further verses and comments.

<sup>1</sup> S. °pannānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. ādayo.

<sup>4</sup> S. adds eva.

<sup>5</sup> S. °rasaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. °saṃvaccarāni

<sup>7</sup> S. Aññāsikoṇḍañña°.

8. "Padumuttaro nāma jino" ti ādikā āyasmato Piṇḍolabhāradvājassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭhūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto\* Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Sīhayoniyam nibbatitvā pabbatapāde guhāyam vihāsi. Bhagavā tassa anuggaḥaṃ kātuṃ gocarāya pakkantakāle tassa sayanaguhaṃ pavisitvā nirodhaṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi. Sīho gocaṃ gaṇetvā nivatto guhādvāre tṭhatvā Bhagavantam disvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho jalajathalajapupphehi pūjam katvā cittaṃ pasādetvā<sup>1</sup> Bhagavato ārakkhanatthāya aññe vālamige apanetuṃ tisu velāsu sīhanādaṃ nadanto buddhagatāya satiyā atṭhāsi, yathā paṭhamadivase evaṃ sattāhaṃ pūjesi. Bhagavā sattāhaccayena nirodhā vuṭṭhahitvā: vaṭṭissati inassa ettako upanissayo ti tassa passantass' eva ākāsaṃ pakkhanditvā vihāraṃ eva gato. Sīho buddhaviyoga-dukkham adhivāsetuṃ asakkonto kālaṃ katvā Haṃsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbatitvā vayappatto nagaravāsīhi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasanno sattāhaṃ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattetvā yāvajjivaṃ puññāni katvā aparā aparāṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Kosambīyaṃ rañño Udenassa purohitassa putto hutvā nibbatti, Bhāradvājo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto tayo vede uggaḥetvā pañcamānavakasatāni mante vācento mahagghasabhāvena (<sup>2</sup>)[garupatto tehi pariccatto] Rājagahaṃ gantvā Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca lābhasakkāraṃ disvā sāsane pabbajitvā bhojane amattaññū hutvā viharati. Satthārā upāyena mattaññutāya patiṭṭhāpito vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass' eva chaḷabhiñño ahosi.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā: Bhagavato sammukhā yaṃ sāvakehi "pattabbam, taṃ mayā anuppattan ti bhikkhusaṅghe yassa magge vā phale vā kaṅkhā atthi," so maṃ pucchātū" ti sīhanādaṃ nadi. Tena taṃ Bhagavā: etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīhanādakānaṃ yadidaṃ Piṇḍolabhāradvājo ti etadagge tṭhapesi.

1. Evaṃ etadaggaṭhānaṃ patvā pubbe katapuññasambhāraṃ saritvā somanassevasena attano puññakammāpadānaṃ vibhāvanto "Padumuttaro" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto va. *Purato Himavantassā* ti Himālayassa<sup>3</sup> pubbato pubbadisābhāge ti attho.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 244-245.

(<sup>2</sup>) ThA. [durupacāratta tehi pariccajanto].

*Cittakūḷe vasi tadā* ti yadā ahaṃ sīho migarājā hutvā Himnavantapabbatasamipe vasāmi tadā Padumuttaro nāma Satthā anekehi ca<sup>1</sup> osadhehi anekehi ca ratanehi cittavicittatāya Cittakūḷo Cittapabbatasikharo vasi ti sambandho.

2. “Abhitarūpo<sup>2</sup> tatth’ āsin” ti abhita sabhāvo<sup>3</sup> nibbhayasabhāvo migarājā tattha āsin aho sin ti attho. *Catukkamo* ti catuhi disāhi ‘kamo’ gantuṃ samattho. *Yassa saddaṃ suṇitvā* ti yassa migarañño sīhanādaṃ sutvā bahū janā bahusattā vikkhambhanti visesena khambhanti bhāyanti.

3. “Suphullaṃ padumaṃ gayhā” ti Bhagavati pasādena supupphitaṃ padumapupphaṃ dāmitsivā, *narāsabhaṃ* narānaṃ āsabhaṃ uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ sambuddhaṃ *upagacchiṃ*<sup>4</sup> samipaṃ agamin ti attho. *Vuṭṭhitassa samādhimhā*<sup>5</sup> ti nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhitassa Buddhassa taṃ pupphaṃ *abhiropayiṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

4. “Catuddisaṃ namassitvā” ti catusu disāsu namassitvā; *sakaṃ cittaṃ* attano<sup>6</sup> cittaṃ<sup>6</sup> *pasādetvā* ādarena patiṭṭhapetvā sīhanādaṃ abhitanādaṃ *anadiṃ*<sup>6</sup> ghosesin ti attho.

5. Tato Buddhena dinnavyākaraṇaṃ pakāsento “Padumuttaro” ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānattham eva.

6. *Vadantaṃ seṭṭho* ti mayaṃ buddhā mayaṃ buddhā ti vadantānaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ seṭṭho uttamo Buddhō āgato ti sambandho. Tassa āgatassa Bhagavato taṃ *dhammaṃ sossāma* suṇissāmā ti attho.

7. “Tesaṃ hāsaparetānaṃ” ti hāsehi somanassehi paretānaṃ abhibhūtānaṃ samannāgatānaṃ *tesaṃ* devamanussānaṃ *lokanāyako* tilokassa nāyako saggamokkhasampāpako,<sup>7</sup> *mama saddaṃ* mayhaṃ sīhanādaṃ *pakittesi* pakāsesi kathesi; *dīghadassī* anāgatakāladassi; *mahāmuni* munīnaṃ antare mahanto muni. Sesagāthā suviññeyyā yeva.

10. *Nāmena Padumo nāma cakkavatti* hutvā *catusaṭṭhiyā* jātiyā *issaraṃ*<sup>8</sup> issarabhāvaṃ rajjaṃ *kārayissatṭi* ti attho.

11. *Kappasatasahassamhī* ti sāmyatthe bhummavacanāṃ, kappasatasahassānaṃ pariyosāne ti attho.

12. *Pakāsīte pāvācane* ti tena Gotamena Bhagavatā piṭakattaye ‘pakāsīte’ desite ti attho. *Brahmabandhu bhavissatṭi* ti tadā Gotamassa Bhagavato kāle ayaṃ sīho migarājā brahmapakule nibbattisatṭi ti attho. *Brahmaññā abhinikkhammā* ti brahmapakulato<sup>9</sup> nikkhamitvā tassa Bhagavato sāsane *pabbajjissatṭi* ti sambandho.

13. *Padhānapahīatto* ti viriyakaraṇaṭṭhaṃ pesitacitto, upadhi-

<sup>1</sup> S. reads ca after osadhehi.

<sup>2</sup> B. abhirūpo.

<sup>3</sup> B. abhisatabhāvo.

<sup>4</sup> S. °gañchīp.

<sup>5</sup> B. samāhitamhā.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>7</sup> B. °samāpako.

<sup>8</sup> S. issariyaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. brahma°.

saṅkhātānaṃ kilesānaṃ abhāvena *nirūpadhi*, kilesadarathānaṃ abhāvena *upasanto*, *subbāsare* sakalāsare *pariññāya* paḥāya *anāsavo* nik-kilesa *nibbāyissati* khandaparinibbānena nibbuta bhavissati ti attho.

14. *Vivane pantaseyyamhi* ti janasambādharahite dūrārāññasenā-sane<sup>1</sup> ti attho. *Vālamigasamākule* ti kālasihādhi caṇḍamigasañghehi ākule saṅkinne ti attho. Sesam vuttattham evā ti.

Piṇḍolabhāradvājatherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

9. “Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī nāmā” ti ādkā<sup>2</sup> āyasmato Khadiravanīyathe-rassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhāve vivaṭṭhūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto<sup>3</sup> Padumut-tarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare titthanāvīkakule nibba-titvā Mahāgaṅgāya Payāgatitthe titthanāvāya kammaṃ karonto ekadivasam sasāvakaśaṅgam Bhagavantaṃ gaṅgātīraṃ upagataṃ disvā taṃ pasannamānaso nāvāsaṅghātaṃ yojetvā mahantena pūjā-sakkārena paratīraṃ pāpetvā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ Satthārā ārañña-kānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhāpiyamānaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ pattetvā Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paṇḍhūnaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tassa patthanāya avañjhabhāvaṃ vyākāsi. So tato paṭṭhāya puññāni upacinanto devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Magadharatthe Nālakagāme<sup>4</sup> Rūpasāriyā nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattaṃ mātāpitāro gharabandhanena bandhi-tukāmā hutvā tassa ārocesuṃ. So Sāriputtattherassa pabbajita-bhāvaṃ sutvā mayhaṃ jeṭṭhabhātā ayyo Upatisso imaṃ vibhavaṃ chaḍdetvā pabbajito,<sup>2</sup> tena vantaṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ kathā ‘haṃ anubha-vissāmi ti jātasamvego pāsam anūpagacchamānamigo viya ñātake vajjetvā<sup>3</sup> hetusampattiyaṃ codiyamāno bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā dhammasenāpatino kaniṭṭhabhāvaṃ nivedetvā attano pabbajāya chandaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū taṃ pabbājetvā paripunṇavāsativassaṃ upasampādetvā kammaṭṭhāne niyojesuṃ. So kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahe-tvā khadiravanaṃ pavisitvā vipassanto<sup>4</sup> ghaṭento vāyammanto ñāpassa paripākaṃ gatattā nacirass’ eva chaḷabhiñño arahā ahoṣi.

So arahā hutvā Satthāraṃ Dhammasenāpatiṃ ca vanditum senā-sanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya nikkhamitvā anupubbena Sāvatthipi patvā Jetavanaṃ pavisitvā Satthāraṃ Dhammasenāpatiṃ ca vanditvā katipāhaṃ Jetavane vihāsi. Atha naṃ Satthā ariya-

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 108-110.

<sup>1</sup> B. dhura°.

<sup>2</sup> B. ādi.

<sup>3</sup> S. pabbaji.

<sup>4</sup> S. Nāla°.

<sup>5</sup> S. vañcetvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. vissamanto.

gaṇamañjhe nisinno āraññakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi:  
 “Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ araññakānaṃ  
 yadidaṃ Revato ti.”\*

1. Evaṃ etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patvā uttano pubbakammaṃ saritvā  
 pīṭhisomanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Gaṅgā Bhā-  
 gīrasī” ti ādim āha. Tattha *Gaṅgā* ti gāyamānā ghosaṃ kurumānā  
 gacchati ti Gaṅgā, athavā go<sup>1</sup> vuccati paṭhavī, tasmim gatā pavattā ti  
 Gaṅgā; Anotattadahaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā gataṭṭhāne  
 āvaṭṭagaṅgā ti vacanato<sup>2</sup> pabhatamatthakena gataṭṭhāne paḥa-  
 ṭhāne bahalugaṅgā ti ca; tiracchānapabhatam vijjhutvā gataṭṭhāne  
 ummaggaṅgā<sup>3</sup> ti ca tato bahalapabbataṃ<sup>4</sup> paharitvā pañcayojanaṃ  
 ākāseṇa gataṭṭhāne Ākāsaṅgā ti ca, tassa patitaṭṭhānaṃ blinditvā  
 jātaṃ pañcayojanaṃ pokkharanikulaṃ bhinditvā tattha pana pañca-  
 ṅguli viya pañcadhārā<sup>5</sup> hutvā, Gaṅgā, Yamunā, Sarabhū, Mahī,  
 Aciravati ti<sup>6</sup> pañca nāmā hutvā Jambudīpaṃ pañcabhāgaṃ pañca-  
 koṭṭhāsaṃ katvā pañcabhāge pañcakoṭṭhāse itā gatā pavattā ti *Bhā-  
 gīrasī*, Gaṅgā ca sā Bhāgīrasī ceti Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī, Bhāgīrasī Gaṅgā  
 ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ pubbapariṇayavasena<sup>7</sup> vuttan  
 ti taṭṭhabbaṃ. *Himavantā pabhāvitā* ti satte himsati sitena hanati  
 matheti āluleti ti himo, himo assa atthi ti Himavā, tato Himavantato  
 paṭṭhāya pabhāvitā pavattā sandamānā ti “Himavantapabhāvitā.”  
*Kutūṭhe nāviko āsin* ti tassā Gaṅgāya caṇḍasotasamāpanne visa-  
 matitthe kevaṭṭakule uppanno nāviko ‘āsin’ alosin ti attho. *Orime  
 ca tarin ahan* ti sampattasampattamanusse pārimā tīrā orimaṃ tīraṃ  
 ‘ahaṃ tarim’ tāresin ti attho.

2. *Padumuttaraṇāyako* ti dvipadānaṃ uttamo, satte nibbānaṃ  
 nāyako pāpanako Padumuttarabuddho mama puññasampattiṃ nippā-  
 dento<sup>8</sup> *vasīsatasahasseehi* khīṇāsavasatasahasseehi *Gaṅgāsotaṃ* taritūṃ  
 titthaṃ<sup>9</sup> patto ti sambandho.

3. *Bahū nāvā samānetvā* ti sampattam<sup>10</sup> tam<sup>10</sup> sammāsambuddhaṃ  
 disvā *vaḍḍhakīhi* suṭṭhu saṅkhatam katam nippāditam, bahū nāvāyo  
 samānetvā dve dve nāvā<sup>11</sup> ekato katvā tassā nāvāya upari maṇḍapa-  
 chadanam katvā *narāsabham* Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ *paṭimāṇim*  
 pūjesin ti attho.

4. *Āgantvāna ca sambuddho* ti evaṃ saṅghaṭitāya nāvāya tattha

\* Passage from ThA. is continued again at †.

<sup>1</sup> B. gaṅgā.

<sup>4</sup> B. bala°.

<sup>8</sup> S. nibbattento.

<sup>2</sup> B. ca tato.

<sup>5</sup> S. pañcadhā.

<sup>9</sup> S. tattha.

<sup>3</sup> B. ummaṅga°.

<sup>7</sup> B. °pariya°.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. nāvāyo.

āgantvā tañ ca nāvakaṃ<sup>1</sup> nāvam uttamaṃ āruḥ<sup>2</sup> ti sambandho. Vārimajjhe tṛito sutthā ti nāvam āruḥo Satthā Gaṅgājalamaṃjje tṛito samāno imā somanassapaṭisaṃyuttā gūthā abhāsatha kathesi ti sambandho.

5. "Yo so tāresi sambuddham" ti "yo" so nāviko Gaṅgāsotāya<sup>3</sup> sambuddham atāresi<sup>4</sup> uttāresi, "saṅghaṃ cā pi anāsavaṃ" ti na kevalam eva sambuddham tāresi, anāsavaṃ nikkilesaṃ saṅghaṃ api atāresi<sup>5</sup> ti attho. "Tena cittappasādenā" ti tena nāvā pājanukālena<sup>6</sup> uppannena somanassasahagatacittappasādena devuloke chasu kamasaggesu ramissati dibbasampattiṃ anubhavissati ti attho.

6. "Nibbattissati te vyamhan" ti uppannassa te tuyhaṃ vyamhaṃ vimānaṃ sukataṃ suṭṭhu nibbattaṃ nāvāsaṇṭhitaṃ nāvāsaṇṭhānaṃ nibbattissati pātubhavissati ti attho. "Ākāse pupphachadanan" ti nāvuparimaṇḍapakatakammasa<sup>7</sup> nissandena sabbadā gatagataṭṭhāne ākāse pupphachadanaṃ dhārayissati ti sambandho.

7. Atthapaṇṇāsakappamhi<sup>8</sup> ti ito puññakaraṇakālato paṭṭhāya atthapaṇṇāsakappaṃ atikkamitvā nāmena Tārako<sup>9</sup> nāma cakkavatti khattiyo cāturanṭo catusu dipesu issaro vijitāvī jitavanto bhavissati ti sambandho. Sesagāthā uttān'atthā va.

10. Revato nāma nāmenā ti Revatinakkhattena jātattā Revato ti laddhanāmo; brahmabandhu brāhmaṇaputtabhūto bhavissati ti brāhmaṇakule uppajjissati ti attho.

12. Nibbāyissati 'nāsavo ti nikkilesa khandhaparinibbānena nibbāyissati.

13. "Viriyaṃ me dhuradhorayhan" ti evaṃ Padumuttarena Bhagavatā vyākato ahaṃ kamena pāramitā koṭiṃ patvā me mayhaṃ viriyaṃ asithilaviriyaṃ, dhuradhorayhaṃ dhuravāhaṃ dhuradhāraṃ; yogehi khemassa nibbhayassa nibbānassa adhivāhanaṃ<sup>10</sup> āvahanam<sup>11</sup> ahoṣi ti attho. Dhāremi antimaṃ dehan ti idān' ahaṃ sammāsambuddhasāsane pariyośanasariraṃ dhāremi ti sambandho.

\*So aparabhāge attano jātagāmaṃ gantvā Cālā Upacālā Sisūpacālā<sup>12</sup> ti tissannaṃ bhagininaṃ putte Cālā-Upacālā-Sisūpacālā tayo bhāgiṇeṃ ānetvā<sup>13</sup> pabbājetvā kammaṭṭhānena yojesi.<sup>(a)</sup><sup>14</sup> Te kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyuttā viharimṣu. Tasmīñ ca samaye therassa kocid eva ābādho uppanno. Taṃ sutvā Sāriputtatthero: Revatassa gilānapuo-

<sup>1</sup> ThA. (H. i), p. 110.

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. °ṭṭhāne niyojesi.

<sup>1</sup> B. navaḷaṇṇakapaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. abhirūhi.

<sup>3</sup> S. °sotā.

<sup>4</sup> S. tāresi.

<sup>5</sup> S. °kāle.

<sup>6</sup> S. nāvaṃ upari maṇḍapaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. tārapo.

<sup>8</sup> S. avivāhaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> B. āsavānaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. gahetvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. kammaṭṭhāne niyojesi.



chanam<sup>10</sup> adhigamapucchanañ<sup>10</sup> ca karissāmi ti upagañchi. Revatatthero Dhammasenāpatiṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ disvā tesam sāmānerānaṃ satuppālavasena ovadiyamāno “Cāle”<sup>\*</sup> ti gāthaṃ abhāsīttha.

Tattha “Cāle Upacāle Sisūpacāle” ti tesam ālupanaṃ. Cālā Upacālā Sisūpacālā ti hi itthiliṅgavasena<sup>1</sup> laddhanāmā tayo dārakā pabbajitvā pi tathā vohāriyanti ‘Cālī Upacālī Sisūpacālī’ ti tesam nāman ti ca vadanti. Yadatthaṃ ‘Cāle’ ti ādinā āmantanaṃ kataṃ. Taṃ dassento: “patissatikā nu kho viharathā”<sup>†</sup> ti vatvā tattha kāraṇaṃ āha. “Āgato vo vālaṃ viya vedhī”<sup>‡</sup> ti ādinā<sup>11</sup> patissakā<sup>1</sup> ti patissarakā, *kho* ti avadhāraṇe, *āgato* ti āgañchi,<sup>(a)</sup> *vo* ti tumhākaṃ, *vālaṃ viya vedhī* ti vālavedhī viya. Ayam hy<sup>2</sup>-ettha saṅkhepattho. Tikkhajavananiḥḍhikapaññātāya vālavedhirūpo satthukappo tumhākaṃ mātulatthero āgato; tasmā samānasaññaṃ upaṭṭhapetvā satisamjaññapayuttā<sup>4</sup> eva hutvā viharatha; yathādhigate vihāre appamattā bhavathā ti.

Taṃ sutvā te sāmānerā Dhammasenāpatissa paccuggamanādivatataṃ katvā ubhinnaṃ mātulattherānaṃ paṭisanthāraṇaṃ nātidūre (samādhim) samāpajjitvā nisidimṣu. Dhammasenāpati Revatattherena saddhim paṭisanthāraṃ katvā utthāy<sup>5</sup> āsanā te sāmānere upasaṅkami. Te tathā kālaparicchedassa katattā there upasaṅkamante eva<sup>6</sup> utthahitvā vanditvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Thero: kataravihārena viharathā ti pucchitvā<sup>6</sup> tehi: imāya imāyā ti vutte: dārake<sup>7</sup> pi<sup>7</sup> evaṃ<sup>7</sup> vinento<sup>7</sup> mayhaṃ bhātiko saccavādī vata dhammassa anudhammacārī ti theram pasansanto pakkāmi.§ Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Khadiravaniya-Revatattherassa<sup>9</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

10. “Ārāmadvārā nikkhammā” ti ādikā āyasmato Ānandatherassa apadānaṃ. ||Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare Satthu vemātikabhātā hutvā nibbatti. Sumanō ti ‘ssa nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Pitā paṇ’ assa Nandarājā<sup>(b)</sup> nāma. So attano puttassa Sumanakumārassa vayappattassa Haṃsavatīnagarato vīsayojanasate<sup>9</sup> ṭhāne bhoganagaraṃ<sup>(c)</sup> adāsi. So

\* Th. i, 42.

† Th. i, 42 (b).

‡ Ibid. (c).

§ End of ThA.

|| ThA. (H. ii), pp. 121 ff.

(a) ThA. āgacchi.

(b) ThA. Ānanda°.

(c) ThA. bhogaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> S. nibbattiliṅgavasena.

<sup>2</sup> S. āgacchi.

<sup>3</sup> S. hi.

<sup>4</sup> B. °sappayuttā.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>6</sup> S. pucchitā.

<sup>7</sup> S. dārakā pi evaṇ ti cintanto.

<sup>8</sup> S. Khadīravaniyattherassa.

<sup>9</sup> S. vīsatī°.

<sup>10</sup> S. °apucchanaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. ādī.



kadāci kadāci āgantvā Satthāraṇ ca pitarāṇ ca passati. Tādā rājā Satthāraṇ ca satasahassaparimāṇaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca sayam eva sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhāti, aññesaṃ upaṭṭhātun na deti. Tena samayena paccanto kupito ahosi. Kumāro tassa kupitabhāvaṃ rañño ārocetvā sayam eva taṃ vūpasamesi. Taṃ sutvā rājā tutṭhamānaso: varaṃ te tāta dammi, gaṇhāhi ti āha. Kumāro: Satthāraṇ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca temāsaṃ upaṭṭhalanto jīvitaṃ añañhaṃ kātuṃ icchāmi ti āha. Etaṃ na sakkā, aññaṃ vadehi ti. Deva, khattiyānaṃ dve-kathā nāma n'atthi, etaṃ me dehi, na mayhaṃ aññen' attlo ti. Sace Sutthā anujānāti, dinnam evā ti. So Satthu cittaṃ jānissāmi ti vihāraṃ gato; tena ca samayena Bhagavā gandhakuṭiṃ pavitṭho hoti. So bhikkhū upasaṅkanūtvā: ahaṃ<sup>1</sup> bhante<sup>2</sup> Bhagavantam dassanāya āgato: dassetha man<sup>(a)</sup> ti. Bhikkhū: Sumano nāma thero Satthu upaṭṭhāko, tassa santikaṃ gacchāhi ti āhaṃsu. So therassa santikaṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ, bhante, dassethā ti āha. Atha thero tassa passantass' eva paṭhavīyaṃ nimujjitvā Bhagavantam upasaṅka-mitvā: rājaputto, bhante, tumhākaṃ dassanāya āgato ti āha. Tena hi bhikkhu, bahi<sup>3</sup> āsanaṃ paññāpehi ti. Thero puna<sup>2</sup> pi buddhāsanaṃ gahetvā antogandhakuṭiyaṃ nimujjitvā tassa passantassa bahi pariveṇe pātubhavitvā gandhakuṭipariveṇe āsanaṃ paññāpesi. Kumāro taṃ disvā: mahanto vatā' yaṃ bhikkhū ti cittaṃ uppādesi. Bhagavā pi gandhakuṭito nikkhamitvā paññattāsane nisīdi. Rājaputto Satthāraṃ vanditvā paṭisanthāraṃ katvā: ayam bhante, thero tumhākaṃ sāsane vallabho maññe ti. Āma, kumāra, vallabho ti. Kiṃ katvā, bhante, esa<sup>3</sup> vallabho hoti ti. Dānādini puññāni katvā ti. Bhagavā,<sup>2</sup> ahaṃ pi ayam thero viya anāgate buddhassa sāsane vallabho<sup>3</sup> hotukāmo ti. So buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa sattāhaṃ khandhavāre bhattaṃ datvā sattame divase: bhante, mayā pitu santikā tumhākaṃ temāsaṃ paṭijagganavaro laddho; temāsaṃ yeve<sup>4</sup> vassāvāsaṃ adhivāsethā ti vatvā Satthu adhivāsaṃ viditvā saparivāraṃ Bhagavantam gahetvā yojane yojane Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca vasanānucchavike vihāre kāretvā tattha tattha vasā-pento attano vasanaṭṭhānasamīpe satasahassena kīte Sobhananāma-uyyāne<sup>5</sup> satasahassena kāritaṃ vihāraṃ pavesāpetvā:

“Satasahassena me kītaṃ satasahassena kāritaṃ,<sup>(b)</sup>

imaṃ<sup>2</sup> Sobhanaṃ nāma uyyānaṃ patigaṇhātu<sup>5</sup> mahāmuni<sup>(c)</sup> ti

(a) ThA. me Bhagavantam.

(b) ThA. māpitaṃ.

(c) Ibid. °muni.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. °nāmahe°.

<sup>4</sup> S. me.

<sup>5</sup> S. °gappa.

udakaṃ<sup>1</sup> pātesi.<sup>1</sup> So<sup>1</sup> vassūpanāyikadivaso Satthu mahādlānaṃ pavattetvā iminā nllārena dlānaṃ dadeyyāthā ti puttadāre amacco ca<sup>1</sup> dlāne ca kiccakaraṇḍyesu<sup>2</sup> ca niyojetvā sayam Sumanattherassa vasaṇaṭṭhānasamipe yeva vasanto ovaṃ attano vasaṇaṭṭhāne Satthāraṃ temāsaṃ upaṭṭhahi. Upakaṭṭhāya pana pavāraṇāya gāmaṃ pavisitvā sattāhaṃ mahādlānaṃ pavattetvā sattame divase Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pādamūle ticivare<sup>(a)</sup> ṭhapetvā vanditvā: bhanto, yad etaṃ mayā khandhāvārato paṭṭhāya puññaṃ kataṃ, na taṃ saggasampattiādlīnaṃ atthāya kataṃ, atha kho aham pi Sumanatthero viya anāgate ekassa buddhassa upaṭṭhāko vallabho bhavēyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa anantarāyatam disvā vyākāritvā pakkāmi.

So tasmiṃ buddhuppāde vassasatasahassaṃ puññāni katvā tato param pi tattha tattha bhavē ulārāni puññakammanāni upacinitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapabhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbato viññutaṃ patvā ekassa therassa piṇḍāya carato pattaḡahapaṭṭhaṃ uttarasāṭakaṃ datvā pūjaṃ ākāsi. Puna sagge nibbattitvā tato cuto Bārāṇasirājā hutvā aṭṭha paccekaḡbuddhe disvā te bhojetvā attano maṅgaluyyāne aṭṭha paṇuasālāyo kāretvā tesam nisīdanaṭṭhāya aṭṭha sabbaratanamayapīṭhe c'eva maṇiādhārake ca paṭiyādetvā dasavassasahassāni upaṭṭhānaṃ akāsi. Etāni pākataṭṭhāni;<sup>3</sup> kappasatasahassaṃ pana tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinanto amhākaṃ Bodhisattena saddhiṃ Tusitapure nibbatitvā tato cuto Amitodanasakkassa gehe nibbatitvā 'sabbe ñātake ānandite karonto jāto' ti. Ānando tv'eva nāmaṃ labhi. So anukkamena vayappatto katābhinikkhamano sammāsambodhiṃ<sup>(b)</sup> patvā pavattitavaraḡdhammacakke paṭṭhamam Kapilavatthum gantvā tato nikkhamante Bhagavati tassa parivārattham pabbajitum nikkhamantehi Bhaddiyādīhi saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā āyasmato Puṇṇassa<sup>(c)</sup> santike dhammakatham sutvā sotāpattiṭṭhale paṭiṭṭhahi. Tena ca samayena Bhagavato paṭṭhamam bodhiyam visativassāni anibaddhā upaṭṭhākā ahesum. Ekadā Nāgasamālo pattaḡivaraṃ gaṡetvā vicarati, ekadā Nāgito, ekadā Upavāno, ekadā Sunakkhatto, ekadā Cundo samaṇuddeso, ekadā Sāgato ekadā Meghiyo, te yebhuyyena Satthu oittam pa ārādhayimsu.

Ath' ekadivasam Bhagavā Gandhakuṭipariveṇe paññattavara-

(a) *Ibid.* °civaraṇi.

(b) ThA. sambodhiṃ.

(c) ThA. *adda* Mantāniputtassa.

<sup>1</sup> S. *omīto*.

<sup>2</sup> S. °karaṇo.

<sup>3</sup> S. pākāṭāni.

<sup>4</sup> S. P °Mantāniputtassa.

buddhāsane bhikkhusuṅghaparivuto nisimmo bhikkhū āmantesi: ahaṃ bhikkhave idāni mahallako, ekacce bhikkhū iminā maggena gacchāmi ti vutte aññena maggena gacchanti, ekacce mayhaṃ pattuṭṭharaṃ bhūmiyaṃ nikkhipanti,<sup>1</sup> mayhaṃ nibbandhuapaṭṭhākaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ vijānathā ti. Taṃ sutvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammasaṃvego uda-pādi. Ath' āyasmā Sāriputto utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā: ahaṃ, bhanto, tumhe upaṭṭhahissāmi ti āha. Taṃ Bhagavā paṭikkhipi. Eten' upāyena Mahāmoggallānaṃ ādiṃ katvā sabbe mahāsāvakā ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi ti utthahimsu ṭha-petvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ. Te pi Bhagavā paṭikkhipi. Ānando pana tuṃhī yeva nisīdi. Atha naṃ bhikkhū āhaṃsu: āvuso, tvaṃ pi Satthu upaṭṭhakaṭṭhānaṃ yācāhi ti. Yācitvā laddhūpaṭṭhānaṃ nāma kiḷisaṃ hoti,<sup>2</sup> sace ruccati Satthā sayam eva vakkhati ti. Atha Bhagavā: na bhikkhave Ānando aññehi ussāhetabbo, sayam eva jānitvā maṃ upaṭṭhahissati ti āha. Tato bhikkhū: utthehi āvuso Ānanda, Satthāraṃ upaṭṭhakaṭṭhānaṃ yācāhi ti āhaṃsu. Thero utthahitvā: sace me, bhante, Bhagavā attano laddhaṃ paṇitaṃ cīvaraṃ na dassati paṇitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ na dassati, ekagandhakuṭiyaṃ vasitum na dassati, nimantaṇaṃ gahetvā na gamissati, evāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi ti āha. Ettake guṇe labhato Satthu upaṭṭhānaṃ ko uḥāro ti upavādamocanattaṃ ime cattāro paṭikkhepā, sace, bhante, Bhagavā mayā gahitaṃ nimantaṇaṃ gamissati, sac'āhaṃ desanta-rato āgatāgate tava dassetum labhāmi, yadā me kaṅkhā uppajjati tāvadeva Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchitum labhāmi, sace Bhagavā parammukhā<sup>3</sup> desitadhammaṃ puna mayhaṃ vyākariṣṣati evā' haṃ<sup>4</sup> Bhagavantaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi, ettakam pi Satthu santike anuggahaṃ na labhati<sup>5</sup> ti upavādamocanattaṃ c'eva dhamma-bhaṇḍāgāriyabhāva-pāripūraṇattaṃ ca imā catasso yācanā ti,<sup>(a)</sup> ime aṭṭhavare gahetvā nibaddhupaṭṭhako ahosi. Tass' eva ṭhānantarass' atthāya kappasatasaḥassaṃ pūritānaṃ pāraṃnaṃ phalaṃ pāpuṇi. So upaṭṭhakaṭṭhānaṃ laddhadivasato<sup>6</sup> paṭṭhāya Dasabalaṃ duvidhena udakena tividhena dantakaṭṭhena pādaparikammaṇa gandha-kuṭipariveṇasaṃajjanenā ti evam ādihi kiccehi upaṭṭhahanto: imāya nāma velāya Satthu' imaṃ<sup>7</sup> nāma laddhuṃ vaṭṭati, imaṃ<sup>8</sup> nāma kātum vaṭṭati ti divasabhāgaṃ santikāvacarō lutvā rattibhāge mahantaṃ daṇḍadipikaṃ gahetvā Gandhakuṭipariveṇaṃ navavāre

(a) ThA. āyācanā cā ti.

<sup>1</sup> B. nikkhamanti.

<sup>2</sup> B. ahosi.

<sup>3</sup> B. parimukha<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> B. evā taṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. labbhati.

<sup>6</sup> B. °divaso.

<sup>7</sup> B. omiṭṭa.

<sup>8</sup> S. idam.

<sup>9</sup> B. yācanāni.

anupariyāyati, Sattlūri<sup>1</sup> pakkosante<sup>2</sup> paṭivacanadānāya thinamid-dhavinodanatthaṃ. Atha naṃ Sattlā Jetavane ariyaganamajjhe nisinno anekapariyāyena pasamsitvā bahussutānaṃ gatimantānaṃ satimantānaṃ dhitimantānaṃ upaṭṭhakānaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Evaṃ Sattlā paṇḍitaṃ etadagge ṭhapito, catuhi acchāriyabbhutatthamehi samannāgato Satthu dhammakosāraṃ ayaṃ mahāthero sekho va samāno Satthari parinibbuta heṭṭhāvuttanayena bhikkhūhi samuttejito devatāya ca saṃvejito: sve yeva ca dāni dhammasaṅgīti kātābbā, na kho pana me taṃ paṭirūpaṃ yv āhaṃ sekho sakaraṇṇyo asekkhehi therehi saddhiṃ dhammaṃ saṃgāyitum<sup>(a)</sup> sannipātaṃ gantun ti sañjātussāho vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā balu-d-eva rattiṃ vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto caṅkame viriyasamathaṃ alabhivā tato vihāraṃ pavisitvā sayane nisiditvā sayitukāmo kāyaṃ āvaṭṭesi, appatthaṃ ca sīsaṃ bimbohanaṃ pādā ca bhūmito nuttamattā etasmiṃ<sup>3</sup> antare anupādāya āsaveli cittaṃ vimucci. Aṭṭhabhiñño<sup>(b)</sup> ahoṣi.<sup>4</sup>

1. Evaṃ aṭṭhabhiññādiguṇapaṭimaṇḍito<sup>5</sup> upaṭṭhākādiguṇehi etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ dassento “Ārāmadvārā nikkhamā” ti ādim āha. Tattha *ārāmadvārā* ti sabbasattānaṃ dhammadesanattāya viharadvārato nikkhamitvā bahidvārasamipe katamaṇḍapamajjhe supaṇṇattavarabuddhāsane<sup>6</sup> nisinno *Padumuttaro* nāma *mahāmuni* sammāsambuddho *vassanto amataṃ vuḍḍhiṃ* ti dhammadesanāmahāmatadhārāhi dhammavassaṃ vassanto *nibbāpesi mahājanan* ti mahājanassa cittasantānagatakilesaggaṃ ‘nibbāpesi’ vūpasamesi, mahājanaṃ nibbānāmatapānena santiṃ sītibhāvaṃ pāpesi ti attho.

2. “Satasahassā<sup>7</sup> te<sup>8</sup> dhīrā” ti parivārasampattiṃ dassento āha. Chahi abhiññāhi iddhividhādīṇāṇakoṭṭhāsehi samannāgatā anekasatasahassacakkavāṭesu khaṇena gantun samatthā<sup>9</sup> ti<sup>10</sup> iddhīhi samannāgatattā *mahiddhikā te dhīrā* satasahassakhipāsavā, *chāyā va anapāyini* ti katthaci anapagatā<sup>11</sup> chāyā iva taṃ *sambuddhaṃ* Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ *parivārenti* parivāretvā dhammaṃ supanti ti attho.

3. “Hatthikkhandhagato āsin” ti tadā Bhāgavato dhammadesanāsamaye ahaṃ hatthipitthe nisinno *āsin*<sup>12</sup> ti attho. *Setacchat-*

(a) ThA. saṅgahitum.

(b) ThA. chaḷa°.

\* ThA. ends here.

<sup>1</sup> B. Sattlāraṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. °ente.

<sup>3</sup> S. tasmiṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. chaḷa°.

<sup>5</sup> S. paṇḍita°.

<sup>6</sup> B. satasahassāni.

<sup>7</sup> S. samatthāhi.

<sup>8</sup> B. anugatā.

<sup>9</sup> S. ahoṣi.

*taṃ varuṭṭaman* ti pattetabbam<sup>1</sup> uttamam setacchattam mama matthake dhārayanto hatthipitthe nisinno ti sambandho. *Sucūru-rūpaṃ disvānā* ti sundaram sucūrum<sup>2</sup> manoharam rūpavantam dhammam desiyamānam Sambuddham disvā, *me mayham, vīṭi* santuṭṭhi somanassam *upapajjhatha* uppajjati ti attho.

4. “Oruḃha hatthikkhandhamhā” ti taṃ Bhagavantam nisinnam disvā hatthipittthito *oruḃha* orohitvā *narāsabham* nara usabham<sup>3</sup> *upagacchim* samīpam gato ti attho. “Ratanamayachattam me” ti ratanabhūsitam *me mayham chattaṃ Buddhasetthassa* matthake *dhārayin* ti sambandho.

5. “Mama saṅkappam aññāyā” ti mayham pasādena uppannam saṅkappam ñatvā isīnam autare mahantabhūto so *Padumuttaro* Bhagavā *taṃ katham ṭhapayitvānā* ti tam attano<sup>4</sup> desiyamānam dhammakatham ṭhapetvā mama vyākaraṇatthāya *imā gāthā abhāsatha*<sup>5</sup> kathesi ti attho.<sup>6</sup>

6. Kathan ti ce “Yo so” ti ādim āha. *Suvaṇṇalāṅkārabhūsitam* chattam *yo so* rājakumāro me matthake dhāresi ti sambandho. “Tam aham kittayissāmi” ti *taṃ* rājakumāram *aham kittayissāmi* pākataṃ karissāmi. “Sunōtha<sup>6</sup> mama bhāsato” ti bhāsantassa *mama vacanam sunōtha* ohitasotā manasikarothā ti attho.

7. “Ito gantvā ayaṃ poso” ti ayaṃ rājakumāro *ito gantvā* manussalokato *Tusitaṃ* gantvā *āvasissati* tattha viharissati. Tattha *accharāhi purakkhato* parivārito *Tusitabhavanasampattiṃ amubhossati* ti sambandho.

8. *Catuttiṃ sakkhattun* ti *Tusitabhavanato* cavitvā *Tāvatiṃsabhavane* uppanno *cattuttiṃsavāre* devindho *devarajjam* karissati ti sambandho. *Balādhipo atthasatan* ti *Tāvatiṃsabhavanato* cuto manussaloke uppanno ‘balādhipo’ caturāṅginisenāya adhipo padhāno *atthasatajātisu* padesarājā hutvā *vasudham* anekaratanadharam paṭhavim *āvasissati* puthavyam viharissati ti attho.

9. *Atthapaññāsakkhattun* ti *atthapaññāsajātisu cakkavattirājā bhavissati* ti attho. *Mahiyā* sakalaJambudīpapaṭhaviyā *vipulam* asaṅkheyyam *padesarajjam kārayissati*.

11. *Sakyānam kulaketussā* ti Sakyarājūnam kulassa dhajabhūtassa Buddhassa ñātako *bhavissati* ti attho.

12. *Atāpi* ti viriyavā, *nipako* ti nepakkasaṅkhātāya paññāya samannāgato, *bāhusaccesu* bahussutabhāvesu piṭakattayadhāraṇesu

<sup>1</sup> S. pithe ṭhapetabbam.

<sup>2</sup> S. cārum.

<sup>3</sup> S. attanā.

<sup>4</sup> S. abhāsi.

<sup>5</sup> S. sambandho.

<sup>6</sup> S. supātha.

<sup>7</sup> S. vasabham.

*korido* cheko; *nirātarutti* aññena<sup>1</sup> viññattiko,<sup>1</sup> *alhadho* kāyapāgabbhiyādlithaddhabhāvavirahito, *sabba* pāṭhi sakalupiṭakattayaadhiāri *bhāvissati* ti sambandho.

13. *Padhānapahitatto* so ti so Ānandatthero viriyakaraṇāyaṃ<sup>2</sup> pesitacitto, *upasanto nirūpadhī* ti rāgūpadhi-dosūpadhi-mohūpadhihi virahito sotāpattimaggena pahātabbakilesānaṃ pahinattā *upasanto* santakāyacitto.

14. *Santi araṇṇukā* ti araṇṇe bhavā mahāvano jātā *saṭṭhihāyanā*<sup>3</sup> ti saṭṭhivassakāle hāyanabalā, *tidhappabhinnā*<sup>4</sup> ti akklukanna-kosasaṅkhātehi tīhi ṭhānehi bhinnamadā, *mātaṅgā* ti mātaṅga-hatthikule jātā,<sup>5</sup> *īsādantā* ti rathisāsadisadantā,<sup>6</sup> *urūbhavā* rājavāhanā, kuṇjarasaṅkhātā nāgā hatthirājāno 'santi' samvijjanti 'yathā' ti sambandho.

15. Tathā satasahassasaṅkhyā<sup>7</sup> khīṇāsavaṇṇakāṭhā *paṇḍitā mahiddhikā* arahantanāgā santi, *sabbe* te arahantanāgā *Buddhanāgarājasā na honti paṇḍitīmhi* te ti te 'paṇḍitīmhi' tādīsā a honti. Kiṃ sabbe te bhayabhītā sakabhāvena saṅghātum asamattā ti attho. Sesam vuttanayattā uttānattham evā ti.

Ānandattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

## ETTĀVATĀ PAṬHAMABUDDHAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

11. "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādikā āyasmato Sīhāsanadāyaka-ttherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanna-saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto dharamāne Bhagavati devaloke vasitvā nibbute Bhagavati uppannattā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavato sārīrakacetiyaṃ disvā; aho me alābhā, Bhagavato dharamāne<sup>8</sup> kāle asampatto ti cintetvā cetiye cittaṃ pasādetvā somanassajāto sabbaratanamayaṃ devatānimmitasadisam dhammāsane sīhāsaṇaṃ karetvā jīvamānakabuddhassa<sup>9</sup> viya pūjesi. Tass' ūpari gehamhi dibbavimānaṃ iva kāresi; pādaṭhapanapāda-pīṭham pi kāresi. Evaṃ yāvajīvaṃ dīpadhūmapupphagandhādīhi<sup>10</sup> anekavidhaṃ pūjaṃ katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto chakāmasagge aparāparaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattisampattiṃ anekakkhattum anubhavitvā saṅkhyātikantaṃ padesarajjasampattiṃ ca anubhavitvā Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā samapadhammaṃ katvā ettantare devamanussesu samsa-

<sup>1</sup> B. anavaññattikiko.

<sup>2</sup> S. °karaṇāya.

<sup>3</sup> B. °hānā.

<sup>4</sup> S. tidhā pa°.

<sup>5</sup> S. adde ti.

<sup>6</sup> S. rambhasadisa°.

<sup>7</sup> S. saṅkhā.

<sup>8</sup> S. °māna°.

<sup>9</sup> S. jīvamāna°.

<sup>10</sup> S. °dhūpa°.

ranto imasmim buddhuppādo ekasmim vibhavasampanne kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho<sup>1</sup> pajjajitvā laddhūpasampado kanumaṭṭhānaṃ gahe tvā ghaṭento vāyamanto<sup>2</sup> nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakamimaṃ saritvā somanaṃ uppādetvā pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha. Tattha lokassa nātho padhāno ti lokanātho, lokassa sāmī ti attho. Lokanāthe *Siddhatthamhi nibbute* ti<sup>3</sup> sambandho. "Vitthārite pāvacaṇe" ti *pāvacaṇe* piṭakattaye *vitthārite* patiṭṭhite pākaṭe ti attho. *Bāhujāññumhi sāsane* ti sikkhattaya-saṅgahite buddhasāsane anekasatasahassakoṭikhīṇāsavasankhātehi bahujanehi nāte adhigate<sup>4</sup> ti attho.

2. "Pasannacitto sumano" ti tadā ahaṃ Buddhassa dharamānakāle asampatte<sup>5</sup> nibbute ca tasmim devalokā cavitvā manussalokaṃ upapanno tassa Bhagavato sārīrikadhātucetiyaṃ disvā pasannacitto saddhāsampayuttamano<sup>6</sup> *sumano* sundaramano; aho mamāgamaṇaṃ svāgamaṇaṃ ti sañjātapasāḍabahuṃāno mayā nibbānādhigamāya ekaṃ puññaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭati ti cintetvā Bhagavato cetiyasamīpe Bhagavantaṃ uddissa hiraññasuvannaratanaḍḍhi alaṅkaritvā va<sup>7</sup> *sihāsanam akāsi*. Tatra nisinnassa pādaṭṭhapanatthāya *pādaṭṭhaṇ* ca kāresi.

3. Sihāsanassa atemaṇatthāya tass' upari<sup>8</sup> ghaṇa<sup>9</sup> ca kāresi. Tena vuttaṃ "Sihāsanam akam' ahaṃ . . . pe . . ." "Gharaṃ tattha akāsi' ahan" ti. "Tena cittappasādenā" ti dharamānassa viya Bhagavato sihāsaṇaṃ mayā kataṃ, *tena cittappasādena Tusitaṃ upapajja 'han* ti Tusitabhavane upapajjin<sup>7</sup> ti attho.

4. "Āyāmena catubbīsā" ti tatrūpapasannassa<sup>10</sup> devabhūtaṃ sato *mayhaṃ sukataṃ* puññaṇa nibbattitaṃ pātubhūtaṃ *āyāmena* uccato *catubbīsayaḥjanam vitthārena* tiriyato catuddasayaḥjanam *tāvade* va nibbattikhāṇe yeva 'āsi' aho si ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam eva.

9. "Catunavute ito kappe" ti *ito* kappato<sup>3</sup> *catunavute kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akariṃ*<sup>11</sup> akāsi *tadā* tato paṭṭhāya katapuññaphalena kiñci *duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi* na anubhūtapubbā kāci duggati ti attho.

10. "Tesattati ito kappe" ti *ito* kappato *tesattati*<sup>12</sup> *kappe Indanāmā layo janā* ti Indanāmakā tayo cakkavattirājāno ekasmim<sup>13</sup> kappe<sup>13</sup> tisu jātisu Indo nāma cakkavattirājā aho sin ti attho. "Dve sattati

<sup>1</sup> B. °saddhe.<sup>2</sup> S. omits.<sup>3</sup> B. hi.<sup>4</sup> B. °gato.<sup>5</sup> B. sampatte.<sup>6</sup> S. °yuttam°.<sup>7</sup> B. upapajji.<sup>8</sup> B. upara.<sup>9</sup> B. tharaṇi.<sup>10</sup> S. °uppannassa.<sup>11</sup> S. akari.<sup>12</sup> S. sattati.<sup>13</sup> S. ekasminti.



ito kappe" ti *ito dve sattalikappe Sumana-nāmakā tayo janā* tikkhat-tuṃ cakkavattirājāno ahesuṃ.

11. "Samasattati 'to' kappe" ti *ito* kappato anūnādhike sattatime *kappe Varuṇanāmakā* Varuṇo cakkavatti ti evaṃ nāmakā tayo cakkavattirājāno *sattarutanasampunnā catudīpamhi issarā* ahesu ti attho. Sesam suviññeyam evā ti.

Sihāsanadāyakaṭṭherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

12. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekattha-mibhadāyakatherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katā-dhikāro tattha tattha bhāve vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vanakammiko hutvā ekasmiṃ vibha-vasampanne kule nibbato. Tasmīṃ samaye sabbe saddhā pasannā upāsakā ekacchanda: Bhagavato upatṭhānasālaṃ karomā ti dabbasambhāratthāya vanaṃ pavisitvā taṃ upāsakaṃ disvā: amhākaṃ ekaṃ thambhaṃ<sup>2</sup> detthā ti yāciṃsu. So taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā: tumhe mā cintayitthā ti te sabbe uyyojetvā ekaṃ sārāmayam thambhaṃ gahetvā Satthu dassetvā tesam yeva adāsi. So ten' eva somanassa-jāto tad eva mūlaṃ katvā aññāni dānādāni puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbato aparāparaṃ chasu kāmāvacaresu dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca aggacakkavattisampattiṃ anekavāraṃ anubhavitvā asaṅkheyyam padesarajjasampattiṃ ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbato mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdha-saddho pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā manasi-karonto nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi.

1. So evaṃ pattaarahatto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassa-jāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Siddhatthassa Bhagavato* bhagyasampannassa<sup>3</sup> sammāsambudhassa *mahāpūgagaṇo* ti mahāupāsakasamūho *ahu* ahoṣi ti attho. *Saraṇaṃ gatā ca te Buddhan* ti 'Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ' gatā' bhajīṃsu jāniṃsu vā, te upāsakā *Tathāgataṃ* saddahanti buddhaguṇaṃ attano cittasantāne ṭhapenti ti attho.

2. "Sabbe saṅgama mantetvā" ti *sabbe* samāgama sannipatitvā *mantetvā*<sup>4</sup> aññamaññaṃ saññāpetvā ekacchanda hutvā *mālaṃ* upatṭhānasālaṃ *sāthuno* atthāya *kubbanti* karonti ti attho. Dabbasambhāresu *ekatthambhaṃ alabhanti brahāvane vicinanti* ti sambandho.

<sup>1</sup> S. samasattatimhito.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhaga°.

<sup>3</sup> S. ekatthambhaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. saraṇaṃ ti.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīto.



3. "Te 'haṃ araṇṇe disvānā" ti ahaṃ te upāsake araṇṇe disvāna gaṇaṃ samūhaṃ upagamma samīpaṃ gantvā, añjaliṃ paggahetvānā dasaṅgulisaṃmodhānaṃ añjaliṃ<sup>1</sup> sirasi katvā ahaṃ gaṇaṃ upāsaka-samūhaṃ: tumhe imaṃ vanaṃ kim atthaṃ āgatā ti tadā tasmim kāle paripucchā<sup>2</sup> ti sambandho.

4. Te sīlavanto upāsakā me mayā puṭṭhā mūlaṃ kattukāmā hutvā ekatthambho amhehi na labbhutī ti viyākamsu visesena kathayimāsu ti sambandho.

5. Mamaṃ mayhaṃ ekaṃ ekatthambhaṃ detha, ahaṃ taṃ Satthuno dassāmi satthuno<sup>3</sup> santikaṃ ahaṃ thambhaṃ āharissāmi, te bhaga-vanto<sup>4</sup> thambbaharaṇe appossukkā<sup>5</sup> ussāharahitā bhavantū ti sam-bandho.

12. "Yaṃ yaṃ yonūpapajjāmi" ti yaṃ yaṃ yoniṃ devattaṃ aha mānusaṃ upagacchāmi ti attho. Bhummatthe vā upayogavacanaṃ, yasmim yasmim devaloke vā manussaloke vā ti attho. Sesam uttān-attham evā ti.

Ekatthambhadāyakatherassa Apadānatthakatha.

13. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nanda-therassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayāni puñṇāni upacinanto \*Padumutta-rassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatinagare ekasmim kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghas-sa ca pūjāsakkārahulaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā: ahaṃ, bhante, anāgate tumhādisassa Buddhassa evarūpo sāvako bhaveyyan ti paṇi-dhānaṃ akāsi. So tato paṭṭhāya devamanussesu saṃsaranto Attha-dassissa Bhagavato kāle, Dhammatāya<sup>(a)</sup> nāma nadiyā mahanto kacchapo hutvā nibbatta ekadivasam Satthāraṃ nadiṃ taritum tīre ṭhitaṃ disvā sayam Bhagavantaṃ tāretukāmo Satthupādamaṃle nippajji. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ ṇatvā piṭṭhiṃ abhiruhi. So haṭṭhatutṭho vegena sotaṃ bhindanto<sup>6</sup> sīghataraṃ paratīraṃ eva<sup>7</sup> pāpesi. Bhagavā tassa anumodanaṃ vadanto bhāvinim<sup>8</sup> sampattim kathetvā pakkāmi. So tena puñṇakammaṇa sugatim<sup>(b)</sup> yeva saṃ-

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 276-279.

(a) ThA. Vinatāya.

(b) ThA. sugatissu.

<sup>1</sup> B. aṅgulim.

<sup>2</sup> S. °pucchanti.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> S. bhavantā.

<sup>5</sup> S. chindanto.

<sup>6</sup> B. vā, S. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> B. bhāvina-.

Svl. bhāvanīya°.

<sup>8</sup> S. sugatissu.

śaranto imassa amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ  
Suddhodanamahārājassa aggamahesiyā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā kuc-  
chimhi nibbatto;<sup>1</sup> tassa nāmagahapaḍivase 'ñātisaṅghaṃ nandayanto  
jāto' ti Nando tv-eva nāmaṃ akamsu. Tassa veyappattakāle Bhagavā  
pavattavaradhammacakko lokūnuggahaṃ karonto anukkamena Ka-  
pilavatthūṃ gantvā ñātisamāgame pokkaravassaṃ aṭṭhuppattim  
katvā Vessantarajātaṃ<sup>2</sup> kathetvā dutiyadivase piṇḍāya pavittḥo,  
"Uttittḥe nappamajjeyyā"<sup>†</sup> ti gāthāya pitaraṃ sotāpattiphale  
patiṭṭhāpetvā nivesanaṃ gantvā, "Dhammañ care sucaritaṃ"<sup>‡</sup> ti  
gāthāya Mahāpajāpatiṃ sotāpattiphale rājānaṃ sakadāgāmiphale  
patiṭṭhāpetvā tatiyadivase Nandakumārassa abhiseka-gehapavesa-  
na<sup>(a)</sup>-āvaḥamaṅgalesu vattamānesu piṇḍāya pāvisi. Satthā Nanda-  
kumārassa hatthe pattaṃ datvā maṅgalaṃ vatvā tassa hatthato  
pattaṃ agahetvā va vihāraṃ gato, taṃ pattahatthaṃ vihāraṃ agataṃ  
anicchamānaṃ pabbājetvā<sup>2</sup> tathā pabbajitattā yeva analhiritiyyā  
pīlitaṃ ñatvā upāyena tassa taṃ anabhiratiṃ vinodesi. So yoniso  
paṭisaṅkhāya vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass' eva arahatthaṃ  
pāpuni. §

Thero punadivase Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ āha: yaṃ  
me, bhante, Bhagavā paṭibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ paṭi-  
lābhāya kakuṭapādānaṃ muñcāma 'haṃ, bhante, Bhagavantaṃ'<sup>3</sup>  
etasmā paṭissavā ti. Bhagavā pi: yad eva te, Nanda, anupādāya  
āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, ajjā 'haṃ'<sup>4</sup> mutto etasmā paṭissavā ti āha.  
Ath' assa Bhagavā savisesaṃ indriyesu guttadvārataṃ ñatvā taṃ  
guṇaṃ vibhāvanto, "Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, mama sāvakaṇaṃ  
bhikkhūnaṃ indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ yadidaṃ Nando ti indriyesu  
guttadvārabbhāvena naṃ<sup>5</sup> etadagge ṭhapesi. Thero pi<sup>6</sup> indriyāsaṃ-  
varam'<sup>7</sup> nissāya imaṃ vippakāraṃ patto, taṃ ahaṃ suṭṭhu nigga-  
ṇhāmi ti ussāhajāto balavahirottappo tattha ca katādhikārattā indri-  
yasamvare ukkaṃsapāraṃ agamāsi.

1. Evaṃ so etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā  
somanassappatto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Padumuttarassa  
Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. "Vatthaṃ khomaṃ mayā dinnan" ti  
khomaraṭṭhe jātaṃ *vatthaṃ* Bhagavati cittappasādena gāravabahu-  
mānena *mayā* paramasukhumaṃ khomavatthaṃ *dinnan* ti attho.

\* Jātaka No. 547.

† Dh. 168.

‡ Dh. 169.

§ ThA. (H. i), p. 279.

(a) ThA. nivesana.

<sup>1</sup> S. nibbatti.<sup>2</sup> S. pabbājesi.<sup>3</sup> B. bhāgavā.<sup>4</sup> sac' āhaṃ.<sup>5</sup> S. taṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. hi.<sup>7</sup> S. indriyānaṃ<sup>o</sup>.

"Sayambhussā" ti sayam eva bhūtassa jātassa ariyāya<sup>1</sup> jātiyā nibbat-tassa, *mahesino* ti mahanto silasamādhipaññāvimuttivimuttiñāna-dassanakkhandhe esi gavesi ti mahesi, tassa mahesino *sayambhussa* cīvaratthāya khomaṃ vatthaṃ mayā dinnan ti sambandho.

2. "Taṃ me Buddho vyākāsi" ti ettha *taṃ* ti sāmyatthe upayoga-vacanam, tassa vatthadāyakaassa me dānaphalaṃ<sup>2</sup> visesena<sup>3</sup> akāsi kathesi<sup>4</sup> Buddho ti attho. *Jalajuttamanāmakō* ti Padumuttaranā-mako. "Jalajuttamanāyako" ti pi pāṭho. Tassa jalamānānaṃ devabrahmānaṃ uttamanāyako padhāno ti attho. *Iminā vattha-dānenā* ti iminā vatthadānassa nissandena tvaṃ anāgate hemavaṇṇo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo bhavissasi.

3. *Dve sampattī*<sup>5</sup> *anubhotvā* ti dibbamanussasaṅkhātā<sup>6</sup> dve sam-pattiyo anubhavitvā *kusalamūlhi codito* ti kusalāvayavehi kusala-kotṭhāsehi 'codito' pesito tvaṃ iminā puññena Satthu kulappabha-vāhi<sup>7</sup> ti pesito viyā ti attho. *Gotamassa Bhagavato kaṇiṭṭho tvaṃ bhavissasi* ti vyākāsi ti sambandho.

4. *Rāgaratto sukhasiḷo* ti kilesakāmehi ratto allīno kāyasukhacit-tasukhānubhavanasabhāvo. *Kāmesu gedham āyuto* ti vatthukāmesu gedhasaṅkhātāya taṇhāya 'āyuto' yojito ti attho. *Buddhena codito santo*<sup>8</sup> *tato tvaṃ* ti yasmā kāmesu gedhako,<sup>9</sup> 'tato' tasmā tvaṃ attano bhātukena Gotamabuddhena codito pabbajāya uyyojito tassa santiko *pabbajissati* ti sambandho.

5. *Pabbajitvāna tvaṃ tutthā* ti tasmīṃ Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsano tvaṃ pabbajitvā *kusalamūlena* mūlabhūtena puññasambhārena *codito* bhāvanāya niyojito, *sabbāsava* sakalāsava *pariññāya* jānitvā pajahitvā *anāmayo*<sup>14</sup> niddukkhō *nibbāyissasi* adassanaṃ pāpessasi, apannattika-bhāvaṃ<sup>10</sup> gamissasi ti attho.

6. *Sattakappasahassamhi*<sup>15</sup> ti ito kappato pubbe sattakappādhike sahasame kappamhi *Celaṇāmaka*<sup>11</sup> cattāro cakkavattirājāno ahesun ti attho. *Saṭṭhikappasahassāni* ti kappasahassāni saṭṭhiṇ<sup>12</sup> ca atik-kamitvā ettha<sup>13</sup> ekasmiṃ kappe cattāro janā Upaceḷanāmacakka-vattirājāno<sup>11</sup> catusu jātisu ahesun ti attho.

7. *Pañcakappasahassamhi* ti pañcakappādhike sahasime<sup>16</sup> kap-pamhi *Celaṇāmā* cattāro janā cakkavattirājāno sattahi ratanehi *sampanṇā* samaṅgibhūtā Jambidīpa-Aparagoyāna-Uttarakuru-Pub-

<sup>1</sup> S. ariya°.<sup>2</sup> S. °phale.<sup>3</sup> S. visese.<sup>4</sup> B. omits.<sup>5</sup> B. sampattim.<sup>6</sup> S. °mānusa°.<sup>7</sup> B. kusala°, S. kulappasāvāhi.<sup>8</sup> S. satto.<sup>9</sup> S. gadhito.<sup>10</sup> S. apannattiko°.<sup>11</sup> S. Cela°.<sup>12</sup> S. saṭṭhi.<sup>13</sup> S. heṭṭhā.<sup>14</sup> A, ST. anāsavo.<sup>15</sup> S. satā°.<sup>16</sup> S. °ame.

bāvidehadīpasanīkhāto catudīpamhi *issarā* padhānā visuṇi<sup>1</sup> ahesun ti uttho. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evā ti.

Nandattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

14. “Padumuttaro nāma jino” ti ādikā āyasmato Cūḷapanthakatherassa<sup>(a)</sup> apadānaṃ. \*Ayam pi purinabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kālo yad’ ettha aṭṭhuppattivasena vattabbaṃ taṃ paṭhamam’ Aṭṭhakanipāteṭ Mahāpanthakavatthusmiṃṭ vuttam eva. Ayam pana viseso. Mahāpanthakathero arahattaṃ patvā pana<sup>1</sup> phalasamāpattisukhena vītināmento cintesi; kathan nu kho sakkā Cūḷapanthakam pi imasmiṃ sukhe paṭiṭṭhāpetun ti. So attano ayyakaṃ Dhanasetṭhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā āha: sace mahāsetṭhi, anujānāsi,<sup>(b)</sup> ahaṃ Cūḷapanthakam pabbājeyyan ti. Pabbājetha, bhante, ti. Thero taṃ pabbājesi. So dasasu silesu paṭiṭṭhito bhātu santiko:

“Padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ sugandhaṃ  
pāto siyā phullaṃ avītagandhaṃ,  
Aṅgīrasaṃ passa virocamaṇaṃ  
tapantaṃ ādiccam iv’ antalikkhe ” ti,

gāthaṃ uggaṇhanto catuhi māsehi uggaḥetun n’ āsakkhi, Gahitaṃ pi pādayo<sup>2</sup> na tiṭṭhanti.<sup>(c)</sup> Atha naṃ Mahāpanthako: Cūḷapanthaka, tvaṃ imasmiṃ sāsane abhabbo,<sup>(d)</sup> catuhi māsehi ekaṃ gāthaṃ pi gaḥetun na sakkosi, pabbajitakiccaṃ pana kathaṃ matthakaṃ pāpessasi, nikkhama ito ti. So therena paṇāmito dvārakoṭṭhakasamīpe rodamaṇo aṭṭhāsi.

Tena ca samayena Satthā Jīvakaṃbavane viharati. Atha Jivako purisaṃ pesesi: gaccha, pañcāhi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ Satthāraṃ nimantehi ti. Tena samayena āyasmā Mahāpanthako bhattuddesako hoti. So: pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ bhikkhaṃ paṭicchathā ti vutto: Cūḷapanthakam ṭhapetvā sesānaṃ paṭicchāmi ti āha. Taṃ sutvā Cūḷapanthako bhiyyosomattāya domanassappatto ahoṣi. Satthā tassa cittācāraṃ ṇatvā:<sup>(e)</sup> Cūḷapanthako mayā katena upāyena

\* Cf. ThA. (Hi), pp. 490 ff. (Mahāpanthaka) and ThA. (Hi), pp. 515 ff. (Cūḷapanthaka). † Aṭṭhakanipāta of Th. ‡ Th. 8, 3.

(a) ThA. Culla°.

(b) ThA. °ti.

(c) ThA. gahitagaḥitaṃ padaṃ hadaye na tiṭṭhati.

(d) ThA. andho.

(e) ThA. cittakkhedam diṣvā.

bujjhissatī ti tassa avidūratṭhāne attānaṃ dassetvā: kiṃ Panthaka rodasi ti pucchi. Bhātā<sup>1</sup> maṃ, bhante, paṇāmetī ti āha. Panthaka, mā cintayī,<sup>(a)</sup> mama sāsane tuyhaṃ pabbajjā, ehi, imaṃ gahetvā, “rajo haraṇaṃ, rajo haraṇaṃ” ti manasikarohi ti iddhiyā suddhaṃ colakhaṇḍaṃ ablisaṅkharitvā adāsi. So Satthārā dinnāṃ colakhaṇḍaṃ, “rajo haraṇaṃ rajo haraṇaṃ” ti hatthena parimajjanto nisīdi. Tassa taṃ parimajjantassa kiliṭṭhadhātukaṃ jātaṃ. Puna parimajjantassa ukkhaliparipuñchanasadisāṃ jātaṃ. So nānaparipāka-gatattā evaṃ cintesi: idaṃ colakhaṇḍaṃ pakatiyā parisuddhaṃ, imaṃ upādinna-kasāriraṃ nissāya kiliṭṭhaṃ aṇṇathā jātaṃ, Tasmā aniccaṃ, yathā p’ etaṃ, evaṃ cittaṃ pi ti khayavayaṃ paṭṭhapetvā tasmim yeva nimitte jhānāni<sup>2</sup> nibbattetvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā saha paṭisambhīdāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Arahattappattass’ ev’ assa tepitakaṃ pañcābhīñṇā ca āgamaṃsu. Satthā ekūnehi pañcabhikkhusatehi<sup>3</sup> saddhiṃ gantvā Jīvakaṃ nivesane paññatte āsane nisīdi. Cūlapanthako pana attano bhikkhāya asampaticchitattā eva na gato. Jīvako yāguṃ dātuṃ ārabhi. Satthā hatthena pattaṃ pidahi; kasmā bhante na gaṇhi<sup>4</sup> ti vutte: vihāre eko bhikkhu atthi, Jīvaka ti. So purisaṃ pesesi: gaccha, taṃ<sup>5</sup> bhikkhuṃ<sup>6</sup> gahetvā ehi ti. Cūlapanthakathero pi rūpena kiriyāya ca ekasmiṃ<sup>(b)</sup> ekena asadisāṃ bhikkhusaṃsaṃ nimmitvā<sup>7</sup> nisīdi. So puriso vihāre bhikkhūnaṃ bahubhāvaṃ disvā Jīvakaṃ katesi: imasmā bhikkhusaṅghā vihāre bhikkhusaṅgho bahutaro, pakkositabbaṃ ayaṃ na jānāmi ti. Jīvako Satthāraṃ pucchi: ko nāmo bhante vihāre nisinno bhikkhū ti. Cūlapanthako nāma ti. Gaccha, bhāṇe, Cūlapanthako nāma kataro<sup>8</sup> ti pucchitvā taṃ ānehi ti. So vihāraṃ gantvā: Cūlapanthako nāma kataro<sup>8</sup> bhante ti pucchi. Ahaṃ Cūlapantko, ahaṃ Cūlapanthako, ti ekappahārena bhikkhusaṃsaṃ pi katesi. So punāgantvā taṃ pavattiṃ Jīvakaṃ ārocesi. Jīvako paṭividdhasaccattā: iddhiṃ mā maññe ayyo ti nayato natvā: gaccha bhāṇe, paṭhamāṃ kathentaṃ:<sup>(c)</sup> ayaṃ<sup>(c)</sup><sup>12</sup> eva: tumhe Satthā pakkosi<sup>13</sup> ti cīvarakaṇṇe gaṇhāhi ti āha. So vihāraṃ gantvā tathā akāsi. Tāvad eva nimmitabhikkhū antaradhāyimsu. So therāṃ gahetvā agamāsi. Satthā tasmim khaṇe yāguṇ<sup>9</sup> ca<sup>9</sup> khajjakādibhedāñ ca paṭiggaṇhati.<sup>10</sup> Katabhattakicco Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Cūlapanthakaṃ ānāpesi: anumodanaṃ karohi ti. So bhinnapaṭisambhido<sup>11</sup> Sineruṃ

(a) ThA. cintehi.

(b) ThA. ekam pi.

(c) ThA. kathanakaayyam.

<sup>1</sup> B. tātā.<sup>2</sup> S. jhānaṃ.<sup>3</sup> S. pañcāhi°.<sup>4</sup> S. gaṇhatha.<sup>5</sup> S. naṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. ekampi.<sup>7</sup> B. nimmitvā.<sup>8</sup> B. therō.<sup>9</sup> S. yāgu°.<sup>10</sup> S. gaṇhi.<sup>11</sup> S. pabbhinna°.<sup>12</sup> S. ayyaṇ.<sup>13</sup> S. pakkosati.

gahetvā mahāsamuddaṃ matthento viya tepitakaṃ buddhavadānaṃ saṅkholhento Satthu ajjhāsayāṃ gaṇhanto anumodanaṃ akāsi. Dasabale bhattakiccaṃ katvā vihāraṃ gate dhammasabhlāyāṃ kathā udapādi: aho buddhānaṃ ānubhāvo yatra hi nāma cattāro māse eka-gāthaṃ gahetum asakkontaṃ pi lahukena khaṇen' eva evaṃ mah' id-dhikaṃ akāmsū ti. Tathā hi Jivakassa nivesane nisinno Bhagavā evaṃ Cūlapanthakassa cittaṃ samāhitaṃ vithipaṭippannā vipassanā ti ñatvā yathā nisinno yeva attānaṃ dassetvā: Panthaka' yadi<sup>1</sup> p' āvaṃ pilotikā kiliṭṭhā rajānukiṇṇā<sup>2</sup> ito pana añño<sup>3</sup> pi ariyassa vinayo saṅkilesa rajo<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>3</sup> dassento:

"Rāgo rajo na ca pana reṇu vuccati  
rāgass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ rajo ti  
etaṃ rajaṃ vippahetvā<sup>(a)</sup> bhikkhavo  
viharanti te vigatarajassa sāsane."<sup>\*</sup>

"Doso rajo . . . pe . . .  
. . . sāsane."

"Moho rajo . . . pe . . .  
. . . sāsane."

imā tisso gāthāyo abhāsi. Gāthāpariyosāne Cūlapanthako catupaṭi-sambhidā<sup>5</sup> parivāraṃ<sup>5</sup> arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti.† Satthā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ sutvā āgantvā buddhāsane nisiditvā: kiṃ vadetha bhikkhave ti pucchitvā imaṃ nāma bhante ti vutte: bhikkhave, Cūlapanthakena na idāni eva mayhaṃ ovāde ṭhatvā lokuttara-dāyajjaṃ laddhaṃ, pubbe pana lokiyadāyajjaṃ laddhaṃ ti vatvā, tehi yācito Cūlasetthijātakaṃ†<sup>(b)</sup> kathesi. Atha naṃ Satthā ariya-gaṇaparivuto dhammāsane nisinno manomayaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmita-kānaṃ<sup>6</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ cetovivattaṃ kusalanāṃ ca<sup>7</sup> aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

1. Evaṃ so pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano<sup>8</sup> pubbakammaṃ saritvā pītisomanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma jino ti ādim āha. Tattha purimapaḍadvayaṃ vuttam eva. "Gaṇamhā vūpakaṭṭho so" ti so Padumuttaro nāma Satthā gaṇamhā mahābhikkhusamūhato vūpakaṭṭho visumbhūto vivekaṃ upagato,

\* Vism. p. 388.

† The text of the ThA. has been rearranged here.

‡ Jātaka No. 4.

(a) ThA. vippajahitva.

(b) ThA. Culla°.

<sup>1</sup> S. n' eva.

<sup>2</sup> S. rajo°.

<sup>3</sup> S. rajāni cā ti.

<sup>4</sup> S. vippajahitva.

<sup>5</sup> S. catupaṭisambhidāhi.

<sup>6</sup> S. abhinimminantānaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. añño.

*tadā* mama tāpasakāle *Himavante* Himālayapabbatasamīpe *vasī* vāsaṃ kappesi catuhi iriyāpathehi viḥāsī ti attho.

2. “Aham pi . . . pe . . . tadā” ti yadā so Bhagavā Himavantam upagantvā vasi tadā haṃ pi Himavantasamīpe kataassame ā samantato kāyacittapiḍāsankhātā<sup>1</sup> parissayā<sup>2</sup> samanti etthā ti ‘assamo’ ti laddhanāme araṇṇavāse vasāmi ti sambandho. *Acirāgataṃ mahāvīraṇ* ti aciraṃ āgataṃ mahāviriyaavantam *lokanāyakaṃ* padhānam tam Bhagavantam *upesin* ti sambandho. Āgatakkhaṇe yeva upāgatan<sup>3</sup> ti attho.

3. “Pupphacchattam gahetvānā” ti evaṃ upagacchanto ca padum’upphalapupphādīhi chāditaṃ pupphamayaṃ chattaṃ gahetvā *narāsabhaṃ* narānam seṭṭhaṃ Bhagavantam chādetvā upagacchim, samīpaṃ gato smin ti attho. *Samādhim samāpajjantan* ti rūpārūpāvacarasamādhijhānam samāpajjantaṃ appetvā nisinnassa *antarāyaṃ na ahaṃ akāsin* ti sambandho.

4. *Ubho hatthehi paggayhā* ti tam susajjitaṃ *pupphacchattam* dvīhi hatthehi ukkhipitvā *ahaṃ* Bhagavato *adāsin* ti sambandho. *Paṭiggahesi* ti tam mayā dinnam pupphacchattam Padumuttaro<sup>4</sup> Bhagavā<sup>5</sup> sampatīcchi sādaraṃ<sup>6</sup> sādīyi ti attho.

7. *Satapattakaṃ paggayhā*<sup>8</sup> ti ekekaṃ padumapupphe satasatapattānam vasena satapattehi padumapupphehi chāditaṃ pupphacchattam pakārena ādarena gahetvā “tāpaso mama adāsi” ti attho. “Tam ahaṃ kittayissāmi” ti tam tāpasam *ahaṃ kittayissāmi* pakatam karissāmi ti attho. *Mama bhāsato* bhāsamānassa vacanaṃ *suṇoṭha* manasikarotha.

8. *Pañcaviṣatikappānī* ti iminā pupphacchattadānena pañcaviṣatīvāre Tāvatisabhaṇe Sakko hutvā *devarajjaṃ* karissati ti sambandho. *Catuttimsatikkhattunī*<sup>7</sup> cā ti catuttimsatīvāre manussaloke cakkavattirājā bhavissati ti.

9. “Yaṃ yaṃ yonin” ti manussayoniādisu yaṃ yaṃ jātim *saṃsarati* gacchati upapajjati tattha tattha yoniyam *abbhokāse* suṇṇatthāne *paṭiṭṭhantaṃ* nisinnam tthitaṃ vā *padumaṃ dhārayissati* upari chādayissati ti attho.

11. *Pakāsite pāvacane* ti tena Bhagavatā sakalapitakattaye pakāsite dīpita *manussattaṃ* manussajātim *labhissati* upapajjissati, *manomayaṃhi kāyamhi* ti<sup>9</sup> manena jhānacittena nibbatto ti ‘manomayo’; *yathā* cittaṃ pavattati tathā kāyaṃ pavatteti cittagatikam karoti

<sup>1</sup> S. kāyacittakhila°.

<sup>2</sup> S. parissamā.

<sup>3</sup> S. °gamim.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīts. <sup>5</sup> B. chādanam.

<sup>6</sup> A. padumacchattam, B. satapattapag°.

<sup>7</sup> S. catuttimsa°.

<sup>8</sup> S. te.

ti attho. Tasmim<sup>1</sup> manomaye kāyamhi so tāpaso Cūlapanthako nāma hutvā *uttamo* aggo bhavissati ti attho. Sesam<sup>2</sup> heṭṭhā vuttattā uttānatthattā ca suviññeyyam eva.

18. *Sariṃ kokanadam<sup>3</sup> āhan<sup>4</sup>* ti ahaṃ Bhagavatā<sup>5</sup> nimmitacolakam parimajjanto kokanadam<sup>3</sup> padumaṃ sarin ti attho. *Tattha cittaṃ vimucci me* ti tasmim<sup>1</sup> kokanade<sup>5</sup> padume mayhaṃ cittaṃ adhimucci allīno tato ahaṃ *arahattaṃ apāpunin* ti sambandho.

19. Ahaṃ *manomayesu* cittagatikesu *kāyesu sabbattha* sabbesu<sup>6</sup> pārami pariyośanaṃ *gato* patto ti sambandho. Sesam<sup>2</sup> vuttam<sup>7</sup> evā ti.

Cūlapanthakatherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

15. “Nibbute lokanāthamhi” ti adikā<sup>8</sup> āyasmato Pilindavacchattherassa<sup>9</sup> apadānaṃ. \*Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagase mahābhogakule nibbato heṭṭhā vuttanayena Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ devatānaṃ piyamanāpabhāge<sup>(\*)10</sup> aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā yāvajivam kusalaṃ katvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbato parinibbute Bhagavati tassa thūpaṃ pūjetvā saṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattetvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā anuppanne Buddhe cakkavattirājā hutvā mahājanaṃ pañcasīsesu<sup>11</sup> patiṭṭhāpetvā sagga-parāyaṇaṃ akāsi. So anuppanne yeva amhākaṃ Bhagavati Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti, ‘Pilindī’ ti ‘ssa nāmaṃ akāmsu. ‘Vaccho’ ti gottam, so aparabhāge ‘Pilindavaccho’ ti paññāyittha. Saṃsāre pana saṃsaraṇena saṃvegabahulatāya paribbājakapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Cūlagandhāraṇāma vijjaṃ sādhetvā<sup>12</sup> tāya vijjāya ākāsa-cārī paracittavidū ca hutvā Rājagahe lābhaggayasaggappatto vasati.<sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup>Atha yadā<sup>14</sup> amhākaṃ Bhagavā abhisambuddho hutvā anukkamena Rājagahaṃ upagato<sup>15</sup> tato paṭṭhāya buddhānubhāvena tassa sā vijjā na sampajjati. Attano kiccaṃ na sādheti. So cintesi: sutam kho pan’ etaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ: yattha mahāgandhāravijjā

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 51-53.

(\*) ThA. °bhāvena.

<sup>1</sup> B. tamhi?

<sup>2</sup> B. °nudam.

<sup>3</sup> B. ahan.

<sup>4</sup> S. °vato.

<sup>5</sup> B. °nude.

<sup>6</sup> B. sabbē.

<sup>7</sup> S. vuttattham.

<sup>8</sup> S. ādinā.

<sup>9</sup> S. Pilindī°.

<sup>10</sup> S. °bhāvena.

<sup>11</sup> S. pañcasu.

<sup>12</sup> B. sodhetvā.

<sup>13</sup> B. omīti Atha . . . upagato. <sup>14</sup> S. omīti but found in ThA.

<sup>15</sup> S. paṭivassati.



dharati tattha cūlagandhāravijjā na sampajjati ti. Samaṇsassa pana Gotamassa āgatakā lato paṭṭhāya n' āyaṃ mama vijjā sampajjati, nissamaṇsaṃ samano Gotamo mahāgandhāravijjāṃ jānāti, yaṃ nūnā 'haṃ payirupāsivā tassa santike vijjāṃ pariyāpuneyyanti. So Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca: ahaṃ mahāsamāna, tava santike ekaṃ vijjāṃ pariyāpunitukāmo, okāsaṃ me karohi ti. Tena hi mama<sup>6</sup> santike pabbajāhi ti āha. So vijjāya parikammaṃ pabbajjā ti maññaṃāno pabbajji. Tassa Bhagavā dhammaṃ kathetvā caritānukūlakammaṭṭhānaṃ adāsi. So upanissaya-sampannatāya nacirass' eva vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā<sup>(a)</sup> arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Yā pana purimajātiyaṃ tass' ovāde ṭhatvā sagge nibbattā devatā tā<sup>1</sup> kataññutaṃ nissāya tasmaṃ sañjātabahumānā sāyaṃ pātaṃ therāṃ payirupāsivā gacchanti, tasmā naṃ Bhagavā devānaṃ<sup>2</sup> ativiya piyamaṇāpabhāvena aggabhāve ṭhapesi: "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ devatāpiyamaṇāpānaṃ<sup>3</sup> yadidaṃ Pilindavaccho" ti.

1. Evaṃ so pattaaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ anussaritvā pītisomanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto: "nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha. Tattha kāmarūpārūpalokassa nātho padhāno ti 'lokanātho.' 'Medhā' vuccati sabbaññutañña-anāvaraṇa-ñānādayo, sundarā pasatṭhā vā medhā yassa so 'Sumedho,' aggo ca so puggalo cā ti aggapuggalo tasmaṃ Sumedhe lokanāyake aggapuggale khandhaparinnibbānena nibbute satī ti sambandho. Pasannacitto sumano ti saddhāya pasāritacitto, somanassena sundaramaṇo ahaṃ tassa Sumedhassa Bhagavato thūpapūjaṃ cetiyapūjaṃ akāsin ti attho.

2. "Ye ca khināsavā tatthā" ti tasmaṃ samāgame ye ca<sup>4</sup> khināsavā pahīnakilesā, chaḷabhiññā chahi abhiññāhi samannāgatā, mahiddhikā mahantehi iddhihi samannāgatā santi<sup>5</sup> te sabbe khināsave ahaṃ tattha samānetvā suṭṭhu ādarena saṅghabhattaṃ sakalasaṅghassa dātabbabbhattaṃ akāsi<sup>6</sup> te taṃ bhojesin ti attho.

3. "Upaṭṭhāko tadā ahū" ti tadā mama saṅghabhattadānakāle Sumedhassa Bhagavato nāmena Sumedho nāma upaṭṭhākasāvako ahu ahoṣi ti attho. So sāvako mayhaṃ pūjaṃ<sup>7</sup> sakkāraṃ<sup>8</sup> anumodittha anumodito ānisaṃsaṃ kathesi ti attho.

4. "Tena cittappasādenā" ti tena thūpapūjākaraṇavasena uppan-

(a) ThA. vaḍḍhetvā.

<sup>1</sup> S. taṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. devatānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. devatānaṃ<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>5</sup> S. pūjā<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> B. samma.

<sup>7</sup> S. akāsiṃ.

nenā cīlappasādena devaloke dibbavimānaṃ upapajjiṃ<sup>1</sup> upagato asmim ti attho. Tattha nibbatto 'mhi ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Chulāsīti-sahassānī* ti tasmim vimāne cha<sup>2</sup> asītisahassāni devaccharāyo me mayhaṃ cittaṃ ramimsu ranāpesun ti sambandho.

5. "Mam' eva anuvattanti" ti tā accharāyo sabbakāmehi dibbeli rūpādivatthukāmehi upatṭhahanti ye mama eva anuvallanti mama vacanaṃ anukaronti sadā niccakālan ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Pilindavacchattherassa<sup>3</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

16. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ<sup>4</sup> āyasmato Rāhulattherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayam pi āyasmā purimajinavaresu katādhi-kāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ sikkhā-kāmānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam<sup>5</sup> pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento senāsanaṃ visodhanaṃ vijjotānādikaṃ ulāraṃ puññaṃ katvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. So tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde amhākaṃ Bodhisattaṃ paṭicca Yasodharāya deviyā kucchimhi nibbatitvā Rāhulo ti laddhanāmo mahākhattiyaparivārena<sup>(a)</sup> vaḍḍhi. Tassa pabbajjāvidhānaṃ Khandhake<sup>†</sup> āgatam eva. So pabbajitvā Satthu santike anekehi suttapadehi laddhovādo paripakkañāpo vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arāha pana hutvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā aññaṃ vyākaraṇto:

"Ubhayen' eva sampanno Rāhulabhaddo ti maṃ vidū yañca 'mhi putto Buddhassa yañ ca dhammesu cakkhumā. Yañ ca me āsavā khīṇā yañ ca n' atthi punabbhavo arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso. Kāmandhā jālasaṇḍhannā<sup>(b)</sup> taṇhāchadanachāditaṃ pamattabandhunā baddhā<sup>‡</sup> macchā va kuminā mukhe Taṃ kāmam ahaṃ muñcitvā<sup>(c)</sup> chetvā Mārassa bandhanaṃ Samūlaṃ taṇam abbuyha sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto"† ti.

catasso gāthā abhāsi.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 392-395.

† Vin. I, 82 (I, 54, 1-6).

‡ ThI. 295-298.

(a) ThA. \*parihārena.

(b) ThA. jālapacchannā.

(c) ThI. ujjhītvā.

<sup>1</sup> S. upapajji.

<sup>2</sup> S. Pilindi<sup>o</sup>, so everywhere.

<sup>3</sup> S. mahatā<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. \*pacchannā.

<sup>5</sup> B. bandhā.

<sup>6</sup> S. ujjhītvā.

<sup>7</sup> S. pi.

<sup>8</sup> S. ādikā so in what follows.

<sup>9</sup> S. ayam.

Tattha “ubhayen’ eva sampanno” ti jātisampadā paṭipatti-sampadā ti ubhayasampattiyaṃ pi sampanno samannāgato. “Rāhulabhaddo ti maṃ vidū” ti sabrahmacārino saññānanti. Tassa hi jātasāsanam sutvā Bodhisattena: Rāhu<sup>(a)</sup> jāto bandhanam jātan ti vuttavacanam upādāya Suddhodanamahārājā “Rāhulo” ti nāmam gaṇhi. So ādito pitarā vuttapariyāyam<sup>2</sup> eva gahetvā “Rāhulabhaddo ti maṃ vidū” ti āha. “Bhaddo” ti pasamsāvacanam eva.\*

Aparabhāge Satthā taṃ sikkhākāmaabhāvena<sup>11</sup> aggaṭṭhānena<sup>3</sup> ṭha-pesi, “Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakanam bhikkhūnam sikkhākāmanam yadidaṃ Rāhulo” ti.

1. Evaṃ so pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Padumuttarassa Bhagavato” ti ādim āha. “Sattabhūmimhi pāsāde” ti pāsādam somanassam janeti ti *pāsādo*, uparūpariṭṭhasattabhūmiyo<sup>4</sup> yasmim pāsāde so yaṃ sattabhūmi tasmiṃ sattabhūmimhi pāsāde; *ādāsam santharim ahan* ti ādāsatalam nipphādetvā *lokaṇṇhassa Bhagavato tādino* aham santharam adāsin, santharitvā pūjesin ti attho.

2. *Khīṇāsavasahassehī* ti arahantasatasahashehi *parikiṇṇo* parivuto *dvipadindo*<sup>5</sup> dvipadānam<sup>6</sup> indo sāmi, *narāsabho mahāmuni gandhakuṭṭim* tehi saha *upāgamī* pāvisi ti attho.

3. *Virocanto*<sup>6</sup> *gandhakuṭṭin* ti taṃ gandhakuṭṭim sobhayamāno, devānam devo *devadevo*, narānam āsabho *narāsabho* jeṭṭho. Satthā bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisiditvā *imā* vyākaraṇagāthāyo abhāsatha kathesi ti sambandho.

4. “Yenāyaṃ jotitā seyyo”<sup>7</sup> ti *yena* upāsakena *ayaṃ* pāsādasankhātā *seyyo*<sup>7</sup> *jotitā* pabhāsitā pajjalitā<sup>8</sup> *ādāso va* kaṃsalohamayassa<sup>12</sup> ādāsatalam iva suṭṭhu samaṃ katvā santhatā *taṃ* upāsakam *kittayis-sāmi* pākaṭam karissāmi ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam eva.

14. “Aṭṭhānam etam yaṃ ādi” ti *yaṃ* yena kāraṇena *tādi* iṭṭhā-iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu akampiyyasabhāvattā *tādi*; *agāre* gharāvāse, *raṭṭim* allinabhāvaṃ *ajjhagā* pāpunāti. Etam kāraṇam aṭṭhānam<sup>9</sup> akāraṇam<sup>9</sup> ti attho.

15. *Nikkhamitvā agārasmā* ti gharāvāsato nikkhamitvā taṃ tipalātā-m-iva<sup>10</sup> pariccajītvā *subbato* susikkhito *pabbajissati*; *Rāhulo*

(a) ThA. rāhulo.

\* ThA. continues.

<sup>1</sup> S. rāhulo.

<sup>2</sup> S. °yāya.

<sup>3</sup> S. °ṭhāne.

<sup>4</sup> S. °ṭhita°.

<sup>5</sup> S. di°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °antaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. seyyā.

<sup>8</sup> S. pajjalitā.

<sup>9</sup> S. aṭṭhānakāraṇam.

<sup>10</sup> S. tipalavam iva.

<sup>11</sup> S. °kāmi°.

<sup>12</sup> S. °mayam.

*nāma nāmenā* ti Suddhodanamahārājaena pesitaṃ kumārassa jāta-sāsanam sutvā pitarā Siddhatthena: Rāhu<sup>1</sup> jāto bandhanam jātan ti vuttanāmattā Rāhulo nāmā ti attho. Yathā candasuriyānam vimānappabhāya<sup>2</sup> kiliṭṭhakaraṇena Rāhuasurindo yaṃ upeti gaccha-ti, evam evā 'yaṃ mama abhinikkhamanapabbajjādīnam antarāyaṃ karonto-riva<sup>3</sup> jāto ti adhippāyena Rāhu<sup>1</sup> jāto ti āhā ti daṭṭhabbam. "Arahā so bhavissati" ti so tādiso upanissayasampanno vipassanā-yaṃ<sup>10</sup> yuttappayutto *arahā* khināsavo *bhavissati* ti attho.

16. "Kikī va aṇḍam rakkheyyā" ti *aṇḍam* bijaṃ rakkhamānā *kikī*sakunika<sup>4</sup> *iva* appamatto *silam rakkheyya*; *cāmari viya vāladhin* ti vālaṃ rakkhamānā kaṇṭakesu vāle laggante bhindanabhayena<sup>11</sup> anāgamitvā<sup>5</sup> maramānā *cāmari*<sup>6</sup> viya jīvitam pi pariccajivā *silam* abhinditvā rakkheyya; *nipako silasampanno* ti nepakkaṃ vuccati paññā, tena nepakkena samannāgato nipako, khaṇḍachiddādibhāvaṃ apāpetvā rakkhanato *silasampanno* bhavissati ti evaṃ so Bhagavā vyākaraṇam akāsi. So evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo ekadivasam vive-kaṭṭhāne nisinnō somanassavasena "evaṃ rakkhiṃ<sup>7</sup> Mahāmuni" ti ādim āha. Taṃ suviññeeyam evā ti.

Rāhulattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

17. "Padumuttaram Bhagavantam" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Upasena Vaṇḍantaputtattherassa apadānam. \*Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upaci-nanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatinagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto Satthu dhammadesanam supanto Satthāram ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ samantapāsādikānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaram patthetvā yāvajivaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Nālakagāme<sup>12</sup> Rūpasārībrāhminīyā kucchismiṃ nibbatti. Upaseno ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahoṣi. So vayappatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā upasampadāya ekavassiko ariyagabbhaṃ<sup>8</sup> vadḍhemi ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ attano santike upasampādetvā tena saddhiṃ Satthu santikaṃ gantvā Satthārā<sup>(a)</sup> tassa avassikassa bhikkhuno saddhivihārikabhāvaṃ sutvā: atilahuṃ kho tvaṃ moghapurisa bāhullāya āvatto si ti garahito iminā<sup>9</sup> 'ham parisam<sup>(b)</sup> nissāya Satthārā garahito parisam<sup>(b)</sup> yeva

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 525-529.

(a) ThA. *adds* c'assa.

(b) ThA. *purisam*.

<sup>1</sup> S. Rāhulo.

<sup>2</sup> S. °pabbhā°.

<sup>3</sup> S. °va.

<sup>4</sup> S. sukupl.

<sup>5</sup> S. anākaḍḍhitvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. cāmari.

<sup>7</sup> B. rakkhi.

<sup>8</sup> S. ācariya°

<sup>9</sup> S. idāni.

<sup>10</sup> S. °ya.

<sup>11</sup> S. chindana°.

<sup>12</sup> S. Nāga°.

nissāya Satthu pasādam<sup>1</sup> kariassāmi ti vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto nacirass' eva arahattam pāpuṇi.

Arahā pana hutvā sayam pi sabbe dhutadhamme samādāya vattati, aññe pi tadatthāya samādapesi, tena naṃ<sup>2</sup> Bhagavā samantapāsādikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. So aparena samayena Kosambīyaṃ kalahe uppanne blikkhusaṅghe ca dvidhābhūte ekena bhikkhunā taṃ kalahaṃ parivajjitukāmena: etarahi kho kalaho uppanno bhikkhusaṅho ca dvidhābhūto kathan nu kho mayā<sup>3</sup> paṭipajjitabban<sup>4</sup> ti puṭṭho vivekavāsato paṭṭhāya tassa paṭipattim kathesi. Evaṃ therō tassa bhikkhuno ovādadānāpadesena attano tathā paṭipanna-bhāvaṃ dipento ayaṃ vyākāsi.

1. So evaṃ pattaetadagaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaram Bhagavantam" ti ādim āha. *Pabbhāramhi<sup>5</sup> nisīdantaṃ<sup>6</sup>* ti purato bhāraṃ namitam onamitan ti pabbhāraṃ, vivekakāmaṃ vanamajjhe sayamjātapabbatapabbhāre nisinnaṃ *naruttamaṃ Bhagavantaṃ ahaṃ upagacchiṃ<sup>10</sup>* samīpaṃ gato ti attho.

2. *Kaṇikāraṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti tathā upagacchanto tasmim padese supupphitaṃ kaṇikāraṃ disvā, *vaṇṭe chetvān' haṃ tadā* ti tasmim Tathāgatassa diṭṭhakāle taṃ pupphaṃ "vaṇṭe" vaṇṭasmim "chetvāna" bhinditvāna<sup>4</sup> *alaṅkaritvā chattaṃhi<sup>5</sup>* ti tena pupphena chattaṃ chādetvā<sup>6</sup> *Buddhassa abhiropayin* ti pabbhāre nisinnassa Buddhassa muddhani akāsin ti attho.

3. *Piṇḍapātāṇ ca pādāsin* ti tasmim yeva nisinnassa Bhagavato piṇḍapātaṃ pakārena adāsim bhojesin ti attho. *Paramannaṃ subhōjanaṃ<sup>7</sup>* ti sundarabhojanasaṅkhātaṃ "paramannaṃ" uttamābhāraṃ, *Buddhena navame tatthā* ti tasmim vivekaṭṭhāne Buddhena saha navāme *aṭṭha samaṇe* samitapāpe khīṇāsavabhikkhū bhojesin ti attho.

7. "Yaṃ vadanti Sumedho" ti *yaṃ* Gotamasammāsambuddhaṃ *bhūripaṇṇāṃ<sup>11</sup>* paṭhavīsamānapaṇṇāṃ sumedhaṃ<sup>7</sup> sundaraṃ<sup>8</sup> sabbaññūṭādiapaṇṇāvantaṃ<sup>9</sup> *Sumedho itī* sundarapaṇṇo iti vadanti paṇḍitā *ito* kappato *satasaḥasse kappe eso* Gotamo Sammāsambuddho *bhavisati* ti sambandho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Upasenavaṅgantaputtattherassa<sup>9</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> B. pasādanam.

<sup>2</sup> S. mahāpabbhāramhi nisinnam.

<sup>3</sup> S. sādhetvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. sumedhasundarapaṇṇatāya paṇṇāvantaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. mayam °tabbā.

<sup>10</sup> A.S. °gañchīm.

<sup>6</sup> S. tam.

<sup>4</sup> S. chinditvāna.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>9</sup> S. °vaṅgantattherassa.

<sup>11</sup> Svl. bhūmi°.

18. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikam āyasmato Raṭṭha-pālattherassa apadānam. \*Ayam p'āyasmā purimabuddhesu katā-dhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Haṃsavatī nagare gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā vayappatto pitu accayena gharāvāse patitṭhito ratanakotṭhāgārakammikapurisena dassitam aparimānavamsānugatam dhanam disvā: imam ettakam dhanarāsim mayham pituayyakapayyakādayo attanā saddhim gahetvā gantum n' āsakkhimsu, mayā pana gahetvā gantum vaṭṭati ti cintetvā kapaṇa-ddhikādinaṃ mahādānam adāsi. So ekam abhiññālābhitāpasam upasaṅkamitvā tena devalokādhipacce<sup>(a)</sup> niyojito yāvajīvam puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatti, dibbasampattiṃ anubhavanto tattha yāvātāyukam ṭhatvā tato cuto manussaloke bhinnam raṭṭham sandhāretum samatthassa kulassa ekaputtako hutvā nibbatti.

Tena samayena Padumuttaro Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakko veneyyasatte<sup>(b)</sup> nibbānamahānagarasaṅkhātam khemabhūmiṃ<sup>(c)</sup> sampāpesi. Atha so kulaputto anukkamena viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam upāsakehi saddhim vihāram gantvā Satthāram dhammam desentaṃ disvā pasannacitto parisapariyante nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena Satthā ekam bhikkhum saddhāpabbajitānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. So taṃ disvā pasannamānasō satasahassa-bhikkhuparivārassa<sup>1</sup> Bhagavato sattāham mahādānam datvā taṃ ṭhānam patthesi. Satthā avantarāyena samijjhanabhāvam disvā: ayam anāgate Gotamassa nāma sammāsambuddhassa sāsane saddhāpabbajitānam aggo bhavissati ti vyākāsi. So Satthāram bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca vanditvā pakkāmi. Evam yāvātāyukam puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito dvānavutikappe<sup>2</sup> Phussa Bhagavato kāle Satthu vemātikānam tinnam rājaputtānam Satthāram upaṭṭhahantānam puññakiriyaṃ saḥāyakiccaṃ akāsi. Evam tattha tattha bhava bahum kusalam upacinitvā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Thullakotṭhikanigame<sup>(d)</sup> Raṭṭhapālasatṭhino gehe nibbatti. Tassa<sup>3</sup> bhinnam raṭṭham sandhāretum samatthakule nibbattattā Raṭṭhapālo ti vamsānugatam eva nāmam ahosi. So mahāparivārena vaḍḍhanto<sup>4</sup> anukkamena yobbanappatto mātāpitūhi paṭirūpena dārena<sup>5</sup> saṃyojito

\* ThA. (H. II), pp. 30 ff.

(a) ThA. °adhigamamagge.

(b) ThA. khemanta°.

(c) ThA. vineyya°.

(d) ThA. °koṭṭhita°.

<sup>1</sup> S. °parivutassa.

<sup>4</sup> S. vasanto.

<sup>2</sup> S. dve°.

<sup>5</sup> S. pati°.

<sup>3</sup> S. Thullakotṭhitaḡame.

<sup>6</sup> S. tattha.

mahante va yase patitṭhāpito dibbasampattisadisam sampattim anubhoti. Atha Bhagavā Kururaṭṭhe janapadacārikam caranto Thullakoṭṭhikānam<sup>(a)</sup> gāmaṃ<sup>(a)</sup> anupāpuṇi. Taṃ sutvā Raṭṭha-pālo<sup>2</sup> kulaputto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitukāmo sattavāre bhattachedaṃ katvā kicchena kasirena mātaro<sup>(b)</sup> anujānāpetvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācitvā Satthu ānattiyā aññatarassa santike pabbajitvā yoniso manasikārena kammaṃ karonto vipassanaṃ vad-  
dhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthāraṃ anujānāpetvā mātāpitaro passi-  
tuṃ Thullakoṭṭhikānaṃ<sup>3</sup> gantvā tattha sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caranto  
pitu nivesane ābhidosikaṃ kummāsaṃ labhitvā amataṃ viya bhuñ-  
janto pitarā nimantito svātanāya adhvāsetvā dutiyadvase pitunive-  
sane piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjitvā alaṅkatapaṭṭiyatte itthāgārajane upa-  
gantvā: kīdisā nāma tā, ayyaputta, accharāyo, yāsaṃ hetu tvam<sup>4</sup>  
brahmacariyaṃ carasī ti ādinaṃ<sup>5</sup> vatvā palobhanakammaṃ kātum  
āradhe tassādhippāyaṃ viparivattento aniccatādipaṭisaṃyuttaṃ  
dhammaṃ kathento:

“Passa cittakataṃ bimbaṃ arukāyaṃ samussitaṃ  
āturaṃ bahusaṅkappaṃ yassa n’atthi dhuvaṃ ṭhiti.”<sup>6</sup>

Passa cittakataṃ rūpaṃ maṇinā kuṇḍalena ca  
aṭṭhittacena<sup>(a)</sup> onaddhaṃ saḥavatthehi sobhati.

Alattakakatā pādā<sup>(a)</sup> mukhaṃ cuṇṇakamakkhitaṃ  
alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino.

Aṭṭhapadakatā<sup>(a)</sup> kesā nettam<sup>(a)</sup> añjanaṃ makkhitaṃ<sup>(a)</sup>  
alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino

Añjana<sup>7</sup> va navā cittā pūtikāyo alaṅkato  
alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino.

\* Dh. 147.

(a) ThA. Thullakoṭṭhitaṃ.

(b) ThA. mātāpitaro.

(c) M. aṭṭhittacena.

(d) Th. alattakakatā pādā=M.

(e) Th. attāṭṭhā.

(f) Th. nettā=M.

(g) Th. makkhita=M.

<sup>1</sup> S. Thullakoṭṭhitanigamaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. °koṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. ṭhitaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. tvam hetu?

<sup>5</sup> S. Mahāraṭṭhapālo.

<sup>6</sup> S. ādini.

<sup>7</sup> B. añjanaṃ.

Odaḥi migavo pāsaṃ nāsādāvākaraṃ migo<sup>1</sup>  
bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāmi<sup>(a)</sup> kandante migabandhake.\*

Acchindā pāsaṃ migassa<sup>(b)</sup> nāsādāvākaraṃ migo<sup>1</sup>  
bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāmi<sup>(a)</sup> socante migaluddhake "† ti

imā gāthāyo abhāsi. Imā gāthā vatvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā rañño  
Koravyassa Migājinavanuyyāne<sup>c</sup> maṅgalasilāpaṭṭe nisīdi.

Therassa kira pitā sattasu dvāraṭṭhānesu aggaḷaṃ dāpetvā purise  
āpāpesi: nikkhamituṃ mā detha, kāsāyāni saṃhāretvā setakāni nivā-  
sāpethā ti. Tasmā thero ākāseṇa agamāsi. Atha rājā Koravyo  
therassa tattha nisinnabhāvaṃ sutvā taṃ upasankamitvā: idha, bho  
Raṭṭhapāla, pabbajanto vyādhipārijuṇṇaṃ vā jarājātibhogañātīpāri-  
juṇṇaṃ vā phutṭho<sup>(d)</sup> pabbajati, tvaṃ pana kiñci pārijuṇṇaṃ anupa-  
gato evaṃ kasmā pabbajasi ti pucchi. Ath' assa thero: upanīyati  
loko addhuvo, attāṇo loko anabhissaro, aniyato<sup>(e)</sup> loko sabbaṃ  
pahāya gamanīyaṃ, ūno loko atitto taṇhādāso ti, imesaṃ catunnaṃ  
dhammuddesānaṃ attanā viditabhāvaṃ<sup>(a)</sup> kathetvā tassā desanāya  
anuthutim<sup>(f)</sup> kathento:

"Passāmi loka sadhane manusse  
laddhāna vittaṃ na dadanti mohā  
laddhaṃ<sup>(g)</sup> dhanam sannicayaṃ karonti  
bhiyyo va kāme abhipatthayanti.

Rājā pasayha<sup>(h)</sup> p-pathaviṃ vijitvā<sup>4</sup>  
sasāgarantaṃ mahim āvasanto  
oraṃ sumuddassa atittharūpo  
pāraṃ samuddassa pi patthayetha.

Rājā ca aññe ca bahū manusse  
avītataṇhā maraṇaṃ upenti  
ūnā va hutvāna jahanti dehaṃ  
kāmehi lokamhi na h' atthi tatti.

\* M. II, 64.

† Th.I. 760-775.

(a) Th. gacchāmi = M.

(b) Th. chinna pāsā migavassa.

(c) Th.A. jarāpārijuṇṇaṃ vā vyādhipārijuṇṇaṃ vā patto.

(d) Th.A. assako.

(e) Th.A. attānaṃ vivittabhāvaṃ.

(f) Th.A. anugṭṭim.

(g) Th. = M. luddhā.

(h) M. pasayhā.

<sup>1</sup> B. nāsādā vā kuraṇmigo.

<sup>2</sup> S. anudutiyam.

<sup>3</sup> S. luddhā.

<sup>4</sup> S. jinitvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. Migacira.



Kandanti naṃ ñāti parikiriya kесе  
 aho vato<sup>6</sup> no amarā ti o' āhu  
 vatthena naṃ pārutaṃ nīharitvā  
 citaṃ<sup>7</sup> samādhāya<sup>(a)</sup> tato dāhanti.

So dayhati sūlehi tujjamāno  
 ekena vatthena pahāya bhoge  
 na miyamānassa<sup>(b)</sup> bhavanti tāpā  
 ñāt' idha mittā atha vā sahāyā.

Dāyādakā tassa dhanam haranti  
 satto vanam<sup>2</sup> gacchati yena kammam  
 na miyamānam<sup>(b)</sup> dhanam anveti kiñci  
 puttā ca dārā ca dhanañ ca raṭṭham.

Na digham āyup labhate dhanena  
 na cāpi vittena jaram vihanti  
 appaṇ o'<sup>(c)</sup> idam<sup>(d)</sup> jīvitam āhu dhīrā  
 asassatam vippariṇāmadhammam.

Aḍḍhā daḍiddhā ca phusanti phassam  
 bālo ca dhīro ca tath' eva puṭṭho  
 bālo hi bālyā vadhito va seti  
 dhīro ca na vedhati phassapuṭṭho.

Tasmā hi paññā va dhanena seyyo  
 yāya vosānam idh' ādhigacchati  
 avyādhitatā<sup>(e)</sup> hi bhavābhavesu  
 pāpāni kammāni karonti mohā.

Upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokam  
 samsāram āsajja<sup>4</sup> paramparāya  
 tass' appapañño atisaddahanto<sup>(f)</sup>  
 upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokam.

(a) Th. samodhāya.

(b) Th. miyya°.

(c) Th. = M. hi.

(d) Th. nam.

(e) Th. abyositattā, ascitattā.

(f) Th. M. = abhi°.

<sup>1</sup> S. °adāya.<sup>2</sup> S. pana.<sup>3</sup> S. hi.<sup>4</sup> S. āpajja.<sup>5</sup> S. abhi°.<sup>6</sup> S. vatā.<sup>7</sup> S. citakam.

Coro yathā sandhimukhe gahito  
sakammunā haññati pāpadhammo  
evaṃ pajā pecca paramhi loke  
sakammunā haññati pāpadhammo

Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā  
virūparūpena mathenti cittaṃ  
ādinavaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā  
tasmā ahaṃ pabbajito 'mhi rāja.

Dumappalāni<sup>1</sup> va<sup>1</sup> patanti mānavā  
daharā ca vuddhā ca sarīrabhedā  
etam<sup>10</sup> pi disvāna<sup>2</sup> pabbajito 'mhi rāja  
apaṇṇakaṃ sāmāññeyyaṃ<sup>(a)3</sup> eva seyyo.\*

Saddhāya pabbajito 'mhi<sup>(b)</sup> upeto jinasāsaṇe  
avañjhā<sup>(c)</sup> pabbajā mayhaṃ anaṇo bhuñjīm bhojanaṃ<sup>(d)</sup>

Kāme ādittato disvā jātarūpāni<sup>4</sup> satthato<sup>4</sup>  
gabbhe<sup>5</sup> vokkantito dukkhaṃ nirayesu mahabbhayaṃ.<sup>6</sup>

Evam ādinavaṃ ñatvā<sup>(e)</sup> saṃvegaṃ alabhiṃ tadā  
so 'haṃ' viddho sadā<sup>(f)</sup> santo sampatto āsavakkhayaṃ

Paricippa mayā Satthā kataṃ Buddhassa sāsaṇaṃ  
ohito<sup>8</sup> garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā.

Yass' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā 'nagāriyaṃ,  
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayaṃ<sup>†</sup> ti.

imā gāthā avoca. Evaṃ therō rañño Koravyassa dhammaṃ desetvā  
Satthu santikam eva gato. Satthā ca aparabhāge ariyaganamajjhe  
nisinno theram saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

\* M. II, 72-74.

† Th. I, 776-793.

(<sup>a</sup>) Th. M. sāmāññam.

(<sup>b</sup>) Th. omīta.

(<sup>c</sup>) Th. avajjā.

(<sup>d</sup>) Th. bhuñjāmi bhojanaṃ.

(<sup>e</sup>) Th. disvā.

(<sup>f</sup>) Th. tadā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °phalāne va.

<sup>2</sup> S. disvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. sāmāññam.

<sup>4</sup> S. jātarūpe asantato.

<sup>5</sup> S. gabbha°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °bhayā.

<sup>7</sup> S. soka°.

<sup>8</sup> S. vohito.

<sup>9</sup> S. °khaṃyā.

<sup>10</sup> S. evaṃ.

1-2. Evaṃ thero pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō “Padumuttarassa Bhagavato” ti ādim āha. *Varanāgo mayā dinno* ti tassa Bhagavato rūpakāye pasīditvā varo uttamo seṭṭho *iśādanto* rathisāsadisadanto *urūḷharo* sāravaho<sup>1</sup> rājāraho vā *setacchattopasobhito* ti hatthikhandhe ussāpitasetacchattena upasobhito<sup>2</sup> sobhamāno. Puna pi kiṃ viṣiṭṭho *varanāgo sātappaṇo*<sup>3</sup> hatthālankārasahito. *Saṅghārāmaṃ* Buddha-pamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa vasanatthāya ārāmaṃ vihāraṃ *akārayiṃ*<sup>4</sup> kāresim.

3. *Catupaññāsasahassāni* ti tasmim kārāpīte vihārabbhantare catupaññāsasahassāni *pāsādāni* ca ‘*ahaṃ*’ *akārayiṃ* kāresin ti attho. *Mahoghaṇā*<sup>5</sup> ca *karitvānā* ti sabbaparikkhārasahitaṃ mohoghasadisam mahādānaṃ sajjetvā *mahesino* munino *niyyātesin*<sup>6</sup> ti attho.

4. *Anumodi mahāvīro* ti caturāsāṅkheyyakappasatasahassakappesu acchinnussāhasaṅkhātena<sup>7</sup> viriyena mahāvīro; *Sayambhū* sayam eva bhūto jāto laddhasabbaññutañño aggo seṭṭho puggalo *anumodi* vihārānumodanaṃ akāsi. *Sabbe jane hāsayingto* ti sakalānantāparimāṇe devamanusse hāsayingto santuṭṭhe kurumāno amatanibbānapaṭisamyuttaṃ catusaccadhammadesanaṃ *desesi* pakāsesi vivari vibhaji uttānaṃ<sup>8</sup> akāsi ti attho.

5. *Taṃ me Buddho viyākāsi* ti taṃ mayhaṃ katapuññaphalaṃ visesena pākataṃ akāsi. *Jalajuttamanāmako* ti jale jātaṃ jalaṃ padumaṃ, Padumuttaranāmako ti attho. *Jalanuttamanāyako* ti pi pāṭho. Tattha attano pabhāya jalanti ti jalanā, candimasuriyadeva-brahmāno, tesam jalanānaṃ uttamo ti jalanuttamo sabbasattānaṃ nāyako uttamo ti nāyako. Sambhāravante satte nibbānaṃ neti pāpeti ti vā nāyako, Jalanuttamo ca so nāyako cāti Jalanuttamanāyako. *Bhikkhusaṅghe nisīditvā* ti bhikkhusaṅghassa majjhe nisinno *imā gāthā abhāsatha* pākataṃ katvā kathesi ti attho. *Sesaṃ uttān*<sup>9</sup> attham eva.

Raṭṭhapālattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

10. “Pabbhāraṃ sevayantassā”<sup>10</sup> ti ādikam āyasmato Sopākattherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 477-480.

<sup>1</sup> S. vohāravaho.

<sup>2</sup> S. °sevitō.

<sup>3</sup> S. sakaṇṇaṇo.

<sup>4</sup> Svl. mahābhataṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. niyojayiṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. abbhocchinna°.

<sup>7</sup> S. uttāni.

<sup>8</sup> S. sodhayantassa.

<sup>9</sup> B.S. kārayiṃ.

Bhagavato kāle \*aññatarassa kuṭumbikassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Ekadivasam Satthāraṃ disvā bñjapūraphalāni<sup>1</sup> Satthū 'panesi. Paribhuñji Bhagavā anukampam upādāya. So bhikkhu Satthari<sup>2</sup> saṅhe ca abhippasanno salākabhattam patthapetvā saṅghuddesavasena tiṇṇam bhikkhūnam yāvatāyukam khīrabhattam adāsi. So tehi puññehi aparāparam devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavanto ekadā manussayoniyam nibhatto ekassa paccekabuddhassa khīrabhattam adāsi. Evaṃ tattha tattha puññāni katvā sugatisu yeva paribbhamanto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde purimakammanissandena Sāvatthiyam aññatarāya duggatitthiyā kucchimhi paṭisandhim gaṇhi. Sā taṃ dasamāse kucchinā pariharitvā paripakke gabbhe vijāyanakāle vijāyitum asakkonti muccham āpajjitvā bahuvelam matā viya nippajji. Nātakā<sup>(a)</sup> matā ti saññāya susānam netvā citakam āropetvā devatānubhāvena vātavuṭṭhiyā<sup>3</sup> uṭṭhitāya<sup>3</sup> aggim adatvā pakkamimsu. Dārako pacchimabhavikattā devatānubhāven' eva arogo hutvā mātukucchito nikkhami. Mātā pana kālam akāsi. Devatā manussarūpena upāgama<sup>4</sup> taṃ gahetvā susānagopakassa gehe ṭhapetvā katipayam<sup>4</sup> kālam<sup>4</sup> paṭirūpena āhārena posesi. Tato param susānagopako attano puttam katvā vaḍḍhesi.<sup>(b)</sup>

So tathā vaḍḍhento tassa puttana Suppiyena nāma darakena saddhim kīlanto vicari. Tassa susāne jātasamvaḍḍhabhāvato Sopāko ti samaññā ahoṣi. Ath' ekadivasam sattavassikam taṃ Bhagavā paccūsavelāyam nāṇajālam pattharivā venayyabandhave olovento nāṇajālassa antogataṃ disvā taṃ susānatthānam agamāsi. Dārako pubbaḥetunā codiyamāno pasannamānaso Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā atthāsi. Satthā tassa dhammam kathesi. So dhammam sutvā pabbajjam yācitvā: pitarā anuññāto sī ti vutto<sup>5</sup> pitaram Satthu santikam ānesi. Tassa pitā Satthāraṃ vanditvā: imam dārakam pabbājetha, bhante, ti anujāni. Taṃ pabbājetvā Bhagavā mettābhāvanāyaṃ niyojesi. So mettākammaatthānam gahetvā susāne viharanto nacirass' eva mettājhānam nibbattetvā jhānam pādakam katvā vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā arahattam sacchākāsi.

Arahā hutvā pi aññesam sosānikabhikkhūnam mettābhāvanāvidhim<sup>(a)</sup> dassento "Yathā pi ekaputtasmin"† ti gātham abhāsi.

<sup>a</sup> ThA. (H. i), pp. 94-96. *The stories of the two theras by the name of Sopāka in the ThA. are mixed here.*

† ThI. 33.

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. (H. i), p. 95, Taṃ nātakā.

<sup>(b)</sup> ThA. vaḍḍheti.

<sup>(c)</sup> ThA. (H. i), p. 96, "bhāvanāya vithim.

<sup>1</sup> B. °pūja°.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. uṭṭhitāya vātavatthiyā.

<sup>4</sup> S. katipāham.

<sup>5</sup> B. putto.

Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti. Yathā ekaputtako piye manāpe mātāpitā ca kusali, ekantahitesī bhaveyya, evaṃ puratthimādhībhedāsu sabbāsu disāsu kāmabhavādhībhedesu sabbesu vā bhavesu daharādhībhedāsu sabbāsu avatthāsu<sup>(a)</sup> pi<sup>1</sup> ṭhitesu<sup>1</sup> sabbesu<sup>1</sup> sattesu<sup>1</sup> ekantahitesitāya kusali bhaveyya, mitto udāsīno<sup>(b)</sup> paccatthiko ti sīmaṃ akatvā sīmāya sambhedavaseṇa sabbattha ekarasaṃ mettaṃ bhāveyyā ti. Imaṃ pana<sup>2</sup> gāthaṃ vatvā: sace tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ mettaṃ bhāveyyātha, ye te Bhagavatā “sukhaṃ supatī” ti ādinā ekādasa-mettānisamsā ca vuttā, ekaṃsena tato tesam bhāgino bhavathā ti ovādaṃ adāsi.

1. Evaṃ pattaphalādhigamo attano<sup>3</sup> katapuññaṃ paccavekkhitvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānaṃ dassento “Pabbhāraṃ seva-yantassā”<sup>4</sup> ti ādim āha. Tattha *pabbhāraṃ* ti silāpabbatassa viveka-ṭṭhānaṃ, taṃ pabbajitānurūpattā iṭṭhakapākāraṃ katvā dvāraka-vātaṃ yojetvā bhikkhūnaṃ vasanatthāya adāsi. Pakārena vare<sup>5</sup> patthetabbo<sup>5</sup> *pabbatuttame*<sup>5</sup> vasantassa<sup>5</sup> *mama santikaṃ Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā āgañchi* pāpuṇi.

2. *Buddhaṃ upagataṃ disvā* ti evaṃ mama santikaṃ āgataṃ disvā *tādinō* iṭṭhānīṭṭhesu akampiyasabhāvattā tādigunayuttassa *lokaṇe-ṭṭhassa* Buddhassa *santharaṃ* tinapaṇṇādisantharaṃ kaṭṭhattaraṃ “paññāpetvā” niṭṭhapetvā *pupphāsanaṃ* pupphamayam āsanaṃ *ahaṃ adāsim*.

3. *Pupphāsane nisīditvā* ti tasmim paññatte pupphāsane nisīditvā *lokanāyako* Siddhattho Bhagavā *mamañ*<sup>6</sup> *ca gatim aññāyā* ti mayhaṃ “gatim” āyatimuppattiṭṭhānaṃ “aññāya” jānitvā *aniccataṃ* anic-cabhāvaṃ *udāhari* kathesi.

4. “Aniccā vata saṅkhārā” ti *vata* ekantena *saṅkhārā* paccayehi samecca samāgantvā kariyamānā sabbasappaccayadhammā; hutvā abhāvattṭhena *aniccā*; *uppadavayadhammino* ti uppajjitvā vinassana-sabhāvā, *uppajjitvā* pātubhavitvā ete saṅkhārā *nirujjhanti* vinassanti ti attho. *Tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho* ti tesam saṅkhārānaṃ visesena upasamo sukho. Tesaṃ vūpasamakaraṃ nibbānaṃ eva ekantasukhaṃ ti attho.

5. *Idaṃ vatvāna sabbāññū* ti sabbadhammajānanako Bhagavā *lokānaṃ* jeṭṭho vuddho narānaṃ āsaḥho padhāno *vīro* “idaṃ” anic-

(a) ThA adds pi ṭhitesu sabbesu sattesu.

(b) ThA. udāhu no.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. attanā.

<sup>4</sup> S. sodhayantassa.

<sup>5</sup> S. bhāro patthetabbo ti pabbhāro; taṃ sodhayantassa.

<sup>6</sup> S. mama.

capaṭisaṃpyuttadhammadesanaṃ “vatvāna” kathetvā, *ambare ākāse haṃsarājā iva nabhe ākāse abbhuggami* ti sambandho.

6. *Sakaṃ dūṭhiṃ* attano laddhiṃ kantiṃ<sup>1</sup> ruciṃ ajjhāsayam *jahitvāna* pahāya *bhāvayaṃ niccasāññ’ ahan* ti anicce aniccan ti pavattasaññaṃ ahaṃ “bhāvayaṃ” vaḍḍhesiṃ manasi akāsiṃ; *tattha kālaṅkato*<sup>2</sup> *ahan* ti tattha tassam<sup>3</sup> jātiyaṃ tato jātito “ahaṃ kālaṅkato”<sup>4</sup> mato.<sup>4</sup>

7. *Dve sampattiṃ anubhotvā* ti devamanussasampattisaṅkhātā<sup>5</sup> dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā *sukkamūlena codito* ti purāṇakusalamūlena mūlabhūtena kusalena vā “codito” sañcojito; *pacchime bhava sampatte* ti pariyoṣāne bhava “sampatte” pāpūṇe *sapākaṃ yon’upāgamin* ti sakaṃ pacitabhattaṃ “sāpākaṃ,” yoniṃ upāgamiṃ. Yassa kulassa<sup>6</sup> attano pacitabhattaṃ aññehi abhuñjaniyaṃ tasmīṃ caṇḍālakule nibbatto ‘smin ti attho. Atha vā “sā” vuccati sunakho, sunakhocchiṭṭhabhattabhūñjanakacaṇḍālakule jāto ti attho. Sesam uttānatthaṃ evā ti.

Sopākattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

20. “Āhutiṃ yitṭhukāmo” ti ādikam āyasmato Sumanāgalattherassa apadānaṃ. \**Ayam p’ āyasmā purimabuddhesu katādhikāro* tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭūpanissayāni puññaṇi upacinanto Piya-dassissa<sup>(\*)</sup> Bhagavato kāle rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti. So ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ nahatvā ekacivaraṃ ṭhitaṃ disvā somanassappatto apphothi.<sup>7</sup> So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ avidūre aññatarasmiṃ gāmake<sup>8</sup> tādīsena kammanissandena daḍḍakule nibbatti. Tassa Sumanāgalo ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi. So vayappatto khuddakāsitanāgalakudālaparikkhāro<sup>11</sup> hutvā kasiyā jīvitaṃ kappesi. Ekadivasaṃ raññaṃ Pasenadinā Kosalena Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca mahādāne pavattiyamāne dānūpakaraṇāni<sup>9</sup> gahetvā āgacchantehi manussehi saddhiṃ dadhighaṭam<sup>10</sup> gahetvā āgato, bhikkhūnaṃ sakkārasammanānaṃ disvā: ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyaṃ sukhumavattthanivatthā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu senāsanesu viharanti. Yannūn’ āhaṃ pi pabbajitvā bhuñjeyyan ti cintetvā aññataraṃ mahātheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā attano pabbajjādhippāyaṃ pavedesi. So taṃ karuṇāyanto pabbajetvā kammaṭṭhā-

\* ThA. (H. I), pp. 111-113.

(\*) ThA. Siddhatthassa.

<sup>1</sup> S. kantiṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. kālakato.

<sup>3</sup> B. tissaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. cuto.

<sup>5</sup> S. manussasampatti-dibbasampatti°.

<sup>6</sup> B. kulassa.

<sup>7</sup> B. appodesi.

<sup>8</sup> S. gāme.

<sup>9</sup> B. dārūpa°.

<sup>10</sup> B. °gharaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. khujja°.

naṃ ācikkhi. So araññe viharanto ekeka vihāre nisinno ukkaṇṭhito hutvā vibbhamitukāmo nātigāmaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge kacchaṃ bandhitvā kiliṭṭhanivattthanivattthe samantato rajokinnasariṇe vātā-tapehi' sussante khettaṃ kassante manusse disvā: mahantaṃ vat' ime sattā jvitanimittaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhavanti ti samvegaṃ paṭi-labhi. Nānassa paṭipākagatatā c' assa<sup>1</sup> yathā gahitaṃ kamunatthā-naṃ upatthāsi. So aññataraṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ upagantvā vivekaṃ labhitvā yoniso manasikaronto vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā maggapaṭi-pāṭiyā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Evaṃ so pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Āhutiṃ yitṭhu-kāmo 'han" ti ādim āha. Tattha āhutiṃ ti annapānādiānekavidhaṃ pūjāsakkārūpakaraṇaṃ yitṭhukāmo ti yajitukāmo dānaṃ<sup>1</sup> dā'tu kāmo<sup>2</sup>; ahaṃ paṭiyādetvāna bhojanaṃ ti āhāraṃ "paṭiyādetvā" nipphādetvā brāhmaṇe paṭimānento ti paṭiggahane suddhapabbajite pariyesanto viśāle mālake iṭhito ti parisuddhapañḍarapulinatalākābhiraṃ<sup>3</sup> vipule mālake iṭhito.

2-3. Ath' addasāsiṃ Sambuddhaṃ ti ādisu mahāyasaṃ mahāpari-vāraṃ sabbalokaṃ sakalasattalokaṃ vināteraṃ visesena netāraṃ nibbānasampāpakaṃ sayambhūṃ sayam eva bhūtaṃ anācariyakaṃ aggapuggalaṃ seṭṭhapuggalaṃ, Bhagavantaṃ bhagyavantādiguṇa-yuttaṃ jutimantaṃ nilapitādiṇipabhāsampannaṃ, sāvakehi purak-khataṃ parivāritaṃ ādiccam iva suriyam iva rocantaṃ<sup>4</sup> sobhamānaṃ rathiyaṃ vithiyaṃ paṭipannakaṃ gacchantaṃ Piyadassiṃ<sup>5</sup> nāma Sambuddhaṃ "addasiṃ"<sup>6</sup> ti sambandho.

4. Añjaliṃ paggaḥetvānā ti baddhaṅgulipuṭaṃ<sup>5</sup> sirasi katvā sakaṃ cittaṃ attano cittaṃ pasādayiṃ itthambhūtaṃ Bhagavato guṇe pasādesiṃ, pasannaṃ akāsiṃ ti attho. Manasā ca<sup>8</sup> nimantesiṃ ti cittaṇa pavāresiṃ āgacchatu mahāmuniṃ ti mahito pūjāraho muni Bhagavā mama nivesanaṃ āgacchatu.

5. Mama saṅkappaṃ aññāyā ti mayhaṃ cittasaṅkappaṃ ūtvā loke sattaloke, anuttaro uttaraviraḥito, Satthā khīṇāsavasahasseehi arahantasahasseehi parivuto mama dvāraṃ mayhaṃ gehadvāraṃ upāgami sampāpuṇi.

6. Tassa sampattassa Satthuno evaṃ namakkāraṃ akāsiṃ. Purisājañña purisānaṃ ājañña seṭṭha, mama namakkāro te tuyhaṃ atthu bhavatu, purisuttama purisānaṃ uttama, adhikaguṇavisitṭha, te tuyhaṃ mama namakkāro atthu, pāsādaṃ pāsādajanaṃ mama

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.<sup>2</sup> S. °talābhiraṃ.<sup>3</sup> S. virocantaṃ.<sup>4</sup> S. °dassi.<sup>5</sup> S. añjalipuṭaṃ.<sup>6</sup> B. va.<sup>7</sup> S. °ena.<sup>8</sup> S. addasaṃ.

nivesanaṃ abhirūhitvā sīhāsane uttamāsane nisīda tvaṃ ti āyācin ti attho.

7. “Danto dantaparivāro” ti sayama<sup>1</sup> dvārattayena danto, tathā dantāhi bhikkhubhikkhūṇipāsakaupāsikāsaṅkhātāhi catuhi parisāhi parivārito<sup>2</sup> tiṇṇo tārayataṃ varo ti sayama tiṇṇo samsārato uttiṇṇo nikkhanto tārayataṃ tārayantānaṃ viṣiṭṭhapuggalānaṃ “varo” uttamo Bhagavā mamārādhanaena pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā pavarāsane uttamāsane nisīdi nisajjaṃ kappesi.

8. Yaṃ me atthi sake gehe ti attano gehe yaṃ āmisama<sup>3</sup> ‘paccupaṭṭhi-taṃ’ samāditama<sup>4</sup> rāsikataṃ atthi tāhaṃ Buddhassa pādāsa<sup>5</sup> ti Buddhassa Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa taṃ āmisama<sup>6</sup> pādāsiṃ pakārena ādarena<sup>7</sup> vā adāsin ti attho. Pasanno sehi pāṇihī ti attano dvīhi hatthehi pasannacitto gahetvā pādāsin ti attho.

9. Pasannacitto pāsāditamanasaṅkappo,<sup>8</sup> sumano sundaramano, redajāto jātavedo uppannasomanasso, katañjalī sirasi ṭhapitaañjalipuṭo. Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ namassāmi seṭṭhassa Buddhassa paṇānaṃ<sup>9</sup> karomi ti attho. Aho Buddhassa<sup>10</sup> ulārata<sup>11</sup> ti paṭividdhacatusaccassa Satthuno “ulārata”<sup>12</sup> mahantabhāvo ‘aho’<sup>13</sup> acchariyaṃ ti attho.

10. Atṭhannaṃ payirupāsataṃ ti payirupāsantānaṃ bhuñjan bhuñjantānaṃ atṭhannaṃ ariyapuggalānaṃ antare khīṇāsavā arahanto vā<sup>14</sup> bahū ti attho. Tuyh’ ev’ eso ānubhāvo ti eso ākāsacaraṇasammuj-jananimujjanādiānubhāvo<sup>15</sup> “tuyh’ eva” tuyhaṃ eva ānubhāvo, nāññesaṃ. Saraṇaṃ taṃ upema<sup>16</sup> ahaṃ ti taṃ itthambhūtaṃ tuvaṃ “saraṇaṃ” tānaṃ<sup>17</sup> leṇaṃ parāyaṇaṃ ti “upemi” gacchāmi jānāmi vā ti attho.

11. Lokajetṭho narāsabho Piyadassī Bhagavā bihikkhusaṅghamaññhe nisīdivā imā vyākaraṇagāthā ‘bhāsatha kathesi ti attho. Sesama<sup>18</sup> suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Sumaṅgalattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

DUTIYASSA SĪHĀSANAVAGGASSA VAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

21. “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Subhūtittherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayama<sup>19</sup> pi purimabuddhānaṃ santike katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinaṃto kappasatasshas-samatthake anuppanne yeva Padumuttare Bhagavati lokanāthe

\* ThA. (H. I), pp. 17 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. mama.    <sup>2</sup> B. parivāro.    <sup>3</sup> S. omīta.    <sup>4</sup> B. manāpama.    <sup>5</sup> S. ulārata.  
<sup>6</sup> S. va.    <sup>7</sup> S. ‘ummujjana’.    <sup>8</sup> B. omīta.    <sup>9</sup> B. pasārita.



Hamsavatīnagare aññatarassa brāhmaṇamahāsālakulassa<sup>1</sup> ekaput-tako hutvā nibbatti. Tassa Nandanāṇavo ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto attano parivārabhūtehi catucattālīsāya māṇvasahassehī saddhiṃ pabbatā-pāde isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā aṭṭhasamāpattiyo pañcābhīṇūāyo ca nibbattesi. Antevāsikānaṃ pi kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhi. Te pi na-cirass' eva jhānalābhino ahesuṃ.

Tena samayena Padumuttaro Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā Hamsava-tīnagaram upanissāya viharanto ekadivasam paccūsasamaye lokam volokento<sup>2</sup> Nandatāpasassa antevāsikānaṃ arahantūpanissayaṃ Nandatāpasassa ca dvīh'āngehi samannāgatassa sāvakaṭṭhānanta-rassa patthanam disvā pāto va sarīrapaṭṭijaggaṇam katvā pubbaḥsa-samaye pattacivaram ādāya aññaṃ kiñci anāmantetvā siho viya ekacaro tāpasassa antevāsikesu phalāphalatthāya gatesu: buddha-bhāvaṃ me jānātū ti passantass' eva Nandatāpasassa pure<sup>3</sup> ākāsatō otaritvā paṭṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāsi. Nandatāpaso buddhānubhāvena<sup>4</sup> lakkhaṇapāripūrim disvā lakkhaṇamante sammasitvā: imehi lakkha-ṇehi samannāgato nāma agāraṃ ajjhāvasanto rājā hoti cakkavattī, pabbajanto loke vivatācchaddo<sup>5</sup> sambuddho<sup>6</sup> hoti, ayaṃ puriso<sup>7</sup> ājāniyo<sup>8</sup> nissamsayaṃ Buddho ti ñatvā paccuggamaṇam katvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhite-na vanditvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, tāpaso pi attano anucchavikaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tasmim khane catucattālīsasahasasajatilā paṇṭapaṇṭāni oja-vantāni phalāphalāni gahetvā ācariyassa santikaṃ sampattā Buddhas-sa c' eva ācariyassa ca nisinnākāraṃ oloketvā ahaṃsu. Ācariya, mayam imasmim loke tumhehi mahantataro n' atthi ti vicarāma. Ayam pana puriso tumhehi mahantataro maññe ti. Tāpaso: tātā, tumhe sāsapena saddhiṃ aṭṭhasaṭṭhiyojanasatasahasasubbedham Sineruṃ upametum icchatha, Sabbaññubuddhena saddhiṃ mā maṃ upamittā ti āha. Atha te tāpasā: sace ayaṃ orako abhaviṣsa, na amhākaṃ ācariyo evaṃ upamaṃ āhareyya,<sup>9</sup> mahā vatāyaṃ purisā-jāniyo ti pādesu nipatitvā sirasā vandimsu. Atha te ācariyo āha: tātā, amhākaṃ buddhānaṃ anucchaviko deyyadhammo n' atthi, Bhagavā ca bhikkhācāravelāyaṃ idh' āgato, tasmā mayam yathā-balaṃ deyyadhammaṃ dassāma, yaṃ yaṃ tumhehi paṇṭaphalaṃ<sup>10</sup> āgataṃ<sup>(a)</sup> tan taṃ āharathā ti āharāpetvā sahatten' eva<sup>11</sup> dhovitvā<sup>(b)</sup>

(a) ThA. ānitaṃ.

(b) ThA. hatthe dhovitvā.

<sup>1</sup> B. °sālassa.<sup>2</sup> S. oloketto.<sup>3</sup> S. omits.<sup>4</sup> °bhāvaṃ ca.<sup>5</sup> S. vivatācchaddo sabbaññu buddho.<sup>6</sup> S. purisājāniyo.<sup>7</sup> S. addo yāva.<sup>8</sup> S. paṇṭapaṇṭaphalaṃ ābhataṃ.<sup>9</sup> B. sahath va n' eva.

sayam Tathāgatassa patte patiṭṭhāpesi. Satthārā phalāphale paṭigahitamatte devatā dibbojaṃ pakkhipimsu. Tāpaso udakam pi sayam eva parissāvetvā adāsi. Tato bhojanakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā nisinne Satthari sabbe antevāsike pakkositvā Satthu santike sārāṇiyam katham kathento nisīdi. Satthā bhikkhusaṅgho āgacchatū ti cintesi. Satthu cittaṃ ñatvā satasahassamattā khināsavā āgantvā Satthāram vanditvā aṭṭhamasu. Atha Nandatāpaso antevāsike āmantesi: tātā, buddhānaṃ nisinnāsanam pi nīcam,<sup>1</sup> samāpasatasahassassa ca āsanam pi n' atthi, tumhehi ajja ulāram Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca sakkāram kātum vaṭṭati, pabbatapādato vaṇṇagandhasampannāni pupphāni āharathā ti āha. Acinteyyattā iddhiṇisayassa te muhuttan' eva vaṇṇagandharasasampannāni pupphāni āharitvā buddhānaṃ yojanappamāṇaṃ pupphāsaṃ paññāpesuṃ, aggasāvakaṇaṃ tigāvutaṃ, sesabhikkhūnaṃ aḍḍhayojanādibhedam saḍḍhanavakassa usabhamattaṃ paññāpesuṃ.

Evam<sup>2</sup> paññātesu āsanesu Nandatāpaso Tathāgatassa purato añjaliṃ paggayha ṭhito: bhante, amhākaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya imaṃ pupphāsaṃ āruya nisdathā ti āha. Nisīdi Bhagavā pupphāsane. Evam nisinne Satthari Satthu ākāraṃ ñatvā bhikkhū attano attano pattāsane nisidimsu. Nandatāpaso mahantaṃ pupphacchattaṃ gahetvā Tathāgatassa dhārento aṭṭhāsi. Satthā: tāpasānaṃ ayaṃ sakkāro mahapphalo hotū ti nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajji. Satthu samāpannabhāvaṃ ñatvā bhikkhū pi samāpattiṃ samāpajjimsu. Tathāgate sattāhaṃ nirodhaṃ samāpajjitvā nisinne antevāsikā bhikkhācāre<sup>3</sup> sampatte vanamūlaphalāphalaṃ paribhuñjitvā sesakāle buddhānaṃ añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhamasu.<sup>(a)</sup> Nandatāpaso pana bhikkhācāraṃ āgantvā<sup>4</sup> pupphacchattaṃ dhārento yeva sattāhaṃ pītisukhen' eva vītināmesi. Satthā nirodhato vuṭṭhāya aṇaṇavihāraṇgena<sup>(b)</sup> dakkhiṇeyyaṇgena cā ti dvīhi aṇgehi samannāgataṃ ekaṃ sāvakam: isigaṇassa pupphāsanānumodanaṃ karohi ti ānāpesi. So cakkavattiraṇṇo santikā paṭiladdhamahālābho mahāyodho viya tuṭṭhamānaso attano visaye ṭhatvā tepīṭakaṃ buddhavadanaṃ sammasitvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. Tassa desanāvasāne Satthā sayam<sup>5</sup> dhammaṃ desesi. Satthu desanāvasāne sabbe pi catucattāḷisasaḥassā<sup>6</sup> tāpasā<sup>6</sup> arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hattham pasāresi. Tesam tāvad eva kesamassū<sup>7</sup>

(a) ThA. tiṭṭhanti.

(b) ThA. °vihāraṇgena.

<sup>1</sup> B. nīcam.<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.<sup>3</sup> S. °cārakāle.<sup>4</sup> B. °āgantvā.<sup>5</sup> B. yaṃ yaṃ.<sup>6</sup> S. °sahasasissā.<sup>7</sup> B. °massu, S. °massuṃ.

antaradhāyimsu,<sup>1</sup> atṭhaparikkhārā sarīre paṭimukkā va ahesum Te satthivassikatherā viya Satthāraṃ parivārayimsu.<sup>2</sup> Nandatāpaso pana vikkhittacittatāya visesaṃ nāgañchi.<sup>3</sup>

Tassa kira araṇavihāritherassa dhammaṃ sotum āradhakālate paṭṭhāya: aho vat' āhaṃ pi anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāsane iminā sāvakena laddhaguṇaṃ labheyyan ti cittaṃ udapādi. So tena vitakkena maggaphalapāṭivedhaṃ paṭilabbhitum n' āsakkhi. Tathāgataṃ pana vanditvā añjaliṃ paggayha sammukhe ṭhito evam āha. Bhante, yena bhikkhunā isigaṇassa pupphāsanaṇumodanā<sup>4</sup> katā, ko nāma' āyaṃ tumbhākaṃ sāsane ti. Araṇavihārabhāvena ca dakkhiṇeyyabhāvena ca<sup>(a)</sup> etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patto eso bhikkhū ti. Bhante, yvāyaṃ mayā sattāhaṃ pupphacchattaṃ dhārentena sakkāro kato tena adhikārena aññasampattiṃ na patthemī, anāgate pana ekassa Buddhassa sāsane ayaṃ thero viya dvih'āngehi saman-nāgato sāvako bhaveyyan ti patthanam akāsi. Satthā: samijjhissati nu kho imassa tāpasassa patthanā ti anāgataṃsaññāṃ pesetvā olento kappasatasahassaṃ atikkamitvā samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā: tāpasa na<sup>5</sup> te ayaṃ patthanā moghā<sup>6</sup> bhavissati, anāgate kappasata-sahassaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma Buddho uppajjissati, tassa santike samijjhissati ti vatvā dhammakathaṃ kathetvā bhikkhusaṅghapari-vuto ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Nandatāpaso yāva cakkhupathaṃ na samatikkamati<sup>(b)</sup> tāva Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca añjaliṃ pagga-hetvā atṭhāsi. So aparabhāge kālena kālaṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṅka-mitvā dhammaṃ suṇitvā aparihīnabhāno kālaṅkatvā brahmaloke nibbatta. Tato aparāni pañcajāṭisatāni pabbajitvā araṇṇako va ahosi. Kassapasammasambuddhakāle pabbajitvā araṇṇako hutvā gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūresi.

Evam vattaṃ aparipūretvā mahāsāvakaabhāvaṃ pāpuṇantā nāma n'atthi, Gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pana āgam'atṭhakathāsu vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. So visativassasahassāni gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūretvā kālaṃ katvā Tāvatisadevaloke nibbatti.\* Evam so Tāvatisabhavane aparāparaṃ uppajjanavasena dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto manussaloke anekasatakkhattum cakkavat-tirājā padesarājā ca hutvā ulārasampattiṃ anubhavitvā ambhākaṃ Bhagavato uppannakāle Sāvatthiyaṃ Sumanasetṭhissa gehe Anātha-

(a) ThA. araṇavihāriaṅge dakkhiṇeyyaāṅge ca.

(b) ThA. yāva cakkhupathasamatikkamā.

\* ThA. insert the Apadāna here.

<sup>1</sup> S. antaradhāyi.

<sup>2</sup> S. parivārimsu.

<sup>3</sup> S. nādhigañchi.

<sup>4</sup> S. pupphānumodanā.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīa.

<sup>6</sup> S. amoghā.

piṇḍakasetṭhino kaniṭṭho hutvā nibbatti. Subhūti ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Tena ca samayena anuḥākaṃ Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavat-tavaradhammacakko anupubbena Rājagahaṃ gantvā tattha Veļu-vanapariggahanādinā<sup>1</sup> lokānuggahaṃ karonto Rājagahaṃ upanis-sāya Sītavane viḥāsi. Tadā Anāthapiṇḍiko seṭṭhi Sāvatthiyaṃ utṭhānaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā attano sahāyassa Rājagahasetṭhino gehaṃ gantvā Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā Satthāraṃ Sītavane viharantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paṭhamadassanen' eva sotāpatti-phale paṭiṭṭhāya Satthāraṃ Sāvattthiṃ āgamanatthāya yācitvā tato pañcaccattālisa-yojanamagge yojane yojane satasahassapariccāgena viḥāre paṭiṭṭhā-petvā Sāvattthiyaṃ<sup>(a)</sup> aṭṭhakarissappamāṇaṃ Jetassa kumārassa uyyānabhūmiṃ koṭisanthārena kiṇitvā tattha Bhagavato viḥāraṃ kāretvā adāsi. Viḥāramahadivase<sup>(b)</sup> ayaṃ Subhūtikūṭumbiko Anā-thapiṇḍikasetṭhinā saddhiṃ gantvā dhammaṃ supanto saddhaṃ paṭi-labbhitvā pabbajitvā upasampanno dve mātikā paguṇā<sup>(c)</sup> katvā kam-matṭhānaṃ kathāpetvā araṇṇe samapadhammaṃ karonto mettājhā-naṃ nibbatitvā<sup>3</sup> taṃ<sup>4</sup> pāḍakaṃ<sup>4</sup> katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā ara-hattaṃ pāpuṇi. So dhammaṃ desento yasmā Satthārā desitaniyā-mena anodissakaṃ katvā desesi. Tasmā araṇaviḥārīnaṃ aggo jāto; yasmā ca piṇḍāya caranto ghare ghare mettājhānaṃ samapajjitvā vuṭṭhāya bhikkhaṃ gaṇhāti, evaṃ dāyakaṇaṃ mahapphalaṃ bha-vissati ti tasmā dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ aggo jāto Tena naṃ Bhagavā etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ araṇaviḥārī-naṃ dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ ca yadidaṃ Subhūti ti dvayaṅgasamannāgate aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Evaṃ ayaṃ mahāthero attano pūritapāra-minaṃ phalassa matthakaṃ arahattaṃ patvā loke abhiññāto ca abhilakkhito hutvā bahujaṇahitāya janapadacārikaṃ caranto anu-pubbena Rājagahaṃ agamāsi.

Rājā Bimbisāro tassāgamaṇaṃ sutvā upasaṅkamitvā: idh' eva bhante vasatha, vasaṇatṭhānaṃ vo karissāmi ti vatvā pakkanto vissari. Thero senāsanaṃ alabhanto abbhokāse vītināmesi. Theras-sānu bhāvena devo na vassati. Manussā avuṭṭhitāya<sup>5</sup> upaddutā rañño nivesanadvāre ukkuṭṭhiṃ akāmsu. Rājā: kena nu kho kāraṇena devo na vassati ti vīmaṃsanto therassa abbhokāsavāsena maññe na vassati ti cintetvā tassa paṇṇakuṭiṃ kārapetvā: imasmim bhante paṇṇakuṭiyaṃ vasathā ti vatvā vanditvā pakkāmi. Thero kuṭikaṃ pavisitvā tipasanthārake pallaṅkena nisīdi. Tadā devo

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. *adda rājamāpeṇa.*

<sup>(b)</sup> Ib. *°paṭiggahana°.*

<sup>(c)</sup> Ib. *paguṇaṃ.*

<sup>1</sup> S. *°pati°.* <sup>2</sup> B. *paguṇaṃ.* <sup>3</sup> S. *nibbatitvā.* <sup>4</sup> B. *tipāḍakaṃ.* <sup>5</sup> S. *°kāya.*

thokaṃ thokaṃ phusāyati, na sammā dhāraṃ anūpavacchi.<sup>(a)</sup> Atha thero lokassa avuṭṭhitabhayaṃ vidhamitukāmo attano ajjhat-tikabāhiravattthukassa parissayassa abhāvaṃ pavedento, "Channā me 'sā<sup>(b)</sup> kuṭikā" \* ti gātham āha. Tass' attho Theragāthattthaka-thāyaṃ† vutto yeva.

Kasmā paṇ' esa attano guṇe pakāsesi<sup>4</sup> ti. Iminā dīghena addhunā anadhigatapubbaṃ<sup>3</sup> paramagambhīraṃ ativiyaśantaṃ paṇitaṃ attanā adhigataṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ paccavekkhitā pīti-vegasamuppāditaudānadīpanattham sāsanaśa niyyānikabhāva-vibhāvanatthaṃ ca paramaappicchā pi hi ariyā attano guṇe pakā-senti. Yathā taṃ lokanātho bodhaneyyānaṃ ajjhāsayavasena: dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato vesārajjavīsārado<sup>(c)</sup> ti ādinā attano guṇe pakāsesi.<sup>4</sup> Evam assa therassa aññābyāka-raṇagāthā pi ahośi ti.

1. Evam so pattaarahattaphalo pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno ca attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakā-sento "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Himavantassā* ti Himalayapabbatassa *avidūre* āsanne samīpe pabbatapāde manus-sānaṃ gamanāgamanasampanne sañcaraṇaṭṭhāne ti attho. *Nisabho nāma pabbato* ti pabbatānaṃ jeṭṭhattā nāmena Nisabho nāma sela-mayaṇapabbato ahośi ti sambandho. *Assamo sukato mayhaṇ* ti tattha pabbate mayhaṃ vasanaṭṭhāya "assamo" araññāvāso suṭṭhu kato, kuṭirattitṭhānadivāṭhānavatiparikkhepādivasena<sup>8</sup> suṇḍarākāreṇa kato ti attho. *Paṇṇasālā sumāpitā* ti paṇṇehi chādita sālā mayhaṃ vasa-naṭṭhāya<sup>7</sup> suṭṭhu māpitā niṭṭhāpitā ti attho.

2. *Kosiyo nāma nāmena* ti mātāpitūhi katanāmadheyyena Kosiyo nāma *uggatāpano* pākāṭatapo ghoratapo, *ekākiko*<sup>9</sup> aññesaṃ abhāvā ahaṃ eva eko *adutiyo* dutiyatāpasarahito *jaṭilo* jaṭadhārītāpaso, *tadā* tasmim kāle *Nisabhe* pabbate *vasāmi* viharāmi ti sambandho.

3. "Phalaṃ mūlaṃ ca paṇṇaṃ ca na bhuñjāmi ahaṃ tadā" ti tasmim Nisabhapabbate vasana-kāle tiṇḍukādiphalaṃ<sup>10</sup> mūlakādi-mūlaṃ<sup>10</sup> kārapaṇṇāpādiṇaṃ<sup>11</sup> ca rukkhaṭo ocinitvā na bhuñjāmi ti attho. Evam sati kathaṃ jīvati ti. Taṃ dassento "pavattaṃ va"<sup>11</sup>

(a) ThA. anuppaveccati;<sup>5</sup> ib. vl. anuvacchati.

(b) Th. omits.

(c) ThA. catuvesārajja<sup>6</sup>.

\* ThI. 1.

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 20 ff.

<sup>1</sup> Ms. ovañchi.

<sup>2</sup> B. S. Theragāthāyaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. S. anāgata<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> B. °eti.

<sup>5</sup> So in S.

<sup>6</sup> B. °vāti.

<sup>7</sup> S. nivāsattthāya.

<sup>8</sup> S. °kiyo.

<sup>9</sup> S. tiṇḍu<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> S. mūlādi<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> S. ca.

supātāhan" ti āha. Tattha *pavattaṃ* sayam eva jātaṃ *supātaṃ* attano dhammatāya patitaṃ paṇṇādikam nissāya āhāraṃ katvā ahaṃ tāvad eva tasmim kāle *jīvāmi* jīvitaṃ kappemi ti sambandho. "Pavattapaṇḍupannāni" ti vā pāṭho. Tassa sayam eva patitāni *paṇḍuvannāni* rukkhapattāni upanissāya jīvāmi ti attho.

4. "Nāhaṃ kopemi ājīvan" ti *ahaṃ jīvitaṃ<sup>2</sup> cājamāno pi* paricāgaṃ kurumāno pi tanhāvasena phalamūlādiāhārapariyesanāya *ājīvaṃ<sup>3</sup> na kopemi* na vināsemi ti sambandho. "Ārādhemi sakaṃ cittaṃ" ti *sakaṃ cittaṃ* ti attano manaṃ apicchatāya santuṭṭhiyā ca *ārādhemi* pasāдеми, "vivajjemi anesanan" ti vejjakammadūta-kammādivasena *anesanaṃ* ayuttapariyesanaṃ *vivajjemi* dūraṃ karomi.

5. *Rāgūpasamhitaṃ cittaṃ* ti *yadā* yasmim kāle mama rāgena sampayuttaṃ cittaṃ *upapajjati* tadā *sayam eva* attanā yeva *paccavekkhāmi* nāṇena paṭivekkhitvā<sup>4</sup> vinodemi. "Ekaggo taṃ damem' ahan" ti *ahaṃ* ekasmim kammaṭṭhānārammaṇe *ekaggo* samāhito taṃ rāgacittaṃ *damemi* damanaṃ karomi.

6. *Raṇjasi rajanīye<sup>5</sup>* ti alliyitabbe rūpārammaṇādivatthusmim "raṇjasi" allino "asi" bhavasi. *Dosaṇīye ca dussasī* ti dussitabbe dosakaraṇavatthusmim dūsako asi. *Muyhase mohaniye cā* ti mohitabbe mohakaraṇavatthusmim "muyhasi" mūlho "asi" bhavasi. Tasmā *tuvaṃ vanā* vanato araṇṇāvāsato *nikkhamassu* apagacchā ti evaṃ "attānaṃ damemi" ti sambandho.

24. *Timbarūsakavaṇṇābho* ti suvaṇṇatimbarūsakavaṇṇābho, jambonadasuvaṇṇavaṇṇo ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Subhūtittatherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

22. "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikam āyasmato Upavānattherassa<sup>6</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto \*Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle daḍḍakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati parinibbute tassa dhātum gahetvā manussadeva-nāgagaruḷayakkhakumbhaṇḍagandhabbehi<sup>7</sup> sattaratanamaye sattayo-janike thūpe kate tattha sudhotam<sup>8</sup> attano uttarisāṭakam veḷagge laggetvā<sup>9</sup> ābandhitvā dhaḷaṃ katvā pūjaṃ akāsi. Taṃ gahetvā

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 308-312.

<sup>1</sup> S. \*pattāni.

<sup>4</sup> S. paṭivekkhitvā.

<sup>7</sup> S. \*garuḍa°.

<sup>2</sup> B. vijjitaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. rajanīyo cā.

<sup>8</sup> B. sumedho taṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. sammāājīvaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. upavāna.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

Abhisammatako nāma yakkhasenāpati devehi<sup>1</sup> cetiyapūjārakkhana-ttham<sup>(a)</sup> thapito<sup>1</sup> adissamānakāyo tam ākāse dhārento cetiyam tikkhattum padakkhiṇam akāsi. So tam disvā bhiyyosomattihāya pasannamānaso hutvā tena puññakammena devamanussesu sam-saranto imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam brāhmanakule nibbatitvā Upavāṇo ti laddhanāmo vayappatto Jetavanapatiggahane buddhānubhāvam disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto arahattam patvā chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Yadā Bhagavato aphaṣu ahoṣi tadā thero unhodakam tathārūpam<sup>(b)</sup> pānakañ ca bhesajjam Bhagavato upanāmesi. Ten' assa Satthuno rogo vūpasami. Tassa Bhagavā anumodanam akāsi.

1. Evaṃ so pattaarahattaphalo adhigataetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānam pakā-sento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Tattha sabbesam lokiyalokuttaradhammānam *pāragū* pariyosānam nibbānam gato patto *Padumuttaro nāma Jino* jītapañcamāro Bhagavā *aggikkhandho ira chabbannā*<sup>2</sup> buddharamsiyo<sup>3</sup> *jalūvā* sabbalokam dhammapajjo-tena obhāsetvā *sambuddho* sutthu buddho avijjāniddūpagamatāya<sup>4</sup> savāsānāsakilesaniddāya<sup>4</sup> paṭibuddho vikasitanettapaṅkajo *parinib-buto* khandhaparinibbānena nibbuto adassanam gato ti sambandho.

6. *Jāṅghā* ti cetiyakaraṇakāle uparicinitabbānam iṭṭhakānam thapanattihāya nibandhiyamānā<sup>5</sup> pāsānapanti.<sup>6</sup>

34. *Sudhotam rajakenāhan*<sup>7</sup> ti vatthadhovakena purisena sutthu dhovitam suvisuddhakatam *uttareyyapaṇam* mama uttarisātakam<sup>8</sup> aham veḷagge laggitvā dhajam katvā ukkhipi. *Ambare* ākāse ussā-pesin ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Upavānattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

23. "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādikam āyasmato Saraṇagamani-yattherassa<sup>1</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Bandumatīnagare kulagehe nibbatitvā andhe<sup>2</sup> mātāpitaro upaṭṭhāsi. So ekadivasam cintesi: aham mātāpitaro upaṭṭhahanto pabbajitum na labhāmi. Yam nūnāham<sup>3</sup> tīpi sara-

(a) ThA. cetiye pūjā°.

(b) *ibid.* tad anurūpam.

<sup>1</sup> S. d° o° th° A° n° y°.

<sup>2</sup> S. chabbannabuddharamsiyā.

<sup>3</sup> S. °gatāya.

<sup>4</sup> S. savāsānāya°.

<sup>5</sup> B. arapa° Tisarapagamaniya° at the end; S. Sarapā°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °māna sopānapanti.

<sup>7</sup> B. sudhotā°.

<sup>8</sup> S. uttara°.

<sup>9</sup> S. andha°.

<sup>10</sup> S. nāna.



pāni gamissāmi<sup>1</sup> evaṃ duggatito mocessāmi<sup>2</sup> ti Nisabhaṃ nāma Vipassissa Bhagavato aggasāvakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tīṇi saraṇāni gaṇhi. So tāni vassasatasahassāni<sup>3</sup> rakkhitvā ten<sup>4</sup> eva kammena Tāvatiṃsabhavane nibbatto tato paraṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatti-nagare mahāsālakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto sattavassako va dāra-kehi parivuto ekaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ agamāsi. Tattha eko khīṇāsa-vatthero tassa dhammaṃ desetvā saraṇāni adāsi. So tāni gahetvā pubbe attano<sup>5</sup> rakkhitāni saraṇāni saritvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuni. Taṃ arahattappattaṃ Bhagavā upasampādesi.

1. So arahattappatto upasampanno hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsetto “Nagare Bandhumatiyā” ti ādim āha. Tattha *mātipaṭṭhāyako ahū* ti ahaṃ mātāpitūnaṃ “upaṭṭhako”<sup>6</sup> saraṇo<sup>7</sup> Bandhumatinagare aho sin ti sambandho.

3. *Tamandhakārapihū* ti mohandhakārena “pihitā” chādita *tivīdhaggihi dayhare* ti rāgaggi-dosaggi-mohaggisaṅkhātehi tīhi aggīhi “dayhare” dayhanti “sabbe sattā” ti sambandho.

9. *Aṭṭha hetū labhāmi* han ti aṭṭhakāraṇāni sukhassapaccayabhū-tāni kāraṇāni labhāmi ahan ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Tisaraṇagamaniyattherassa<sup>8</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

24. “Nagare Candavatiyā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sīlasamādāniyat-therassa<sup>9</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto purimabhava katākusalakam-mānurūpena<sup>10</sup> daliddo<sup>11</sup> hutvā appannapānabhojano paresaṃ bhatip katvā jīvanto saṃsāre ādinavaṃ ṇatvā pabbajitukāmo pi pabbajjaṃ alabhamāno Anomadassissa Bhagavato sāvakassa Nisabhattherassa santi ke pañcasikkhāpadāni samādiyi. Dīghāyukakāle uppannattā vassasatasahassāni sīlaṃ paripālesi. Tena kammena so devamanus-sesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ mahābhogakule nibbatto mātāpitāro<sup>12</sup> sīlaṃ samādiyante disvā attano sīlaṃ saritvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patvā pabbaji.

Attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto udānavasena pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsetto “Nagare Candavatiyā” ti ādim āha.

<sup>1</sup> S. gaṇhiṣāmi.

<sup>2</sup> S. attanā.

<sup>3</sup> S. Saraṇāgamaniya.

<sup>10</sup> S. daliddo.

<sup>4</sup> S. muccissāmi.

<sup>5</sup> S. upaṭṭhāko.

<sup>6</sup> S. Pañcattā.

<sup>11</sup> B. pitāraṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. satasahassavassāni.

<sup>8</sup> S. bhārako.

<sup>9</sup> S. “kusalā”.



"Bhatako ās' ahan tadā" ti tadā mama puññakaraṇakāle ahaṃ bhatako bhatiyā kammakārako āsiṃ<sup>1</sup> ahoṣi. Parakammakaraṇe<sup>2</sup> yutto ti bhatiyā paresaṃ kammakaraṇena āhāre "yutto" yojito okāsābhāvena saṃsārato muccanattthāya ahaṃ pabbajjaṃ na labhāmi.

2. Mahantandhakārapihū<sup>3</sup> ti mahantehi<sup>4</sup> kilesandhakārehi "pihitā" saṃvutā thakkitā, tividhaggāhi<sup>5</sup> dayhare ti narakaggi-petaggi-saṃsāraggisāṅkhātehi tīhi aggāhi dayhanti. Ayaṃ pana kena upāyena kena kāraṇena viṣaṃyutto bhavēyyaṃ ti attho.

3. Deyyadhammo ti<sup>6</sup> annapānādīdātabbayuttakaṃ vatthu mayhaṃ n'atthi, tassābhāvena ahaṃ varāko bhatako dukkhito bhatiyā jīvāmi.<sup>7</sup> Yan nūnāhaṃ pañcasīlaṃ rakkheyyaṃ paripūrayaṃ<sup>8</sup> ti: pañcasīlaṃ samādiyitvā paripūrento yaṃ nūna na rakkheyyaṃ sādhuṃ bhaddakaṃ suṇḍaraṃ katvā paṭipāleyyaṃ<sup>9</sup> ti attho.

15. "So haṃ yasaṃ<sup>10</sup> anubhaviṃ" ti so ahaṃ devamānussesu mahantaṃ yasaṃ anubhaviṃ tesāṃ sīlānaṃ vāhasā<sup>11</sup> ānubhāvenā ti attho. Kappakoṭṭiṃ<sup>12</sup> api tesāṃ sīlānaṃ phalaṃ kittento ekakoṭṭhāsam eva kittaye pākataṃ kareyyaṃ ti attho. Sesāṃ suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Pañcasīlasamādāniyattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

25. "Suvannaṇaṃ sambuddhaṃ" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Anna-saṃsāvakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto piṇḍāya carantaṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakṅhanabyāmapabbhāmaṇḍalopaso-bhitaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannaṃ mānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā gehaṃ netvā madhurannadānena<sup>13</sup> santappetvā sampavāretvā bhojesi. So ten' eva cittappasādena tato cuto devaloke nibbattitvā dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cavitvā manussaloke nibbattitvā<sup>14</sup> manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato parāparaṃ<sup>15</sup> devamanussesu<sup>16</sup> sampattiṃ<sup>17</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto sāsane paṣīditvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbe katapuññanāmasena Annasaṃsāvakatthero ti pākataṇāmo ahoṣi.

1-2. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassaajāto evaṃ mayā iminā puññasambhārānubhāvena pattaṃ arahattaṃ ti attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ udānavasena pakāśento "Suvannaṇaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. akāsiṃ. <sup>2</sup> S. tamandhakāra. <sup>3</sup> S. omīti. <sup>4</sup> A.S. "kammāyane.

<sup>5</sup> S. "pāreyyaṃ. <sup>6</sup> S. jīvanako. <sup>7</sup> S. pari. <sup>8</sup> B. ahaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. koṭṭi. <sup>10</sup> B. madhu; S. varanna. <sup>11</sup> S. nibbatto.

<sup>12</sup> S. aparāparaṃ. <sup>13</sup> S. devamanussasampattiyo.

nan" ti ādim āha. Tattha suvaṇṇassa vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇo, taṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ Siddhatthaṃ ti attho. *Gacchantāṃ antarāpaṇe* ti vessānaṃ āpaṇa-pantīnaṃ antaravithiyaṃ gacchamānaṃ, *kaṭṭhanagghiyasaṅkāsaṃ* ti suvaṇṇtorapaṇasadiṣaṃ *dvattiṃsavaralakkaṇaṃ*<sup>1</sup> dvattiṃsavaralakkaṇe-  
nehi sampannaṃ *lokapajjotaṃ* sakalalokapadīpabhūtaṃ *appamey-yaṃ* pamānavirahitaṃ *anopamaṃ* upamāvirahitaṃ<sup>2</sup> *jutindharaṃ* pabhādhāriṃ nīlapitādichabbannaṃ buddharaṃsiyo<sup>3</sup> dhārakaṃ Siddhatthaṃ disvā *paramaṃ* uttamaṃ *pīṭiṃ alathaṃ* alaḥhin ti sambandho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Annasaṃsāvakaṭṭherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

26. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dhūpadāya-  
ttherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha  
tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa  
Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatta Siddhatthe Bhagavati cittaṃ pasā-  
detvā tassa Bhagavato gandhakuṭiyaṃ candanāgarukāḷānūsāriadinā<sup>4</sup>  
katehi anekehi dhūmehi<sup>5</sup> dhūmapūjaṃ<sup>6</sup> akāsi. So tena puññena  
devesu ca manussesu ca ubhayasampattiyo anubhavanto nibbatta-  
nibbattabhava pūjanīyo hutvā imasmiṃ buddhupāde ekasmiṃ kule<sup>10</sup>  
nibbatta pubbasambhārānubhāvena<sup>7</sup> sāsane pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ  
vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patvā katadhūpapūjāpuññattā nāmena Dhū-  
padāyakatthero ti sabbattha pākaṭo ahosi. So pattaarahattaphalo  
attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassaajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ  
dassento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. Siddho paripuṇṇo subbaññutaññāpagaṇasaṅkhāto<sup>8</sup> attho payo-  
janaṃ yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ Siddhattho. Tassa *Siddhatthassa*  
*Bhagavato* bhāgyādiguṇavantassa *lokajettḥassa* sakalalokuttamassa,  
*tādino* iṭṭhānīṭṭhesu tādissassa acalasabhāvassā ti attho. Sesam  
uttānattham evā ti.

Dhūpadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

27. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Puṇinapūjaka-  
ttherassa<sup>9</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro  
tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipas-  
sissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule nibbatta sāsane pasannacitto

<sup>1</sup> S. *omāsa*.

<sup>2</sup> S. "rahitaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. *raṃsiyā*.

<sup>4</sup> S. "kāḷānūsārī".

<sup>5</sup> S. dhūpehi.

<sup>6</sup> S. dhūpa.

<sup>7</sup> S. *puñña*.

<sup>8</sup> S. "ñāpādisaṅkhāto.

<sup>9</sup> "dāyaka" at the end.

<sup>10</sup> S. *kulagehe*.

cetiyaṅgaṇabodhiyaṅgaṇesu purāṇavālukaṃ apanetvā navam muttā-dalasadisam paṇḍarapūliṇam okiritvā mālakaṃ<sup>1</sup> alaṅkari. Tena kammena so devaloke nibbatto tattha dibbehi ratanehi vijjotamāne anekayoJane kanakavimāne dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto manussaloke sattaratanasampanno cakkavattirājā hutvā manussa-sampattiṃ anubhavitvā aparāparaṃ saṃsaranto imasmim buddhup-pāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto sāsane pasanno pab-bajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arhattaṃ pāpuṇi. So attano kata-puññaṇāmasadisena nāmena Pūliṇapūjatthero ti pākaṇo. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ dassento “Vipassissa Bhagavato” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha vividham passatī ti “Vipassī” vivicca passatī ti vā “Vipassī,” vividhe attatthaparattādhībhe atthe passatī ti vā Vipassī, vividhe vohoraparamattādhībhe atthe passatī ti vā Vipassī, tassa Vipassissa bodhiyā pādamuttame uttame bodhirukkhamatthe mālake purāṇapūliṇam<sup>2</sup> purāṇam vālukaṃ chaḍḍetvā suddham paṇḍa-rāṃ pūliṇam ākirinṇaṃ santhariṃ. Sasam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Pūliṇadāyakattherassa<sup>6</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

28. “Candabhāgānaditīre” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uttiyattherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupānissayāni puññaṇi upacinto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle Candabhāgānadiyaṃ suṃsumāro hutvā nibbatto naditīraṃ upagataṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto pāraṃ netukāmo tīrasa-mīpe yeva<sup>3</sup> nipajji. Bhagavā tassa anukampāya piṭṭhiyaṃ pāde ṭha-pesi. So tuṭṭho udaggo pitivena mah’ ussāho hutvā soṭaṃ bhin-danto<sup>4</sup> sīghena javena Bhagavantaṃ paratīraṃ nesi. Bhagavā tassa cittappasādaṃ ṇatvā: ayaṃ ito<sup>5</sup> cuto devaloke nibbattissati, tato paṭṭhāya sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto ito catunavute kappe amataṃ pāpuṇissati ti byākartvā pakkāmi. So tathā sugatisu yeva saṃsa-ranto imasmim buddhup-pāde Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, Uttiyo ti’ ssa nāmaṃ akāṃsu. So vayappatto amataṃ pariyessissāmi ti paribbājako hutvā ekadivasaṃ Bhagavan-taṃ disvā upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho hutvā sāsane pabbajitvā sīladitṭhinaṃ avisodhitattā visesaṃ nibbattetuṃ asakkonto aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ visesaṃ nibbattetvā aññaṃ byākaraṇtaṃ disvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā saṅkhepena ovādaṃ yāci. Satthā pi

\* ThA (H. i), pp. 89-90.

<sup>1</sup> B. mālaka.    <sup>2</sup> B. omits.    <sup>3</sup> S. so.    <sup>4</sup> S. chindanto.    <sup>5</sup> B. kuto.

<sup>6</sup> S. °pūjaka, so in text above.

tassa, “tasmā t’ iha Uttiya ādim eva sīlaṃ<sup>8</sup> visodhehi ti ādinā saṅkhepen’ eva ovādaṃ adāsi. So Satthu ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ ārabhi. Tassa āradhavi-passakassa ābādho uppajji, uppane ābādhe jātasaṃvego viriyārabbhavatthunā<sup>9</sup> natvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Evaṃ so katasambhārānurūpena pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā<sup>1</sup> somanassajāto<sup>2</sup> pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Candabhāgānadītīre” ti ādim āha. Tattha *Candabhāgānadītīre* ti parisuddhapaṇḍarapulinatalehi<sup>3</sup> ca pabbhāsampannapasannamadhurodakaparipunnatāya<sup>4</sup> ca candapabbhākiraṇasassirikatā<sup>5</sup> pi<sup>6</sup> sandamānā<sup>7</sup> saddaṃ kurumānā gacchatī ti Candabhāgānadi. Tassā Candabhāgānadiyā tīre *sumsumāro*<sup>8</sup> aho sin ti sambandho. Tattha “sumsumāro”<sup>9</sup> ti khuddamacchagumbhe khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ karonto māreti ti “sumsumāro,”<sup>10</sup> caṇḍamaccho kumbhilo ti attho. *Sabhojanapasutāhan* ti ahaṃ sabhojane sakagocare pasuto byāvaṭṭo, *nadītīthaṃ agañch’ ahaṃ* ti Bhagavato āgamanakāle “ahaṃ nadītīthaṃ agañchim” patto ‘mhi.<sup>11</sup>

2. “Siddhattho tasmim<sup>12</sup> samaye” ti *tasmim* mama titthāgamana-kāle<sup>13</sup> *Siddhattho* Bhagavā *aggapuggalo* sabbasattesu jeṭṭho seṭṭho *sayambhū* sayam eva bhūto jāto buddhabhūto so Bhagavā *nadūtari-tukāmo nadūtiraṃ upāgami*.

4. *Pettikaṃ visayaṃ mayhan* ti mayhaṃ pitupitāmahādīhi paramparānitaṃ yādisaṃ<sup>14</sup> sampattasampattamahānubhāvānaṃ tarānaṃ ti attho.

5. *Mama uggajjanaṃ*<sup>15</sup> *sutvā* ti mayhaṃ uggajjanaṃ ārādhanaṃ *sutvā Mahāmuni* Bhagavā *abhirūhi* ti sambandho. Sesam uttānattam evā ti.

Uttiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

29. “Suvappavaṇṇan” ti ādikaṃ<sup>16</sup> āyasmato Ekañjalittherassa<sup>17</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatta viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno piṇḍāya carantaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso añjaliṃ paggahe tvā aṭṭhāsi.<sup>18</sup> So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbatthapūjaniyo hutvā ubhayasampattiyo anubha-

<sup>1</sup> S. anussaritvā.

<sup>2</sup> S. somanassavassena.

<sup>3</sup> B. °talāhi.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīte °pasanna°.

<sup>5</sup> °sasiṃkābhā viya nadamānā.

<sup>6</sup> B. susumāro.

<sup>7</sup> S. āgacchim.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>9</sup> S. tamhi.

<sup>10</sup> S. titthagamana°.

<sup>11</sup> S. yadidaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. gajjanaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. °tyādikā.

<sup>14</sup> S. °añjalika°.

<sup>15</sup> B. akāsi.

vitvā imasmim buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kule nibbatitvā sāsane pasāditvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahatthe patiṭṭhāsi. Pubbe katapuññavasena Ekañjalitthero ti pākaṭo.

1-2. So attano pubbakammaṃ<sup>1</sup> saritvā taṃ hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya disvā udānavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Suvannaṇaṇa” ti ādim āha. *Vipassim satthavāhuggaṇa* ti vāṇiḃ kantārā vahati tāreti ti satthavāho; vālakantārā<sup>2</sup> corakantārā dubbhikkhakantārā<sup>3</sup> nirūdakakantārā<sup>4</sup> yakkhakantārā appabhikkhakantārā<sup>5</sup> ca tāreti uttāreti patāreti nitthāreti khemantabhūmiṃ pāpeti ti attho. Ko so vāṇijajetṭhako, satthavāhasadisattā ayaṃ pi Bhagavā Satthavāho, tathā hi so tividhaṃ bodhiṃ patthayante katapuññasambhāre<sup>6</sup> satte jātikantārā jarākantārā byādhikantārā<sup>7</sup> maraṇakantārā soka-paridevaduḥkhadomanassupāyāsakantārā ca sabbasmā<sup>8</sup> saṃsāra-kantārā ca tāreti uttāreti patāreti nitthāreti<sup>9</sup> nibbānataḷaṃ<sup>10</sup> pāpeti ti attho. Satthavāho ca so aggo seṭṭho padhāno cā ti satthavāhaggo, taṃ satthavāhaggaṃ Vipassim sambuddhaṃ ti sambandho. *Naravīraṇaṃ*<sup>11</sup> *vināyakaṇa* ti narānaṃ antare asithilaparakkamo<sup>12</sup> ti naravīro taṃ, visesena katasambhāre satte neti nibbānapuraṃ pāpeti ti vināyako,<sup>13</sup> taṃ; *adantadamaṇaṃ tādina* ti rāgadosamohādikilesasampattiyyuttatā kāyavacīmanodvārehi adante satte dameti ti adantadamaṇo taṃ, itṭhāniṭṭhesu akampiyatādiguṇayutto ti tādi, taṃ; *mahāvādiṃ mahāmatin* ti sakasamayaparasaṃmayavādināṃ antare attanā samaadhikapuggalassa<sup>14</sup> virahitattā mahāvādi, mahati paṭha-vīsamānā Meru samānā ca mati yassa so mahāmatī, taṃ mahāvādiṃ mahāmatin, *Sambuddhaṇa* ti iminā<sup>15</sup> tulyādhikaraṇaṃ.<sup>16</sup> Sesam suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Ekañjalittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

30. “Nagare Bandhumatiyā” ādikaṃ āyasmato Khomadāyaka-  
ttherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu<sup>17</sup> katādhikāro tattha  
tattha bhāve vivatṭṭupaniṣṣayāni puññāni upacinto Vipassissa  
Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto<sup>18</sup> sāsane atip-  
pasanno<sup>19</sup> ratanattayamāmaḃ Vipassissa Bhagavato santike dham-  
maṃ sutvā pasannaṃ mānaso khomadussanapūjamaṃ<sup>20</sup> akāsi. So tad  
eva mūlaṃ katvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato devaloke nibbatto

<sup>1</sup> S. vāla°.

<sup>2</sup> S. puñña°.

<sup>3</sup> S. °bhakkha°.

<sup>4</sup> S. °sambhārena.

<sup>5</sup> S. sabba°.

<sup>6</sup> S. nittāreti.

<sup>7</sup> S. °phalaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. °vīra°.

<sup>9</sup> S. anatisithila°.

<sup>10</sup> S. nāyako.

<sup>11</sup> S. samadhika°.

<sup>12</sup> S. idamaṃ tulyādhikaraṇavisesaṇaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. °jinavaresu.

<sup>14</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>15</sup> S. abbi°.

<sup>16</sup> S. °dussehi°.

chasu devesu aparāparam dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā tato cavitvā manussaloke cakkavattiādiānekavidhaṃ manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā paripāke<sup>1</sup> puññasambhāre<sup>1</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pābbajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā na ciriss<sup>2</sup> eva arahattaṃ pāpupi. Katapuññanāmena khomadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo.

So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ dassento “Nagare Bandhumatiyā” ti ādim āha. Tattha “bandhu” vuccati nātako, te bandhū yasmiṃ nagare aññamaññaṃ saṅghaṭṭitā vasanti, taṃ nagaraṃ Bandhumatī ti vuccati. *Ropemi bījasampadan* ti dānasilādipuññābījasampattiṃ<sup>3</sup> “ropemi” paṭṭha-pemi ti attho.

Khomadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

TATIYASSA<sup>4</sup> SUBHŪTIVAGGASSA VAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

Catutthabhāṇavāraṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

31. “Sattāhaṃ paṭisallīna” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kuṇḍadhānattherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭupānissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatto vuttana-yena Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ supanto Satthārā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭhamaṃ salākaṃ gaṇhantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapīyamānaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā tadanurūpaṃ puññaṃ karonto vicari. So ekadivasaṃ Padumuttarassa Bhagavato nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya nisinnassa manosilācunnapiñjaraṃ<sup>5</sup> mahantaṃ kadaliphalakannikaṃ upanesi. Taṃ Bhagavā paṭigahetvā paribhuñji. So tena puññakammena ekādasakkhattuṃ deva-rajjam kāresi, catuvisativāre rājā ahosi cakkavatti. So<sup>6</sup> evaṃ<sup>6</sup> aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapa-buddhakāle bhummadevatā<sup>7</sup> hutvā nibbatti, dīghāyukabuddhānaṃ ca nāma anvaddhamāsiko uposatho na kariyyati,<sup>8</sup> tathā hi Vipassissa Bhagavato chabbassātikkaṃ uposatho ahosi. Kassapadasabalo pana chaṭṭhe chaṭṭhe māse pātimokkhaṃ osāresi.<sup>9</sup> Tassa pātimokkhasa osāraṇakāle disāvāsikā dve saḥāyakā bhikkhū: uposathaṃ karissāmā ti gacchanti. Te disvā ayaṃ bhummadevatā cintesi: imesaṃ dvin-

\* Thā (H. i), pp. 62 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīsa.

<sup>4</sup> S. Eyaṃ so.

<sup>6</sup> S. catutthassa.

<sup>5</sup> S. \*sampattiyo.

<sup>7</sup> S. devatā.

<sup>8</sup> S. kariyyati.

<sup>9</sup> B. \*punnapañjaraṃ.

<sup>9</sup> B. \*eti.

naṃ bhikkhūnaṃ<sup>3</sup> metti ativiya daḥhā, kin nu kho bhedake sati bhijjeyyā ti sā<sup>2</sup> tesam okāsaṃ olokayamānā tesam avidūre<sup>1</sup> gacchati.

Ath' eko thero ekassa hatthe pattacivaraṃ datvā sariravaḷaṇṇaṇattham udakaphāsukattānaṃ gantvā dhotahatthapādo hutvā gumbassa bhāgato nikkhamati. Bhummadevatā<sup>5</sup> tassa therassa pacchato pacchato<sup>2</sup> gacchanti<sup>2</sup> uttamarūpā itthi hutvā kese vidhunitvā samvidhāya bandhanti<sup>1</sup> viya piṭṭhiyaṃ paṃsum<sup>3</sup> puñchamānā<sup>4</sup> viya sātakaṃ samvidhāya nivisaṃmānā<sup>4</sup> viya ca hutvā therassa padānūpadikā hutvā gumbato nikkhantā. Ekamante<sup>5</sup> tṭhito<sup>5</sup> Sahāyakatthero taṃ disvā va<sup>2</sup> domanassajāto: nattho dāni iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ dīgharattānugato sineho, sac' āhaṃ evaṃ visabbhagaṃ<sup>(a)</sup> jāneyyaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ iminā vissāsaṃ na kareyyaṃ ti cintetvā āgacchantam<sup>7</sup> yeva naṃ, gaṇhāh<sup>8</sup> āvuso tuyhaṃ pattacivaraṃ, tādiseṇa pāpeṇa saddhiṃ ekamaggaṃ<sup>9</sup> na gacchāmi ti āha. Taṃ kathaṃ sutvā lajjibhikkhuno hadayaṃ tikhinasatthiṃ gahetvā viddhaṃ viya ahoṣi. Tato āha: āvuso kin nāṃ<sup>6</sup> etaṃ vadasi. Ahaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ dukkaṭamattam pi āpatthiṃ na jānāmi. Kim pana maṃ ajja "pāpo" ti vadasi, kin te diṭṭhaṃ ti, kiṃ aññena diṭṭhena. Kiṃ tvam evaṃvidhena alaṅkatapaṭiyattena mātugāmena saddhiṃ ekattāhāne hutvā nikkhanto ti. N'atth' etaṃ āvuso mayhaṃ, n' āhaṃ evarūpaṃ mātugāmaṃ passāmi ti. Tassa yāva tatiyaṃ kathentassā pi itaro thero<sup>2</sup> kathaṃ asaddahitvā attanā diṭṭhakāraṇaṃ yeva saddhātabbam<sup>10</sup> katvā<sup>10</sup> gaṇhanto<sup>10</sup> tena saddhiṃ ekamaggena agantvā aññena maggena Satthu santikaṃ yeva gato. Itaro bhikkhu aññena maggena Satthu santikaṃ yeva gato. Paṭhamam gatabhikkhu taṃ bhikkhum uposathagge disvā sañjānitvā: imasmiṃ uposathagge evarūpo pāpabhikkhu atthi, n' āhaṃ tena saddhiṃ uposathaṃ karissāmi ti nikkhamitvā bahi aṭṭhāsi. Atha bhummadevatā: bhāriyaṃ kammaṃ mayā katan ti mahallakaupāsakavaṇṇeṇa tassa santikaṃ gantvā: kasmā bhante ayyo imasmiṃ tṭhāne tṭhito ti āha. Upāsaka, imaṃ uposathaggaṃ eko pāpabhikkhu pavitṭho, ahaṃ tena saddhiṃ uposathaṃ na karomi ti bahi tṭhito 'mhi ti. Bhante, mā evaṃ gaṇhā,<sup>11</sup> parisuddhasīlo eso bhikkhu, tumhehi diṭṭhamātugāmo nāma na añño, ahaṃ eva, mayā hi<sup>12</sup> tumhākaṃ vimaṃsanat-

(a) ThA. evaṃvidhabhāvaṃ.<sup>12</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. aviduren' eva.

<sup>4</sup> S. nivāṣiyamāna.

<sup>7</sup> S. °antassa.

<sup>10</sup> S. saddahanto.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. ekamantā tṭhita.

<sup>8</sup> S. gaṇha.

<sup>11</sup> S. gaṇhatha.

<sup>5</sup> B. subhuṭṭjamānā.

<sup>6</sup> S. bhumma°.

<sup>9</sup> S. °maggena.

<sup>12</sup> So is S.



thāya: daḷhā nu kho imesaṃ therānaṃ metti. udāhu no ti bhijjanā-bhijjanabhāvaṃ olokentena taṃ kammaṃ katan ti. Ko pana tvam sappurisā ti. Ahaṃ ekā<sup>1</sup> bhummadevatā bhante ti. So kathento yeva dibbattabhāvena ṭhatvā therassa<sup>2</sup> pādamūle patitvā: mayham, bhante, khamatha, therassa eso doso n'atthi, uposathaṃ karoṭhā ti theram yācivā uposathaggaṃ pavesesi. So uposathaṃ tāva ekaṭṭhāne akāsi; mittasanthavavasena pana<sup>3</sup> tena saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhāne na<sup>4</sup> vasi. 'Imassa therassa dosaṃ na kathesi. Aparabhāge thero vipassanāya kamunaṃ karonto arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Bhummadevatā pana tassa kammassa nissandena ekaṃ buddhanta-ram apāyato na muñcittha,<sup>(a)</sup> sace pana kismiṃ ci kāle manussattaṃ āgacchati aññena yena kenaci kato doso aparādhō<sup>1</sup> tass' eva upari patati.<sup>5</sup> So amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppannakāle Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatto<sup>6</sup> Dhānakumāro<sup>(b)</sup> ti tassa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayapatto tayo vede uggahetvā<sup>(c)</sup> mahallakakāle Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho sāsane pabbajitvā upasampanno ahosi. Tassa upasampannadivasato paṭṭhāya ekā alaṅkatapaṭiyattā itthi tasmim gāmaṃ pavisante saddhiṃ yeva pavisati nikkhamante nikkhamati, vihāraṃ pavisante saddhiṃ pavisati, tiṭṭhante pi tiṭṭhati, evaṃ niccānubaddhā<sup>7</sup> paññāyati, thero taṃ na passati: tassa pana purimakam-massa nissandena sā aññesaṃ upaṭṭhāsi.<sup>8</sup> Gāme yāgum bhikkhaṇi ca dadamānā itthiyo: bhante, ayaṃ eko koṭṭhāso<sup>(d)</sup> tumhākaṃ, eko imissā tumhākaṃ<sup>(e)</sup> sahāyikāyā ti parihāsaṃ karonti. Therassa mahatī vihesā hoti. Vihāraṃ gatam<sup>9</sup> pi sāmaṇerā c'eva daharabhikkhū ca parivāretvā: thero<sup>(f)</sup> kuṇḍo jāto ti parihāsaṃ karim-su. Ath' assa ten' eva kāraṇena Kuṇḍadhāno thero ti nāmaṃ jātam. So utṭhāya<sup>11</sup> samuṭṭhāya tehi kayiramānaṃ<sup>12</sup> keḷim sahitum asakkonto ummādakathaṃ kathento: tumhe kuṇḍā, tumhākaṃ upajjhāyo kuṇḍo, ācariyo kuṇḍo ti vadati. Atha naṃ Satthu ārocesum: Kuṇḍadhāno, bhante, daharasāmaṇere<sup>13</sup> evaṃ<sup>13</sup> pharusavādaṃ vadatī ti. Satthā taṃ pakkosāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvam Dhāna, daharasāmaṇere<sup>13</sup> pharusavācaṃ vadatī ti pucchi. Te saccaṃ Bhagavā ti vutte: kasmā evaṃ vadasi ti āha. Bhante, nibaddham vihesaṃ sahitum asakkonto evaṃ

(a) ThA. muccittha.

(d) iḥ. yāgu uluṅko.

(b) iḥ. °māpavo.

(e) iḥ. amhākaṃ.

(c) iḥ. uggahitvā.

(f) iḥ. dhāno.<sup>10</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>3</sup> S. na puna.

<sup>4</sup> S. has sa before imassa.

<sup>5</sup> B. pati.

<sup>6</sup> S. nibbatti.

<sup>7</sup> B. °bandhā.

<sup>8</sup> S. °āti.

<sup>9</sup> S. gatā.

<sup>10</sup> So in S.

<sup>11</sup> S. vutṭhāya

<sup>12</sup> B. kariya<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>13</sup> S. °sāmaṇerehi saddhiṃ.



kathemī ti. Tvaṃ pubbe katakammaṃ yāva'jjedivasam jirāpetum na sakkosi, puna evaṃ pharusavācam mā vadasī ti vatvā:

“Mā voca pharusam kiñci vuttā paṭivadeyyum<sup>(a)</sup> taṃ dukkhā hi sārambhakathā paṭidaṇḍa phuseyyum<sup>(a)</sup> taṃ Sace neresi attānaṃ kaṃso upahato yathā esa patto 'si nibbānaṃ sārambho te na vijjati”<sup>\*</sup> ti

āha.

Imaṃ ca pana tassa therassa mātugāmena saddhiṃ vicaraṇabhāvaṃ Kosalarañño pi kathayimsu. Rājā: gacchatha bhane naṃ vīmaṃsathā ti pesetvā sayam pi saparivāro therassa santikaṃ gantvā ekamante olokento aṭṭhāsi. Tasmim̐ khaṇe thero sūcikkammaṃ karonto nisinno hoti, sā p'issa itthi avidūre ṭhitā viya paññāyati; rājā disvā: atthi taṃ kāraṇaṃ ti tassā thitattānaṃ agamāsi. Sā tasmim̐ āgacchante therassa vasanapaṇṇasālaṃ pavittā viya ahosi. Rājā pi tāya saddhiṃ evaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā sabbattha olokento adisvā: n'āyaṃ mātugāmo, therassa kammavipāko ti saññaṃ katvā paṭhamam̐ therassa santikaṃ āgacchanto theram̐ avanditvā tassa kāraṇassa abhūta-bhāvaṃ ñatvā paṇṇasālato nikkhamitvā theram̐ vanditvā ekamante nisinno: kacci bhante piṇḍakena na kilamathā ti yucchi. Thero: vaṭṭati mahārājā ti āha. Rājā: jānāma 'haṃ' bhante evarūpen'ūpakkilesena saddhiṃ carantānaṃ<sup>3</sup> tumhākaṃ ko nāma paṣīdissati, ito paṭṭhāya vo katthaci gamanakkiccaṃ n'atthi, ahaṃ catuhi<sup>4</sup> paccayehi upaṭṭhahissāmi, tumhe yoniso manasikāre mā pamajjathā ti vatvā nibaddhabhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Thero rājānaṃ upatthambhaṃ labhitvā bhojanasappāyena ekaggacitto hutvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tato paṭṭhāya sā itthi na paññāyi.

Tadā Subhaddā<sup>(b)</sup> Ugganagare micchādittḥikule<sup>(c)</sup> vasamānā Satthā maṃ anukampatū ti uposathaṅgaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nirāmagandhā hutvā uparipāsādatale ṭhitā: imāni pupphāni antare aṭṭhatvā Dasabalassa matthake vitānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhantu, Dasabalo imāya<sup>5</sup> pana saññāy'eva sve pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhatū ti saccakiriyaṃ katvā aṭṭhasumanapupphamutṭhiyo vissajjesi. Pupphāni gantvā dhammadesanavelāyaṃ Satthu matthake vitānaṃ hutvā aṭṭhamsu. Satthā taṃ sumanapupphavitānaṃ disvā citten'eva Subhaddāya bhikkhaṃ 'adhivāsetvā punadivase aruṇe

<sup>\*</sup> Dh. 133, 134.

<sup>(b)</sup> ThA. Mahāsubhaddā.

<sup>(a)</sup> °eyyu (ThA. i. H., p. 64).

<sup>(c)</sup> ḍ. °dittḥika°.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>3</sup> B. maham̐.

<sup>5</sup> S. vicarantānaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> B. imāni.

uggate Ānandattheraṃ āha: Ānanda, ajja mayam dūre bhikkhācāraṃ gamissāma, puthujjanānaṃ salākaṃ adatvā ariyānaṃ yeva dehi ti. Thero bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi: āvuso ajja Satthā dūre bhikkhācāraṃ gamissati, puthujjanā mā gaṇhantu, ariyā va salākaṃ gaṇhantū ti. Kuṇḍadhānatthero āha: āvuso dehi me salākaṃ ti paṭhamam yeva salākaṃ gahetum hattham pasāresi. Ānando tādisānaṃ salākānaṃ<sup>1</sup> na dāpesi,<sup>2</sup> ariyānaṃ yeva dāpesi<sup>3</sup> ti vitakkaṃ uppādetvā Satthu<sup>4</sup> ārocesi. Satthā: āharāpentassa salākaṃ dehi ti āha. Thero cintesi: sace Kuṇḍadhānassa salākaṃ dātum na yuttam atha Satthā paṭibāheyya bhavissati etaṃ kāraṇaṃ ti Kuṇḍadhānassa salākaṃ dassāmi ti agamāsi.<sup>(a)</sup> Kuṇḍadhāno tassa purāgamanā<sup>(b)</sup> eva abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ<sup>5</sup> samāpajjitvā iddhiyā ākāse ṭhatvā: āhar' āvuso Ānanda, Satthā maṃ jānāti, mādisaṃ bhikkhum paṭhamam salākaṃ gaṇhantaṃ na Satthā vāreti ti hattham pasāretvā salākaṃ gaṇhi. Satthā taṃ aṭṭh' uppattiṃ katvā theram imasmiṃ ṭhāne paṭhamam salākaṃ gaṇhantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Ayam<sup>6</sup> pana thero rājānaṃ upatthambhaṃ labhitvā sappāyāhārapaṭilābhena samāhitacitto vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto upanissayasampannatāya chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi.\* Evaṃ bhūtassā pi<sup>7</sup> imassa therassa guṇe ajānantā ye puthujjanā bhikkhū: ayaṃ paṭhamam salākaṃ gaṇhāti,<sup>8</sup> kin nu kho etaṃ ti vimatiṃ uppādenti, tesam taṃ vimatividhamanattaṃ thero ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā iddhipaṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā aññāpadesena aññaṃ byākaronto, "Pañca chinde"† ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Evaṃ so pūritapuññasambhārānurūpena arahā hutvā pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno<sup>9</sup> attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sattāhaṃ paṭisallīnaṃ" ti ādim āha. Tattha *sattāhaṃ* sattadivasam nirodhasamāpattivihārena *paṭisallānaṃ* vivekabhūtaṃ ti attho. Sesam uttānattham<sup>10</sup> evā ti.

Kuṇḍadhānattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

32. "Sobhito nāma nāmena" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sāgatattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṇi puññaṇi upacinto Padumuttarassa

(a) ThA. gamanam abhinīhari.

(b) ThA. pure°.

\* ThA. adds the Apadāna here.

† ThI. 15.

<sup>1</sup> S. salākaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. °eti.

<sup>3</sup> S. gantvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits pi and adds yasmā before ayaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> B. gaṇhi ti.

<sup>7</sup> S. patto.

<sup>8</sup> S. vuttānattham.

Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatto sabbasippesu nipphattiṃ patto nāmena Sobhito nāma hutvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ<sup>1</sup> itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo. So ekadivasam Padumuttaram Bhagavantam dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasiriyaṃ sobhamānaṃ uyyānadvārena gacchantam<sup>2</sup> disvā ativi-yapasannamānaśo<sup>3</sup> anekehi upāyehi anekehi guṇavannaṇehi thoma-naṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tassa thomaṇaṃ sutvā anāgate Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane Sāgato nāma sāvako bhavissati<sup>4</sup> ti byākaraṇaṃ adāsi. So tato paṭṭhāya puññāni karonto yāvātāyukaṃ tathavā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu ubhaya-sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto tassa mātāpitaro somanassaṃ vaḍḍhetvā<sup>5</sup> sujāto āgato ti Sāgato ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu.

So sāsane paśīditvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patto evaṃ puññasambhārānurūpena pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō "Sobhito nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *tadā* puññasambhā-rassa paripūraṇasamaye<sup>6</sup> nāmena *Sobhito nāma brāhmaṇo ahośin* ti sambandho.

5. *Vipathā uddharivānā* ti viruddhapathā kummaggā uppathā vā "uddharitvā" apanetvā, *pathaṃ ācikkhase* ti bhante sabbaññu *tuvaṃ*<sup>7</sup> "pathaṃ" sappurisamaggaṃ nibbānādigamanūpāyaṃ "ācikkhase" kathesi desesi vibhaji uttāni akāsi ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Sāgatattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

33. "Padumuttaranāthassa" ti ādikam āyasmato Kaccāyanattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto \*Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatimahāsālakulagehe nibbattitvā vuḍḍhippatto<sup>8</sup> ekadivasam Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthārā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ aggatṭhāne

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 483 ff.; *The Apadāna quoted is different. Cf. Commentary No. 528, where the same story and a large portion of the Apadāna as in the ThA. appear.*

<sup>1</sup> S. sakkhara°.

<sup>2</sup> S. ativa°.

<sup>3</sup> B. aparī°.

<sup>4</sup> B. °issāmi.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. adds bhagavantam.

<sup>7</sup> S. vaḍḍhento.

<sup>8</sup> S. vuddhi°.

ṭhapiyamānaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento dānādāni puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sume-dhassa Bhagavato kāle vijjādharo hutvā ākāseṇa gacchanto Sume-dhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ ekasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ disvā pasanna-mānaso kaṇikārapupphehi pūjetvā agamāsi. So tena puññakammena aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva parivattetvā Kassapadasabalassa kāle Bārānasiyaṃ kulaghare nibhattitvā parinibbuta Bhagavati suvaṇṇa-cetiyaṃ karanatṭhānaṃ dasasahassagghanikāya suvaṇṇiṭṭhakāya<sup>(a)</sup> pūjaṃ katvā: imassa puññanissandena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne may-haṃ sariraṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Tato yāva-jīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Ujjeniyaṃ rañño Caṇḍappajjotassa purohi-tassa gehe nibbato<sup>1</sup> tassa nāmaggaṇadivase mātāpitara: amhākaṃ putto suvaṇṇavaṇṇo va attano nāmaṃ gahetvā āgato ti Kaccāna-māpavo<sup>2</sup> tv-eva nāmaṃ karimsu. So vuddhim<sup>3</sup> anvāya tayo vede uggaṇhitvā pitu accayena purohitaṭṭhānaṃ labhi. Gottavasena Kaccāno<sup>(b)</sup> ti paññāyittha. Rājā Caṇḍappajjoto buddhuppādaṃ sutvā; ācariya tvaṃ tattha gantvā Satthāraṃ idh' ānehi ti pesesi. So att'atṭhamo Satthu santikaṃ upagato, tassa Satthā dhammaṃ desesi, desanāpariyosāne so sattahi janehi saddhim saha paṭisambhi-dāhi arahatte patiṭṭhāsi.\* Atha Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hattham pasāresi. Te tāvad eva dvaṅgulamattakesamaṃ sukā iddhiṃ mayapattacīvara dharā satthivassikattherā viya ahesuṃ. Evaṃ thero sadatthaṃ nipphādetvā: bhante, rājā Pajjoto tumhākaṃ pāde vandi. So dhammaṃ ca sotuṃ icchatī ti Satthu ārocesi. Satthā tvaṃ yeva bhikkhu tattha gaccha, so pi rājā pasī-dissatī ti āha. Thero att'atṭhamo tattha gantvā rājānaṃ pasādetvā Avantisu sāsanaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā puna Satthu santikaṃ eva gato.

1. Evaṃ so pattaarahattaphalo, "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saṅkhittena bhāsitaṭṭhassa<sup>4</sup> vitthāreṇa atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ yad idaṃ Kaccāno" ti etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>5</sup> patvā<sup>6</sup> attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseṇto "Pa-dumuttaraṇāthassa<sup>7</sup>" ti ādim āha. Tattha padumaṃ nāma cetiyaṃ ti padumehi chāditattā vā padumākārehi katattā vā Bhagavato va-sanagandhakuṭīvihāro va pūjanīyabhāveṇa cetiyaṃ yathā Gotamaka-cetiyaṃ Ālavakacetiyaṃ ti vutte tesam yakkhānaṃ nivāsanaṭṭhānaṃ

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. °iṭṭhikāya.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>(b)</sup> ThA. Kaccāyano.<sup>6</sup>

\* ThA. *Apadāna here, but entirely different stanza.*

<sup>1</sup> S. nibbatti.

<sup>2</sup> S. Kaccāno.

<sup>3</sup> S. vuddhim.

<sup>4</sup> S. bhāsitaṇṇa.

<sup>5</sup> S. °ṭṭhāne ṭṭhāpito.

<sup>6</sup> So in S.

pūjanīyatṭhānattā cetiyan ti vuccati. Evam idaṃ Bhagavato vasa-  
natṭhānaṃ cetiyan ti vuccati, na dhātunidhānakacetiyan ti vedi-  
tabbaṃ. Na hi aparinibbutassa Bhagavato sarīradhātūnaṃ abhāvā  
dhātucetiyaṃ karissati;<sup>1</sup> *sīhāsanaṃ*<sup>2</sup> *kārayitvā* ti tassā Paduma-  
nā-mikāya gandhakutiyaṃ pupphādhārattāya heṭṭhā phalikamayasihā-  
sanaṃ<sup>3</sup> kāretvā *suranṇenābhilepayin* ti taṃ sīhāsanaṃ<sup>4</sup> jambonada-  
suvannena “abhi” visesena “lepayiṃ” chādesin ti attho.

2. *Ratanamayaṃ*<sup>5</sup> sattaḥ ratanehi kataṃ chattaṃ *paggayha* mud-  
dhani dhāretvā *vālavijaniṃ* ca setapavara-cāmariṇ<sup>6</sup> ca paggayha *Bud-  
dhassa abhiropayim lokajetṭhassa tādino* ti sakalalokabandhusadisassa  
tādiguṇasamaṅgissa Buddhassa dhāresin ti attho. Sesam uttānaṃ  
evā ti.

Mahākaccānatherassa<sup>7</sup> Apadānatṭhakathā.

34. “Padumuttarassā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kāḷudāyittherassa apa-  
dānaṃ.\* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava  
vivatṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato  
kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbato Satthu dhammaḍḍesaṃ  
suṇanto Satthārā kulappasāda-kānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭha-  
piyamānaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā tādisaṃ abhinīhāraṃ katvā taṃ  
ṭhānantaṃ patthesi. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu  
saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bodhisattassa mātukucchiyaṃ paṭisandhiga-  
haṇadivase Kapilavatthusmiṃ yeva amaccagehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi.  
Bodhisattena saddhiṃ ekadivasaṃ yeva jāto ti taṃ divasaṃ yeva  
naṃ dukūlacumbaṭe nipajjāpetvā Bodhisattassa upaṭṭhānaṃ nayiṃ-  
su. Bodhisattena hi saddhiṃ bodhirukkho Rāhulamātā cattāro  
nidhi Kanthako Ānando Channo<sup>8</sup> Kāḷudāyī ti<sup>(a)</sup> ime satta ekadivase  
jātattā sahajātā nāma ahesuṃ. Ath’ assa nāmagahaṇadivase sakala-  
nagarassa udaggacittadivase jātattā Udāyī tv-eva nāmaṃ akāṃsu.  
Thokaṃ kāladhātukattā pana “Kāḷudāyī” ti paññāyittha. So  
Bodhisattena saddhiṃ kumārakīḷikaṃ<sup>(b)</sup> kiṇanto vuddhiṃ agamāsi.  
Aparabhāge lokanāthe<sup>9</sup> mahābhini-kkhamapaṃ nikkhamitvā anuk-  
kamena sabbaññutaṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke<sup>10</sup> Rājagahaṃ  
upanissāya Veluvane viharante<sup>10</sup> Suddhodana mahārājā taṃ pavattim

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 497-503.

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. bodhirukkho Rāhulamātā cattāro  
nidhi arohaniyahatthi Kanthako channo Kāḷudāyī ti.

<sup>(b)</sup>—ThA°.

<sup>1</sup> S. akari.

<sup>2</sup> S. sīhāsanaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. ratanāmayam.

<sup>4</sup> S. °cāmaram.

<sup>5</sup> S. °kaccāyana°.

<sup>6</sup> B. Chando.

<sup>7</sup> B. °kīṭitaṃ; S. kīṭam.

<sup>8</sup> S. °nātho.

<sup>9</sup> S. °cakkho.

<sup>10</sup> S. viharati.

sutvā purisasahassaparivāraṃ ekaṃ amaccaṃ: puttā me idh' ānehi ti pesesi. So dhammadesanāvelāyaṃ Satthu santikaṃ gantvā parisapariyante t̥hito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha ne<sup>1</sup> Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Sabbe taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva iddhiṃ mayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikattherā viya ahesuṃ. Arahattappattito paṭṭhāya pana ariyā majjhataṃ va honti. Tasmā taṃ rañña pahitasāsaṇaṃ Dasabalassa na kathesi. Rājā:<sup>(a)</sup> na sāsanaṃ suyyati ti aparaṃ amaccaṃ purisasahassemi pesesi. Tasmim pi tathā paṭipanne aparaṃ<sup>(b)</sup> pi<sup>(b)</sup> pesesi;<sup>(b)</sup> evaṃ navahi<sup>2</sup> purisasahassemi saddhiṃ navaamacce pesesi. Sabbe arahattaṃ pattaṃ tuṇhi ahesuṃ. Atha rājā cintesi: ettakā janā mayi sinehābhāvena Dasabalassa idhāgamanatthāya na kiñci kathayimisu. Ayaṃ kho Udāyi Dasabalena samavasso,<sup>(c)</sup> sahapamsukīlako,<sup>4</sup> mayi o' assa sineho,<sup>(d)</sup> imāṃ pesessāmi ti taṃ pakkosāpetvā: tāta, tvaṃ purisasa-hassaparivāro Rājagahaṃ gantvā Dasabalaṃ idh' ānehi ti vatvā pesesi. So: sac' āhaṃ deva pabbajituṃ labhissāmi evā 'haṃ Bhagavantaṃ idh' ānessāmi ti ratvā: yaṃ kiñci katvā mama puttāṃ dasshehi ti vutto<sup>6</sup> Rājagahaṃ gantvā Satthu dhammadesanāvelāyaṃ parisapariyante t̥hito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ patvā ehi-bhikkhubhāvena upasampadaṃ labhi.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā: na tāvā 'yaṃ Dasabalassa kulanagaraṃ gantukālo, vassante pana upagate pupphite<sup>7</sup> vanasaṇḍe haritatiṇa-samatāya<sup>(e)</sup> bhūmiyā gamanakālo bhavissati ti kālaṃ paṭimānento vassante<sup>8</sup> sampatte Satthu kulanagaraṃ gantuṃ gamanamaggavaṇṇa-naṃ saṃvaṇṇento:

\*“ Aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante  
phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāya  
te accimanto va pabhāsayanti  
samayo Mahāvīra Bhagīrasānaṃ.<sup>9</sup>  
Dumāni phullāni<sup>10</sup> manoramāni  
samantato sabbadisā pavanti  
pattaṃ pahāya phalaṃ āsamānā<sup>11</sup>  
kālo ito parakkamanāya<sup>12</sup> vīra.

\* See pp. 533-534.

(a) ThA. *adda n' eva gatako āgacchati.*<sup>13</sup>

(b) ThA. *aparaṃ ti evaṃ.*

(c) ThA. *°vayo.*

(d) ThA. *sinehavā.*

(e) ThA. *°sañchannāya.*<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. *te.*

<sup>2</sup> B. *ti navahi; S. navati°.*

<sup>3</sup> S. *°vayo.*

<sup>4</sup> S. *°kīlako.*

<sup>5</sup> S. *mayi ca sinehavā.*

<sup>6</sup> S. *vutto.*

<sup>7</sup> S. *supupphite.*

<sup>8</sup> S. *vasante.*

<sup>9</sup> B. *Bhāgi°.*

<sup>10</sup> S. *pupphāni.*

<sup>11</sup> S. *āsaññā.*

<sup>12</sup> S. *nikkhamanāya.*

<sup>13</sup> So also in S.

N'ev' ātisītaṃ api' n' ātiuphaṃ'  
 sukhā utū addhaniyā bhadante  
 passantu taṃ Sākiya-Kolliyā<sup>3</sup> ca  
 pacchā mukhaṃ Rohiṇiyā<sup>3</sup> tarantaṃ.<sup>3</sup>  
 Āsāya kasate khette<sup>4</sup> bjaṃ āsāya vappati  
 āsāya vāṇijā yanti samuddaṃ dhanahārakā,  
 yāya āsāya tiṭṭhāmi sā me āsā samijjhatu.  
 Nātisītaṃ nātiuphaṃ nātidubbhikkhachātakam:  
 saddalā haritā bhūmi esa kālo Mahāmuni.

Punappunañ o'eva vapanti bjaṃ  
 punappunaṃ vassati devarājā  
 punappunaṃ khettaṃ kasanti kassakā  
 punappunaṃ dhaññaṃ pūrenti<sup>(a)</sup> koṭṭhaṃ.<sup>3</sup>  
 Punappunaṃ yācanakā caranti  
 punappunaṃ dānapatī dadanti  
 punappunaṃ dānapatī daditvā  
 punappunaṃ saggaṃ upenti ṭhānaṃ.

Dhīro<sup>(b)</sup> have sattayuttaṃ<sup>11</sup> pun'eti  
 yasmaṃ kule jāyati bhūripaṇṇo  
 maññaṃ<sup>9</sup> haṃ sakkati devadevo  
 tayā hi<sup>(c)</sup> jāto muni saccagāmo.<sup>(d)</sup>  
 Suddhodano nāma pitā mahesino  
 Buddhassa mātā pana Māyā nāmā<sup>5</sup>  
 Yā Bodhisattaṃ parihariya kucchinā  
 kāyassa bhedaṃ Tidivam<sup>(e)</sup> okkamati.<sup>(e)</sup>  
 Sā Gotamī kālakatā ito cutā  
 dibbehi kāmehi samaṅgibhūtā  
 sā modati kāmagaṇehi pañcahi  
 parivāritā devagaṇehi tehi<sup>10</sup> ti,<sup>10</sup>

imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha "aṅgārino" ti aṅgārāni viyā ti aṅgārāni, rattapavāḷavaṇṇāni rukkhānaṃ pupphaphalāni, tāni etesaṃ

(a) ThI. upeti.

(b) ThA. viro.

(c) ThA. i (H.), tayābhi<sup>9</sup>.

(d) ThI. saccanāmo.

(e) ThI. tidivasmi modati.

\* ThI. 527-535, and ThA. (H.) i, pp. 499-450.

<sup>1</sup> S. na pan' āti uphaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. Sākiyā-Kolliyā.

<sup>3</sup> S. Rohiṇiṃ tārayantaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. khettaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. upeti raṭṭhaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. viro.

<sup>5</sup> S. tayābhijato muni saccanāmo.

<sup>5</sup> S. Māyanāmā.

<sup>6</sup> S. Tidivamhi modati.

<sup>10</sup> S. te.

<sup>11</sup> S. °yugaṃ.

santi ti aṅgārino. Abhilohitakusumakisalayehi aṅgāravuṭṭhisam-parikiṇṇā viyā ti attho. “Idāni” ti imasmiṃ kāle, “dumā” ti rukkhā, “bhadante” ti bhaddaṃ anto<sup>1</sup> etassa ti bhadanto<sup>1</sup> ti vattabbe ekassa dakārassa lopaṃ katvā “bhadanto”<sup>1</sup> ti vuttaṃ. Guṇavisesayuttānañ ca aggabhūto Satthā tasmā “bhadante” ti Satthu ālapanam eva. Paccatthavacanañ c’ etaṃ ekārantam. Sukate<sup>2</sup> paṭikkamme<sup>3</sup> sukhe dukkhe ceti<sup>4</sup> ādisu viya. Idha pana sambhodhanatthe<sup>5</sup> daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ: bhadante ti ālapanan ti. Bhaddasaddena samānatthaṃ padantaram ekan ti pi keci. Phalāni esanti ti “phalesino,” acetanesu pi sacetanākāraṃ<sup>6</sup> āha.

Evam therena yācito Bhagavā tattha gamane bahūnaṃ<sup>7</sup> visesādhigamanam disvā vīsatisahassakhipāsavaparivuto Rājagahato aturita-cārikāvasena Kapilavatthugāmimaggaṃ paṭipajji. Thero iddhiyā Kapilavatthum gantvā rañño purato ākāse ṭhito va<sup>8</sup> adiṭṭhapubba-vesaṃ disvā raññā: ko si tvaṃ ti pucchito:<sup>(a)</sup> amaccaputtaṃ<sup>(b)</sup> tayā Bhagavato santikaṃ pesitaṃ; kammaṃ<sup>9</sup> ajānanto<sup>(c)</sup> evaṃ jānāhi ti dassento:

“Buddhassa putto ’mhi asayhasāhino  
aṅgirasass’appaṭimassa tādino  
pituppitā mayhaṃ tuvaṃ si Sakka  
dhammena me Gotama ayyako si ”\* ti

gātham āha.

Tattha “Buddhassa putto ’mhi” ti Sabbaññubuddhassa orasaputto amhi. “Asayhasāhino” ti abhisambodhito pubbe ṭhapetvā Mahāboddhisattaṃ aññehi sahitaṃ asakkuṇeyyattā asayhassa sakalassa bodhisambhārasa mahākaruṇādhikārasa ca sahanato tato param pi aññehi sahitaṃ abhibhavitum asakkuṇeyyattā asayhānaṃ pañcannaṃ mārānaṃ sahanato abhibhavanato āsayānusayacaritādhimuttiādivibhāgabodhena<sup>10</sup> yathārahaṃ veneyyānaṃ diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi anusāsanaṃsaṅkhātassa aññehi asayhassa buddhakiccassa sahanato tattha tattha vā sādhu-kārībhāvato ca asayhasāhino. “Aṅgirasassā” ti aṅgikatasīlādisampattikassa aṅgamaṅgehi niccharakaobhāssā ti; apare keci pana Aṅgirasō Siddhattho ti dve nāmāni pitarā yeva gahitāni ti vadanti; “appaṭimassā” ti anūpamassa; iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu tādi-

(<sup>a</sup>) ThA. *adds* sacce.

(<sup>b</sup>) ThA. amaccaputtā.

(<sup>c</sup>) *ib.* na jānāsi.

\* Th. i, 536; ThA. (H. i), p. 502.

<sup>1</sup> S. °ante.

<sup>2</sup> S. sukate.

<sup>3</sup> B. °dhamme.

<sup>4</sup> B. jiveti.

<sup>5</sup> B. sambhāvanatthe.

<sup>6</sup> S. sacetanakiriyaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. bahunnaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>9</sup> S. pesitaṃ maṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. vibhāvabodhanena—ThA.



lakkhaṇasampattiya "tādino"; "pitu-p-pitā mayhaṃ tuvaṃ si" ti ariyajātivasaṇa mayhaṃ pitu Sammāsambuddhassa lokavohāreṇa tvaṃ pitā asi. "Sakkā" ti jātivasaṇa rājānaṃ ālapati. "Dhammenā ti sabbhāvena ariyajāti-lokiyajātinaṃ<sup>1</sup> sabbhāvasamodhānena<sup>(a)</sup>; "Gotamā" ti rājānaṃ gottena ālapati; "ayyako si" ti pitāmaho asi. Ettha ca Buddhassa putto 'mhi ti ādim vadanto thero aññabyākaraṇavasena attānaṃ jānāpetvā haṭṭhatuṭṭhena raññā mahārahe palanke nisīdāpetvā attano paṭiyāditassa nānaggarasabhojanassa pattaṃ pūretvā dinne gamanākāraṃ dassesi. Kasmā, bhante, gantukāmattha bhuñjathā ti ca vutte: Satthu santikaṃ gantvā bhuñjissāmi ti. Kahaṃ pana Satthā ti. Visatisahassabhikkhuparivāro<sup>1</sup> tumhākaṃ dassanattāya maggaṃ paṭipanno ti. Tumhe imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjatha, aññaṃ Bhagavato harissatha, yāva ca mama putto imaṃ nagaraṃ sampāpunaṭi, tāva'ssa ito piṇḍapātaṃ harathā ti.<sup>2</sup> Thero bhattakiccaṃ katvā rañño parisāya ca dhammaṃ kathetvā Satthu āgamanato puretaraṃ eva sakalarājanivesanaṃ Ratanattaye atipassannaṃ<sup>(b)</sup><sup>3</sup> karonto Satthu āharitabbabhattapunnāpattaṃ ākāse vissajjetvā sayam pi vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā piṇḍapātaṃ upanāmetvā Satthu hatthe ṭhapesi. Satthā taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñji. Evaṃ satthiyojanamagge divase divase yojanaṃ gacchantassa Bhagavato rājagehato yeva piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Atha naṃ Bhagavā: ayaṃ mayhaṃ pituno sakalanivesanaṃ pasādeti<sup>4</sup> ti, etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ kulappasādakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Kāludāyi ti kulappasādakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

1-2. Evaṃ so katapuññasambhārānurūpena arahattaṃ patvā pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Padumuttarassa Budhassa" ti ādim āha. *Addhānaṃ paṭipannassa* ti aparaṃ raṭṭhaṃ gamanattāya dūramaggaṃ paṭipannassa,<sup>5</sup> carato cārikaṃ tadā ti antomaṇḍalaṃ majjhe maṇḍalaṃ bahi maṇḍalaṃ ti tīṇi maṇḍalāni "tadā cārikaṃ carato" carantassa *Padumuttarassa Bhagavato suphullaṃ* suṭṭhu phullaṃ pabodhitam *paggayha*<sup>6</sup> paggaḥetvāna kevalam eva *padumaṃ uppalañ* ca phullitaṃ vikaṣitaṃ *ahaṃ* paggayha ubhoḥi hatthehi gaḥetvā pūjesin ti sambandho. *Paramannaṃ gaḥetvānā* ti paramaṃ uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ madhuraṃ sabbasupakkaṃ sāliodanaṃ gaḥetvā *Satthuno adāsiṃ* bhojesin ti attho.

(a) ThA. °samādhānena.

(b) ThA. abhi°.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte °bhikkhu°.

<sup>2</sup> S. adde vutte.

<sup>3</sup> S. abhi°—ThA.

<sup>4</sup> S. °esi.

<sup>5</sup> S. gayha.

<sup>6</sup> S. °lokiyajāti ti jātinaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. °pajjanassa.

10. *Sakyānaṃ nandijanano* ti Sakyarājakulānaṃ Bhagavato ñāti-  
naṃ<sup>1</sup> ārohapariṇāharūpayobbanavacanālapanasampattiya<sup>2</sup> “nandiṃ”<sup>3</sup>  
tuttiṃ “janento” uppādentō ñātibandhu bhariṣṣati<sup>4</sup> ti ñāto pākaṭo  
bhandhu bhavissati. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Kājudāyittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

35. “Atthadassi tu Bhagavā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Mogharājat-  
therassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro  
tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Attha-  
dassissa<sup>(a)</sup> Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatitvā viññutaṃ patto eka-  
divasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ supanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhik-  
khuṃ lūkhacivaradharānaṃ<sup>5</sup> aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ  
ṭhānantaraṃ ākaṅkhanto paṇidhānaṃ katvā tattha tattha bhava  
puññāni karonto Atthadassissa yeva<sup>(b)</sup> Bhagavato dharamānakāle<sup>(c)</sup>  
puna brāhmaṇakule nibbatitvā brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu nippha-  
tiṃ gato ekadivasaṃ Atthadassibhagavantam bhikkhusaṅghapari-  
vutaṃ rathiyaṃ gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pañcapatittihi-  
tena vanditvā sirasi añjaliṃ katvā: yāvata rūpino sattā ti ādikāhi<sup>(d)</sup>  
abhiṭṭhavitvā bhājanaṃ pūretvā madhuṃ upanesi.<sup>(e)</sup> Satthā taṃ  
paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammēna deva-  
manussesu saṃsaranto Kassapabhagavato<sup>6</sup> kāle Kaṭṭhavāhanassa<sup>7</sup>  
nāma rañño amacco hutvā nibbato tena Satthu ānayanatthāya<sup>8</sup>  
pesito Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho  
pabbajitvā vīsativassasahassāni samaṇadhammaṃ katvā tato cuto  
ekabuddhantaraṃ sugatisu yeva parivattento imasmiṃ buddhup-  
pāde brāhmaṇakule nibbatitvā Mogharājā ti laddhanāmo Bāvāriya-  
brāhmaṇassa<sup>9</sup> santike uggahitasippo samvegaṇṇato tāpasapabbjjaṃ  
pabbajitvā tāpasasahassaparivāro Ajitādhi<sup>(f)</sup> saddhiṃ<sup>10</sup> Satthu santi-  
kaṃ pesito tesam paṇṇarasamo hutvā pañhe pucchitvā visajjana-  
pariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā vatthalūkhaṃ<sup>11</sup>  
paṭalūkhaṃ<sup>(g)</sup><sup>12</sup> rajana lūkhaṃ ti savisesena<sup>(h)</sup> tividhena pi lūkhena  
samannāgataṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhāresi. Tena naṃ Satthā lūkhacivara-  
dharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 328 ff.

(a) ThA. Padumuttarassa.

(b) ThA. omits.

(c) ib. Kāle.

(d) ThA. ādinā chahi gāthāhi.

(e) ThA. upanāmeṣi.

(f) ThA. addo saddhiṃ.

(g) ThA. sutta<sup>1</sup>; v.l. as from Apa. A. sibba<sup>2</sup>.

(h) ThA. ādinā vassena.

<sup>1</sup> S. ñātakānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. lūka<sup>4</sup>

<sup>4</sup> S. ādhi chahi gāthāhi.

<sup>5</sup> S. Kassapassa.

<sup>6</sup> B. Atṭha<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> B. āyana<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> S. Pāvāriya<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> B. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. sibalūkhaṃ.

1. Evaṃ so paṇidhānānurūpena arahattaphalaṃ patvā attano pubbasambhāraṃ disvā pubbakammāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Attha-dassī tu Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam uttānattham eva.

10. *Putakaṃ*<sup>1</sup> *pūrayitvā*<sup>2</sup> ti "putakaṃ" vuccati vāraṃ ghaṭaṃ vā, *anelakaṃ* niddosaṃ makkhik'andavirahitaṃ. Khuddama-dhunā ghaṭaṃ pūretvā taṃ ubho hi hatthehi *paggayha* pakārena gahetvā *Mahesino* Bhagavato *upanesin* ti sambandho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Mogharājattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

36. "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Adhimuttattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassimhi lokanāthe parinibbute ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto Ratanattaye pasanno bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā ucchūhi maṇḍapaṃ karetvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā pariyosāne santipadaṃ paṇidhesi. So tato cuto devesu ca manussesu ca ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto sāsane paśiditvā saddhāya patiṭṭhitattā<sup>3</sup> Adhimuttatthero ti pākato ahoṣi.<sup>4</sup> Evaṃ katasambhāravasena arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanasajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam uttānattham evā ti.

Adhimuttattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

37. "Himavantassāvidūre" ti<sup>5</sup> ādikaṃ<sup>6</sup> āyasmato Lasunadāya-kattherassa apadānaṃ. So<sup>6</sup> purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto<sup>7</sup> gharāvāse ādinavaṃ disvā geḥaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantaṃ nissāya vane vasanto bahūni lasunāni ropetvā tad eva vanamūlaphalañ ca khādanto vā<sup>8</sup> vihāsi. So bahūni lasunāni kājenādāya manussapathaṃ āharitvā pasanno dānaṃ datvā Buddha-pamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa bhesajjassatthāya<sup>9</sup> datvā gacchati. Evaṃ so yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā ten' eva puññabalena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiṃ<sup>10</sup> anubhavitvā kamena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde uppanno paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipas-

<sup>1</sup> Sv. putaraṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>7</sup> S. patvā.

<sup>2</sup> S. pūrayitvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. °tyādikā.

<sup>9</sup> S. bhesajjattāya.

<sup>3</sup> S. pabbajitattā.

<sup>8</sup> S. eso p'āyasmā.

<sup>10</sup> S. °sampattiyo.

saṇaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto pubbakamma-vasena Lasunādāyakatthero ti pākaṭo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassāvi-dūre" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Himālayapabbatassa pariyoṣāne manussānaṃ sañca-  
raṇaṭṭhāne yadā Vipassi Bhagavā udapādi tadā ahaṃ tāpaso aho sin  
ti sambandho. *Lasuṇaṃ upajīvāmi* ti rattalasunaṃ ropetvā tadeva  
gocaraṃ katvā jīvitaṃ kappemi ti attho. Tena vuttaṃ *lasuṇaṃ  
mayhaṃ bhojanaṃ* ti.<sup>1</sup>

2. *Khāriyo pūrayitvānā* ti tāpasabhājanāni lasuṇena pūrayitvā  
kājenādāya *saṅghārāmaṃ* saṅghassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ, hemantādisu  
tisu kālesu saṅghassa catuḥ iriyāpathehi vasanavihāraṃ *āgañchim*  
agamāsin ti attho. *Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittaṇā* ti ahaṃ santuṭṭho soma-  
nassayuttacittena *saṅghassa lasuṇaṃ* padāsin<sup>2</sup> ti attho.

3. *Vipassissa . . . pe . . . niraṭass'ahan* ti narānaṃ aggassa  
setṭhassa assa<sup>1</sup> Vipassissa Bhagavato *saṇe* nirato nissamsena<sup>2</sup>  
rato<sup>3</sup> "ahan" ti sambandho. *Saṅghassa . . . pe . . . mod' ahan*  
ti ahaṃ saṅghassa lasunādānaṃ datvā saggamhi suṭṭhu aggasmim  
devaloke āyukappaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavamāno "modim"  
santuṭṭho bhavāmi ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

**Lasunādāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.**

38. "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Āyāgadāya-  
kattherassa<sup>4</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro  
tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato pari-  
nibbutakāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbato sāsane pasanno vaḍḍhaki-  
naṃ mūlaṃ datvā atimanoharaṃ dighaṃ bhojanasālaṃ kārāpetvā  
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā paṭṭenābhārena bhojetvā mahādānaṃ  
datvā cittaṃ pasādesi. So yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā devamanus-  
sesu yeva saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim  
buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbato paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā  
ghaṭento vāyamanto vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhento<sup>5</sup> nacirass' eva arahattaṃ  
pāpuṇi. Pubbe katapuññavasena Āyāgatthero<sup>6</sup> ti pākaṭo.

1. Evaṃ so katapuññasambhāravasena arahattaṃ patvā attano  
pubbakatakusalakammaṃ<sup>5</sup> saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpa-  
dānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha. Tattha  
*nibbute*<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>1</sup> . . . *vadantaṃ* mayam Buddhā ti vadantānaṃ antare,

<sup>1</sup> S. *omito*.

<sup>2</sup> S. *adāsin*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *Asabha*<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. *vaḍḍhetvā*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *pubbe*<sup>o</sup>.

vare uttame *Sikkhimhi* Bhagavati parinibbute ti attho. *Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cūṭṇā* ti saddhatāya haṭṭhapahaṭṭho somanassayuttacittatāya pahaṭṭhena cittena *uttamaṃ thūpaṃ seṭṭhaṃ cetiyaṃ avandim paṇāmaṃ*<sup>1</sup> *akāsin*<sup>1</sup> ti attho.

2. *Vaḍḍhakīhi kathāpetvā* ti bhojanasālāya pamāṇaṃ kittakan ti pamāṇaṃ kathāpetvā ti attho. *Mūlaṃ datvān' ahaṃ tadā* ti tadā tasmim kāle ahaṃ kammakaraṇatthāya tesam vaḍḍhakinaṃ mūlaṃ datvā *āyāgaṃ*<sup>2</sup> āsabhaṃ<sup>3</sup> āyātaṃ dighaṃ bhojanasālaṃ ahaṃ santuṭṭho somanassacittena *kārayesiṃ*<sup>3</sup> *kārāpesiṃ*<sup>3</sup> ti attho. Sesam suv-iññeyyam evā ti.

4. *Āyāgassa*<sup>4</sup> *idaṃ phalaṃ* ti bhojanasālādānassa idaṃ vipākaṃ ti attho.

Āyāgadāyakattherassa<sup>5</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

39. “Siddhatthassa Bhagavato” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dhammacak-kadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katā-dhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto putta-dārehi vaḍḍhito vibhavasampanno mahābhogo so Ratanattaye pasanno saddhājāto dhammasabhāyaṃ dhammāsanassa piṭṭhito ratanamayaṃ dhammacakkaṃ karetvā pūjesi. So tena puñña-kammena devamanussesu nibbattaṭṭhānesu<sup>6</sup> Sakkasampattiṃ cakkavattisampattiṃ ca anubhavitvā kamena imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe uppanno vibhavasampanno sañjātasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā pubbakatakusalanāmasadisaṇāmena Dhammacakkiyatthero ti pākaṇṇo ahoṣi.

1. So puññasambhārānurūpena pattaarahattaphalo attano pubba-kammaṃ saritvā jātasomanasso<sup>7</sup> pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Siddhatthassa Bhagavato” ti ādim āha. *Sihāsanaṃ sammukhā* ti Sihassa Bhagavato nisinnassa sammukhā buddhāsanassa abhimukhaṭṭhāne ti attho. *Dhammacakkaṃ me*<sup>8</sup> *ṭhapitaṃ* ti mayā dhammacakkakāreṇa ubhato siharūpaṃ dassetvā majjhe ādāsasadisam karetvā kataṃ dhammacakkaṃ “ṭhapitaṃ” pūjitaṃ.<sup>9</sup> Kim bhūtaṃ. “Viññūhi” medhāvīhi ativasundaran ti *vaṇṇitaṃ* thomitam<sup>10</sup> dhammacakkaṃ ti sambandho.

2. *Cāruvaṇṇo va sobhāmi* ti suvaṇṇavaṇṇo iva “sobhāmi” ti

<sup>1</sup> S. paṇāmayiṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. karāpes'ahaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. āsabbasaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. āsabbadāyaka°.

<sup>6</sup> S. nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne.

<sup>7</sup> S. sañjāta°.

<sup>8</sup> S. mayā.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. dhuvam ṭhapitaṃ sukataṃ.

virocāmi ti attho. “Catuvanno<sup>1</sup> sobhāmi” ti pi pāṭho. Tassa khattiyabrāhmaṇavassasuddajātisankhātehi catuhi vaṇṇehi “sobhāmi” virocāmi ti attho. *Sayoggabalavāhano* ti suvaṇṇasivikādīhi yoggehi ca senāpati mahāmattādīhi sevakehi balehi ca hatthiassarathasankhātehi vāhanehi ca sahito ti attho. *Bahujjanā* bahavo manussā, *anuyuttā* mamaṃ<sup>2</sup> anuvattantā<sup>3</sup> *niccaṃ* niccakālaṃ mama *parivārenti* ti sambandho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Dhammacakkadāyakaṭṭherassa<sup>4</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

40. “Siddhatthassa Bhagavato” ti ādikam āyasmato Kapparukkhīyattherassa Apadānaṃ. Ayam pi<sup>5</sup> purimabuddhesu<sup>6</sup> katādhi-kāro tesu tesu bhavesu nibbānādhigamūpāyabhūtāni puññāni upacinto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto mahaddhano mahābhogo Satthari pasanno sattahi ratanehi vicittaṃ suvaṇṇamayam kapparukkham kāretvā Siddhatthassa Bhagavato cetiyassa sammukhe ṭhapetvā pūjesi. So evarūpaṃ puññaṃ katvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto kamaena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā Ratanattaye pasanno dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho Satthu ārādhetvā pabbajitvā<sup>7</sup> nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ patvā pubbe katakusalanāmena Kapparukkhiyatthero ti pākaṇo ahoṣi.

1. So evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Siddhatthassa Bhagavato” ti ādim āha. *Thūpasetṭhassa sammukhā* ti setṭhassa uttamassa dhātunihitathūpassa cetiyassa sammukhaṭṭhāne, *viccita-dusse*<sup>8</sup> vicittarūpehi<sup>9</sup> anekavaṇṇehi visamena<sup>10</sup> visadisena<sup>11</sup> vicitte manohare Cīnapaṭṭa-Somārapaṭṭādike dusse *laggetvā*<sup>12</sup> olaggetvā *kapparukkham ṭhapes’ ahaṃ ahaṃ* paṭiṭṭhapesin ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Kapparukkhiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

## CATUTTHAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ

41. “Khīṇāsavasahashehi” ti ādikam āyasmato Upālīttherassa bhāgineyya-Upālīttherassa apadānaṃ. Eso hi<sup>13</sup> purimabuddhesu

<sup>1</sup> S. catuvappāya.

<sup>2</sup> S. mamānu°.

<sup>3</sup> S. Dhammacakkiya°.

<sup>4</sup> S. p’āyasmā purimajīnavaresu.

<sup>5</sup> S. pabbajito.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. visame.

<sup>9</sup> S. visadiṣe.

<sup>10</sup> S. lamghitvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. pi.

katādhikāro tasmim tasmim bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kule<sup>1</sup> nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāse ādinavaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pañcābhinnāatthasamāpattilābhi hutvā Himavante<sup>2</sup> vāsaṃ<sup>3</sup> kappesi. Tasmim samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā vivekakāmo Himavantam pāvisi. Tāpaso Bhagavantam punnacandam iva virocamānaṃ vidūrato<sup>4</sup> va disvā pasannamānaso ajinacammaṃ amse katvā añjaliṃ paggayha vanditvā tthitako va dasanakhasamodhānañjaliṃ sirasi patitthāpetvā<sup>5</sup> anekāhi upamāhi anekehi thuthivacanehi Bhagavantam thomesi. Tam sutva Bhagavā: ayaṃ tāpaso anāgate Gotamassa nāma Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā vinaye tikhīṇapaññānaṃ aggo bhavissāti ti byākaraṇam adāsī. So yāvatāyukaṃ tthatvā aparihīṇajjhano brahmaloke nibbatti.<sup>6</sup> Tato cuto devamanussesu samsaranto sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Upālittherassa bhāgineyyo hutvā nibbatti. So kamena vuddhipatto mātulassa Upālittherassa santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano ācariyassa samīpe vasitattā vinayapañhe tikhīṇaṇṇo ahosi. Atha Bhagavā, "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ vinayapañhe tikhīṇapaññānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Bhāgineyyo Upālī ti taṃ etadaggaṭṭhāne tthapesi.

1. So evaṃ aggaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>6</sup> patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā so-manassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Khīṇāsavasahashehi" ti ādim āha. Tattha ā samantato yāva bhavaggā savanti pavanti ti āsavā; kāmāsavādayo cattāro āsavā; te khīṇā sositā visositā<sup>7</sup> viddhamsitā yehi te hi<sup>8</sup> khīṇāsavā, khīṇāsavā yeva<sup>9</sup> saḥassā khīṇāsavasahasā;<sup>9</sup> tehi *khīṇāsavasahashehi pareto parivuto lokanāyako* lokassa nibbānapāpanako *vivekaṃ anuyutto paṭisalliyitum*<sup>9</sup> ekibhavitum *gacchate*<sup>10</sup> ti sambandho.

2. *Ajinena nivatto 'han ti ahaṃ ajinamigacammena paṭicchanno ajinacammavasano ti attho. Tidaṇḍaparidhārako*<sup>11</sup> ti kuṇḍikaṭṭhapanatthāya tidaṇḍam gahetvā dhārento ti attho. *Bhikkhusaṅghena paribbūḷham*<sup>12</sup> parivāritam *lokanāyakaṃ addasin*<sup>13</sup> ti sambandho. Sesam pākāṭam evā ti.

Bhāgineyyupālittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. kulagehe.

<sup>2</sup> S. °vanta°.

<sup>3</sup> S. dūrato.

<sup>4</sup> S. patitthā°.

<sup>5</sup> S. nibbatto.

<sup>6</sup> S. tthānaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. virasāitā?

<sup>8</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>9</sup> B. paṭisallitum.

<sup>10</sup> S. gacchanto.

<sup>11</sup> S. °carako

<sup>12</sup> S. °būḷham.

<sup>13</sup> A.S. addasaṃ.



42. “ Anomadassissa munino ” ti ādikam āyasmato Koṭikappattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto puttadārehi vaḍḍhito vibhava-sampanno sāsane pasanno Bhagavato caṅkamanatthāya sobhanam caṅkamaṃ<sup>1</sup> kāretvā sudhāparikammaṃ<sup>2</sup> kāretvā;<sup>3</sup> ādāsatalam iva vijjotamānam katvā dīpadhūmapupphādhi<sup>4</sup> sajjetvā Bhagavato niyyādetvā<sup>5</sup> buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇṭenāhārena pūjesi. So evaṃ yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devaloke nibbatto tattha pāliya vuttanayena dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā antarā Okkākakulappasuto ti taṃ sabbaṃ pāliya vuttānusārena veditabbaṃ. Pacchimabhava pana Koliyarājavamse jāto vayappatto koṭiagghanakassa kaṇṇapiḷandhanassa dhāritattā Koṭikaṇṇo ti ca pākaṇo ahosi. So Bhagavati pasanno dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdha-saddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ pāpūṇi.

1. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento<sup>6</sup> “ Anomadassissa munino ” ti ādim āha. Tattha anomaṃ dassissāmi ti anomaṃ alāmakam sundaram dassanaṃ dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapaṭimaṇḍitattā byāmap-pabhāmaṇḍalopasobhitattā ārohapariṇāhanasamannāgatattā ca das-saniyaṃ sarīraṃ yassa Bhagavato so Anomadassi, tassa *Anomadassissa munino* ti attho. *Tādino* ti itthāniṭṭhesu akampiyasa-bhāvassa, *sudhāya lepanaṃ katvā* ti sudhāya avalittam katvā dīpa-dhūmapupphadha-japaṭākādhi<sup>7</sup> ca alaṅkatacaṅkamaṃ *kārayiṃ* akāsin ti attho. Sesagāthānaṃ attho pāliyānusārena suviññeyyo va.

11. Parivārasampattidhanasampattisaṅkhātā yasaṃ dhāretī ti “ Yasodharo,” sabbe ete sattasattaticakkavattirājāno<sup>8</sup> Yasodharanāmena ekanāmakā ti sambandho.

27. *Angīraso* ti aṅgato sarīrato niggatā rasmi yassa so aṅgīraso. Chandadosamohabhayāgatīhi vā pāpācāravasena vā caturāpāyaṃ na gacchatī ti “ nāgo ”; mahanto pūjito ca so nāgo ceti *mahānāgo*. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Koṭikappattherassa’ Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

43. “ Padumuttarasambuddhan ” ti ādikā<sup>9</sup> āyasmato Bhaddiyassa Kāligodhaputtattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpaniassayāni puññāni upaci-

<sup>1</sup> S. caṅkamanam.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. °dhūpa°.

<sup>4</sup> S. niyyādetvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. vibhāvento.

<sup>6</sup> S. sattasatta°.

<sup>7</sup> A. Koliyavessa°.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.



nanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhippatto puttadārehi vaḍḍhito nagaravāsino puññāni karonte disvā sayam pi puññāni kātukāmo buddhapanukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā thūlapaṭalikādiānekāni mahārahāni sayanāni paññāpetvā tattha nisinne Bhagavati saṅge paṇṭenā-hārena bhojetvā mahādānaṃ adāsi. So evaṃ yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiṃ<sup>1</sup> anubhavitvā aparabhāge inasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kāligodhāya<sup>2</sup> nāma deviyā putto hutvā nibbatti. So viññutaṃ patto ārohapariṇāhahatthapādarūpa-sampattiyā bhaddattā ca Kāligodhāya deviyā puttattā ca Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāputto ti pākato Satthari pasīditvā mātāpitāro ārocetvā<sup>3</sup> pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā<sup>4</sup> vuttatthaṃ eva. *Mettacittaṃ* ti mījjati sinehati nandati sabbasatte ti "mettā," mettāya sahaḡataṃ cittaṃ "mettacittaṃ," taṃ yassa<sup>5</sup> Bhagavato atthi ti "mettacitto," taṃ mettacittaṃ. *Mahāmunin* ti sakalabhikkhūnaṃ mahantattā "mahāmuni," taṃ<sup>6</sup> *Padumuttaraṃ sambuddhaṃ* ti sambandho. *Janatā sabbā* ti sabbe janakāyā sabbanagaravāsino ti attho. *Sabbalokaggaṇāyakaṃ* ti sakalalokassa aggaṃ seṭṭhaṃ, nibbānassa nayanato pāpuṇanato nāyakaṃ Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ *janatā upeti* samipaṃ gacchati ti sambandho.

2. *Sattukaṇ ca bhaddakaṇ cā* ti baddhasattuabaddhasattusaṅkhātaṃ<sup>6</sup> āmisam, atha vā bhattapūvakhajjabhojjayāguādayo yāvākalikkattā āmisam pānabhōjanaṇ<sup>7</sup> ca<sup>8</sup> gahetvā *puññakkhetṭe anuttare Satthuno*<sup>8</sup> *dadanti* ti sambandho.

5. *Asanaṃ Buddhayuttakaṃ*<sup>4</sup> Buddhayoggaṃ Buddhārahaṃ Budhānucchavikaṃ sattaratanaṃ ayaṃ āsanaṃ ti attho. Sesam nāyānu-yogena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Bhaddiyassa-Kāligodhāputtattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

44. "Araññe kuṭikaṃ katvā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sanniṭṭhāpakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhāve vivaṭṭūpanissayāni<sup>4</sup> puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharabandha-

<sup>1</sup> S. °sampattiyo.

<sup>2</sup> S. °godhā.

<sup>3</sup> S. ārādhetvā.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. assa.

<sup>6</sup> B. baddhasattusaṅkhātaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. bhessaṇṇa ca pānaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. Satthari.

nenā baddho gharāvāse ādīnaṃ disvā vatthukāmakilesakāme pahāya Himavantassa avidūre pabbatantare araṇṇāvāsāṃ kappesi.<sup>1</sup> Tasmim kāle Padumuttaro Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya taṃ ṭhānaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha so tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā nisīdanatthāya tiṇasantharaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Tattha nisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ anekehi madhurehi tindukādīphalāphalehi santappesi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto devesu ca manussesu ca aparāparaṃ saṃsaranto dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhupāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto saddhāsampaṇno pabbajito vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Khuragge arahatta-phalasampattiyaṃ viya<sup>2</sup> nirussāhen' eva santipadasaṅkhāte nibbāne suṭṭhu<sup>3</sup> ṭhitattā<sup>3</sup> Sannitṭhāpakatthero ti pākaṭo.

Arahā pana hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Araṇṇe kuṭikaṃ katvā" ti ādim āha. Tattha araṇṇe ti sihabyagghādīnaṃ bhayena manussā ettha na rajjanti na ramanti alliyanti ti "araṇṇaṃ," tasmim "araṇṇe" kuṭikaṃ ti tiṇacchadanakuṭikaṃ katvā pabbantare vasāmi vāsāṃ kappesin ti sambandho.<sup>4</sup> Lābhena ca alābhena ca yasena ca ayasena ca santuṭṭho vihāsin ti sambandho.

3. *Jalajuttamanāmakā* ti jale jātaṃ jalajaṃ padumaṃ, jalajaṃ uttamaṃ jalajuttamaṃ, jalajuttamena samānaṃ nāmaṃ yassa so Jaladuttamanāmako, taṃ Padumuttaranāmakaṃ Buddhaṃ<sup>5</sup> ti attho. Sesāṃ pālinayānuyogena suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Sannitṭhāpakattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

45. "Sumedho nāma Sambuddho" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pañcahatthiyattherassa<sup>6</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē vataṭṭupānissayāni puññāni upacinanto Samedhassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Ratanattaye pasanno vihāsi. Tasmim samaye pañcauppalahatthāni ānesuṃ. So tehi pañcauppalahatthehi vīthiyaṃ caramānaṃ Samedhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Tāni gantvā ākāse vitānaṃ hutvā chāyaṃ kurumānāni<sup>7</sup> Tathāgaten' eva saddhiṃ gacchimsu. So taṃ disvā somanassajāto pītiyā puṭṭhasariro<sup>8</sup> yāvajjivaṃ tadeva puññaṃ anusaritvā<sup>9</sup> tato cuto devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ saṃsaranto imasmim buddhupāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhājāto

<sup>1</sup> B. kappeti.

<sup>4</sup> S. attho.

<sup>7</sup> S. °mānā.

<sup>2</sup> B. vinayaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. sambuddhaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. phuṭa°.

<sup>3</sup> B. santuṭṭhitattā.

<sup>6</sup> Svl. Paññattiya°.

<sup>9</sup> S. saritvā.

pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. Katakusalanāmena Pañcahatthiyatthero ti pākaṭo.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā paccakkhato paññāya diṭṭhaṃ pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseṇto "Sumedho nāma Sambuddho" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Sumedho* ti suṇḍarā medhā catusaccapaṭi-vedhapāṭisambhidādayo paññā yassa so Bhagavā Sumedho *Sambuddho*, *antarāpaṇe* antaravīthiyaṃ *gacchaṭi* ti sambandho; *okkhittacakkhū*<sup>1</sup> ti adhokhittacakkhu, *mitabhāṇi* ti pamāṇaṃ ñatvā bhaṇanasilo, pamāṇaṃ jānitvā dhammaṃ desesī ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Pañcahatthiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

46. "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padumacchadanīyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katapuñña-sambhāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbato viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno parinibbutassa Vipassissa Bhagavato citakaṃ padumapupphehi pūjesi. So ten' eva<sup>2</sup> cittappasādena yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto dibbasampattiṃ<sup>3</sup> manussasampattiṃ<sup>3</sup> cā ti dve sampattiyo anekakkhattuṃ anubhavitvā imassa amhākaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbato viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasiditvā sāsane pabbajito ghaṭento vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. Tassa rattitṭhānadivāṭṭhānādisu tattha tattha viharantassa vihāro padumapupphehi chādiyati. Tena so Padumacchadanīyatthero<sup>4</sup> ti pākaṭo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseṇto "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādim āha.

1-2. Tattha *nibbute* ti khandhaparinibbānena parinibbute Satthari *Vipassimhi*<sup>5</sup> Sammāsambuddhe<sup>5</sup> tassa<sup>5</sup> sarīre citam ānīyamāne *citake āropite suphullaṃ* padumakalāpaṃ *ahaṃ* gahetvā *citaṃ* citakaṃ *āropayim* pūjesin ti attho. Sesagāthāsu heṭṭhā vuttanayattā<sup>6</sup> uttānattham<sup>6</sup> evā ti.

Padumacchadanīyattherassa' Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

47. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sayanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato

<sup>1</sup> B. khitta°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. °sampatti.

<sup>4</sup> B. °chādiya°.

<sup>5</sup> S. Vipassissa sammāsambuddhassa.

<sup>6</sup> S. vuttattham.

<sup>7</sup> B. °chādaniya°.

kāle aññatarasmim kule<sup>1</sup> nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasiditvā hatthidantasuvannādīhi sayanattthāya mañcaṃ kāretvā anaghehi vicittattharaṇehi attharitvā Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. So Bhagavā tass' ānukampāya paṭiggahetvā anubhavi. So tena puññakammena dibbamanussasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthusāsane pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. Pubbe katapuññanāmena Sayanadāyakatthero ti pākato.<sup>2</sup> So ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam pālinayānusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sayanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

48. "Atthadassissa munino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Caṅkamaṇadāyakattherassa<sup>3</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tesu tesu bhavesu vivatṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinnanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasiditvā uccavatthukaṃ sudhāparikkamakataṃ rajatarāsisadisam sohamānaṃ caṅkamaṃ kārapetvā muttā-talasadisam<sup>4</sup> setapulinam attharitvā Bhagavato adāsi. Paṭiggahehi Bhagavā caṅkamaṃ,<sup>5</sup> paṭiggahetvā ca pana sukham<sup>6</sup> kāyacittasamādhim<sup>7</sup> appetvā ayam<sup>8</sup> anāgate Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane sāvako bhavissati ti byākāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu aparāparaṃ saṃsaranto dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhāsampanno sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā katapuññanāmena Caṅkamaṇadāyakatthero<sup>9</sup> ti pākato ahoṣi.

1. So ekadivasaṃ attanā pubbakatapuññakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Atthadassissa munino" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Atthadassissa* ti atthaṃ payojanaṃ vuddhim virūlhim nibbānaṃ dakkhati passati ti Atthadassi, atha vā atthaṃ nibbānaṃ dassanasīlo jānanasīlo ti Atthadassi. Tassa Atthadassissa; *munino* monena ñāṇena samannāgatassa<sup>10</sup> Bhagavato manoramaṃ manallinaṃ bhāvanīyaṃ manasikātabbaṃ *caṅkamaṃ* kāresin ti sambandho. Sesam vuttanayānusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Caṅkamaṇadāyakattherassa<sup>3</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. kulagehe.

<sup>2</sup> S. caṅkamaṇam.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>4</sup> S. adda ahoṣi.

<sup>5</sup> S. sakaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. Caṅkamaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> S. muttājālaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. cittaṃ samādhim.

<sup>9</sup> B. sampannāṃ.

49. "Padumuttaro lokavidū" ti ādikam āyasmato Subhadda-therassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro<sup>1</sup> tattha tattha bhava nibbānādhigamanatthāya<sup>2</sup> puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā gharabandhanena baddho Ratanattaye pasanno parinibbānamañce nippannaṃ Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā sannipatitā dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatāyo ca disvā pasannamānaso nigguṇḍiketakanilakāsokāsītādiānekehi sugandhapupphehi pūjesi. So tena puññakammena yāvatāyukaṃ tthatvā tato cavitvā Tusitādāsu dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā tato manussesu nibbattanibbattaṭṭhānesu ca sagandhehi<sup>3</sup> pupphehi<sup>3</sup> pūjito ahosi. Imasmiṃ pana buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatitvā<sup>4</sup> viññutaṃ patto kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā Padumuttara-buddhassa<sup>5</sup> Bhagavato parinibbānakāle tāva aladdhabuddhadassano amhākaṃ Bhagavato<sup>6</sup> parinibbānamañce nippanna-kāle yeva pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Pubbe katapuññanāmena Subhaddo ti pākaṇo ahosi.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro lokavidū" ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānattham eva.

5-14. *Suñālha mama bhāsato . . . pe . . . parinibbāyissat*<sup>6</sup> *anāsavo* ti imaṃ parinibbānamañce nippanno va Padumuttaro Bhagavā byākāsi.

Pañcamabhāṇavāraṇṇanā samattā.

15. So attano paṭikammaṃ<sup>7</sup> dassento "Pubbakamīnena saṃyutto" ti ādim āha. *Ekaggo* ti ekaggacitto, *susamāhito*<sup>8</sup> ti suṭṭhu samāhito santakāyacitto<sup>9</sup> ti attho. *Buddhassa oraso putto* ti Buddhassa urasā hadayena niggataovādānusāsānāni sutvā pattaarahattaphalo ti attho. *Dhammajo 'mhi sunimmito* ti dhammato kammaṭṭhānadhammato jāto ariyāya<sup>10</sup> jātiyā<sup>10</sup> sunimmito suṭṭhu nipphāditasabbakicco amhi bhavāmi ti attho.

16. *Dhammarājaṃ upāgammā*<sup>11</sup> ti dhammena sabbasattānaṃ rājānaṃ issarabhūtaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upagantvā samīpaṃ gantvā ti attho. *Āpucchim*<sup>12</sup> *pañhaṃ uttamaṃ* ti uttamaṃ khandāyatanadhātupaṭṭicasamuppādādipaṭisamyuttaṃ pañhaṃ āpucchim<sup>12</sup> ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. katapapiddhāno.

<sup>2</sup> S. °gamatthāya.

<sup>3</sup> S. sugandhapupphehi ca.

<sup>4</sup> S. *adda* manussasampattiyo anubhavitvā.

<sup>5-6</sup> B. *text corrupti* from disvā . . . amhākaṃ Bhagavato.

<sup>7</sup> B. nibbāyissati.

<sup>8</sup> S. paṭipettip.

<sup>9</sup> B. samāhito.

<sup>10</sup> S. santacitto.

<sup>11</sup> S. ariya°.

<sup>12</sup> B. upāgamā.

<sup>13</sup> B. āpucchim.

*Kathayanto ca me pañhan* ti eso amhākaṃ Bhagavā “me” mayhaṃ pañhaṃ “kathayanto” byākaronto *dhammasotaṃ upānayaṃ* ti anupādisesanibbānadhātusaṅkhātadhammasotaṃ<sup>1</sup> dhammapavāhaṃ “upānayaṃ” pāvīsi ti attho.

18. *Jalajuttaranāmako*<sup>2</sup> ti Padumuttaranāmako,<sup>3</sup> makārassa rakāraṃ katvā katavohāro;<sup>4</sup> *nibbāyi anupādāno* ti upādāne pañcakkhandhe agahetvā nibbāyi na paññāyi adassanaṃ agamāsi, manussalokādīsu katthaci pi appatitṭhito ti attho. *Dīpo va telasaṅkhayā* ti telavattitelānaṃ<sup>5</sup> saṅkhayā abhāvā padīpo iva nibbāyi ti sambandho.

19. *Sattayojanikaṃ āsi* ti tassa parinibbutassa Padumuttarassa Bhagavato *raṇaṃ mayyaṃ ihūpaṃ* sattayojanubbedhaṃ “āsi” ahoṣi ti attho. *Dhajaṃ tattha apūjesin* ti “tattha” tasmiṃ cetiye *sabbabhaddaṃ* sabbato “bhaddaṃ” *manoramaṃ* dhajaṃ pūjesin ti attho.

20. *Kassapassa ca Buddhassa* ti Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kālato paṭṭhāya āgatassa devamanussesu saṃsarato, *me* mayhaṃ *oraso putto*<sup>6</sup> *Tisso nāma Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa aggasāvako Jinasāsane dāyādo āsi* ahoṣi ti sambandho.

21. “Tassa hīnena manasā” ti *tassa* mama puttassa Tissassa aggasāvakassa *hīnena* lāmakena *manasā* cittena *abhaddakaṃ* asundaraṃ ayuttakaṃ antako pacchimako ti *vācaṃ* vacanaṃ *abhāsiṃ* kathēsin ti attho. *Tena kamnavipākenā* ti tena arahantabbhakkhānasaṅkhātassa akusalakammassa vipākena, *pacchime addasaṃ Jinan* ti pacchime pariyosāne nibbānakāle Mallānaṃ Upavattane Sālavane parinibbānanañce nippannaṃ<sup>7</sup> “Jinaṃ” jītapañcamāraṃ<sup>8</sup> amhākaṃ Gotamasammāsambuddhaṃ<sup>9</sup> “*addasaṃ ahan*” ti attho. “Pacchā<sup>10</sup> me<sup>11</sup> āsi bhaddakan” ti pi pāṭho. Tassa *pacchā* tassa Bhagavato avasānakāle parinibbānāsannakāle *me* mayhaṃ *bhaddakaṃ* sundaraṃ catusaccapaṭivijjanaṃ *āsi* ahoṣi ti attho.

22. *Pabbājesi mahāvīro* ti mahāvīriyo sabbasattahito karuṇāyutto jītamāro muni Mallānaṃ Upavattane Sālavane *pacchime sayane* parinibbānanañce sayito<sup>12</sup> va maṃ *pabbājesi* ti sambandho.

23. *Ajjeva dāni pabbajjā* ti ajja eva Bhagavato parinibbānadivase yeva mama pabbajjā, tathā *ajja eva upasampadā ajja eva dvipadutamassa*<sup>11</sup> sammukhā parinibbānaṃ ahoṣi ti sambandho. Sesam suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Subhaddattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. “nibbānasaṅkhātaṃ”. <sup>2</sup> S. “nāyako”. <sup>3</sup> B. Padumuttamaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīta. <sup>5</sup> S. vaṭṭitelānaṃ. <sup>6</sup> S. omīta. <sup>7</sup> S. nippannaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. Gotamasambuddhaṃ. <sup>9</sup> S. pacchime. <sup>10</sup> B. sahito. <sup>11</sup> S. dīpaṃ.

50. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikam āyasmato Cundattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katapuññasambhāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthari paskitvā sattaratanamayam suvaṇṇagghiyam<sup>1</sup> kāretvā sumanapupphehi chādetvā<sup>2</sup> Bhagavantam pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāsam uggantvā<sup>3</sup> vitānākārena aṭṭhamsu. Atha naṃ Bhagavā anāgate Gotamassa nāma Bhagavato sāsane Cundo nāma sāvako bhavissati ti byākāsi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto Tusite<sup>4</sup> upapanno<sup>5</sup> kamena chasu kāmāvacaradevesu sukhaṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattī-ādisampattiyo ca anubhavitvā<sup>6</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule Rūpasāriyā putto Sāriputtattherassa kaniṭṭho hutvā nibbatti. Tassa viññutaṃ pattassa ārohapariṇāharūpavayānam<sup>7</sup> sundaratāya sakā-rassa cakāram katvā Cundo ti nāmaṃ karimsu. So vayappatto gharāvāse ādinavaṃ pabbajjāya ca ānisaṃsaṃ disvā bhātuttherassa santike pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. So pattaurahattaphalo ekadivasam attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim aha. Tam hetthā vuttattham eva. "Agghiyam" ti ādayo pi uttānatthā yeva.

4. *Vitīṇṇakankho Sambuddho* ti visesena maggādhigamena vicikicchāya khepitattā vitīṇṇakankho asaṃsayo Sambuddho. *Tiṇṇoghehi purakkhato* ti kāmoghādīnaṃ catunnaṃ oghānaṃ tinnattā atikkantatā oghatiṇṇehi khīṇāsavēhi purakkhato parivārīto ti attho. Byākaraṇagāthā uttānatthā yeva.

15. "Upaṭṭhahim Mahāvīraṃ"<sup>8</sup> ti uttamatthassa<sup>9</sup> nibbānappattiya<sup>10</sup> pāpuṇanattāya kappasatasahassādhikesu caturāsankhēyyesu kappesu pāramiyo pūrentena kataviriyattā *Mahāvīraṃ* Buddhaṃ *upaṭṭhahim* upaṭṭhānaṃ akāsin ti attho. "Aññe ca pesale bahū" ti na kevalam eva Buddhaṃ upaṭṭhahim, *pesale* piyasīlavante<sup>11</sup> aññe ca bahū aggapatte sāvake, *me* mayhaṃ bhātaraṃ Sāriputtatheraṃ ca "upaṭṭhahin" ti sambandho.

16. *Bhātaraṃ me upaṭṭhahitvā*<sup>12</sup> ti mayhaṃ bhātaraṃ "upaṭṭhahitvā" vattapaṭipattiṃ<sup>13</sup> katvā tassa parinibbutakāle Bhagavato paṭhamam parinibbutattā tassa dhātuyo gahetvā *pattamhi* okiritvā

<sup>1</sup> S. °ikam.<sup>2</sup> S. °itvā.<sup>3</sup> S. samuggantvā.<sup>4</sup> S. devaloke.<sup>5</sup> S. uppanno.<sup>6</sup> S. anubhavi tato.<sup>7</sup> S. °rūpavayānaṃ.<sup>8</sup> B. °vīhāraṃ.<sup>9</sup> S. uttamatthāya nibbānassa.<sup>10</sup> S. piyasīle silavante.<sup>11</sup> S. °upaṭṭhitvā.<sup>12</sup> S. °vattam.



lokajetthassa narānaṃ āsabhassa Buddhassa upandmesim adāsin ti attho.

17. *Ubho hatthekhi paggayhā* ti taṃ mayā dinnam dhātum so Bhagavā attano ubhohi hattheli pakarena gahetvā *taṃ dhātum sam* sutthū *dassayanto aggasāvakaṃ* Sāriputtattheraṃ *killayī* pakāseti ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Cundattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

## PAÑCAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ

51. “Padumuttarassā”<sup>1</sup> ti ādikam āyasmato Vidhūpanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu pūritapuññasambhāro tattha tattha bhava vivatthūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ gehe<sup>2</sup> nibbatto viññutam patto vibhavasampanno saddhājāto Bhagavati pasanno gimhakāle suvaṇṇarajatamuttāmaṇimayaṃ vījanim karetvā<sup>3</sup> adāsi. So tena puññakammena devesu<sup>4</sup> manussesu<sup>5</sup> ca<sup>6</sup> saṃsaranto dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imassa<sup>7</sup> amhākaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa uppannakāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto gharabandhanena bandhitvā gharāvāse ādīnavaṃ disvā pabbajjāya ca ānisamsaṃ disvā<sup>8</sup> saddhāsampanno sāsane pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā nacirass<sup>9</sup> eva arahā ahosi.

1. So<sup>1</sup> tena mayā puññakammena ayaṃ lokuttarasampatti laddhā ti attano pubbakammaṃ anussaranto taṃ paccakkhato ñatvā pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāseto “Padumuttarassa<sup>2</sup> Buddhassā” ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva. *Vījanikā mayā dinnā* ti vīse-sena santāpayantānaṃ<sup>7</sup> sattānaṃ<sup>7</sup> santāpaṃ nibbāpentī sītaṃ vātaṃ janeti ti “vījani,” vījani yeva vījanikā, sā sattaratanamayā vijjotamānā<sup>8</sup> vījanikā<sup>8</sup> mayā<sup>8</sup> karetvā dinnā ti attho.

Vījanidāyakattherassa<sup>9</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

52. “Ucciyam selam āruyā” ti ādikam āyasmato Sataraṃsikattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatthūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutam patto Sakkatābyākarane<sup>9</sup> Vedattaye ca pāraṃgato gharāvāsaṃ pahāya araṇṇiṃ pavisitvā isipabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vāsaṃ kappesi.

<sup>1</sup> S. Padumuttarabuddhassa.

<sup>2</sup> S. kulagehe.

<sup>3</sup> S. *adda* Bhagavato.

<sup>4</sup> S. devamanussesu.

<sup>5</sup> S. *omīte*.

<sup>6</sup> S. “uttara”.

<sup>7</sup> S. sattānaṃ tāpappattānaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. Vidhūpanadāyaka<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> S. sakkāṭa.

Tasmim samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya uccaṃ ekaṃ pabbataṃ āruya jalamānaggikkhando viya nisīdi. Taṃ tathānisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā tāpaso somanassajāto añjalim paggayha anekehi kāraṇehi thomesi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto chasu kāmāvacaradevesu dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato manussaloke Sataraṃsināmacakkavattirājā hutvā nibbatti. Tam pi sampattiṃ anekakkhattuṃ anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto pubbasambhāravasena ñāṇassa paripakkattā sattavassiko va pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. So ahaṃ kena kammena sattavassiko va santipadaṃ anupatto 'smi ti saramāno pubbakammaṃ ñāṇena paccakkhato disvā somānasajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ udānavasena pakāsento "Ucciyam selam āruyā" ti ādim āha. Tattha ucciyān ti uccaṃ selamayaṃ pabbataṃ āruya nisīdi Padumuttaro ti sambandho. Pabbatassavidūramhī ti Bhagavato nisinnapabbatassa āsannaṭṭhāne ti attho. Brāhmaṇo mantapāragū ti mantasaṅkhātassa Vedattayassa pāraṃ pariyosānaṃ koṭiṃ gato eko brāhmaṇo ti<sup>1</sup> aṇṇaṃ<sup>2</sup> viya attānaṃ niddissati; ahaṃ<sup>3</sup> mantapāragū ti attho.<sup>4</sup>

2. Upaviṭṭhaṃ mahāvīraṇ ti tasmim pabbate nisinnaṃ vīravantaṃ jinaṃ; kim<sup>5</sup> viṣiṭṭhaṃ: devadevaṃ, sakalachakāmāvacarabrahmadevānaṃ atidevaṃ. Narāsaḥaṃ narānaṃ āsaḥaṃ seṭṭhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ sakalasattalokaṃ nayantaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpentaṃ ahaṃ añjalim dasanakhasamodhānaañjalipuṭaṃ sirasi muddhani "pagga-hetvā"<sup>6</sup> patiṭṭhapetvā saṇhaviṃ<sup>7</sup> sutṭhu thomesin ti sambandho.

5-8. . . . abhāsathā ti yendyaṃ añjali dinno . . . pe . . . arahā so bhavissati ti byākāsi. Sesam uttānattham<sup>8</sup> evāti.

Sataraṃsikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

59. "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sayanadāya-kattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā sukhappatto<sup>9</sup> Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā Satthari pasanno dantasuvanpara-jatamuttāmanimayaṃ<sup>10</sup> mahārahaṃ mañcaṃ kārāpetvā Cīnapaṭṭakambalādini<sup>11</sup> attharitvā sayanathāya Bhagavato adāsi. Bhagavā tassa anuggahaṃ karonto tattha

<sup>1</sup> S. adda attho.

<sup>2</sup> S. aṇṇa.

<sup>3</sup> S. ayaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>5</sup> S. "tvāna.

<sup>6</sup> S. saṇhaviṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. vuttāna<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> S. sukhaṃ anubhavaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> B. candaṃ suvaṇṇaratana<sup>11</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> S. "ḍḍhi.

sayi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu samsaranto tada-nurūpaṃ ākāśagamanasukhaseyyādisukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmim kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pāpupitvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vipassanto nacirass' eva arahā aho.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttatthaṃ eva.

2. *Sukhette bījasampadā* ti yathā tiṇakacavararahite kaddamādisampanne sukhette vuttaḍḍhāni sādhuḍḍhāni nipphāḍenti evaṃ eva rāgadosādiyaḍḍhasahassakilesasaṅkhātatiṇakacavararahite sudhasantāne puññakkhette vuttadānādiappakāni<sup>1</sup> pi samānāni mahapḥalāni honti ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sayanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

54. "Padumuttarassā"<sup>2</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Gandhodakiyattherassa<sup>3</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimamunivaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbato parinibbute Bhagavati nagaravāsino pūjaṃ kurumāne disvā vicittaghaṭṭe<sup>4</sup> candanakappūrāgaruādissakasu-gandhodakena pūretvā bodhirukkhaṃ abhisīci. Tasmim khaṇe devo malādhārāhi pavassi.<sup>5</sup> So<sup>6</sup> tena puññakammena tato cuto Tussitādisu nibbato tattha tatth' eva<sup>7</sup> ṭhito: aho Buddhā<sup>8</sup> aho Dhammā<sup>9</sup> ti ādi gāthāyo abhāsi. Evaṃ so devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā sabbaparilāhavippamutto<sup>10</sup> nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sītibhāvaṃ upagato sukhito imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbato viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ ārabhitvā vipassanto nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Pubbe katapuññanāmena Gandhodakiyatthero ti nāma<sup>11</sup> pākāto aho.

1. So ekadivaṣaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto taṃ pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Padumuttarassā"<sup>2</sup> ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttatthaṃ eva. *Mahābodhimaho aha* ti mahābodhirukkhassa pūjā aho ti attho. *Vicittaṃ ghaṭṭam ādāyā* ti anekehi cittakammasuvaṇṇakammehi vicittaṃ sobhamānaṃ gandhodakapūṇaṃ ghaṭṭam gahetvā ti attho. *Gandhodakaṃ<sup>1</sup> adās' ahaṃ* ti gandhodakaṃ adāsim, ahaṃ gandhodakena abhisīciṇ ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. appāni.    <sup>2</sup> S. Padumuttarabuddhassa.    <sup>3</sup> Svl. Gandhodakadāyaka°.

<sup>4</sup> S. vicitra°.    <sup>5</sup> S. pavassi.    <sup>6-8</sup> S. tadā so asanivegena kālāṃkato ten' eva deva-loke nibbatti tatth' eva.    <sup>7</sup> S. Buddho.    <sup>8</sup> S. dhammo.

<sup>9</sup> S. °vimutto.    <sup>10</sup> S. omīte.    <sup>11</sup> B. gandham.

2. *Nahānakāle ca bodhiyā* ti bodhiyā pūjākaraṇasamaye ti attho. Sesam uttānattham eva.

Gandhodakiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

55. “Padumuttarabuddhassā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Opavuyhattherassa apādānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttara-jinādicce loke pātubhūte ekasmiṃ vibhavasampannakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya mahaddhano mahābhogo gharāvāsaṃ vasamāno sāsane pasanno Satthari pasāدابahumāno ājāṇiyena sindhavana pūjaṃ akāsi. Pūjetvā ca pana buddhādīnaṃ samaṇānaṃ hatthi-assādayo na kappanti, kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ dassāmi ti cintetvā taṃ agghāpetvā tad agghanakena kahāpaṇena kappiyaṃ<sup>1</sup> kappāsikakam-balakojavādikaṃ<sup>2</sup> cīvaraṃ<sup>3</sup> kappūratakkolādikaṃ bhesajjaparikkhāraṇ ca adāsi. So tena puññakammena yāvatāyukaṃ tthatvā tato cuto devesu ca manussesu ca hatthiassādiānekavāhanasampanno sukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhāsampanno sāsane pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā<sup>4</sup> arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Pubbe katapuññasambhāravasena Opavuyhatthero ti pākaṇo ahoṣi.

1. So: kena nu kho kāraṇena imaṃ<sup>3</sup> mayā santipadaṃ adhigatan ti upadhārento pubbakammaṃ ṇāṇena paccakkhato ṇatvā somanassa-jāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ udānavasena pakāsento “Padumuttarabuddhassā” ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva. “Ajāṇiyam adās’ ahan” ti ājāṇiyam uttama-jāṭisindhavaṃ ahaṃ adāsim pūjesin ti attho.

3. *Sapattabhāro* ti yassa<sup>1</sup> attano pattāni aṭṭhaparikkhārāni bhārani yassa so “sapattabhāro” aṭṭhaparikkhārayutto ti attho.

4. *Khamanīyam adās’ ahan* ti khamanīyaṃ yoggaṃ cīvarādikaṃ piyaparikkhāraṇ ti attho.

8. *Carimo* ti pariyosāno koṭippatto bhāvo ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Opavuyhattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

56. “Padumuttarabuddhassā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sapaṇivārasanattatherassa<sup>5</sup> apadānaṃ. So pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro

<sup>1</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>2</sup> S. °kāni cīvarāni.

<sup>3</sup> S. idaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. °pāṭipāṭiya.

<sup>5</sup> S. Sapaṇivārāsana°.

tattha tattha bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhājāto sāsane pasanno dānaphalaṃ saddahanto nānaggarasabhojanena Bhagavato piṇḍapātaṃ adāsi. Datvā ca pana bhojanasālāyaṃ bhojanatthāya nisinnāsanaṃ jātisumanamallikādīhi alaṅkari. Bhagavā ca bhattānumodanam<sup>1</sup> akāsi. So tena puññakammena<sup>2</sup> devamanussesu saṃsaranto anekavidhasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddho<sup>3</sup> pasanno<sup>3</sup> pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So evaṃ pattasantipado<sup>4</sup> kena nu kho puññena idaṃ santi-padaṃ anupattan ti nāṇena upadhārento pubbakammaṃ disvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva. *Piṇḍapātaṃ adās' ahan* ti tattha tattha laddhānaṃ piṇḍānaṃ kabaḷaṃ kabaḷaṃ katvā pātabbato khādītābbato āhāro piṇḍapāto. Taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ Bhagavato adāsiṃ, Bhagavantaṃ bhojesin ti attho.

2. *Akūṭṭayī piṇḍapātān* ti mayā dinnapiṇḍapātassa guṇaṃ ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi ti attho.

6. *Samvuto pātimokkhasmīn* ti pātimokkhasaṃvarena sīlena<sup>5</sup> saṃvuto<sup>6</sup> pihito paṭicchanno ti attho. *Indriyesu ca pañcasū* ti cakkhundriyādisu pañcasu indriyesu rūpādīhi gopito. Indriyasamvarasīlaṃ ca gopito ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Saparivāraasanattherassa<sup>7</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

57. "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādikaṃ Dīpikattherassa<sup>7</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro uppannuppannabhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāse vasanto Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā sammāditthiyaṃ patitthito saddhāpasanno mahājanehi bodhipūjā kariyamānaṃ disvā sayam pi bodhiṃ parivāretvā dīpaṃ jāletvā bodhiṃ pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā sabbatth' eva uppannabhavajalamāno jotisaṃpannavimānādisu<sup>8</sup> vasitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Dīpapūjānissandena Dīpikatthero<sup>9</sup> ti pākato.

<sup>1</sup> S. bhuttā°.

<sup>4</sup> S. patte santipade.

<sup>7</sup> S. dīpaka°.

<sup>2</sup> S. puññena.

<sup>5</sup> S. sīlasamvuto.

<sup>8</sup> B. °vimānāsu.

<sup>3</sup> S. saddhāsampanno.

<sup>6</sup> S. Sapparivārasana°.

<sup>9</sup> S. Dīpaka°.

1. So ekadivasam attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Padumuttarabuddhassā” ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva. *Ujuddiṭṭhi ahoṣ’ ahan* ti vaṅkanicchā-ditṭhiṃ chaḍḍetvā ujuavaṅkanibbānābhimukhapāpuṇanasammādiṭṭhi<sup>1</sup> ahoṣin ti attho.

2. *Padīpadānaṃ pādāsin* ti ettha pakārena dibbati<sup>2</sup> jotati ti padīpo, tassa dānaṃ padīpadānaṃ, taṃ adāsiṃ padīpapūjaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Dīpikattherassa<sup>3</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

58. “Padumuttarassā”<sup>4</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dhajadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādlhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni<sup>5</sup> puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasāditvā sundarehi anekehi vatthehi dhajaṃ kārāpetvā dhajapūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena uppannuppannabhava uccakule nibbatto pūjaniyo ahoṣi. Aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhupāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya puttadārehi vaḍḍhitvā mahābhogo yasavā saddhājāto Satthari pasanno gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi.

1. So pattaarahattaphalo pabbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Padumuttarabuddhassā” ti ādim āha. Tass’ attho pubbe vutto yeva. “Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittenā” ti somanassasahagatacittayuttattā *haṭṭho* paripūṇṇarūpakāyo saddhāsampayuttacittatāya *haṭṭhena cittenā* santuṭṭhena cittenā ti attho. “Dhajaṃ āropayiṃ ahan” ti dhunāti kampati calati ti dhajaṃ, taṃ *dhajaṃ āropayiṃ* veḷagge laggetvā pūjesin ti attho.

2. *Patapattāni*<sup>6</sup> *gaṇhitvā* ti patitāni<sup>7</sup> bodhipattāni gahetvā ahaṃ bahi chaḍḍesin ti attho. *Anto suddhaṃ bahi suddhaṃ* ti anto cittasantāna-nāmakāyato ca bahi cakkhusotādirūpakāyato ca suddhaṃ, *adhi visesena muttam* kilesato vimuttam *anāsavaṃ* sambuddhaṃ viya *sammukhā uttamaṃ bodhiṃ avandiṃ* paṇāmam akāsin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham’ evā ti.

Dhajadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

59. “Catusaccaṃ pakāsento” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padumattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katakusalasambhāro

<sup>1</sup> S. ayiṃ avāṅkaṃ. <sup>2</sup> S. dippati. <sup>3</sup> S. Dīpaka°. <sup>4</sup> S. Padumuttarabuddhassa.

<sup>5</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>6</sup> S. satta°, Svl. patitapattāni.

<sup>7</sup> S. vuttāna°.

Padumuttaramuninā dhammapajjote jotamāne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā bhogasampanno ti pākaṭo. So Satthari pasditvā mahājanena saddhiṃ dhammaṃ suṇanto dhajena<sup>1</sup> saha padumakalāpaṃ gahetvā atṭhāsi. <sup>2</sup>Sadhajaṃ taṃ padumakalāpaṃ ākāsaṃ uggacchi.<sup>3</sup> Taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā ativiyasomanassajāto<sup>4</sup> ahosi. So yāvajjivaṃ kusalaṃ katvā jīvita-pariyosāne sagge nibbatto dhajam iva chakāmāvacare pākaṭo pūjito ca<sup>5</sup> dibbasampattim anubhavitvā manussesu<sup>6</sup> cakkavattisampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pañcavassiko va pabbajitvā nacirass'eva arahā hutvā katapuññanāmena Padumatthero ti pākaṭo<sup>7</sup> attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō "Catusaccaṃ pakāsentō" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *saccaṃ* ti tathaṃ avitathaṃ aviparitaṃ saccaṃ. Dukhasamudayanirodhamaggavasena cattāri ca<sup>7</sup> tāni<sup>7</sup> saccāni o' eti<sup>8</sup> "catusaccaṃ" taṃ<sup>9</sup> catusaccaṃ.<sup>9</sup> *Pakāsentō* loke pākaṭaṃ karonto ti<sup>9</sup> attho;<sup>9</sup> *varadhammacakkapavattako*<sup>10</sup> pakāsako<sup>10</sup> ti attho.<sup>10</sup> *Amataṃ vuṭṭhin* ti anāmatamahānibbānavuṭṭhidhāraṃ pavassanto paggharanto sadevakaṃ lokaṃ temento sabbakilesapariḷhāṃ nibbāpentō dhammavassaṃ vassatī ti attho.

2. *Sadhajaṃ*<sup>11</sup> *padumaṃ gayhā* ti dhajena saha ekato katvā "padumaṃ" padumakalāpaṃ gahetvā ti attho. *Aḍḍhakose*<sup>12</sup> *ṭhito*<sup>13</sup> *ahan* ti ubho ukkhipitvā ṭhito ahan ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Padumattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

60. "Jātiyā sattavasso 'han" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Asanabodhi-kattherassa<sup>14</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto sukhappatto sāsane pasanno asanabodhito phalaṃ gahetvā tato uṭṭhitabodhitaruṇe<sup>14</sup> gahetvā bodhiṃ ropesi, yathā na vinassati tathā udakasiñcanādikam-mena rakkhitvā pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto paripakka-

<sup>1</sup> S. mahājanena.

<sup>2-3</sup> S. taṃ padumakalāpaṃ ākāsaṃ ukkhipi.

<sup>4</sup> S. atṭva.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. adds ca.

<sup>7</sup> S. adds ahosi.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. samāhaṇāni ti.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. varadhamnavassitako ti uttamadhammassa vassanako pakāsako ti attho, Svl. varadhammapavattako.

<sup>12</sup> Svl. sadapḍam.

<sup>13</sup> B. aḍḍhako seṭṭhiko.

<sup>14</sup> S. "bodhiya".

<sup>15</sup> S. bodhito pāruhe.



sambhārattā sattavassiko va samāno pabbajitvā khuragge yeva arahattam pāpuni. Purāṇakatapuññakammena<sup>1</sup> Asanabodhikatthero ti pākaṭo.

1. So<sup>2</sup> puññesambhāram anussaritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritā-padānam pakāsento “Jātiyā sattavasso ‘han” ti ādim āha. Tattha jātiyā<sup>3</sup> ti mātugabbhato nikkhantakālato paṭṭhāyā ti attho. Sattavasso paripuṇṇasarado<sup>4</sup> aham lokanāyakaṃ Tissabhagavantam addasan ti sambandho. Pasannacitto sumano ti pakārena pasanna-anālulita-avikampitacitto, sumano sundaramano somanassasahagatacitto ti attho.

2. Tissassāham Bhagavato ti tikkhattum jāto ti<sup>4</sup> Tisso,<sup>4</sup> mātugabbhato manussajāto pañcakkhandhato ca<sup>5</sup> mutto hutvā jāto nibbatto ti<sup>2</sup> Buddho jāto ti attho. Tassa Tissassa Bhagavato tādino lokajetṭhassa asanabodhim uttamam ropayin ti sambandho.

3. Asano nāmadheyyenā ti nāmapaṇṇattiyā nāmasaññāya asano nāma asanarukkho bodhi ahosi ti attho. Dharaṇīruhapādapo ti vasurukkhapabbatagaṅgāsāgarādayo<sup>6</sup> dhāreti ti dharaṇī, kā sā paṭhavi; tasmim<sup>6</sup> ruhati paṭiṭṭhahati ti “dharaṇīruho,” pādena pivati ti “pādapo,” pādasankhātena mūlena siñcitodakam pivati āporasam<sup>7</sup> sineham<sup>8</sup> dhāreti ti attho. Dharaṇīruho ca so pādapo cā ti “Dharaṇīruhapādapo.” Tam asanam<sup>9</sup> uttamam bodhim<sup>10</sup> pañcavassāni paricarin posesin ti attho.

4. Pupphitam pādapam disvā ti tam mayā positam asanabodhirukkham pupphitam<sup>11</sup> acchariyam<sup>7</sup> accharāyoggabhūtapupphattā<sup>12</sup> abbhutam<sup>13</sup> omahamsakāraṇam<sup>12</sup> disvā sakaṃ kammam attano kammam pakittento pakārena kathayanto Buddhasetṭhassa santikam agamāsin ti attho. Sesam sabbatthauttānattham evā ti.

Asanabodhiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

## CHAṬṬHAVAGGAVANNAṆĀ

61. “Pavanam kānaṇam disvā” ti āyasmato Sakacintaniyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa<sup>13</sup> Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya<sup>14</sup> tassa Bhagavato āyupariyosāne

<sup>1</sup> S. purākata<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. sampado.

<sup>4</sup> S. so.

<sup>5</sup> S. vallirukkha<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> S. tassam.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. sineham.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. asanabodhim.

<sup>11</sup> S. adds abbhutam.

<sup>12</sup> S. accharāyoggam lomahamsakaraṇam.

<sup>13</sup> S. Sikhissa.

uppanno<sup>1</sup> dharamānaṃ Bhagavantam apāpunītvā<sup>2</sup> parinibbutakāle isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto vivekaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ ekaṃ vanaṃ jātva tatth' ev' ekāya kandarāya puṇīnacetiyaṃ katvā Bhagavati saññaṃ katvā sadhātukasaññaṃ ca katvā vanapupphehi pūjētvā namassamāno paricari.<sup>3</sup> So<sup>4</sup> tena puññaakammēna devamanussesu saṃsaranto dvīsu aggamaṃ saggasaṃpattiṃ aggaṃ ca cakka-vattisaṃpattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vibhavasampanno saddhāsampanno Satthari pasāditvā pabbajitvā arahā chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Pavanaṃ kānaṃ disvā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pavanam* ti pakārena vanaṃ patthataṃ vitthiṇṇaṃ gahaṇa-bhūtaṃ ti "pavanaṃ"; \**kānaṃ*: avakucchitaṃ avasānaṃ satam sīhabyagghayakkharakkhasamaṃ sahatthiassasupannagarulādivihaṇ-gaṇasaddakakuhakakakolāhalanivāsaṃ kānaṃ.\* Tam kāna-nasaṅkhātaṃ pavanaṃ, manussasaddavirahitattā *appasaddam* nis-saddaṃ<sup>4</sup> ti attho. *Anāvilan* ti na āvilaṃ upaddavarahitaṃ ti attho. *Isīnaṃ anuciṇṇaṃ* ti buddhārahantakhināsavasaṅkhātānaṃ<sup>5</sup> isīnaṃ anuciṇṇaṃ nisevitaṃ ti attho. *Āhutaṃ paṭiggahaṃ* ti āhunaṃ vuccati<sup>6</sup> pūjāsakkāraṃ paṭiggahaṃ<sup>6</sup> gehasadiṣaṇaṃ ti attho.

2. *Thūpaṃ katvāna velūnaṃ* ti velupesikāhi cetiyaṃ katvā ti attho. *Nānāpupphaṃ samokiriṇ* ti campakādīhi anekehi pupphehi "samo-kiriṇ" pūjesiṇ' ti attho. *Sammukhā viya Sambuddhaṃ* ti sajjivamā-nassa<sup>7</sup> "Sambuddhassa<sup>8</sup> sammukhā iva" *nimmitaṃ uppāditaṃ kārītaṃ<sup>9</sup> cetiyaṃ<sup>10</sup> ahaṃ abhi<sup>11</sup>* viśesena *vandīṃ* paṇāmaṃ akāsiṇ ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sakācintaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

62. "Vihārā abhinikkhammā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Avopupphi-yattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññaṇi upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhāsampanno dhammaṃ sutvā somanassasaṃmpatto<sup>11</sup> nānāpupphāni ubhoḥi hatthehi gahetvā Bud-dhassa upari abbhokiri.<sup>12</sup> So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃ-

\* \* S. omits this passage but has avakucchitaṃ ānaṃ evhaṇaṃ kānaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.      <sup>2</sup> S. pāpupitvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. adds °paccekabuddha°.

<sup>4</sup> S. jīvamānasambuddhassa.

<sup>10</sup> S. nimittappāditaṭṭhāraṇa°.

<sup>5</sup> S. parihari.

<sup>6</sup> S. °gahane.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. °patto.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. sajjesiṇ.

<sup>12</sup> S. abbhukkiri.

saranto saggasampattiñ ca cakkavattisampattiñ ca anubhavitvā sabbattha pūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto sāsane pasiditvā pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi:

1. Ā samantato kāsati dibbatī<sup>1</sup> ti ākāso, tasmim ākāse, pupphānaṃ<sup>2</sup> ākiritattā<sup>3</sup> Avopupphiyo therō<sup>2</sup> ti pākaṭo. Evaṃ pattasantipado attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vihārā abhinikkhammā" ti ādim āha. Tattha viharā<sup>3</sup> ti visesena harati catuhi iriyāpathehi apatantam<sup>4</sup> attabhāvaṃ āharati pavatteti<sup>5</sup> etthā ti "vihāro." Tasmā<sup>6</sup> viharā,<sup>6</sup> abhi visesena nikkhamma nikkhamitvā, "abbhuttāsīm<sup>7</sup>" ca<sup>8</sup> caṅkame" ti caṅkamanatthāya saṭṭhiratane caṅkame abhi visesena utthāsīm<sup>7</sup> abhirūhin<sup>7</sup> ti attho. "Catusaccaṃ pakāsento" ti tasmim caṅkame caṅkamanto dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggasaccasaṅkhātāṃ catusaccaṃ pakāsento. pākaṭaṃ karonto amatāṃ padaṃ nibbānaṃ desento vibhajento uttānikaronto "tasmim caṅkame" ti sambandho.

2. "Sikhiṣṣa giram aññāya Buddhasettṭhassa tādino" ti settṭhassa tādiguṇasamaṅgissa Sikhissa Buddhasa giram saddaṃ ghosaṃ aññāya jānitvā "nānāpupphaṃ gahetvānā"<sup>9</sup> ti nāgapunnāgādianekāni pupphāni gahetvā āharitvā ākāsamhi samokirin<sup>10</sup> ti caṅkamantassa Bhagavato muddhani ākāsaṃ "okirin<sup>10</sup>" pūjesim.

3. Tena kammaṇa dvīpadindā<sup>10</sup> ti dvīpadānaṃ<sup>10</sup> devamanussānaṃ "inda" padhānabhūta narāsabha<sup>11</sup> narānaṃ āsabbhabhūta patto 'mhi acalaṃ thānaṃ ti tumhākaṃ santike pabbajitvā "acalaṃ thānaṃ" nibbānaṃ patto amhi bhavāmi, hitvā jayaparājayaṃ ti dibbamanussa-sampattisaṅkhātāṃ jayaṃ ca caturāpāyadukkhasaṅkhātāṃ parājayaṃ ca "hitvā" chaḍḍetvā nibbānaṃ patto 'smi ti attho. Sesam<sup>12</sup> suviññeyyaṃ evā<sup>12</sup> ti.<sup>12</sup>

Avopupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

63. "Sindhuyā nadiyā tīre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Paccāgamanīyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Sindhuyā gaṅgāya samīpe cakkavākayoniyam<sup>13</sup> nibbatto pubbasambhārayuttattā pāpino akhādanto sevalam<sup>14</sup> eva bhakkhayanto carati. Tasmim samaye Vipassī Bhagavā sattānuggahaṃ karonto tattha agamāsi. Tasmim khaṇe so cakkavāko

<sup>1</sup> S. dīppatī.

<sup>2</sup> S. viharo.

<sup>3</sup> B. 'si.

<sup>11</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> S. atepantam.

<sup>5</sup> B. va.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> S. pupphāni ākiri, tato avopupphiyatthero.

<sup>3</sup> S. °atī.

<sup>6</sup> S. gahetvā.

<sup>13</sup> B. °vakka°.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>10</sup> S. dipa°.

<sup>14</sup> B. vilam ?

vijjotamānaṃ Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso tuṇḍena sālārūkhato sālāpuppham chinditvā āgama pūjesi. So ten' eva cittapasaḍdena tato cuto devaloke uppanno aparāparaṃ chakāmāvacarasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto manussesu<sup>1</sup> uppajjitvā cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kula-gehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto pubbacaritavasena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. Cakkavāko<sup>2</sup> hutvā Bhagavantam disvā katthaci agantvā<sup>3</sup> puppham āharitvā pūjitattā pubba-puññanāmena<sup>4</sup> Paccāgamaniyatthero ti pākato attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sindhuyā nadiyā tīre" ti ādim āha.

1. "Sasati"<sup>5</sup> saddaṃ kurumānā dhunāti kampatī ti "Sindhu," nadati saddaṃ karonto<sup>6</sup> gacchati ti nadi. "Cakkavāko ahaṃ tadā" ti cakkaṃ<sup>7</sup> siḥhaṃ gacchantam iva udake vā thale vā ākāse vā siḥhaṃ vāti gacchati ti "cakkavāko<sup>2</sup>"; *tulā* Vipassibhagavantam dassana-kāle *ahaṃ cakkavāko<sup>3</sup>* ahoṣin ti attho. *Suddhasevālabhakkho 'han* ti aññagocarena amissattā suddhasevālam eva khādanto ahaṃ vasāmi, *pāpesu ca susaṇṇato* ti pubbavāsanāvasena pāpakaraṇe sutṭhu saṇṇato tīhi dvārehi saṇṇato susikkhito.

2. "Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhan" ti rāgadosamohavirahitattā<sup>8</sup> *virajaṃ* nikkilesaṃ *Buddhan* addasaṃ addakkiṃ "gacchantam anilañjase" ti *anilañjase* ākāsapathe *gacchantam* Buddham *tuṇḍena* mayhaṃ mukhatuṇḍena *sālam* sālāpuppham *pagguṃ* paggaḥetvā *Vipassissābhīropayin* Vipassissa Bhagavato pūjesin ti attho. *Sesaṃ<sup>9</sup>* suviññeyyam<sup>9</sup> evāti.<sup>9</sup>

Paccāgamaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

64. "Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīraṇ" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Parappasā-dakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni<sup>10</sup> puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇagehe nibbatto tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ paragu itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo sanigaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkarappabhedānaṃ<sup>11</sup> lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo nāmena Selabrāhmaṇo ti pākato Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantam disvā<sup>12</sup> dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ<sup>10</sup> asītianubyañjanarūpātisa-yaṃ<sup>11</sup> sobhamānaṃ<sup>11</sup> disvā pasannamānaso anekehi kāraṇehi ane-

<sup>1</sup> S. manussaloke

<sup>2</sup> B. "vakko.

<sup>3</sup> S. gantvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. puññanāmena.

<sup>5</sup> S. sīti.

<sup>6</sup> S. karont.

<sup>7</sup> S. rathacakkaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīte "moha".

<sup>9</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>10</sup> S. "lakkhaṇehi.

<sup>11</sup> S. "anubyañjanehi o' ātisayasobhamānaṃ.

kāhi upamāhi thomanam pakāsesi.<sup>1</sup> So tena puññakammena<sup>2</sup> devaloke Sakkamādayo<sup>3</sup> chakāmāvacarasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattisampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekusmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito<sup>4</sup> nucirass' eva catupatṭisambhidaḥaḥa- bhiññappatto mahākhināsavo ahoṣi. Buddhassa thutisutānam<sup>5</sup> sabbesam cittappasādakarattā<sup>6</sup> Parappasādikatthero ti pākaṇo eka- divasam attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritā- padānam pakāsento "Usabham pavaram vīraṇ" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *usabhan* ti vasabho nisabho visabho āsabho ti cattāro jetṭhapuṇḍavā, tattha gavasatajetṭhako vasabho gavasahassajetṭhako nisabho gavasatasahassajetṭhako visabho gavakotisatasahassajetṭhako āsabho usabho ti ca. Yassa kassaci thutiṃ karonto brāhmaṇa- paṇḍitā bahussutā attano attano paññāvasena thutiṃ karonti, Buddhānam pana sabbākārena thutiṃ kātuṃ samattho eko pi satto<sup>7</sup> n' atthi, appameyyā<sup>8</sup> hi Buddhā,<sup>9</sup> vuttaṃ h' etam:

Buddho pi Buddhassa bhaneyya vaṇṇam  
kappam pi ce aññam abhāsamāno  
khīyetha kappo ciraḍiḥham antare  
vaṇṇo na khīyetha Tathāgatassā\* ti

ādikaṃ. Ayam pi brāhmaṇo mukhārūḥhavasena ekappasiddhiva- sena<sup>10</sup> āsabhan ti vattabbe "Usabhan" ti ādim<sup>7</sup> āha. Varitabbo patthetabbo ti "varo," anekesu kappasatasahassesu kataviriyattā<sup>11</sup> *vīro*, mahantaṃ sīlakkhandhādikaṃ esati gavesati ti "mahesi," taṃ<sup>7</sup> *mahesiṃ*<sup>7</sup> Buddhā,<sup>7</sup> visesena kilesakhandhamārādayo māre jītvā ti "vijitāvi," taṃ *vijitāvinaṃ*<sup>12</sup> Sambuddhā, suvaṇṇassa vaṇṇo yassa<sup>13</sup> Buddhassa<sup>13</sup> so "suvaṇṇavaṇṇo," taṃ *suvaṇṇavaṇṇam* Sambuddhā *disvā ko nāma satto*<sup>7</sup> *na pasādati* ti.

Parappasādakattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

65. "Vessabhū nāma nāmenā" to ādikaṃ āyasmato Bhisadāyakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle Himavantasmim<sup>14</sup> hatthiyoniyaṃ nibbatto tasmiṃ paṭivasati. Tasmiṃ samaye Vessabhū Bhagavā vivekakāmo Hima- vantam agamāsi. Taṃ disvā so hatthināgo pasannamānaso bhis-

\* Sāratthamañjūsā, p. 10, Dharmapradīpikā, p. 50.

<sup>1</sup> S. akāsi. <sup>2</sup> S. puññena.

<sup>3</sup> B. sakkamādayo.

<sup>4</sup> S. 'itvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. thutiyā suttānam.

<sup>6</sup> S. 'karapato.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> S. 'eyyo.

<sup>9</sup> S. buddho.

<sup>10</sup> S. etam pi siddhi.

<sup>11</sup> S. 'virīyo assā ti.

<sup>12</sup> B. vijitāvim.

<sup>13</sup> S. iva vaṇṇo yassa sambuddhassa.

<sup>14</sup> S. 'amhi.

mulālaṃ gaheṭvā Bhagavantam bhojesi. So tena puññakammena hatthiyonito cuto devaloke uppajjitvā tattha chakāmāvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussattam āgato manussesu cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde mahābhoge aññatarasmiṃ kule nibbatto pubbvāsanābalena<sup>1</sup> Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So pubbakatakusalanāmena<sup>2</sup> Bhisdāyakatthero ti pākaṇo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā pubbacaritāpadānaṃ dassento "Vessabhū nāma nāmena" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *vessaṃ* bhunāti atikkamaṭi ti "Vessabhū," aṭha vā vessavāṇijjakamme vā kāmarāgādike vā<sup>3</sup> kusalādikamme vā vatthukāmakilesakāme vā<sup>4</sup> bhunāti abhibhavati ti "Vessabhū," so nāmena Vessabhū nāma Bhagavā, "isīnaṃ tatiyo ahū" ti kusaladhamme<sup>5</sup> esati gavesati ti "isi," Vipassī Sikhī Vessabhū ti vuttattā *tatiyo isi* tatiyo Bhagavā *ahu* ahoṣi ti attho.<sup>10</sup> "Kānanaṃ vanam oggayhā" ti kānanaśaṅkhātaṃ *vanam oggayha*<sup>6</sup> ogahetvā pāvīsi<sup>7</sup> ti attho.

2. "Bhisam mulālaṃ<sup>8</sup> gaṇhitvā" ti dvipadacatuppadānaṃ<sup>9</sup> chātakaṃ bhisati vināseti<sup>9</sup> ti "bhisō," koso<sup>10</sup> padumakando, bhisō ca<sup>10</sup> mulālo ca<sup>10</sup> kamalakando<sup>11</sup> ti "bisamulālo,"<sup>10</sup> tam<sup>10</sup> *bhisamulālaṃ* gaṇhitvā gaheṭvā<sup>10</sup> ti attho.

3. "Kareṇa ca parāmaṭṭho" ti tam mayā dinnadānaṃ *Vessabhū varabuddhinā* uttamabuddhinā Vessabhunā *kareṇa* hatthatalena *parāmaṭṭho* katasamphasso ahoṣi. *Sukkhālaṃ nābhijānāmi samaṃ tena*<sup>12</sup> *kuto' uttarin*<sup>13</sup> ti tena sukhena samaṃ sukhaṃ nābhijānāmi tato uttarim tato paraṃ tato adhikaṃ sukhaṃ kuto ti attho. Sesam nayānu-sārena suviññeyyan ti.<sup>10</sup>

Bhisamulāladāyakattherassa<sup>14</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

66. "Giriduggacaro āsin" ti ādikam<sup>15</sup> āyasmato Sucintitattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavantappadese nesādakule uppanno migasūkarādayo vadhitvā khādanto viharati. Tadā lokanātho lokānuggahaṃ sattānuddayatañ<sup>16</sup> ca paṭicca Himavantam agamāsi. Tadā so nesādo Bhagavantam disvā<sup>10</sup> pasannamānaso attano khādanatthāya ānītavarāmadhuramaṃsam<sup>17</sup> adāsi, paṭiggahesi Bhagavā tassānukampāya. So<sup>10</sup> tam bhuñjitvā<sup>18</sup> anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva

<sup>1</sup> S. °vasena.

<sup>2</sup> S. purākata°.

<sup>3</sup> S. viya.

<sup>4</sup> S. °kamme.

<sup>5</sup> S. ogayhā.

<sup>6</sup> S. vasi.

<sup>7</sup> B. bhisa°.

<sup>8</sup> S. dipada°.

<sup>9</sup> S. nāseti.

<sup>10</sup> S. omiṭṭa.

<sup>11</sup> S. mūlakando vā.

<sup>12</sup> B. samantena.

<sup>13</sup> S. kut' uttarim.

<sup>14</sup> S. Bhissadāyaka°.

<sup>15</sup> S. tyādikā.

<sup>16</sup> S. °anuddayañ.

<sup>17</sup> B. °madhu°.

<sup>18</sup> S. paribhuñjitvā.

puññaena ten' eva somanassena tato cuto sugatīsu saṃsāranto chakā-māvacarasampattiṃ<sup>1</sup> anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattisampattiā-dayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi.

1. Catupaṭṭisaṃbhidaṃpāṇcābhinnātibhedam patvā attano pubba-kammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Giriduggacaro āsin" ti ādim āha. Girī ti saddam karotī ti "giri," kin tam; silāmayapabbato,<sup>2</sup> duṭṭhu dukkhena gamanīyam "duggam," girihi duggam "giriduggam,"<sup>3</sup> duggamo<sup>3</sup> ti attho. Tasmiṃ giridugge pabbatantare caro caraṇasilo āsiṃ ahoṣiṃ, "abhijāto va kesarī" ti abhi viśesena jāto nibbatto kesarī va kesarasilo iva giridug-gasmim<sup>4</sup> carāmi ti<sup>5</sup> attho.<sup>5</sup>

5. *Giriduggam pavāsahan* ti aham tadā tena maṃsadānena pīti-somanassajāto pabbatantaram pavasiṃ. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Sucintitattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

67. "Pakkhijāto tadā āsin" ti ādikaṃ<sup>6</sup> āyasmato Vatthadāyaka-ttherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññaṇi upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle supaṇṇayoniyam nibbatto Gandhamādanapabbataṃ gacchantam Atthadassibhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso supaṇṇavaṇṇam vijahitvā māṇavakavaṇṇam nimminitvā mahaggham dibbam vattham ādāya Bhagavantam pūjesi. So pi Bhagavā anu-modanam vatvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva somanassena vītināmetvā yāvātāyukam ṭhatvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto tattha aparāparam saṃsāranto puññaṇi anubhavitvā tato manussesu manuṣṣasampatti ti sabbattha vatthābharaṇamahaggham<sup>7</sup> aladdham;<sup>11</sup> tato uppannu-ppannabhava vatthacchāyāya gatagatatṭhāne vasanto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva chaḷabhiññappattakhiṇāsavo ahoṣi.

1. Pubbakatapūññaṇāmena<sup>8</sup> Vatthadāyakatthero ti pākāṭo<sup>9</sup> attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Pakkhijāto tadā āsin" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pakkhijāto* ti pak-khandati uplavati<sup>10</sup> saṃyo etenā ti pakkham pakkham assa atthi ti "pakkhi," "pakkhijāto" pakkhiyoniyam nibbatto ti attho. *Supaṇṇo* ti sundaram paṇṇam pattam yassa so "supaṇṇo," vātag-

<sup>1</sup> S. °sāmpattiyo.

<sup>4</sup> S. °amhi.

<sup>7</sup> S. vatthābbharapaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. adda so.

<sup>2</sup> S. silāpamsupabbato.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīṣa.

<sup>8</sup> S. purākatapuññaṇakammena.

<sup>10</sup> B. upalavati.

<sup>3</sup> S. durāruho.

<sup>6</sup> S. tyādikā.

<sup>11</sup> B. omīṣa.



gāhaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ jalamānaṃ pattama hāro<sup>1</sup> ti attho. *Garulā-dhipo* ti nāge gaṇhanatthāya garuṃ bhāraṃ pāsāṇaṃ gilanti ti garulo,<sup>2</sup> garulānaṃ adhipo rājā ti “garulādhipo,” *virajama Buddhaṃ addasaṃ ahaṃ* ti sambandho.

Vatthadāyakaṭṭherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

68. “Anomadassi Bhagavā” ti ādikaṃ<sup>3</sup> āyasmato Ambadāyakaṭṭherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle vānarayoniyaṃ nibbatta Himavante kapiṛājā hutvā paṭivasati. Tasmaṃ samaye Anomadassi Bhagavā tassānukampāya Himavantam agamāsi. Atha so kapiṛājā Bhagavantam disvā pasanna-mānaso sumadhuraṃ ambaphalaṃ khuddamadhunā adāsi. Atha Bhagavā tassa passantass<sup>4</sup> eva taṃ sabbaṃ paribhuñjitvā anumodanaṃ vatvā<sup>5</sup> pakkāmi. Atha so somanassasampanṇahadayo ten’eva pītisomanassena yāvatāyukaṃ tathavā tato cuto devaloke nibbatta aparāparaṃ tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussa-sampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatta Satthari pasāditvā pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva chaḷabhiññappatto ahoṣi. Pubbaṃ puññanāmena Ambadāyakaṭṭhero ti pākato<sup>6</sup> aparabhāge attano katakusalaḷaṃ disvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Anomadassi Bhagavā” ti ādim āha.

1. “Mettāya aphaṛi loke<sup>7</sup> appamāṇe<sup>8</sup> nirūpadhī” ti so Bhagavā sabbaloke appamāṇe<sup>9</sup> satte<sup>10</sup> sukhī hontū ti ādinā nirūpadhī upadhi-rahitaṃ<sup>10</sup> katvā mettāya mettacittena aphaṛi patthari vaḍḍhesi ti attho.

2. “Kapi ahaṃ tadā āsin.” ti tadā tassa gamanakāle kapiṛājā ahoṣin ti attho.

Ambadāyakaṭṭherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

69. “Sumano nāma nāmena” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sumanatṭherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle mālākārassa kulagehe nibbatta vuddhim anvāya saddhā-jāto Bhagavati pasannamānaso sumanamālāmuṭṭhiyo gahetvā

<sup>1</sup> S. mahābhāro.

<sup>2</sup> S. garulā.

<sup>3</sup> S. tyādikā.

<sup>4</sup> B. passannassa.

<sup>5</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. adda ahoṣi.

<sup>7</sup> S. lokam.

<sup>8</sup> S. °māṇam.

<sup>9</sup> S. appamāṇasattā.

<sup>10</sup> S. °virahitaṃ.

ubho hi hatthehi ādāya<sup>1</sup> pūjesi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekakulagehe<sup>2</sup> nibbatto vuddhim anvāya puttadārehi ca<sup>3</sup> vaḍḍhetvā<sup>4</sup> Sumananāmena<sup>5</sup> pākaṭo Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā aho si.

1. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sumano nāma nāmena" ti ādim āha. Sundaraṃ manam cittaṃ yassa so sumano, saddhāpasāda bahumānena yutto<sup>6</sup> *nāmena Sumano nāma mālākāro tadā ahaṃ* aho siṃ.

2. "Sikhino lokabandhuno" ti siddhā<sup>7</sup> muddhā khāyati ti Sikhī, atha vā sampayuttasampayoge<sup>8</sup> khādati viddhaṃ sati ti Sikhī, kā sā; aggisikhī viya<sup>9</sup> sikhāya sadisattā<sup>10</sup> Sikhī, yathā aggisikhā jotati pākaṭā hoti Sikhī,<sup>1</sup> pattatiṇakaṭṭhapalāse<sup>9</sup> [<sup>10</sup>dahati, evam ayam pi Bhagavā nīlapitādīhi raṃsihi jotati, sakalalokasannivāse pākaṭo hoti, sakasantānagatasabbakilese] so seti viddhaṃ seti jhāpeti ti vohāranāma-nāmakammaṃ<sup>11</sup> nāmadheyyaṃ yassa<sup>4</sup> tassa Sikhino; sakalalokassa bandhu ñātako ti lokabandhu, tassa *Sikhino lokabandhuno* Bhagavato sumanapupphaṃ *abhiropesiṃ*<sup>12</sup> pūjesin ti attho.

Sumanattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

70. "Abhitarūpaṃ sihaṃ vā" ti ādikaṃ<sup>13</sup> āyasmato Pupphacaṅgoṭiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro katasambhāro<sup>1</sup> tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭūpanissayāni puññaṇi upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto mahāvibhavasampanno Satthari<sup>14</sup> pasāditvā pasanākāraṃ dassento suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ anojapupphaṃ<sup>15</sup> mocayitvā<sup>16</sup> caṅgoṭakasmim<sup>17</sup> pūretvā Bhagavantaṃ pūjitvā<sup>18</sup> Bhagavā<sup>13</sup> imassa nissandena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne suvaṇṇavaṇṇo pūjanīyo hutvā nibbānaṃ pāpuṇeyyaṃ ti patthanam akāsi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu nibbatto sabbattha pūjito suvaṇṇavaṇṇo abhirūpo aho si. So aparabhāge imasmim buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā aho si.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>2</sup> S. ekasmim kula°.

<sup>3</sup> S. °itvā.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>5</sup> S. sikhā.

<sup>6</sup> R. sampayoge.

<sup>7</sup> S. vi.

<sup>8</sup> S. dippanato.

<sup>9</sup> S. °palāsādike.

<sup>10</sup> B. omīte *this passage* [ ].

<sup>11</sup> S. vohāraṃ nāmakammaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B. °ropayim, S. °ropasim, A. adopted.

<sup>13</sup> S. tyādikā.

<sup>14</sup> S. Satthu.

<sup>15</sup> B. manoja°.

<sup>16</sup> S. okarivā.

<sup>17</sup> S. caṅgoṭakaṃ.

<sup>18</sup> S. °etvā.

1-2. So pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō “ Abhitarūpaṃ sīhaṃ vā ” ti ādim āha. Tattha *sīhan* ti dvipadacatuppadādayo<sup>1</sup> satte abhivbhavati ajjhottharati ti sīho; abhitarūpo abhitasabhāvo taṃ *abhitarūpaṃ* sīhaṃ iva “ *nisinnaṃ* ” pūjesin ti sambandho. *Pakkhīnaṃ aggaṃ*<sup>2</sup> garuḷarājaṃ<sup>3</sup> iva *pararaṃ* uttamaṃ<sup>4</sup> vyaggharājaṃ<sup>5</sup> iva<sup>6</sup> *ahhā*<sup>7</sup> visesena<sup>8</sup> *jālaṃ*<sup>9</sup> sabbasīhānaṃ<sup>10</sup> visesaṃ<sup>11</sup> kesarasīhaṃ<sup>12</sup> iva tilokassa saraṇaṃ Sikhīsaumāsambuddhaṃ; kiṃ bhūtaṃ; *anejaṃ* nikkilesaṃ khandhamārādihi *aparājitaṃ nisinnaṃ Sikhin* ti sambandho. *Māraṇānaggaṃ*<sup>13</sup> ti sabbakilesānaṃ māraṇe sosane viddhamsaṇe<sup>14</sup> aggaṃ seṭṭhaṃ kilese mārentānaṃ paccekabuddhabuddhasāvakaṇaṃ vijjamaṇānaṃ pi tesāṃ aggaṃ<sup>15</sup> ti attho. *Bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ*<sup>16</sup> parivāritaṃ parivāretvā *nisinnaṃ Sikhin*<sup>17</sup> ti sambandho.

3. *Caṅgoṭake ṭhapetvānā*<sup>18</sup> ti uttamaṃ anojapupphaṃ karaṇḍake pūretvā sikhīsambuddhasaṭṭhaṃ *samokirin* pūjesin ti attho.

Pupphacaṅgoṭiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

SATTAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

71. “ Āpāṭalim<sup>10</sup> ahaṃ pupphan ” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nāgasamālattherassa\* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni<sup>11</sup> puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tathārūpasajjanasamaggassa alābhena Satthari dharamānakāle dassanasavanapūjākammaṃ akaritvā parinibbutikāle<sup>12</sup> tassa Bhagavato sārīrikadhātum<sup>13</sup> dahitvā<sup>14</sup> katacetiyam<sup>15</sup> cittaṃ pasādetvā pāṭalipupphaṃ pūjitvā<sup>16</sup> somanassaṃ uppādetvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā ten<sup>17</sup> eva somanassena tato kālaṅkato<sup>18</sup> Tusitādisu<sup>19</sup> chasu<sup>20</sup> devalokesu sukham anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu<sup>21</sup> manussasampattim anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto nāgarukkhapallavakomalasadisasarīratā Nāgasamālo ti mātāpitūhi katanāmadheyyo Bhagavati pasanno pabbajitvā naci-rass<sup>22</sup> eva arahā ahosi.

\* The story of Nāgasamāla in Th.A. (H. i), pp. 378-380, differs from this.

<sup>1</sup> S. dipada°.

<sup>2</sup> S. aggaruḷarājā iva.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. uttamakesarasīho.

<sup>5</sup> S. samāṇānaggaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits viddhamsane . . . aggaṃ and has aggabhūtānaṃ paccekabuddhabuddhasāvakaṇaṃ aggaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. °khitaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> B. sīhaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. gahetvāna.

<sup>10</sup> S. apāṭalim.

<sup>11</sup> S. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. °nibbuta°.

<sup>13</sup> S. sārīrikadhātucetiyamhi.

<sup>14</sup> S. °etvā.

<sup>15</sup> S. cuto.

<sup>16</sup> S. Tusitapure.

<sup>17</sup> S. dvīsu.

1. So pacchā attano<sup>1</sup> pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Āpāṭalin<sup>2</sup> ahaṃ pupphan” ti ādim āha. Tattha *āpāṭalin<sup>2</sup>* ti “ā” samantato ādarena vā pāṭalipupphanṃ gahe tvā *ahaṃ thūpamhi abhiropesiṃ* pñjesin ti attho. *Ujjhitam sumahāpathe* ti sabbanagaravāsīnaṃ<sup>3</sup> vandanapūjanatthāya mahāpathe nagaramajjhe vithiyaṃ<sup>4</sup> “ujjhitaṃ” utthāpitaṃ itthakakamma-sudhākammādīhi nipphāditan ti attho. Sesam heṭṭhāvuttanayattā<sup>5</sup> uttānatthattā<sup>6</sup> ca<sup>7</sup> suviññeyyam evā ti.

Nāgasamālattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

72. “Akkantañ ca padaṃ disvā” ti ādikaṃ<sup>8</sup> āyasmato Padasañña-kattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro uppannuppannabhava puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ saddhāsampanne upāsakagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno Bhagavati<sup>9</sup> atippasannamānaso<sup>10</sup> Bhagavatā<sup>11</sup> tassa<sup>12</sup> anukampāya dassitaṃ padacetiyaṃ<sup>13</sup> disvā pasanno<sup>14</sup> lomahatṭhajāto vandanapūjanādibahumānaṃ<sup>15</sup> akāsi. So ten’ eva sukhette sukatenā puññena tato cuto sagge nibbatto tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu jāto manussasampattim<sup>16</sup> anubhavitvā inasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampannakule<sup>17</sup> nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi. Purānapuññanāmena<sup>18</sup> Padasañña-katthero ti pākato.

1. So<sup>1</sup> ekadivasam attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Akkantañ ca padaṃ disvā” ti<sup>2</sup> ādim āha. Tattha *akkantaṃ* ti *akkamamānaṃ*<sup>3</sup> dassitaṃ. Sabbabuddhānaṃ sabbadā caturāṅgulopari<sup>4</sup> yeva<sup>5</sup> gamanaṃ, ayaṃ<sup>6</sup> pana tassa padaṃ sampannaṃ katvā<sup>7</sup> eso imaṃ passatū ti padacetiyaṃ dassesi. Tasmā so tasmīṃ pasīditvā vandanapūjanādisakkāram<sup>8</sup> akāsi ti attho. Sesam<sup>9</sup> sabbattha<sup>10</sup> uttānattham<sup>11</sup> evā<sup>12</sup> ti<sup>13</sup>.

Padasañña-kattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

73. “Dumagge<sup>17</sup> paṃsukūlikan” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sañña-kattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>2</sup> S. apāṭalin.

<sup>3</sup> S. vāsino.

<sup>4</sup> S. vithiyā.

<sup>5</sup> S. tyādikā.

<sup>6</sup> B. omīto.

<sup>7</sup> S. padaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. “pājādi”.

<sup>9</sup> S. adde sabbam.

<sup>10</sup> S. kulagehe.

<sup>11</sup> S. purākato.

<sup>12</sup> S. tyo.

<sup>13</sup> S. akkamitaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. caturāṅgulapadipass’ eva.

<sup>15-16</sup> ayaṃ . . . katvā, S. *has ayaṃ pan’ assa* saddhāsampannataṃ katvā.

<sup>17</sup> S. “pājādi”.

<sup>18</sup> B. dumagge.

kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto<sup>1</sup> saddhājāto dumagge laggitaṃ Bhagavato paṃsukūlacivaraṃ disvā pasannamānaso arahaddhajan ti cintetvā vandanapūjanādisakkāram akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussasampattiṃ<sup>2</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. . . . Pattaarahatt'adhigamo<sup>3</sup> attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Dumagge paṃsukūlikan" ti ādim āha. Tattha dhunāti<sup>4</sup> kampati<sup>5</sup> ti<sup>6</sup> "dumo,"<sup>7</sup> dūhati pūreti ākāsatalan ti vā "dumo," dumassa aggaṃ<sup>8</sup> koṭin<sup>9</sup> ti "dumaggaṃ"<sup>10</sup> tasmiṃ *dumagge*; paṃsum<sup>11</sup> iva<sup>12</sup> paṭikūlabhāvaṃ<sup>13</sup> amanuññabhāvaṃ ulati gacchati ti "paṃsukūlaṃ," paṃsukūlaṃ eva *paṃsukūlikaṃ*. Satthuno paṃsukūlaṃ dumagge laggitaṃ disvā ahaṃ añjaliṃ paggahehvā taṃ paṃsukūlaṃ *avandiṃ* paṇāman akāsin ti attho. *Tan* ti<sup>14</sup> nipātamattaṃ. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Saññakattherassa<sup>15</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

74. "Kānanaṃ vanam ogayhā"<sup>16</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bhisāluva-dāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavantassa sampe araññavāse vasanto vanamūlaphalāhāro vivekavaseṇāgataṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pañca bhisāluve adāsi. Bhagavā tassa cittaṃ pasādetuṃ<sup>17</sup> passantass' eva paribhuñji. So tena<sup>18</sup> cittappasādena kālaṅkatvā Tusitādisu sampattim anubhavitvā pacchā manussasampattiṃ<sup>19</sup> ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vibhavasampattiṃ patto taṃ pahāya sāsane pabbajito nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Tato attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Kānanaṃ vanam ogayhā" ti<sup>20</sup> ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva. *Vasāmi vivane*<sup>21</sup> *ahan* ti vivekavāso ahaṃ vasāmi ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Bhisāluvadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

Chaṭṭhamabhāpavāraṇṇanā<sup>22</sup> samattā.<sup>23</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. *omīti*.    <sup>2</sup> S. "manussesan".    <sup>3</sup> S. arahattādhigato so.    <sup>4</sup> S. *omīti*.  
<sup>5</sup> S. aggo.    <sup>6</sup> S. koṭi.    <sup>7</sup> S. "aggo.    <sup>8</sup> S. paṃsukūlacivaraṃ.  
<sup>9</sup> S. paṭikkūla".    <sup>10</sup> S. *adda* hi.    <sup>11</sup> Svi. Buddhassaññaka".    <sup>12</sup> B. *ogg*".  
<sup>13</sup> S. "detvā.    <sup>14</sup> S. *ty*".    <sup>15</sup> S. vipina.    <sup>16</sup> S. aṭṭhama", B. *has nothing*.

75. “Khaṇḍo nāma’ āsi nāmenā” ti ādikam āyasmato Ekasañña-kattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno tassa Satthuno Khaṇḍam<sup>1</sup> nāma<sup>2</sup> aggasāvakaṃ blikkhāya caramānaṃ disvā saddahitvā piṇḍapātaṃ adāsi.<sup>3</sup> So tena puññena<sup>4</sup> devamanussasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhamma-desanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ piṇḍapātassa saññaṃ manasikaritvā<sup>5</sup> paṭiladdhavisēsattā ekasañña-katthero ti pākāto aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ<sup>6</sup> saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Khaṇḍo nāma’ āsi nāmenā” ti adim āha.

1. Tattha tassa aggasāvakattherassa kilesānaṃ khaṇḍitattā “Khaṇḍo” ti nāmaṃ. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Ekasañña-kattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

76. “Himavantassa avidūre” ti ādikam āyasmato Tiṇasanthāra-ttherassa<sup>7</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto buddhuppādato pageva uppannattā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa avidūre ekam saraṃ nissāya paṭivasati. Tasmiṃ samaye Tisso Bhagavā tassā-nukampāya ākāsaṇa agamāsi. Atha kho so tāpaso ākāsaṇo oruyha ṭhitam taṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tiṇaṃ lāyitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ<sup>8</sup> katvā nisīdāpetvā bahumānādarena pañcapātīṭṭhitena vanditvā paṭikūṭiko<sup>9</sup> hutvā<sup>10</sup> pakkāmi. So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cavitvā<sup>11</sup> devamanussesu saṃsaranto anekavidhasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhipatto Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi.

1. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Himavantassa avidūre” ti adim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva. Mahājātassaro ahū<sup>12</sup> ti ettha pana<sup>13</sup> saranti ettha pānīyatthikā<sup>14</sup> dvipadacatuppādādayo<sup>15</sup> sattā ti saro? Atha vā saṃsaranti<sup>16</sup> ettha nadikandarādayo ti “saro”,<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. Khaṇḍanāmaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. padāsi.

<sup>3</sup> S. puññakammaṇa.

<sup>4</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. puññaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. saṅgharādāyaka<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> S. saṅgharaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. omāsa.

<sup>9</sup> S. outo.

<sup>10</sup> S. pipāsita.

<sup>11</sup> S. pīvanatthikā.

<sup>12</sup> S. dipada<sup>13</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> S. saranti.

<sup>15</sup> S. saraṃ.

mahanto ca so sayam eva jātattā saro ceti “mahājātassaro,” Anotatta-Chaddantadāhādayo<sup>1</sup> viya apākaṭaṇāmattā mahājātassaro ti vutto ti dattṭhabbo. *Satapattehi sañchanno* ti ekekasmim pupphe satapattānaṃ<sup>2</sup> vasena satapatto,<sup>3</sup> satapattapadumehi<sup>3</sup> sañchanno gahanibhūto<sup>4</sup> ti attho. *Nāṇsakupaṇālayo* ti anokehi haṃsakukkuṭakukkubhadepḍibhādhi<sup>5</sup> ekato kupanti saddaṃ karonti ti sakupā ti laddhanāmānaṃ pakkhinaṃ ālayo ādhārabhūto ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Tipasanthārattherassa<sup>6</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

77. “Tipasakappasahassamhi” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sūcidāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavesu<sup>7</sup> puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ katvā<sup>8</sup> pañca sūciyo adāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu puññam anubhavitvā caranto<sup>9</sup> uppannuppannabhava tikkhapañño hutvā pākaṭo<sup>10</sup> imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim<sup>11</sup> kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajanto tikkhapaññatāya khuragge yeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. So aparabhāge puññam paccavekkhanto taṃ disvā somanassa-jāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Tipasakappasahassamhi” ti ādim āha. Antarantarā<sup>12</sup> suviññeyyam eva.

2. *Pañca sūci mayā dinnā* ti vatthaṃ<sup>13</sup> sudati<sup>13</sup> chiddaṃ karoti ti<sup>14</sup> vijjhati ti “sucī,” pañcamattā sūci “pañcasūci” mayā dinnā ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sūcidāyakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

78. “Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pāṭali-pupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu<sup>15</sup> katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe seṭṭhiputto<sup>16</sup> hutvā<sup>16</sup> nibbatto vuddhippatto kusalākusalaññū<sup>16</sup> Satthari pasīditvā pāṭalipuppham gahetvā Satthu<sup>17</sup> pūjesi. So tena puññena bahudhā sukhasampattiyo anubhavanto devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi.

<sup>1</sup> S. Anotattadaha°.

<sup>2</sup> S. satapattehi setapadumehi.

<sup>3</sup> S. haṃsakukkuḍḍhadepḍibhādya.

<sup>4</sup> S. bhava.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> S. kātup.

<sup>8</sup> S. antarantarāṃ pan’ ettha.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta. <sup>10</sup> S. buddhesu. <sup>11</sup> S. kusalo° kusala.

<sup>12</sup> S. setasata°.

<sup>13</sup> S. gahapa°.

<sup>14</sup> S. °santharādīyaka°.

<sup>15</sup> S. nibbatti.

<sup>16</sup> S. sūcati.

<sup>17</sup> S. Satthāraṃ.



1. Aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Suvannaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ" ti ādim āha. Tattha<sup>1</sup> *antarāpaṇe* ti ā samantato hiraññasuvannādikam bhaṇḍaṃ paṇenti vikkipanti pattharanti etthā ti "āpaṇaṃ," āpaṇassa antaraṃ<sup>2</sup> vithi ti "antarāpaṇaṃ," tasmim "antarāpaṇe"; *suvannaṇṇaṃ kaṭṭhanagghiyasaṅkāsaṃ dvattiṃsavaralakkaṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ* disvā pāṭalipupphaṃ pūjesin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattḥam evā ti.

Pāṭalipupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

79. "Migaluddho<sup>3</sup> pure āsin" ti ādikam āyasmato Thitañjaliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tatth' uppannabhavē<sup>4</sup> puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle purākatena ekena kammacchiddena nesādayoniyam nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto migasūkarādayo māretvā nesādakammena araññe vāsam kappesi. Tasmim samaye Tisso Bhagavā tassānukampāya Himavantam agamāsi. So tam dvattiṃsavaralakkaṇe hi asitānubyañjanehi<sup>5</sup> byāmapabbhāhi ca jalamānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā somanassajāto paṇāmaṃ katvā gantvā paṇṇasanthare nisīdi. Tasmim khaṇe devo gajjanto asani pati. Tato maraṇasamaye Buddham anussaritvā puṭaṇjalim<sup>6</sup> akāsi. So tena puññena sukhette katakusallattā akusalavipākam paribāhitvā<sup>7</sup> sagge nibbatto kāmāvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā<sup>1</sup> manussesu manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā aparabhāge imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya purākatavāsanāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi.

1. So tato paraṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Migaluddho<sup>3</sup> pure āsin" ti ādim āha. Tattha *migaluddho*<sup>3</sup> ti migānaṃ maraṇaṃ<sup>8</sup> upagacchatī ti "migaluddho";<sup>9</sup> miganti<sup>9</sup> vā sīghaṃ vātavegena gacchantī<sup>9</sup> dhāvanti<sup>9</sup> ti migā.<sup>10</sup> Tesam migānaṃ mārāṇe luddho<sup>3</sup> dāruṇo lobhī ti migaluddho.<sup>3</sup> So *ahaṃ pure* Bhagavato dassanasamaye migaluddho<sup>3</sup> āsim ahoṣin ti attho. *Araññe kānane* ti arahatī<sup>11</sup> gacchati sīho migarājā ti araññaṃ, tam padhānaṃ katvā sesahatthiādayo migā<sup>11</sup>; aha vā ā samantato rajjanti tattha vivekābhiratā buddha-

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.    <sup>2</sup> S. antara.    <sup>3</sup> S. °luddo.    <sup>4</sup> °bhavesu.    <sup>5</sup> S. asītyann°.

<sup>6</sup> S. punaṇjalim.    <sup>7</sup> S. paṭi°.    <sup>8</sup> S. maraṇāya.    <sup>9</sup> S. °ati.    <sup>10</sup> S. migo.

<sup>11</sup> S. aratī gacchati migasamūho etthā ti araññaṃ, and omits the whole passage arahatī . . . migā.

\* migaluddho is perhaps the correct reading of the text, but the author of the Cy has adopted the form °luddho as is seen from the equation of luddho to lobhī. See also No. 96 and 173 below.

paccekabuddhādayo ca mahāsārappattā<sup>1</sup> sappurisā vā ti “araññaṃ.” Kā<sup>2</sup> kucchitākārena vā bhayānakākārena vā nadanti saddaṃ karonti ānanti<sup>3</sup> “kānaṃ.” Tasmīṃ “araññe kānane.” “Migaluddho<sup>4</sup> pure āsin” ti sambandho. “Tatth’ addasāsiṃ<sup>5</sup> Sambuddhan” ti *tattha* tasmīṃ araññe upagataṃ Sambuddhaṃ *addasaṃ* addakkhin ti attho.

2-3. Dassanaṃ pure ahosi *avidūre*, tasmā manodvārānusārena cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ purecārikakāyaviññāṇasamaṅgi<sup>6</sup> pāpeti appeti<sup>7</sup> ti attho. *Tato me asanipāto* ti ā samantato sananto gacchanto patati<sup>8</sup> ti “asani,” asaniyā pāto “asanipāto.” Devadaṇḍo ti attho. Sesamaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Thitañjaliyattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

80. “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tīṇipadumiyattherassa<sup>9</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatiyaṃ mālākarakulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto<sup>10</sup> mālākarakammaṃ katvā vasanto ekadivasamaṃ anekavidhāni jalajathalajapupphāni gahetvā rañño santikaṃ gantukāmo evamaṃ cintesi. Rājā<sup>11</sup> imāni tāva pupphāni disvā pasanno sahasaṃ<sup>12</sup> vā<sup>13</sup> dhanamaṃ<sup>14</sup> gāmādikamaṃ vā dadeyya. <sup>12</sup>Kim me etena sundararatanena, Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā saggamokkhasampattiyo nipphādetuṃ vaṇṇati<sup>15</sup> ti cintetvā vaṇṇavantaṃ<sup>16</sup> ativarattapupphattayaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Tāni gantvā ākāsaṃ chādetvā pattharitvā atthamaṃsu. Nagaravāsino acchariyapahutacittajātā<sup>17</sup> celukhepasahassāni pavattayimsu. Taṃ disvā Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmaṃ buddhuppāde gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasiditvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi.

1. So attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādim āha. Tass’ attho heṭṭhā vutto ‘va. *Sabbadhammānaṃ*<sup>18</sup> *pāragū* ti sabbesaṃ navalokuttaradhammānaṃ pāraṃ nibbānaṃ gahetvā<sup>19</sup> paccakkhato<sup>20</sup> ti attho. *Danto dantehi parivuto* ti sayamaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. mahāra. <sup>2</sup> S. omits. <sup>3</sup> S. ti vā. <sup>4</sup> S. °luddo. <sup>5</sup> S. addasā ‘haṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. kāyaviññāṇena samaṃ. <sup>7</sup> S. omits. <sup>8</sup> S. nipatati.

<sup>9</sup> S. Tīpaduminiya°. <sup>10</sup> B. omits. <sup>11</sup> S. pasādasasena dhanamaṃ vā.

<sup>12-13</sup> S. lokanāthaṃ pana pūjetvā nibbānāmatadhammaṃ labhāmi, kim me etesu sundaraṃ ti tena . . .

<sup>14</sup> S. vaṇṇagandhasampannam.

<sup>15</sup> S. acchariyabbhutacittā jātā.

<sup>16</sup> S. °dhammāna.

<sup>17</sup> S. gato paccakkhamaṃ kato.

kāyavācādhi danto etadagge<sup>1</sup> ṭhapitehi<sup>1</sup> sāvakeli parivuto ti attho. Sesam sabbattha sambandhavasena<sup>2</sup> uttānam evā ti.

Tipipadumiyattherassa<sup>3</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

### ATTHAMAVAGGAVANĀNĀ

81. “Candabhāgānaditire” ti ādikam āyasmato Timirapupphiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavo puññāni upacinauto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsam saṇṭhapetvā vasanto kāmesu<sup>13</sup> ādinavaṃ disvā gharāvāsam pahāya tāpasa-pabbajjam pabbajitvā Candabhāgāya nadiyā<sup>13</sup> samīpe vivekakāmatāya Himavantam gantvā<sup>4</sup> nisinnam<sup>4</sup> Siddhattham Bhagavantam disvā vanditvā tassa guṇe<sup>5</sup> pasāditvā<sup>5</sup> timirapuppham gahetvā<sup>3</sup> pūjesi. So tena puññena devesu ca manussesu ca sampattiṃ anubhavanto<sup>6</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim auvāya Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi.

1. So aparabhāge pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubba-caritāpadānam pakāsento “Candabhāgānaditire” ti ādim āha. Tass’ attho heṭṭhā vutto va. *Anusotaṃ vajām’ ahaṃ* ti gaṅgāya āsanne vasanabhāvena sabbattha<sup>7</sup> rammabhāvena gaṅgāto heṭṭhā sotānusārena aham’ “vajāmi” gacchāmi tattha tattha vassāmi ti attho. *Nisinnam samaṇam disvā* ti samitapāpattā sositapāpattā samaṇasaṅkhātam Samnāsambuddham disvā ti attho.

2-3. “Evaṃ cintes’ aham tadā” ti ayam Bhagavā sayam *tiṇṇo* sabbasatte *tārayissati* saṃsārato uttāreti sayam kāyadvārādihi damito ayam Bhagavā paresam<sup>8</sup> dameti, sayam<sup>9</sup> *assatthā* assāseti<sup>10</sup> sabbasatte,<sup>10</sup> kilesaparijāhato *mutto* sabbasatte assāseti, santabhāvaṃ āpāpeti,<sup>11</sup> sayam<sup>9</sup> *santo* santakāyacitto paresam<sup>8</sup> santakāyacittam pāpeti, sayam *mutto* saṃsārato muñcito pare saṃsārato *mocayissati*,<sup>12</sup> so ayam Bhagavā sayam *nibbuto* kilesagghi nibbuto<sup>13</sup> paresam<sup>8</sup> pi kilesagghi *nibbāpessati* ti. Iti<sup>14</sup> aham tadā evaṃ cintesin ti attho.

4. *Gahetvā timiraṃ pupphan* ti sakalavanantaṃ nilakāḷaramsihi<sup>14</sup> andhakāraṃ viya kurumānam khāyatī ti timiraṃ puppham; tam gahetvā kaṇṇikāvaṇṇam allipuppham<sup>15</sup> gahetvā<sup>15</sup> *matthake* sisassa upari ākāse *okiriṃ* pūjesin ti attho. Sesam uttanattham evā ti.

Timirapupphiyattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. etaggadesitehi.

<sup>2</sup> S. atthasambandha°.

<sup>3</sup> S. Tipaduminiya°.

<sup>4</sup> S. gatam.

<sup>5</sup> S. guṇam saritvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. *adda* saṃsaritvā.

<sup>7</sup> S. gaṅgātīre heṭṭhā vuttānusārena *in place of* sabbattha . . . aham.

<sup>8</sup> S. pare.

<sup>9</sup> B. ayam.

<sup>10</sup> S. assāsampatto.

<sup>11</sup> S. pāpeti.

<sup>12</sup> S. *mocessati*.

<sup>13</sup> S. *omīti*.

<sup>14</sup> S. nilākāra°.

<sup>15</sup> B. saritvā.

82. “Jātiyā sattavassā ‘han” ti ādikam āyasmato Gatasaññakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto purākatavāsanāvasena saddhājāto sattavassikakāle yeva pabbajito Bhagavato paṇāmakaraṇe va pākato ahosi. So ekadivasam ativanilamanippabham<sup>1</sup> naṅgalakasitaṭṭhāne<sup>2</sup> utthitasattapupphakannikāre<sup>3</sup> gahetvā<sup>4</sup> pūjesi. So yāvatāyukam samannadhammam katvā tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi.

1. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Jātiyā sattavasso ‘han” ti ādim āha. Tattha jātiyā ti mātugabbhato nikkhantakālato patṭhāya paripunnasattavassiko ti attho. Pabbajim anagāriyan ti agārassa hitam agāriyam, kasivāṇijjādikammam, n’atthi agāriyan ti “anagāriyam,” Buddhasāsane pabbajim ahan ti attho.

3. Sugatānugataṃ<sup>5</sup> maggan ti Buddhena gatamaggam, athavā<sup>6</sup> Sugatena desitadhammānudhammapaṭipattipūraṇavasena haṭṭhamānaso tuṭṭhacitto pūjesin<sup>7</sup> ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Gatasaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

83. “Rukkhamūle nisinnō ‘han” ti ādikam āyasmato Nipannañjalikattherassa<sup>8</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pabbajito rukkhāmūlikāgam pūriyamāno araṇṇe viharati. Tasmim samaye kharo ābādho uppajji. Rogapīlito paramakāruṇhappatto ahosi. Tādā Bhagavā tassa kāruṇhena tattha agamāsi. Atha so nipannako va utṭahitum<sup>9</sup> asakkonto sirasi añjalim katvā Bhagavato paṇāmam akāsi. So tato cuto Tusitabhavane uppanno tattha sampattim anubhavitvā<sup>10</sup> evam<sup>10</sup> kāmāvacarasampattiyo<sup>11</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi. Purākatapuññavasena Nipannañjalikatthero<sup>8</sup> ti pākato aparabhāge attano<sup>10</sup> puññasampattiyo oloketvā

<sup>1</sup> S. °pabbhāni.

<sup>4</sup> S. adds ākāse.

<sup>7</sup> S. pūjetvā.

<sup>10</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> S. °kasitaṅganato.

<sup>6</sup> S. sugatena gata°.

<sup>8</sup> S. °añjaliya°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °sattapupphāni.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>9</sup> S. utṭhitum.

<sup>11</sup> S. chakāmāvacarasampattiyo ca.

somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “ Rukkhamūle nisinno 'han ” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha rūhati patitṭhāti<sup>1</sup> uddham uddham ārohati ti “ rukkho.” Tassa rukkhassa mūle sampe ti attho. *Vyādhito paramen' ahan* ti paramena adhikena kharena kakkhaṭena<sup>2</sup> vyādhinā rogena “ vyādhito ” vyādhinā ahaṃ samannāgato<sup>3</sup> ti attho. *Paramakāruṇāpattatto 'mhi* ti “ paramaṃ ” adhikaṃ kāruṇāṃ dīnabhāvaṃ dukkhitabhāvaṃ patta 'mhi *araṇṇe kānane* ti sambandho.

5. *Pañc' ev' āsum Mahāsikhā* ti sirasi pilandhanaṭṭhena sikhā vuccati cūlāmaṇi ti jotamānamakuṭaṃ tassa atthi ti Sikho, cakkavattino ekanāmakā pañc' eva cakkavattino “ āsum ” ahesun ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ<sup>4</sup> evā ti.

Nipannañjalikattherassa<sup>5</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

84. “ Abhibhū nāma so bhikkhū ” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Adhopupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu puñṇāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatta vuddhippatta gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā aparabhāge kāmesu ādinavaṃ disvā taṃ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pañcābhiññāṭṭhasamāpattilābhi iddhisu ca vasibhāvaṃ patvā Himavantasmiṃ paṭivasati. Tassa<sup>6</sup> Sikhissa Bhagavato Abhibhū nāma aggasāvako vivekābhiratāya<sup>7</sup> Himavantam agamāsi. Atha<sup>8</sup> so tāpaso taṃ aggasāvakattheraṃ disvā therassa<sup>9</sup> ṭhitapabbatam āruhanto<sup>10</sup> pabbatassa<sup>11</sup> hetṭhātalato sugandhāni vaṇṇasampannāni sattapupphāni gahetvā pūjesi. Atha so thero tassānumodanam akāsi. So pi tāpaso sak' assamaṃ agamāsi. Tattha ekena ajagarena pīlito aparabhāge aparihīnājjhāno ten' eva upakkamena<sup>12</sup> brahmalokaparāyano hutvā<sup>13</sup> brahmasampattim<sup>14</sup> devaloke<sup>15</sup> chakāmāvacarasampattiṃ ca<sup>16</sup> anubhavitvā manussesu sampattiyo ca khepetvā imasmiṃ buddhupāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatta vuddhippatta Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi.

1. Aparabhāge attano katapuñṇānāmena Adhopupphiyatthero ti pākato ekadivasam attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “ Abhibhū nāma so bhikkhū ” ti ādim āha. Tattha sīlasamādhīhi apare<sup>16</sup> abhibhavati ti Abhibhū.

<sup>1</sup> S. paṭirūhati.

<sup>2</sup> S. kakkhalena.

<sup>3</sup> S. sampanno.

<sup>4</sup> S. uttānattham.

<sup>5</sup> S. añjaliya.

<sup>6</sup> S. tato.

<sup>7</sup> S. abhirato.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīṭṭa.

<sup>9</sup> S. therena.

<sup>10</sup> S. āruya.

<sup>11</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>12</sup> S. upaddavena.

<sup>13</sup> S. āsi.

<sup>14</sup> S. omīṭṭa.

<sup>15</sup> B. omīṭṭa.

<sup>16</sup> S. pare.

Khandhamārādimāre abhibhavatī<sup>1</sup> ajjhottharatī ti vā Abhibhū. Sa-santāna-para-santānagatakilese<sup>2</sup> abhibhavatī vihesetī<sup>3</sup> viddhamsatī<sup>4</sup> ti vā Abhibhū. Bhikkanasīlo yācanasīlo ti bhikkhu, bhinnachinna-paṭadharo ti vā bhikkhu: [Abhibhū ca so bhikkhu c'eti Abhibhū-bhikkhu]<sup>5</sup> Abhibhū<sup>6</sup> nāma<sup>7</sup> aggasāvako so bhikkhū<sup>8</sup> ti attho. Sikhissa Bhagavato aggasāvako ti sambandho.

6. "Ajagaro maṃ piḷesi" ti tathārūpaṃ<sup>9</sup> sīlasampannaṃ<sup>10</sup> jhāna-sampannaṃ<sup>7</sup> tāpasam pubbekatapāpena verena ca mahanto ajagara-sappo<sup>8</sup> piḷesi<sup>10</sup> so ten eva upakkamena<sup>11</sup> upadduto aparihīnajjhāno kā-laṅkatvā brahmaloka-parāyaṇo āsi. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ<sup>12</sup> evā ti.

Adhopupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

85. "Pabbate Himavantamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ramsisaññakatttherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tesu tesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā kāmesu ādīnaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā ajinacammadharo Himavantamhi vāsaṃ kappesi. Tasmīṃ samaye Vipassī Bhagavā Himavantam agamāsi. Atha so tāpaso tam upa-gataṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā tassa Bhagavato sarīrato nikkhanta-sabbanna-buddharasmīsu<sup>13</sup> pasiditvā, añjaliṃ paggayha pañcaṅgena namakkāram akāsi. So ten' eva puññaṃ tato<sup>14</sup> cuto Tusitādisu dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmīṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tath' ādīnaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhi" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pabbate* ti pakārena brūhati vuḍḍhatī ti pabbato; himo ass' atthī ti Himavā, Himavanto ca so pabbato c'eti Himavanta-pabbato, "Himavantapabbate"<sup>15</sup> ti vattabbe gāthāvacanasukhattaṃ<sup>16</sup> "pabbate Himavantamhi" ti vuttaṃ. Tasmīṃ Himavantamhi pabbate vāsaṃ kappesi *pure ahan* ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha nayānusārena uttānaṃ<sup>12</sup> evā ti.

Ramsisaññakatttherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °bhavi.

<sup>2</sup> S. sakasantāna°.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīte, but has soṇeti visoṇeti.

<sup>4</sup> S. °seti.

<sup>5</sup> [ ] S. only.

<sup>6-8</sup> S. so aggasāvako nāma.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>10</sup> B. tathārūpasampannaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. ajagaro.

<sup>12</sup> S. piḷīyi.

<sup>13</sup> S. upaddavana.

<sup>14</sup> S. uttānattham.

<sup>15</sup> S. °ramsisu.

<sup>16</sup> B. ito.

<sup>17</sup> S. Himavantamhi.

<sup>18</sup> S. vacana°.

86. “Pabbate Himavantamhī” ti ādikam āyasmato Dutiyaraṃsi-saññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katukusalo uppannuppannabhavesu<sup>1</sup> puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tattha dosaṃ disvā taṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantapabbate<sup>2</sup> vasantō vākacīranivāsano vivekasukhena viharati. Tasmim samaye so Phussaṃ Bhagavantaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sampattaṃ disvā tassa sarirato nikkhantā chabbannabuddharaṃsiyo ito c’ito vidhāvantiyo daṇḍadīpikānikkhantavipphurantaṃ<sup>3</sup> iva disvā tasmim pasanno añjalim paggahe tvā vanditvā cittaṃ pasādetvā ten’ eva pītisoma-nassena kālaṃ katvā Tusitādisu nibbatto tattha chakāmāvacara-sampattiyo ca anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pubbavāsanāvasena pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ<sup>4</sup> saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Pabbate Himavantamhī” ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam<sup>5</sup> uttānattham evāti.

Dutiyaraṃsisaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

87. “Pabbate Himavantamhī” ti ādikam āyasmato Phaladāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katakusalasambhāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto sukhappatto<sup>6</sup> taṃ<sup>6</sup> sabbam pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā kharājīnacammadhārī<sup>6</sup> hutvā<sup>7</sup> viharati, tasmīn ca<sup>5</sup> samaye Phussaṃ Bhagavantaṃ tattha sampattaṃ disvā pasannamānaso madhurāni phalāni gahetvā bhojesi. Sō ten’ eva kusalena devalokādīsu puññasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim<sup>7</sup> kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasiditvā pabbajitvā<sup>5</sup> nacirass’ eva<sup>5</sup> arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ anussaritvā pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Pabbate Himavantamhī” ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam heṭṭhāvuttanayattā<sup>8</sup> uttānattham evā ti.

Phaladāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

88. “Pabbate Himavantamhī” ti ādikam āyasmato Saddasaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro

<sup>1</sup> S. °bhava.

<sup>2</sup> S. daṇḍadīpikāhi karavippharantaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. khurā°.

<sup>4</sup> S. Himavantamhī°.

<sup>5</sup> S. °kusalaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>8</sup> S. °nayena.



tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantamhi araṇṇavāse<sup>1</sup> vasanto attano anukampāya upagatassa Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā dhammena<sup>2</sup> sucariṭaṃ<sup>3</sup> pasādetvā yāvātāyukaṃ tthatvā aparabhāge kālaṅkatvā Tusitādisu kāmāvacarasampattiyo ca manussesu manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuni. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Pabbate Himavantamhi” ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattam evā ti.

Saddasaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

89. “Vipassissa Bhagavato” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bodhisinca-kattherassa<sup>4</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekāsu<sup>5</sup> jātisu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto sāsane pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyaṃ sāsanaṃ sobhayanto mahājane bodhipūjaṃ kurumāne disvā anekāni pupphāni sugandhodakāni ca gāhāpetvā pūjesi. So tena puññena devaloke nibbatto chakāmāvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi. Arahā hutvā jhānaphalasukhena<sup>6</sup> vītināmetvā<sup>7</sup> pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Vipassissa Bhagavato”<sup>8</sup> ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha visesaṃ<sup>9</sup> paramatthaṃ<sup>10</sup> nibbānaṃ passaṭi ti Vipassī, visesena sabbe<sup>11</sup> bhabbajane<sup>12</sup> passaṭi ti vā Vipassī, vipassanto catusaccaṃ passanasīlo<sup>13</sup> dakkhanasīlo<sup>14</sup> ti vā Vipassī, tassa *Vipassissa Bhagavato mahābodhimaho aha* ti sambandho. Tatrā pi “mahābodhi” ti bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñānaṃ. Taṃ ettha nisinno Bhagavā paṭivijjhatī<sup>15</sup> ti kaṇikārarukkho<sup>16</sup> bodhi-o-o’ eva<sup>17</sup> vuccati; mahatī<sup>18</sup> ca<sup>19</sup> sā<sup>20</sup> dibbabrahmanarāsuri bodhi o’ eti mahābodhi, mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato bodhi vā mahābodhi, sā mahābodhi, tassa mahāpūjā ahoṣi ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattam evā ti.

Bodhisinca-kattherassa<sup>4</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °vāsaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. dhammesu cittaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. °saññaka°.

<sup>4</sup> S. anekesu.

<sup>5</sup> S. sāsanaphalaṃ anubhavanto.

<sup>6</sup> S. *adda* mahābodhimaho.

<sup>7</sup> S. visesaṃ paramaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. saddhāsaddhajane.

<sup>9</sup> S. dassana°.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. °vijjhi.

<sup>12</sup> S. kaṇikārapādaparukkho bodhi tveva.

<sup>13</sup> S. mahato ca po.

90. "Pokkharavanam paviṭṭho" ti ādikam āyasmato Padumapupphiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha thatta bhava puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle aññatarasmim kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya padumasampannam ekam pokkharanīm pavisitvā bhisamulāle khādanto pokkharanīyā avidūre<sup>2</sup> gacchamānam Phussam Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso tato<sup>3</sup> padumāni ocinitvā ākāse okiritvā<sup>4</sup> Bhagavantam pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāse vitānam hutvā aṭṭhamsu. So bhiyyosomattā<sup>5</sup> pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiya<sup>6</sup> sampanno<sup>6</sup> samanadhammam pūretvā tato cuto Tusitabhavanam alaṅkaramāno<sup>7</sup> viya tattha uppajjitvā kamena chakāmāvacarasam-pattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pabbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Pokkharavanam paviṭṭho" ti ādim āha. Tattha pakārena nāladandaṭṭhādīhi<sup>8</sup> kharanti ti pokkharā.<sup>9</sup> Pokkharānam samuṭṭhitatthena<sup>10</sup> samūhan ti *pokkharavanam*; padumagacchasaṇḍehi maṇḍitam majjham *paviṭṭho ahan* ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānam<sup>11</sup> evā ti.

Padumapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

NAVAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

91. "Pūjārahe pūjayato" ti ādikam āyasmato Sudhāpiṇḍiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siḍḍhatthassa Bhagavato kāle Bhagavati dharamāne puññam kātum asakkonto parinibbute Bhagavati tassa dhātum nidahitvā cetiye kariyamāne<sup>12</sup> sudhāpiṇḍam adāsi. So tena puññena catunavutikappato paṭṭhāya etth' antare caturāpāyam adisvā devamanussasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patvā<sup>13</sup> Sathari pasiditvā pabbajito<sup>14</sup> nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Apapabhāge attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto attano pabbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Pūjārahe" ti ādim āha.

1-2. Tattha *pūjārahā* nāma buddhapaccekabuddhaariyasāvaka-cariyupajjhāyamātāpitugaruādayo.<sup>15</sup> Tesu pūjārahesu mālādīpadhū-

<sup>1</sup> S. *adda* 'ham.

<sup>2</sup> S. vidūre.

<sup>3</sup> B. bhagavato.

<sup>4</sup> S. ukkhipitvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. *bhiyyoso mattāya*.

<sup>6</sup> S. paṭipattisāro.

<sup>7</sup> S. *kuramāno*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *dapḍa*.

<sup>9</sup> S. pokkharāni.

<sup>10</sup> S. *omāsa*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *uttānattham*.

<sup>12</sup> S. *kariyamāne*.

<sup>13</sup> S. *patto*.

<sup>14</sup> S. *itvā*.

<sup>15</sup> S. *paccekabuddhasāvaka*.

magandhābharanacatupaccayādīhi<sup>1</sup> *pūjayato* pūjayantassa pugga-  
lassa puññakoṭṭhāsaṃ sahasasatasahasādivasena saṅkhyāṅkātaṃ  
*kenaci* mahānubhāvenā pi *na sakkā* ti attho. Na kevalam eva  
dharamānabuddhādayo pūjayato parinibbutassā pi Bhagavato ceti-  
yapaṭimābodhihiṃdisu pi eso<sup>2</sup> va<sup>3</sup> nayo.<sup>4</sup>

3. Taṃ dipetaṃ “Catunnaṃ pi ca dīpānaṃ” ti ādim āha. Tattha  
*catunnaṃ dīpānaṃ* ti JambudīpaAparagoyānaUttarakuruPubbavi-  
dehasaṅkhātānaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ tad anugataṃ<sup>5</sup> dvisa-  
hassaparittadīpānaṃ ca ekato katvā sakalacakkavālagabbhe *issaraṃ*  
cakkavattirajjaṃ kareyyā ti attho. *Ekissā pūjanāy’ etan* ti dhātu-  
gabbhe cetiye ekasmiṃ<sup>6</sup> sudhāpiṇḍapūjanāya<sup>7</sup> etaṃ<sup>8</sup> sakalajambu-  
dīpe sattaratanādikaṃ sakalaṃ dhanam;<sup>9</sup> *kalam n’agghati soḷasin*  
ti cetiye katapūjāya<sup>7</sup> soḷasavāro<sup>6</sup> soḷasakkhattuṃ vibhattassa soḷasa-  
makotṭhāsassa na agghati ti attho.

4. “Siddhatthassa . . . pe . . . phalitantare” ti narānaṃ *aggassa*  
setṭhassa Siddhatthassa<sup>6</sup> Bhagavato cetiye dhātugabbhamhi sudhā-  
kamme kayiramāne<sup>9</sup> paricchedānaṃ ubhinnaṃ<sup>9</sup> antare vemajjhe,  
atha vā pupphadānaṭṭhānānaṃ<sup>9</sup> antare palanti<sup>10</sup> yo *mayā sudhāpiṇḍo*  
*dinno* makkhito<sup>11</sup> ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham<sup>12</sup>  
evā ti.

Sudhāpiṇḍiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

92. “Tissassa lokanāthassā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sucintitath-  
erassa<sup>13</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro ane-  
kāsu jātisu nibbānādhigamāya puññaṃ upacinitvā Tissassa Bhaga-  
vato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasiditvā  
Satthu nisīdanatthāya parisuddhaṃ siliṭṭhaṃ kaṭṭhamayam anaggha-  
piṭṭham adāsi. So tena puññakammena sugatisu<sup>14</sup> sukham anu-  
bhavitvā<sup>15</sup> saṃsaranto<sup>15</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe  
nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass’  
eva arahā ahoṣi. Pattaarahattaphalo pubbakammaṃ<sup>16</sup> saritvā soma-  
nassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Tissassa lokanāthassā”  
ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbhaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Sucintitatharassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °dhūpavatthābharapādi°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °sevanayo.

<sup>3</sup> S. °gatānaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. katāya ekissā pūjāya pūjanāya.

<sup>5</sup> S. °ekam.

<sup>6</sup> S. °omā.

<sup>7</sup> S. °pūjā.

<sup>8</sup> S. karmāmanā.

<sup>9</sup> B. pupphamānattā ṭhāvaṃ; Svl. pubbadānatthattāṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. yanti.

<sup>11</sup> S. pakkhito.

<sup>12</sup> S. pakāṣam.

<sup>13</sup> B. °ointiya°.

<sup>14</sup> S. sugati°.

<sup>15</sup> S. anubhavamāno, and adds tattha tattha saṃsaranto.

<sup>16</sup> Svl. °caritaṃ.

93. "Tissassāhaṃ Bhagavato" ti ādikam āyasmato Aḍḍhacelakatherassa<sup>1</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero<sup>2</sup> purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puñṇāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekenākusalena kammaena duggatakulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso cīvaratthāya aḍḍhabhāgaṃ ekaṃ<sup>3</sup> dussam adāsi. So ten' eva pītisomanassena<sup>4</sup> kālaṃ katvā sagge nibbatto chakāmāvacarasampattim annbhavitvā tato cuto manussesu manussasampattinaṃ aggabhūtaṃ cakkavattisampattim anubhavitvā imasmim buddhupāde ekasmim aḍḍhakule<sup>5</sup> nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tissassāhaṃ Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Tam sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Aḍḍhacelakatherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

94. "Kammāro 'haṃ pure āsin" ti ādikam āyasmato Sūcidāyakaatherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro antarantarā kusala<sup>1</sup>bi<sup>2</sup>jāni pūrento Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle antarantarākatenā ekena kammacchiddena kammārakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippesu nipphattim patto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso cīvarasibbanatthāya sūcidānaṃ adāsi. So tena puñṇena dibbasampattim anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu uppanno cakkavattādayo sampattiyo ca anubhavanto uppannuppannabhava tikkhapañño vajirañño<sup>3</sup> ahoṣi. So kameṇa imasmim buddhupāde nibbatto vuddhippatto<sup>4</sup> saddhājāto mahaddhano tikkhapañño ahoṣi. Ekadivasam Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammānusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā nisinnāsane yeva arahā ahoṣi.

1. Atha so arahā samāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "kammāro 'haṃ pure āsin" ti ādim āha. Tattha kammāro ti ayokammalohakammādinā kammaena jīvati rūhati vuddhim virūhiṃ āpajati ti kammāro. Pubbe puñṇākaraṇakāle kammāro āsin ahoṣin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Sūcidāyakaatherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °calaka°.

<sup>2</sup> S. kulagehe.

<sup>3</sup> "S. Siddhatthassa Bhagavato."

<sup>4</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. vajirapañño.

<sup>6</sup> S. somanassena.

<sup>7</sup> S. vuddhim anvāya.

<sup>8</sup> B. Sūcipadāyaka°.

95. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikam āyasmato Gandhamāliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto mahaddhano mahābhogo ahosi. So Satthari pasāditvā candanāgarukappūrakassaturādini<sup>1</sup> anekāni sugandhāni vaḍḍhetvā Satthu thūpaṃ<sup>2</sup> kāresi. Tass' upari sumanapupphehi chādesi. Buddhañ ca<sup>3</sup> aṭṭhaṅgaṃ<sup>3</sup> namakāraṃ<sup>3</sup> akāsi. So<sup>4</sup> tena puñṇakammēna<sup>5</sup> devamanussesu<sup>6</sup> sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim<sup>7</sup> anvāya<sup>7</sup> Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbattha<sup>8</sup> uttānattham evā ti.

Gandhamāliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

96. "Migaluddho<sup>9</sup> pure āsin" ti ādikam āyasmato Tipupphiyattherassa<sup>10</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro antarā kenaci akusalacchiddena Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle nesādakula nibbatto migaluddho<sup>9</sup> hutvā araṇṇe viharati. Tadā Vipassissa Bhagavato pāṭalibodhi<sup>11</sup> chinnapattaṃ<sup>11</sup> hutvā<sup>12</sup> haritavaṇṇaṃ nīlokāsaṃ<sup>13</sup> manoramaṃ disvā tīhi pupphehi pūjitvā purāṇapaṇṇaṃ chaḍḍetvā Bhagavato saṃmukhā viya pāṭalimahābodhiṃ vandi. So tena puñṇēna tato cuto devaloke uppanno tattha dibbasampattiṃ aparāparam<sup>4</sup> anubhavitvā tato cuto manussesu jāto tattha cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasomanassahadayo geḥaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So evaṃ siddhippatto<sup>14</sup> attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Migaluddho<sup>15</sup> pure āsin" ti ādim āha. Tattha maraṇāya gacchati pāpupāti ti migo<sup>16</sup> [atha vā magayamāno ihati pavattati ti migo], migānaṃ mārāṇe luddho<sup>17</sup> lobhi gedho<sup>18</sup> ti migaluddho.<sup>15</sup> Pure mayhaṃ puñṇakaraṇasamaye kānana-saṅkhāte mahāaraṇṇe migaluddho<sup>15</sup> āsin ti sambandho. Pāṭalīharitāṃ disvā ti tattha pakārena talena<sup>19</sup> rattavaṇṇena bhavati ti pāṭali, pup-

<sup>1</sup> B. °ādayo.

<sup>2</sup> Svl. gandhathūpaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. vanditvā patthanam.

<sup>4</sup> S. omīsa.

<sup>5</sup> S. puñṇēna.

<sup>6</sup> S. °manussa°.

<sup>7</sup> S. vuddhippatto.

<sup>8</sup> S. sabbam.

<sup>9</sup> S. °luddo. (See Nos. 79 and 173.)

<sup>10</sup> S. Pupphiya°.

<sup>11</sup> S. °bodhiṃ sampunnapattapallavaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīsa.

<sup>13</sup> S. nīlobhāsaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. suddhi°.

<sup>15</sup> S. migaluddo.

<sup>16</sup> Only in S. [ ].

<sup>17</sup> S. luddo.

<sup>18</sup> S. ochedako.

<sup>19</sup> S. pāṭeti.

phānaṃ rattavannaṃ<sup>1</sup> pāṭali ti vohāro, pattānaṃ haritatāya nīlavannaṃ<sup>1</sup> haritaṃ nīlavannaṃ pāṭalibodhiṃ disvā ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham<sup>2</sup> evā ti.

Tipupphiyattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

97. “Vivane kānane disvā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Madhupiṇḍikattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle nesādayoniyam nibbatto mahāaraññe paṭivasati. Tadā vivekātirataṃ<sup>3</sup> sampattaṃ Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā samādhito vuṭṭhitassa tassa sumadhuraṃ madhum adāsi. Tattha<sup>4</sup> ca<sup>4</sup> pasanna-mānaso<sup>4</sup> vanditvā pakkāmi. So ten’ eva puññena sampattiṃ anubhavanto devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto<sup>5</sup> Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassa-jāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Vivane kānane disvā” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha vivane ti visesena vanaṃ patthaṃ vanaṃ, hatthiasarathasaddehi bherisaddehi<sup>6</sup> ca vatthukāmakilesakāmehi ca vigataṃ vyāpagatan’ ti attho. Kānanasaṅkhāte mahāaraññe vivane ti sambandho.

2. Osadhī<sup>7</sup> va virocantan ti abhivaḍḍhati jananaṃ<sup>8</sup> icchit’ icchitaṃ nipphādeti ti osadham<sup>10</sup>; <sup>11</sup>ojānipattikāraṇaṃ paṭicca yasmā tāraṇāya uggatāya uddharanti gaṇhanti ti sā<sup>11</sup> osadhitārakā iva virocanti ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhattaṃ “osadhīva virocantan” ti ca vuttaṃ. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ<sup>12</sup> evā ti.

Madhupiṇḍikattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

98. “Siddhatthassa Bhagavato” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Senāsana-dāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthari pasiditvā attano vasaṇatthāne<sup>13</sup> vanantare<sup>14</sup> sampattassa Bhagavato paṇāmaṃ katvā paṇṇasantharaṃ santharitvā adāsi. Bhagavato nisinnatthānassa samantato bhittiparicchedaṃ katvā pupphapūjaṃ akāsi. So tena

<sup>1</sup> S. °tāya. <sup>2</sup> S. nayānusārena suviññeyyam.

<sup>4</sup> S. taṃmim vippassanna°. <sup>5</sup> S. omiṭṭa.

<sup>7</sup> S. byāpakaṃ. <sup>8</sup> S. osadhiṃ. <sup>9</sup> S. jotanaṃ.

<sup>11-12</sup> S. omiṭṭa. <sup>13</sup> S. uttānattham. <sup>14</sup> S. °thānaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. °ratiyā.

<sup>6</sup> B. omiṭṭa.

<sup>10</sup> S. osadhi.

<sup>14</sup> S. °raṃ.

puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto<sup>1</sup> Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham evā ti.

Senāsanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

99. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādikam āyasmato Veyyāvaccakarattherassa<sup>2</sup> apadānaṃ.\* Tass' uppattiādayo heṭṭhā vuttaniyāmen' eva daṭṭhabbā.

Veyyāvaccakarattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

100. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ty-ādikā āyasmato Buddhuppaṭṭhakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle saṅkhadhamakakule<sup>3</sup> nibbatto vuddhim anvāya attano sippe saṅkhadhamane cheko ahosi. So niccakālaṃ Bhagavato<sup>4</sup> saṅkhasadden' eva pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pākaṭo mahāghoso<sup>5</sup> mahānadi<sup>6</sup> madhurassaro<sup>7</sup> ahosi. Imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim pākaṭakule nibbatto vuddhippatto Madhurassaro ti pākaṭo Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge Madhurassaratthero ti pākaṭo ekadivasam attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1. *Ahosin saṅkhadhamako*<sup>7</sup> ti saṃ suṭṭhum khanantō gacchati ti<sup>8</sup> [saṅkho, samuddajalapariyante caramāno gacchati vicarati ti attho. Taṃ] saṅkham dhamayati ghosam karoti ti "saṅkhadhamako",<sup>9</sup> so 'ham saṅkhadhamako<sup>8</sup> ahosin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Buddhuppaṭṭhakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

DASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

\* B. The Cy. of 99 and the first sentence of 100 are missing. There is no lacuna in MS.

<sup>1</sup> S. vuddhim anvāya.

<sup>2</sup> S. °dhamana°.

<sup>3</sup> S. mahānigghoso madhurasaddo.

<sup>7</sup> B.S. °dhammako. Reading in A adopted.

<sup>5</sup> B. Veyyāvaccaka°.

<sup>4</sup> S. adds saṅkham dhamayati.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits [ ].

<sup>8</sup> S. °dhammako.



101. "Suvannaṇaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Blikkhādāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimaḥjinaṇaresu<sup>1</sup> katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya vibhava-sampanno saddhājāto vihārato nikkhamitvā piṇḍāya caramānaṃ Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannaṃmānaso āhāraṃ adāsi. So Bhagavā taṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva kusalena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā āyupariyosāne devaloke nibbatto tattha<sup>2</sup> chakāmāvacaṇasampattiyo<sup>3</sup> anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussasampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā<sup>4</sup> nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ anussaritvā<sup>5</sup> somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Suvannaṇaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan"<sup>6</sup> ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayaṃ eva.

1. *Pavarā*<sup>7</sup> *abhinikkhantaṃ* ti pakārena varettabbaṃ patthetabbaṃ ti pavaraṃ, rammabhūtaṃ vivekabhūtaṃ sakavihārato *abhi* visesena *nikkhantaṃ*<sup>8</sup> ti attho. *Vānā nibbānaṃ āgataṃ* ti vānaṃ vuccati taṇhā, tato nikkhantattā<sup>9</sup> nibbānaṃ<sup>9</sup> vā<sup>9</sup> nibbānaṃ<sup>9</sup> nāma;<sup>9</sup> taṇhaṃ padhānaṃ<sup>10</sup> katvā sabbakilese pahāya nibbānaṃ pattanti attho.

2. *Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ datvānā*<sup>11</sup> ti karatalena gahetvā<sup>12</sup> gahetabbā dabbī kaṭacchu, bhikkhati<sup>13</sup> āyācati ti bhikkhā, "abhi" visesena khāditaṇṇā ti vā bhikkhā, kaṭacchunā gahetabbā bhikkhā kaṭacchubhikkhā, dabbiyā bhattaṃ datvā ti attho. Sesāṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Bhikkhādāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

102. "Suvannaṇaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nāṇasaṇṇikattherassa apadānaṃ. Kā uppatti. Ayam pi purimaḥbuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto saddhammasavane sādaro sālāyo Bhagavato dhammadesanānūsārena ṇāṇaṃ pesetvā ghosappamāṇattā<sup>14</sup> Bhagavato ṇāṇe pasanno pañcaṇḍa-aṭṭhaṇḍanaṃmakkāraṇasena paṇāmaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tato cuto devalokesu uppanno tattha chakāmāvacaṇa<sup>15</sup> dibbasampattim anubhavanto tato cavitvā manussalokēsu<sup>16</sup> jāto tatth' aggabhūtaṇṇa-

<sup>1</sup> S. °buddhesu.

<sup>2</sup> S. *omīṭa*.

<sup>3</sup> S. °sampattim.

<sup>4</sup> S. °pabbajito.

<sup>5</sup> S. *saritvā*.

<sup>6</sup> Svl. *pavanā*.

<sup>7</sup> S. *nikkhamantaṃ*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *nikkhantato*.

<sup>9</sup> S. *vāna nāmaṃ*.

<sup>10</sup> S. *nibbanaṃ*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *pādāsi*.

<sup>12</sup> S. *bhikkhiyati*.

<sup>13</sup> S. °*pamāṇakattā*.

<sup>14</sup> S. °*cara*.

<sup>15</sup> S. °*loke*.

vattisampadādayo<sup>1</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasam-  
panne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pas-  
ditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto  
pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvannavannaṃ Sambuddhan"  
ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttaattham eva. *Nisabhājāṇiyo yathā* ti gava-  
satasahassajettho nisabho, nisabho ca so ājāṇiyo settho uttamo c' eti  
"nisabhājāṇiyo", yathā<sup>2</sup> nisabhājāṇiyo<sup>3</sup> tath' eva Bhagavā ti attho.  
Lokavisayasaññā taṃ paññattivaseṇa evaṃ vuttaṃ. Anūpameyyā  
hi Bhagavā. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

*Nāṇasaññikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.*

103. "Tivarāyaṃ nivāsi 'han'" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uppalahattha-  
kattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu<sup>4</sup> katakusalo  
tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhat-  
thassa Bhagavato kāle mālākarakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya mālā-  
karakammena<sup>5</sup> anekāni pupphāni vikkīṇanto jīvati. Ath' ekadiva-  
saṃ pupphāni gahetvā caranto Bhagavantam ratanagghikam iva  
caramānaṃ<sup>6</sup> disvā ratt' uppalakalāpena pūjesi. So tato cuto ten' eva  
puññena sugatisu puññam anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kula-  
gehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva  
arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassa-  
jāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tivarāyaṃ nivāsi 'han'" ti  
ādim āha.

1. Tattha Tivarāti tīhi vārehi<sup>7</sup> kāritaṃ sañcaritaṃ<sup>8</sup> paṭicchannaṃ  
nagaraṃ. Tassaṃ Tivarāyaṃ nivāsi vasanasīlo nivāsanaṭṭhānagehe<sup>9</sup>  
vāsento<sup>10</sup> ahan ti attho. *Ahosim māliko tadā* ti "tadā" nibbānatthāya  
yaññasambhārarakapaṇasamaye "māliko" mālākārī<sup>11</sup> pupphāni kaya-  
vikkayaṃ<sup>12</sup> katvā<sup>13</sup> jīvanto<sup>14</sup> ahosi<sup>15</sup> ti attho.

2. *Pupphahattham adās' ahan* ti Siddhattham Bhagavantam disvā  
uppalakalāpaṃ 'adāsim' pūjesin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttā-  
nattham evā ti.

*Uppalahatthakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.*

<sup>1</sup> S. °āṅgabhūta.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. nivās' aham.

<sup>4</sup> S. °buddhesu

<sup>5</sup> S. mālākāro hutvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. jotamānaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. varāhehi.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. nivāsanaṭṭhena°.

<sup>10</sup> S. vā vasanto.

<sup>11</sup> S. mālākāro va.

<sup>12</sup> S. vikkayanto.

<sup>13</sup> S. jīvikaṃ kappento vihāsim.

104. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikam āyasmato Padapūjakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno sumanapupphena pādamūle pūjesi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sakkasampattim anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito<sup>1</sup> vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā arahattaphale patiṭṭhāsi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento Siddhatthassa Bhagavato ti ādim āha.

1. Jātipuppham adūs' ahan ti jātisumanapuppham adāsim ahan ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhattam sumanasaddassa lopan katvā vuttam. Tattha jātiyā nibbatto vikasamāno yeva sumanam janānam somanassam karoti<sup>2</sup> ti sumanam; pupphanatṭhena vikasanatṭhena<sup>3</sup> puppham, sumanañ ca tam pupphañ cā ti sumanapuppham, tāni sumanapupphāni Siddhatthassa Bhagavato aham pūjesin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Padapūjakattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

105. "Sudassano ti<sup>4</sup> nāmenā" ti ādikam āyasmato Muṭṭhipupphiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle mālākārakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippe nipphattim patto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso jātisumanapupphāni ubho hi hatthehi Bhagavato pādamūle okiritvā pūjesi. So tena kusalasambhārena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubho sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pubbavāsānāvasena Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Sudassano ti nāmenā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Sudassano ti ārohaparipāharūpasanṭhānasobhanena<sup>5</sup> sundaro dassano ti Sudassano; nāmena Sudassano nāma mālākāro hutvā jātisumanapupphehi Padumuttaram Bhagavantam pūjesin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Muṭṭhipupphiyattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °itvā.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> S. kāreti.

<sup>4</sup> S. °rūpena sanṭhānena yobbhaññaena.

<sup>5</sup> B. omīte.

106. "Suvannaṇaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Udakapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu pūritakusalaśācayo tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto<sup>1</sup> paripūriyamāno Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya kusalākusalaṃ jānanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato ākāse gacchato nikkhantachabbannaṃ buddharaṃsīsu pasanno ubhohi hatthehi udakaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Tena pūjitaṃ udakaṃ rajatabbullaṃ<sup>2</sup> viya ākāse atthāsi. So abhippasanno ten' eva somanassena Tusitādīsu nibbatto dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussa-sampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasāditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvannaṇaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādim āha. Taṃ hetthā vuttam<sup>3</sup> eva. *Ghatāsanam va jalātan* ti ghaṭaṃ vuccati sappi, ghaṭassa āsanam ādhāraṇ ti ghaṭāsanam, aggi, atha vā taṃ asati bhuñjati ti ghaṭāsanam<sup>4</sup> aggi yeva. Yathā ghate āsitte aggimhi sikhāhi<sup>5</sup> atīva jalati, evaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ iva jalamānaṃ Bhagavantam ti attho. *Adittam va hutāsanam* ti hutaṃ vuccati pūjāsakkāro, hutassa pūjāsakkārassa āsanam ti hutāsanam; jalamānaṃ suriyam iva dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi<sup>6</sup> byāmapabbhāsañcayehi<sup>7</sup> vijjotamānaṃ<sup>8</sup> suvaṇṇaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ anilañjase ākāse gacchantaṃ addasan ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ<sup>9</sup> evā ti.

Udakapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

107. "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Naḷamāliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Eso pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro anekāsu jātisū vivatṭṭupanissayāni kusalakammāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā kāme ādīnavaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto tatthāgataṃ<sup>10</sup> Bhagavantam disvā pasanno vanditvā tipasantharaṃ santharitvā<sup>11</sup> tattha nisinnassa Bhagavato naḷamālehi vijaniṃ katvā vijetvā adāsi. Paṭigahesi Bhagavā tassānukampāya anumodanañ ca akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto uppannuppannabhava parilāhasantāpavivajjito<sup>12</sup> kāyacittacetasikasukhappatto<sup>13</sup> anekasukham

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. °puppaṭam.

<sup>3</sup> S. °vuttattham.

<sup>4</sup> S. °āsano.

<sup>5</sup> S. aggisikhā.

<sup>6</sup> S. °varamahā°.

<sup>7</sup> S. °maṇḍalehi.

<sup>8</sup> B. vijotagamaṇaṃ ?

<sup>9</sup> S. uttanattham.

<sup>10</sup> S. tatthāgataṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. santhari.

<sup>12</sup> S. °vijjhito.

<sup>13</sup> S. °cittasukhaṃ sampatto.

anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya pubbavāsanābalena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarabuddhassa" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

2. *Naḷamālaṃ gahetvānā* ti naḷaṃ<sup>1</sup> hi<sup>2</sup> assāro nissāro hutvā veluvamso<sup>3</sup> pi tanuko sallahuko jāto ti naḷo, naḷassa mālā pupphaṃ naḷamālaṃ, tena naḷamālena vījanīṃ kāresin ti sambandho. Vījisati<sup>4</sup> janissati<sup>5</sup> vāto anenā ti vījanī, taṃ vījanīṃ. *Buddhassa upāmesīṃ* paṭiggahesin<sup>6</sup> ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Naḷamāliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

Sattamabhāṇavāravanṇanā Samattā

108. "Kānanam vanam ogayhā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Āsanūpaṭṭhāyakattherassa<sup>7</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto tattha dosaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto tattha sampattam Bhagavantam disvā pasanno sīhāsanaṃ adāsi. Tattha nisinnaṃ Bhagavantam mālākālāpaṃ gahetvā pūjetvā taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu samsaranto nibbattanibbattabhava uccākulino<sup>8</sup> vibhavasampanno ahosi. So kālantarena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari<sup>9</sup> pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So arahā samāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Kānanam vanam ogayhā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbattha<sup>10</sup> heṭṭhā vuttattham<sup>11</sup> evā ti.

Āsanūpaṭṭhāyakattherassa<sup>12</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

109. "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bīlālidāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto tatthādina-

<sup>1</sup> S. naḷeti.

<sup>2</sup> S. °vamsato.

<sup>3</sup> S. vījini viśesena jīno ti.

<sup>4</sup> S. °gahesi.

<sup>5</sup> S. Āsanupaṭṭhāpaka°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °kuliko.

<sup>7</sup> S. sabbam.

<sup>8</sup> S. vuttam.

<sup>9</sup> B. Āsanadāyaka°, S. Āsanūpaṭṭhāpaka°.

vaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pabhāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto atīva appicchasantuttṭho ālūvādhi<sup>1</sup> yāpento vasati. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā tassānukampāya taṃ Himavantam agamāsi. Taṃ disvā pasanno vanditvā bilāliyo<sup>2</sup> gahetvā patte okiri. Taṃ Tathāgato tassānukampāya somanass<sup>3</sup> uppādayanto paribhuñji. So tena kammena tato cuto devamanussesu ubhaya-sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbattitvā vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass<sup>4</sup> eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano kusalakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Himavantassa<sup>5</sup> avidūre”<sup>6</sup> ti ādim āha. Tam sabbam heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānattham eva. Ālūvakarambādayo<sup>7</sup> tesam tesam kandaajātinam nāmān<sup>8</sup> evā ti.

Bilālidāyakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

110. “Suvannaṇaṃ Sambuddhan” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Reṇupūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinaveresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno viññutaṃ<sup>9</sup> patto<sup>10</sup> aggikkhandhaṃ viya vijjotamānaṃ Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso nāgapupphakesaraṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Atha Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhaya-sampattiyo anubhavitvā uppannuppannabhavē sabbatthapūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto pubbavāsānābalena Satthari pasanno sāsane<sup>11</sup> pabbajito nacirass<sup>12</sup> eva<sup>13</sup> arahā hutvā dibbacakkhunā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Suvannaṇaṃ Sambuddhan” ti ādim āha. Tam heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1-2. *Sataraṃsī va bhānuman* ti satamattā satappamāṇā raṃsipa-bhāyassa suriyassa<sup>14</sup> so “sataraṃsī”; gāthābandhasukhattaṃ saṭaraṃsī ti vuttaṃ, anekasahassa-anekasatasaṭasahassa-*raṃsī* ti attho. Bhānu vuccati pabhā,<sup>15</sup> bhānupabhā yassa so “bhānumā,” bhānuma-saṅkhātāṃ<sup>16</sup> suriyaṃ iva Vipassibhagavantam disvā sakesaraṃ nāgapupphaṃ gahetvā *abhiropayaṃ* pūjesin ti attho. Sesam uttānam evā ti.

Reṇupūjakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

EKĀDASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

<sup>1</sup> S. ālukā°.

<sup>2</sup> S. bilālayo.

<sup>3</sup> S. ‘Padumuttara Buddhassa.’

<sup>4</sup> S. ālukalambādayo.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. adds arahā ahoṣi.

<sup>7</sup> S. purisassa.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. tam.

111. "Vipassī nāma Bhagavā" ti ādikam āyasmato Mahāparivārattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato uppannasamayasmim<sup>1</sup> yakkhayoniyam nibbatto anekayakkhasatasahassaparivāro ekasmim khuddakadīpe dibbam sukham anubhavanto viharati. Tasmiñ ca<sup>2</sup> dīpe cetiyābhisoblito<sup>3</sup> vihāro atthi. Tattha Bhagavā agamāsi. Atha so yakkhasenā-dhipati tam Bhagavantam tatthāgatabhāvam<sup>4</sup> ñatvā<sup>4</sup> disvā dibbavattthāni gahetvā gantvā Bhagavantam vanditvā dibbavattthāni<sup>5</sup> pūjesi. Saparivāro saraṇam agamāsi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto devaloke nibbattitvā tattha chakāmāvacarasukham anubhavitvā tato cuto manussesu aggacakkavattiādisukham<sup>6</sup> anubhavitvā aparabhāge imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto Satthari pasiditvā pabbajito nacirass<sup>7</sup> eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Vipassī nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

1-2. Tattha visesaṃ paramattham nibbānam passatī ti Vipassī; vividhasatipatṭhānādayo sattatimsabodhipakkhiyadhamme passatī ti vā Vipassī, vividhe anekappakāre bodhaneyyasatte visum visum passatī ti vā Vipassī. So Vipassī Bhagavā 'dīpacetiyaṃ' dīpe<sup>8</sup> pūjanīyatṭhānam vihāram agamāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttēnattham evā ti.

Mahāparivārattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

112. "Atthadassī Jinavaro" ti ādikam āyasmato Sumaṅgalattherassa\* apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa<sup>(a)</sup> Bhagavato kāle ekasmim taḷākasamīpe rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti. Tasmiṃ samaye Bhagavā vihārato nikkhamitvā nahāyitukāmo tassa taḷākassa tīraṃ gantvā tattha nahātvā ekacīvaro jalamāno<sup>9</sup> Brahmā viya suriyo viya suvaṇṇabimbiko viya atṭhāsi. Atha so devaputto somanassajāto pañjaliko<sup>10</sup> thomanam<sup>10</sup> akāsi. Attano dibbagītaturi-

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 111-112.

(a) ThA. Siddhatthassa. The story is given in greater detail in ThA., and it differs considerably from this text.

<sup>1</sup> S. kāle.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīsa.

<sup>3</sup> S. cetiyādi°.

<sup>4</sup> S. tattha gatam.

<sup>5</sup> S. °vatthehi.

<sup>6</sup> S. cakkavatti°.

<sup>7</sup> S. tasmiṃ dīpe cetiyaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. °māna°.

<sup>9</sup> S. añjalim katvā.

<sup>10</sup> S. thoman.



yeli upahāraṇ ca akāsi. So tena puñṇakammena<sup>1</sup> devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā aparabhāge imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasditvā pabbajito<sup>2</sup> nacirass<sup>3</sup> eva arahā ahosi. So pacchā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Atthadassī Jinavaro” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ dakkhati passati ti “Atthadassī,” atha vā sabbasattānaṃ caturāriyasaccasaṅkhātāṃ<sup>4</sup> atthaṃ payojanaṃ dassanasilo ti “Atthadassī”; kilese ajini jināti jinissati ti “jino,” varitabbo patthetabbo sabbasattehi ti varo; Atthadassī jino ca so varo cā ti *Atthadassī jinavaro*, *lokajettho* ti lujjati palujjati ti loko, lokiyati passiyati<sup>5</sup> buddhādhi pārapatto ti vā “loko,”<sup>6</sup> loko ca loko ca loko cā ti “loko,” ekasesasamāsavasena lokā ti vattabbe loko ti vutto, lokassa jettho lokajettho, so lokajettho *narāsabho* ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti.

Sumaṅgalattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

113. “Ubhinnaṃ devarājūnaṃ” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saraṇagamiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro uppannuppannabhava puñṇāni upacinanto Padumuttare Bhagavati uppanne ayam Himavante devarājā hutvā nibbatto tasmim aparena<sup>7</sup> yakkhadevaraṇṇā saddhim saṅgāma<sup>8</sup> atthāya upatthito dveanekayakkhasahassaparivārā phalakāvudhādihattā saṅgāma<sup>9</sup> atthāya<sup>10</sup> samūpabyūlhā<sup>11</sup> ahesum. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā tesu sattesu kāruṇṇaṃ uppādetvā ākāseṇa tattha gantvā saparivārānaṃ dvinnaṃ devarājūnaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā te sabbe<sup>12</sup> phalakāvudhāni chaḍḍetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāravabahuṃāneṇa vanditvā saraṇaṃ agamaṃsu. Tesam<sup>13</sup> ayam<sup>14</sup> paṭhamaṃ saraṇaṃ agamāsi. So tena puñṇena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass<sup>15</sup> eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Ubhinnaṃ devarājūnaṃ” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha yathā<sup>16</sup> Suoilaṃ-Kharaloma-Ālavaka-Kumbhira-Kuverādayo<sup>17</sup> viya nāmagottena apākaṭṭā dve yakkharājāno aññāpadesena dassento *ubhinnaṃ devarājūnaṃ* ti ādim āha. *Saṅgāmo supatitthito*<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. kammena.      <sup>2</sup> S. °jivā.      <sup>3</sup> S. catusacca°.      <sup>4</sup> S. patitthiyati.

<sup>5</sup> S. after this S. has: lokassa jettho narāsabho ti attho.

<sup>6</sup> S. āsanne.      <sup>7</sup> S. omīte.      <sup>8</sup> S. samupabbulhā.      <sup>9</sup> S. sabbāni.

<sup>10</sup> S. ayam tesam.      <sup>11</sup> S. -Ālavaka-      <sup>12</sup> S. samupatthito; Svl. paccupatthito.

ti saṃ suṭṭhu gāmo kalahatthāya upagamanaṃ ti saṅgāmo, so saṅgāmo saṃ suṭṭhu ekatṭhāne<sup>1</sup> upagantvā<sup>2</sup> ṭhito ti attho. *Ahosi samupabyūḥho*<sup>3</sup> ti “saṃ” suṭṭhu “upa” sampe rāsibhuto ti attho.

2. *Samvejesi mahājanan* ti tesam rāsibhūtānaṃ yakkhānaṃ ākāse nisinno Bhagavā catusaccadhammadesanāya “saṃ” suṭṭhu “vejesi” ādinavadassanena gaṇhāpesi viññāpesi bodhesi ti attho. Sesam sabbattha<sup>4</sup> uttānattham evā ti.

Saraṇagamaniyattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

114. “Varuṇo nāma nāmenā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekāsaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa<sup>5</sup> Bhagavato kāle Varuṇo nāma devarājā hutvā nibbatti. So Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso gandhamālādīhi gītavāditehi ca upatṭhiyamāno saparivāro pūjesi. Tato aparabhāge Bhagavati parinibbute tassa mahābodhirukkham buddhadassanaṃ viya sabbaturiyatālāvacarehi saparivāro upahāram akāsi. So tena puññena tato kālaṅkatvā nimmanaratidevaloke<sup>6</sup> uppajji. Evaṃ chadevalokasampattim<sup>7</sup> anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussabhūtañ<sup>8</sup> cakkavattim<sup>9</sup> anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbato viññutaṃ patvā Satthusāsane pabbajitvā nacirass<sup>10</sup> eva arahā ahosi. So<sup>11</sup> pacchā sakakammaṃ saritvā tam<sup>12</sup> tathato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Varuṇo nāma nāmenā” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha yadā ahaṃ sambodhanatthāya<sup>10</sup> buddhabodhiṃ ca pūjesim, ‘tadā Varuṇo nāma devarājā aho sin’ ti sambandho.

2. *Dharaṇīruhapādapan* ti tattha rukkhalatāpabbatasattaratanaṃ dayo dhāreti ti dharaṇī. Tasmim<sup>11</sup> ruhati patitṭhahati ti “dharaṇīruho,” pādena pivati ti “pādapo,” siñcitasīñcitodakam pādena mūlena pivati khandasākhāvitapehi<sup>12</sup> āporasaṃ patthariyati ti attho. Tam dharaṇīruham pādapaṃ bodhirukkham ti sambandho.

5. *Sakakammābhiraḍḍho*<sup>13</sup> ti attano kusalakammena abhiraddho pasanno uttamabodhimhi pasanno ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

115. “Vipassī nāma Bhagavā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Suvanna-

Ekāsaniyattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. upatṭhito upagantvāna.

<sup>2</sup> S. samupabbūho.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> S. Atthadasaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. nibbāna°. S. °dibba°.

<sup>6</sup> S. devasampattim.

<sup>7</sup> S. °bhūto.

<sup>8</sup> S. cakkavattisampattim.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>10</sup> S. sammodana°.

<sup>11</sup> S. tasmim.

<sup>12</sup> S. rukkhakkhandha°.

<sup>13</sup> S. °randho.

pupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ ṭhāne bhūmaṭṭhakadevaputto hutvā nibbatto, tassa Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso catūhi<sup>1</sup> suvaṇṇapupphehi<sup>2</sup> pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāse suvaṇṇavitānaṃ hutvā chādesuṃ. Suvaṇṇappabhā ca Buddhassa sarīrapabhā<sup>3</sup> ca ekato hutvā mahā oblāso ahoṣi. So atirekataraṃ pasanno sakabhavanaṃ gato<sup>4</sup> viharati<sup>5</sup> yeva. So tena puññakammena Tusitabhiavanādisu<sup>6</sup> yeva saṃsaranto dibbasampattim anubhavitvā inasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammaḍḍesaṇaṃ sutvā sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. Aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pabbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vipassī nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vattam eva.

5. *Pāmojjaṃ janayitrānā* ti \*balavatiṃ uppādetvā āmodanā pamoḍanā hāso pahāso vitti odagum pāmojjaṃ attamanatā cittassā ti ādisu viya attamanatā sakamanabhāvaṃ\* uppādetvā ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti.

Suvaṇṇapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

116. "Vasāmi Rājāyatane" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Citakapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tato paraṃ uppannuppannabhavē puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle Rājāyatanarukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatto antaranatā devatāli saddhiṃ dhammaṃ sutvā pasanno Bhagavati<sup>7</sup> parinibbute<sup>8</sup> saparivāro gandhadīpadhūmapupphādīhi<sup>9</sup> ālāhanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā<sup>10</sup> pūjetvā anekehi turiyehi anekehi vāditehi<sup>11</sup> pūjesi. Tato paṭṭhāya sakabhavanē<sup>12</sup> upaviṭṭho<sup>13</sup> pi Bhagavantaṃ eva pasādetvā<sup>14</sup> sammukhā viya vandati. So ten' eva puññena cittappasādena ca Rājāyatanato kālāṅkato Tusitādisu<sup>15</sup> nibbatto dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato manussesu manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ putto Bhagavati uppannacittappasādo Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pabbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vasāmi Rājāyatane" ti ādim āha.

\* . . . \* S. balavantaṃ pītiṃ u<sup>o</sup> modanā p<sup>o</sup> h<sup>o</sup> p<sup>o</sup> pīti pamodo pāmojjaṃ . . . viya attamanasabhāvaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S. cattāri \*pupphāni.    <sup>2</sup> S. sirasi<sup>o</sup>.    <sup>3</sup> S. gato pi sarati.    <sup>4</sup> S. \*ādisugatisu.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīḍa.    <sup>6</sup> S. \*dhūpapupphabherīādīni gāhāpetvā Bhagavato.

<sup>7</sup> S. adda dīpādīni.    <sup>8</sup> S. adda taṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. \*bhavanaṃ pavīṭṭho.    <sup>10</sup> S. saritvā.    <sup>11</sup> S. Tusite.

1. *Rājāyatane* ti devarājūnaṃ āyatanam “Rājāyatanam,” tassa rukkhassa nāmadheyyo vā. *Parinibbute Bhagavati* ti pari samantato kiñci anavasesetvā khandaparinibbānakāle parinibbānaparinibbute<sup>1</sup> Bhagavati<sup>1</sup> Sikhino lokabandhuno ti sambandho.

2. *Citakam agamās’ ahan* ti candanāgarudevadārukappūratak-kolādisugandhadāruhi<sup>2</sup> citam rāsikatan ti citam, citam eva citakam, buddhagāravena citakapūjanatthāya citakassa samipam aham agamāsin ti attho. Tattha gantvā katakiccam dassento ‘turiyam tattha vādetvā’ ti ādim āha. Tam sabbam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Citakapūjakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

117. “Yadā Vipassī lokaggo” ti ādikam āyasmato Buddhasaṇṇakatttherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādlukāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ bhummattṭhakavimāne devaputto hutvā nibbatti. Tadā Vipassī Bhagavā āyusaṅkhāram vossajji. Atha sakaladasasahassilokadhātusasāgarapabbatā pakampittha. Tadā tassa devaputtassa bhavanam<sup>3</sup> pi<sup>3</sup> kampittha. Tadā<sup>4</sup> so devaputto samsayajāto kin nu kho paṭhavikampāya nipphatti ti cintetvā Buddhasa āyusaṅkhāravossajjabhāvam<sup>5</sup> ṇatvā mahāsokam domanasam<sup>6</sup> uppādesi. Tadā Vessavaṇo mahārājā āgantvā mā cintayitthā ti assāsesi. So<sup>7</sup> devaputto tato<sup>7</sup> cuto<sup>7</sup> tena puññena devamanussesu samsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto gharāvāsam pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Yadā Vipassī lokaggo” ti ādim āha.

1. *Āyusaṅkhāram ossaji*<sup>8</sup> ti ā samantato yunoti pāleti satte ti “āyu”; āyussa saṅkhāro rāsibhāvo āyusaṅkhāro, \*tesam vosajjanam paricajanam āyusaṅkhāravossajjanam<sup>\*</sup>; tasmim āyusaṅkhāravossajje;<sup>9</sup> *jalamekhalā* sāgarodakamekhalā sahita sakaladasasahassacakkavālapaṭhavi pakampitthā ti sambandho.

2. *Otatam vitatam*<sup>10</sup> *mayhan* ti<sup>11</sup> vañcekam (?)<sup>11</sup> nāma<sup>11</sup> mayham bhavanam otatam<sup>12</sup> vitatam cittam vicittam<sup>11</sup> sucisuparisuddham<sup>13</sup> ane-

\* \* \* *Instead S. reads:* tam āyusaṅkhāram ossaji, pariccaji, jahāsī ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. parinibbānasamaye parinibbānappattassa.

<sup>2</sup> S. candanāgarukappūra<sup>\*</sup>; S. °ādisu gandham.

<sup>3</sup> S. pi bhavanam.

<sup>4</sup> S. tasmim khape. <sup>5</sup> S. °vissatṭhabhāvam. <sup>6</sup> S. samvegam. <sup>7</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>8</sup> B. ossaji. <sup>9</sup> S. °ossajane. <sup>10</sup> S. vitthataṃ; Svl. ottakam citakam.

<sup>11</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>12</sup> S. otatatam.

<sup>13</sup> S. suparisuddham.

kehi sattahi ratanehi cittam vicittam<sup>1</sup> sobhamānam pakampittha pakārena kampitthā ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Buddhasaññakattherassa<sup>2</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

118. “Padumuttarabuddhassā”<sup>3</sup> ti ādikam āyasmato Maggasaññakattherassa<sup>2</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tato oram tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Himavante devaputto hutvā nibbatto araṇṇam gantvā maggamūlhanam maggam<sup>1</sup> gavesantānam tassa<sup>1</sup> sāvakānam<sup>1</sup> bhojetvā maggam ācikkhi. So tena puññena devamanussesu sampattim anubhavitvā uppannuppannabhava sabbattha amūlho saññavā<sup>1</sup> ahosi. Atha imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto gharāvāse anallino pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammam sartivā somanassajāto pubba-caritāpadānam pakāsento “Padumuttarabuddhassā” ti ādim āha.

1. Sāvaka vanacārino ti Bhagavato<sup>4</sup> vuttavacanam sammā ādarena suṇanti ti sāvakā, atha vā Bhagavato desanānusārena ṇaṇam pesetvā saddhammam suṇanti ti sāvakā; vanacārino vane vicaraṇakā sāvakā vippanatthā<sup>5</sup> maggamūlhā mahāaraṇṇe<sup>5</sup> andhā va cakkhuvirahitā va anusuyyare<sup>6</sup> vicaranti ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha uttānam<sup>7</sup> evā ti.

Māggasaññakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

119. “Atthadassimhi Sugate” ti ādikam āyasmato Paccupaṭṭhānasaññakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro katapuññīsaṇcayasambhāro<sup>8</sup> tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle yakkhayoniyam nibbatto Bhagavati dharamāne dassanassa aladdhattā pacchā parinibbuto<sup>9</sup> mahāsokappatto vihāsi. Tada hi ’ssa Bhagavato<sup>8</sup> Sāgato nāma agga-sāvako anusāsanam<sup>10</sup> vatvā:<sup>10</sup> Bhagavato \*sārīrikapūjā Bhagavatā (?) sadisan ti vatvā thūpakaraṇe niyojito thūpam kāretvā thūpam\* pūjetvā tato cuto devamanussesu Sakkacakkavattisampattim<sup>11</sup> anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ ekakulagehe<sup>12</sup> nibbatto

---

\*\* S. reads: sārīrikadhātupūjā Bhagavati dharamāne katapūjā viya cittap-pasādasā mahapphalā bhavati ti vatvā thūpam karohi ti niyojito thūpam kāresi, tam . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. omilo.

<sup>2</sup> S. °saññika°.

<sup>3</sup> S. adds sāvakā.

<sup>4</sup> S. °vatā.

<sup>5</sup> S. brahāraṇṇe.

<sup>6</sup> S. anusūre.

<sup>7</sup> S. uttānattham.

<sup>8</sup> S. omilo.

<sup>9</sup> S. °nibbute.

<sup>10</sup> S. anusāsanto.

<sup>11</sup> S. sampattim.

<sup>12</sup> S. ekasmim°.

viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano puññakammaṃ<sup>1</sup> saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Atthadassimhi Sugato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

1. *Yakkhayonim upapajjin* ti ettha pana<sup>2</sup> attano sakāsaṃ<sup>3</sup> sampat-tasampatte khādantā<sup>4</sup> yanti<sup>5</sup> gacchanti<sup>6</sup> ti yakkhā,<sup>7</sup> yakkhānaṃ yoni jāti ti yakkhayoni, yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbatto ti attho.

2. *Dulladdhā<sup>8</sup> rata me āsi* ti me mayā laddhajātisampattiṃ<sup>9</sup> dulladdhā<sup>8</sup> buddhapūjāya<sup>10</sup> akattattā<sup>11</sup> virādhettvā laddhā<sup>12</sup> ti attho. *Duppabhātan* ti duṭṭhu pabhātaṃ rattiyā pabhātakāraṇaṃ, mayhaṃ na<sup>13</sup> suṭṭhu<sup>13</sup> pabhātan ti attho. *Duruṭṭhitan*<sup>14</sup> ti du uṭṭhitam, suriyassa uggamaṇaṃ du uggamanan ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti.

Paccupaṭṭhānasaññakattherassa<sup>15</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

120. "Jāyantassa Vipassissā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Jātipūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto nakkhattapāṭhakehi Vipassibodhisattassa<sup>16</sup> vuttalakkhanaṇimittam sutvā: ayaṃ kira kumāro Buddho hutvā sakalalokattaye<sup>17</sup> aggo seṭṭho hutvā sabbasatte saṃsārato uddharissati ti sutvā taṃ Bhagavantaṃ kumārakāle yeva Buddhassa viya mahāpūjaṃ<sup>18</sup> akāsi.<sup>18</sup> Pacchā kamena kumārakāle<sup>19</sup> yeva<sup>19</sup> rājakumāraṃ<sup>19</sup> rājjakālan ti kālattayam atikkamma Buddhe jāte pi mahāpūjaṃ katvā tato cuto. Tusitādisu nibbatto dibbasukham anubhavitvā pacchā manussesu cakkavattādimanussasukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto sattaṭṭhavassakāle yeva Bhagavati pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhettvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Jāyantassa Vipassissā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttaattham eva.

3. *Nemittānaṃ suṇivānā* ti ettha nimittaṃ kāraṇaṃ sukhadukkhuppattihetuṃ jānanti ti nemittā, tesam nemittānaṃ nakkhattapā-

<sup>1</sup> S. pubba°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. pakāse.

<sup>4</sup> S. °anto.

<sup>5</sup> S. yāti.

<sup>6</sup> S. °ati.

<sup>7</sup> S. yakkho.

<sup>8</sup> S. °laddham.

<sup>9</sup> S. lad dhayasam.

<sup>10</sup> S. buddhabhūtaṃ sathuno sakkāram.

<sup>11</sup> B. akattā.

<sup>12</sup> S. laddham.

<sup>13</sup> S. ati duṭṭhu.

<sup>14</sup> S. duru°.

<sup>15</sup> B. °paṭṭhāpa°.

<sup>16</sup> S. Vipassissa°.

<sup>17</sup> S. °lokassa.

<sup>18</sup> S. omits.

<sup>19</sup> S. kumārakālauparājakāla.

ṭhakānaṃ vacanaṃ supitvā ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Jātipūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

**DVĀDASAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>1</sup>**

121. “Ajjhāyako mantadharo” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sereyyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tato paresu attabhāvasatasahassesu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā tinnam vedānaṃ pāram gantvā itihāsādisakalabrāhmaṇadhammesu koṭippatto ekasmiṃ divase abbhokāse saparivāro<sup>2</sup> ṭhito<sup>3</sup> Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannaṃānaso sereyyapuppham<sup>4</sup> gahetvā ākāse khipanto pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāse vitānaṃ hutvā sattāhaṃ ṭhatvā pacchā antaradhāyimsu. So tam acchariyaṃ disvā ativiyaapasannaṃānaso<sup>4</sup> ten’ eva pītisomanassena kālaṃ katvā Tusitādisu nibbatto tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā tato manussasukham anubhavitvā<sup>5</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ pāpuni.<sup>6</sup> Pubbavāsanaḥbalena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge purākatakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Ajjhāyako mantadharo” ti ādim āha. Tam heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

3. *Sereyyakaṃ gahetvānā* ti sirise<sup>7</sup> bhavaṃ jātipuppham sereyyam, sereyyam<sup>8</sup> eva<sup>9</sup> sereyyakaṃ<sup>8</sup> tam.<sup>8</sup> “Sereyyakaṃ gahetvānā” ti sambandho. Bhagavati pasanno jātisumanamakutaṇṇacampakādīni<sup>9</sup> pupphāni patitṭhapitum kālaṃ n’ atthitāya tattha sampattaṃ tam sereyyakaṃ puppham gahetvā<sup>10</sup> pūjesin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Sereyyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

122. “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pupphathūpiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassibuddhassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā sakasippe nipphattim patto tattha sāraṃ apassanto gehaṃ pahāya Himavantaṃ pavisitvā attano<sup>11</sup> saha gatehi pañcasissasahashehi saddhiṃ pañcābhiññā-

<sup>1</sup> S. *adda* nīṭṭhitā.

<sup>4</sup> S. abhippasanna<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> S. *sirisa*.

<sup>10</sup> B. *katvā*.

<sup>2</sup> S. ṭhitaṃ saparivāraṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. anubhavi tato.

<sup>8</sup> B. *omīta*.

<sup>3</sup> S. *sirisa*<sup>6</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> S. pāpunitvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. *“vakulacampaka”*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *attanā*.



aṭṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattetvā Kukkhuraṃ<sup>1</sup> nāma<sup>2</sup> pabbatasampe paññasālaṃ karetvā paṭivasati. Tadā buddhuppādabhāvaṃ sutvā sissehi saha Buddhassa santikaṃ gantukāmo kenaci byādhinā pñlito paññasālaṃ paviesetvā sissasantikā Buddhassānubhāvaṃ<sup>3</sup> lakkhaṇaṃ ca sutvā pasannamānaso Himavantato campakāsokatilakaketakākhyāneke<sup>4</sup> pupphe āharāpetvā thūpaṃ katvā Buddhaṃ viya pūjetvā kālaṃ katvā brahmalokūpago ahoṣi. Atha te sissā tassa ālāhanaṃ katvā Buddhasantikaṃ gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ<sup>5</sup> ārocesuṃ. Atha Bhagavā buddhacakkhunā oloketvā anāgataṃsaññānena pākāṭikaraṇaṃ akāsi. So aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto pubbhavāsanaḥbalena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass<sup>6</sup> eva arahā ahoṣi. Atha attano pubbakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1. *Kukkuro nāma pabbato* ti pabbatassa sikharaṃ kukkurākārena sunakhākārena saññhitattā Kukkurapabbato ti sañkhyāṃ<sup>7</sup> gato, tassa sampe paññasālaṃ katvā pañcatāpasasahasseehi saha vasamāno ti attho. Nayānusārena<sup>8</sup> sesaṃ sabbam<sup>9</sup> uttānaṃ evā ti.

Pupphathūpiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

123. "Suvannaṇanno<sup>10</sup> Sambuddho"<sup>11</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pāyāsādāyakattherassa Apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhi-kāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā gharāvāsaṃ vasantō hatthiassadhanadhaññādisattaratanādivibhavasampanno<sup>12</sup> saddhāya<sup>13</sup> sampanno kammaphalaṃ saddahitvā sahasa-mattā suvaṇṇapātiyo karetvā tasmim khīrapāyāsassa<sup>14</sup> pūretvā taṃ sabbam gāhāpetvā Sippalivanaṃ agamāsi. Tasmim samaye Vipassī Bhagavā chabbanna<sup>15</sup> ramsiyo vissajjetvā ākāse<sup>16</sup> caṅkamaṃ<sup>17</sup> māpetvā<sup>18</sup> caṅkamati. So pana seṭṭhi taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā ativa<sup>19</sup> pasanno pātiyo ṭhapetvā vanditvā ārocesi<sup>20</sup> paṭiggahaṇāya. Atha Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya paṭiggahesi. Paṭiggahetvā ca pana tassa<sup>21</sup> somanassuppādanattham sahasamattehi bhikkhusaṅghehi<sup>22</sup> saddhiṃ paribhuñji. Tad avasesaṃ anekasahasabbhikkhū paribhuñjimsu. So tena puññena sugatīsu yeva samsaranto imasmiṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. Kukkurā°. <sup>2</sup> B. buddhānubhāva°. <sup>3</sup> S. °asokatittakatilaketakādāyaneke.

<sup>4</sup> S. adds Satthu. <sup>5</sup> S. sañkham. <sup>6</sup> S. omīsa. <sup>7</sup> S. sabbattha.

<sup>8</sup> S. °vaṇṇaṃ °buddhaṃ=A. <sup>9</sup> S. °dhaññasatta°. <sup>10</sup> S. saddhā°.

<sup>11</sup> S. °pāyāsasahasam. <sup>12</sup> S. °banna°. <sup>13</sup> S. tattha.

<sup>14</sup> S. ativiya. <sup>15</sup> S. ārādhesi. <sup>16</sup> S. assa.

<sup>17</sup> S. bhikkhūhi.

buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano kusalaṃ paccavekkhamāno taṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvannavanno<sup>1</sup> Sambuddho"<sup>2</sup> ti ādim āha. Taṃ hetthā vuttam eva.

<sup>3</sup>[3. *Caṅkamaṃ susamārūḷho* ti cadinanto(?) padavikkhepaṃ karonto kamati gacchati ti caṅkamaṃ, caṅkamassa padavikkhepassa ādhāra-bhūtapatha-vippadeso caṅkamaṃ nāmā ti attho. *Ētaṃ*<sup>4</sup> *caṅkamaṃ* suvisesena *ārūḷho* ti sambandho. *Ambare anilāyane* ti variyati chādīyati anenā<sup>5</sup> ti paraṃ, na<sup>6</sup> bharanti<sup>7</sup> ambaraṃ,<sup>8</sup> setavatthasadisam<sup>9</sup> ākāsaṃ<sup>10</sup> ti attho. N'atthi nilīyanaṃ gopanaṃ etthā ti alīnaṃ,<sup>11</sup> ā samantato yanti<sup>12</sup> āgacchanti<sup>13</sup> anena iddhimanto<sup>14</sup> ti āyanaṃ, anilāṇ ca taṃ āyanaṇ c'eti anilāyanaṃ,<sup>15</sup> tasmim ambare anilāyane caṅkamaṃ māpayin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti.

Pāyāsadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

124. "Nisajja pāsādavare" ti ādikam āyasmato Gandhodakiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava nibbānūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle seṭṭhikule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā mahad-dhano mahābhogo dibbasukham anubhavanto<sup>1</sup> viya<sup>2</sup> manussasukham anubhavanto ekasmim divase pāsādavare nisinno hoti. Tadā Bhagavā Suvannamahāmeru viya vīthiyā vicarati. Taṃ vicarāmaṇaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso gantvā vanditvā sugandhodakena Bhagavantaṃ osiñcamāno pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā gharāvāsena<sup>3</sup> anallīno Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nisajja pāsādavare" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha "pāsādo" ti pasādaṃ somanassaṃ janeti uppādeti ti pāsādo, mālākammacittakammasuvannakammādiekanekavicittaṃ<sup>4</sup> disvā<sup>5</sup> tattha<sup>6</sup> pavīṭṭhānaṃ<sup>7</sup> janānaṃ pasādaṃ<sup>8</sup> janayati ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. "vannaṃ sambuddhaṃ—A.

<sup>2</sup> [ ] not found in B.

<sup>3</sup> S. anto.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. "adiso ākāso.

<sup>6</sup> S. anilam.

<sup>7</sup> S. yāti.

<sup>8</sup> S. "ati.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> S. iddhimanto before tasmim.

<sup>11</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>12</sup> S. iva.

<sup>13</sup> S. "vāso.

<sup>14</sup> S. "kammādīhi tattha.

<sup>15</sup> S. pavīṭṭha°.

<sup>16</sup> B. pāsādam.

Pāsādo ca so patthetabbatṭhena varo cāti<sup>1</sup> pāsādavaro, tasmim̐ pāsādarare, nisajja nisiditvā Vipassijinavaraṃ addasaṃ ti sambandho. Sesam̐ sabbattha uttānatthāṃ evā ti.

Gandhodakiyattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

125. "Jāyamāne Vipassimhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sammukhāthavikattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbato sattavassikakāle yeva sakasippe nipphattiṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto Vipassimhi<sup>2</sup> bodhisatte uppanne "[sabbabuddhānaṃ lakkhaṇāni Vedattaye dissamānāni tāni rājapamukhassa janakāyassa Vipassibodhisattassa lakkhaṇaṃ ca buddhabhāvaṃ ca byākāritvā janānaṃ mānānaṃ nibbapesi anekāni ca thutivacanāni nivedesi]" so tena kusalakammena chakā-māvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca cakkavattisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbato viññutaṃ patto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. Katakusalanāmena Sammukhāthavikatthero ti pākaṭo.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Jāyamāne Vipassimhi" ti ādim āha. *Vipassimhi* Sammāsambuddhe *jāyamāne* uppajjamāne mātukucchito nikkhante<sup>3</sup> ahaṃ<sup>4</sup> nimittaṃ kāraṇaṃ buddhabhāvassa hetuṃ<sup>5</sup> vyākariṃ kathesiṃ; anekāni acchariyāni pākāṭāni akāsin ti attho. Sesam̐ vuttanayānusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sammukhāthavikattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

126. "Nagare Dhaññavatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kusumāsaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbato viññutaṃ patto mahaddhano mahābhogo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāraṃgato brāhmaṇasippesu koṭipatto sakaparasaṃmayakusalo mātāpitāro pūjetukāmo pañcauppalakalāpe attano samīpe ṭhapetvā nisinno bhikkhusaṅghaparivutaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ āgacchantam̐ disvā nilapitādighana-buddha-

\*-\* This passage is somewhat corrupt. S. reads instead [ . . . pātubhūtāni lakkhaṇāni disvā vedattaye dissamānaniyāmena tāni lakkhaṇāni sabbajana-kāyassa vitthārento nissamsayena ayam loka buddho bhavissati ti vyākāritvā janānaṃ manasi tasmim̐ pasādaṃ janayittha ].

<sup>1</sup> S. ceti. <sup>2</sup> S. Vipassi°. <sup>3</sup> S. nikkhamante. <sup>4</sup> S. pābubhūtaṃ. <sup>5</sup> S. hetu ti.

raṇisiyo ca disvā pasannamānaso āsanaṃ paññāpetvā tattha tāni pupphāni santharetvā<sup>1</sup> Bhagavantam tattha nisdāpetvā sakaghare mātu<sup>2</sup> atthāya<sup>3</sup> puṭiyattāni<sup>4</sup> sabbāni khādaniyabhōjanīyāni-gahetvā saṇṇivāraṃ Bhagavantam sahatthena santāpetvā<sup>5</sup> bhojesi. Bhojanāvasāne ekaṃ uppalahattham adāsi; tena<sup>6</sup> somanassajāto patthanam akāsi. Bhagavā pi anumodanam katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu<sup>7</sup> dve<sup>8</sup> sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto viññutam patto bhogayasehi vaḍḍhito kāmesu ādinavaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge pubbe katakusalam pubbenivāsāññaṇena saritvā somanassappatto<sup>9</sup> pubbacaritāpadānam pakāseto "Nagare Dhaññavatiyā" ti ādim āha.

1. Dhaññānam puññavantānam khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapatimahā-sālānam anekesaṃ kulānam ākarattā Dhaññavati, atha vā muttamaṇiādisattaratānānam sattavidhadhaññādiupabhogaparibhogānam<sup>7</sup> ākarattā Dhaññavati, atha vā dhaññānam buddhapacceka-buddhakhiṇāsavānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānam āramavihārādīnam ākarattā Dhaññavati, tassā *Dhaññavatiyā*, nagaran ti \*patthenti ettha upabhogaparibhogatthikā janā ti nagaram, na gacchati ti vā nagam,\* rājayuvārājamahāmattādīnam vasanaṭṭhānam, nagam<sup>8</sup> rāti<sup>9</sup> ādadāti<sup>10</sup> gaṇhāti ti nagaram, rājādīnam vasanaṭṭhānasamūhahūtam pākāraparikhādīhi<sup>11</sup> parikkhittam paricchannaṭṭhānam<sup>12</sup> nagaram nāmā ti attho. Tasmīṃ *nagare* yadā aham Vipassissa Bhagavato santike vyākaraṇam alabhi, *tadā* tasmīṃ Dhaññavatiyā nagare brāhmaṇo ahoṣin<sup>13</sup> ti sambandho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Kusumāsanīyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

127. "Ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti ādikam āyasmato Phaladāya-kattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu<sup>14</sup> katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutam patvā Vedattayādisakala-sippesu<sup>15</sup> pāramippatto<sup>16</sup> anekesaṃ brāhmaṇasahassānam pāmokkho ācariyo sakasippānam<sup>17</sup> pariyoṣānam<sup>18</sup> adisvā tattha ca pāram<sup>19</sup> apas-

\* . . . S. omits.

<sup>1</sup> S. \*itvā.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. paṭiyāditāni.

<sup>4</sup> S. santappento.

<sup>5</sup> S. devamanussa°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °jāto.

<sup>7</sup> S. °dhaññānam upabhogaparibhogasampattānam.

<sup>8</sup> S. nagarāti āññāti.

<sup>9</sup> S. °parikkhepādīhi.

<sup>10</sup> S. paṭi°.

<sup>11</sup> S. āsīp.

<sup>12</sup> S. purimesu munikūḷjaresu.

<sup>13</sup> S. °sakasippesu.

<sup>14</sup> S. pārapatto.

<sup>15</sup> B. omits and has only °sanam.

<sup>16</sup> S. āram.

santo gharāvāsaṃ pahāya isipabbajaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa avidūre assamaṃ kāretvā sahasissehi vāsaṃ kappesi. Tasmiṃ samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā bhikkhāya caramāno tassānukampāya taṃ padesaṃ sampāpuṇi. Tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasanna-mānaso attano atthāya puṭake nikkhipitvā rukkhagge laggitaṃ<sup>1</sup> madhuraphalaṃ<sup>2</sup> padumabhisamadhunā<sup>3</sup> saha adāsi. Bhagavā tassa somanassuppādanatthaṃ passantass' eva paribhuñjitvā ākāse ṭhito phaludānānisamsaṃ kethetvā pakkāmi. So tena puññaena deva-manussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto satta-vassiko yeva arahattaṃ patvā<sup>4</sup> pubbe katakusalaḍḍhammaṃ<sup>5</sup> saritvā somanassiko<sup>6</sup> pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ajjhāyako manta-dharo" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *ajjhāyako*<sup>6</sup> ti<sup>6</sup> cinteti ti ajjhāyi, ajjhāyi yeva ajjhāyako; ettha hi akāro,

paṭisedhe<sup>7</sup> vuddhi-tabbhāve . . . pe . . . akāro virahappake\*

ti evaṃ vuttesu dasasu<sup>8</sup> atthesu tabbhāve vattati; sissānaṃ savana-dhāraṇādivasena<sup>9</sup> ajjheti cinteti ajjhāyaṃ karoti ti "ajjhāyako" cintako ti attho. Ācariyassa santike uggahitaṃ sabbamantaṃ manena<sup>10</sup> dhāreti pavatteti ti "mantadharo"; *tiṇṇaṃ vedāna*<sup>11</sup> *pāragū* ti vedaṃ vuccati ṇāṇaṃ, vedena veditabbā bujjhitabbā ti vedā, Irubbedā-Yajubbedā-Sāmabbedasāṅkhātā<sup>12</sup> tayo ganthā,<sup>13</sup> tesam vedānaṃ pāraṃ pariyosānaṃ koṭṭiṃ gato patto ti pāragū. Sesam pakaṭam evā ti.

Phaladāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

128. "Pabbate Himavantamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nānatho-manattherassa<sup>14</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tasmim tasmim uppannuppannabhava puññaṇi upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa avidūre pabbatantare<sup>15</sup>

\* Cf. Ekakkharakosa, 13.

<sup>1</sup> S. laggitāni madhurāni padumaphalāni.

<sup>2</sup> S. madhunā.

<sup>3</sup> B. katvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. "kammaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. somanassa-jāto.

<sup>6</sup> S. ajjheti.

<sup>7</sup> S. paṭisedha°.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>9</sup> B. vasana°.

<sup>10</sup> B. manassā.

<sup>11</sup> S. vedānaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. "sāmaveda°.

<sup>13</sup> S. gandhā.

<sup>14</sup> S. Nāpasañña°.

<sup>15</sup> S. omīte.

paṇṇasālaṃ kāretvā pañcābhinnāatṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattetvā vasanto ekadivasaṃ parisuddhaṃ paṇḍaraṃ puḷinatalaṃ disvā Idisa<sup>1</sup> parisuddhā<sup>1</sup> Idisaṃ<sup>2</sup> parisuddhaṃ buddhañāṇaṃ ti Buddhañ<sup>3</sup> ca<sup>3</sup> tassa<sup>3</sup> ñāṇaṃ<sup>3</sup> ca<sup>3</sup> anussari thomesi ca. So tena puññaena deva-manussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto pubbe katapuññaṃ anusaritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhi" ti ādim āha.

1. *Puḷinaṃ sobhanaṃ disvā* ti paripunnakakataṃ viya puṭākārena<sup>4</sup> parisodhitākārena pavattaṃ ṭhitaṃ ti puḷinaṃ, sobhanaṃ vāḷukaṃ disvā seṭṭhaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarin ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Nānathomanattherassa<sup>5</sup> Apadānatṭhakathā.

129. "Suvannaṇaṃ Sambuddho" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Gandhapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhānaṃ santike katādhikāro anekāsu jātisu katapuññaśāṇcayo Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto upabhogaparibhogehi anūno ekadivasaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ sapaṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> disvā pasannamānaso lājapañcamehi<sup>7</sup> pupphehi pūjesi, so ten' eva<sup>8</sup> cittappasādena yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato devaloke nibbatto dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So ekadivasaṃ pubbe katapuññaṃ saritvā somanassajāto iminā kusalenāhaṃ nibbānaṃ patto 'smi<sup>9</sup> ti pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvannaṇaṃ Sambuddho" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham evā ti.

Gandhapupphiyattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

130. "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padumapupphapūjakattherassa<sup>10</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññaṇi upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā saka-sippe nipphattiṃ patvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto buddhuppattito

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. Idisaṃ va.

<sup>3</sup> S. Buddhaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. vipulākārena sadiso . . .

<sup>5</sup> S. Nāpaśāñña<sup>6</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> S. sakkavakaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. lāja<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> B. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. Padumapūjaka<sup>12</sup>.

puretaraṃ uppannattā ovādānusāsanaṃ alabhītvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya isipabbajaṃ pabbajītvā Himavantassa avidūre Gotamakaṃ nāma pabbataṃ nissāya assamaṃ kāretvā pañcābhiññāntāṭṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattetvā jhānasukhen' eva vihāsi. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā Buddhō hutvā satte saṃsārato uddharanto<sup>1</sup> \*tassānukampāya Himavantaṃ agamāsi. Tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannaṃ mānaso sakasisse samādapetvā<sup>2</sup> tehi padumapupphāni āharāpetvā pūjesi. So tena puññaena devamānussesu saṃsārato ubhayaśāmpattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddho pasanno pabbajītvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano puññakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakā-sento "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādim āha.

1. *Gotamo nāma pabbato* ti anekesaṃ yakkhadevatānaṃ āvāsabbhā-vena adhiṭṭhānavasena Gotamassa bhavanattā Gotamoti pakāto hutvā<sup>3</sup> vahati<sup>4</sup> pavattati<sup>5</sup> ti pabbato; *nānārukkekhehi sañchanno* ti rūhati tiṭṭhati<sup>6</sup> ti rukkho, atha vā paṭhaviṃ khaṇanto uddhaṃ ruhati ti rukkho, nānā anekappakārā campakakappūranāgaagarucandanādayo rukkhā ti nānārukkhā, tehi nānārukkekhehi<sup>4</sup> "sañchanno" parikkhinno<sup>7</sup> Gotamo pabbato ti sambandho. *Mahābhūtagaṇālayo* ti bhavanti jāyanti uppajjanti vadḍhanti cā<sup>4</sup> ti bhūtā mahantā ca te bhūtā cā 'ti<sup>8</sup> mahābhūtā, mahābhūtānaṃ gaṇo samūho ti mahābhūtagaṇo, mahābhūtagaṇassa ālayo patiṭṭhā<sup>4</sup> ti<sup>4</sup> "mahābhūtagaṇālayo."

2. *Vemajjhamhi ca tass' āsī* ti tassa Gotamassa pabbatassa vemajjhe abbhantare assamo abhinimmīto nippādito kato ti attho.

Padumapupphapūjakattherassa<sup>9</sup> Apadānatthakathā,

TERASAMAVAGGAVANNAṆĀ.<sup>10</sup>

131. "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sobhitattherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule<sup>11</sup> nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 288-292. *Sobhita's story here is different, though similar in some points. Apadāna quoted too is different.*

\* S. adds viharati, atha.

<sup>1</sup> uttaranto ?

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. parikkhinno.

<sup>10</sup> S. adds niṭṭhitā.

<sup>2</sup> S. samānetvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. adds tiṭṭhati.

<sup>8</sup> S. ceti.

<sup>3</sup> S. ahosi.

<sup>5</sup> S. patiṭṭhāti.

<sup>9</sup> S. Padumapūjaka<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> S. kulagehe.



ekadivasam Satthārā dhamme<sup>1</sup> desiyamāne somanassena<sup>2</sup> pasannamā-naso nānāpakārcchi<sup>3</sup> thomesi. So ten' eva somanassena kālam katvā devesu nibbatto tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussasukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto sattavassiko va pabbajitvā nacirass' eva chaḷabhiñ-ño arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sobhitattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

132. "Vinatāya<sup>4</sup> nādiyā tīre<sup>5</sup>" ti ādikāṃ āyasmato Sudassanattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava katapuññūpacayo<sup>6</sup> Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvasaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto Vitthatāya<sup>7</sup> nāma gaṅgāya samīpe pilakkhuphalam<sup>8</sup> pariyesento tassa tīre nisinnaṃ<sup>9</sup> jalamānaṃ<sup>7</sup> aggisikham<sup>7</sup> iva<sup>7</sup> Sikhisammāsambuddham disvā pasanna-mānaso ketakapuppham vaṇṇen' eva chinditvā pūjento evam āha: bhante yena nāṇena tvaṃ evaṃ mahānubhāvo sabbaññubuddho jāto taṃ nāṇaṃ ahaṃ pūjemī ti. Atha Bhagavā anumodanam akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu jāto ubhayasampattiyo anūno<sup>10</sup> bhavitvā<sup>8</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano katakusa-lam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō "Vinatāya<sup>9</sup> nādiyā"<sup>10</sup> ti ādim āha. Tattha vitthatāyā ti vittharati pattharati vitthiṇṇā hontī<sup>10</sup> ti vitthatā; nadanti saddaṃ karonti itā gatā pavattā ti nadi, nadi<sup>11</sup> tarantā<sup>11</sup> etaṃ patvā tiṇṇā nāma hontī ti tīraṃ, tassā *Vinatāya*<sup>11</sup> *nādiyā tīre*<sup>11</sup> tīrasamīpe ti attho.

2. *Ketakaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti icchitākārena<sup>12</sup> gaṇhantānaṃ hattham kaṇṭhako chindati vijjhatī ti ketakaṃ,<sup>13</sup> taṃ<sup>13</sup> ketakaṃ puppham disvā<sup>14</sup> vaṇṇaṃ chinditvā ti sambandho. *Sikhino lokabandhuno* ti sikhī vuccati aggi, sikhī sadisā nīlapitādibhedā jalamānā chabbannaghana-rāmsiyo yassa so "Sikhī"; tassa<sup>15</sup> lokassa sakalalokattayassa bandhu nātako ti "lokabandhu," tassa Sikhino lokabandhuno ketakaṃ<sup>16</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. dhammaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. tasmim.

<sup>3</sup> S. °pakārehi.

<sup>4</sup> A. Vinatāya—Svl. S. Vitthatāya, B. Vitthatā.

<sup>5</sup> S. °puññasañcayo.

<sup>6</sup> S. pilakkhup° phalitap°.

<sup>7</sup> S. jalamānaṃ aggi viya nisinnaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. anubhavitvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. Vitthatāya naditīre.

<sup>10</sup> S. hoti.

<sup>11</sup> B. Vitthatāya. S. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. kucchita°.

<sup>13</sup> S. ketam, adds ketassa idaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. taṃ disvā.

<sup>15</sup> B. omits.

<sup>16</sup> S. ketaki.

\*so in both B. and S. Should be Vinatāya.

puppham vaṇṇena chinditvā pūjesin ti sambandho. Sesam uttānam<sup>1</sup> evā ti.

Sudassanattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

133. "Candabhāgānaditire" ti ādikam āyasmato Candanapūjakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavante Candabhāgānadiyā samīpe kinnarayaniyam nibbatto pupphabhakkho pupphasayano<sup>2</sup> candanāgaruhatthavaṇṇaādisugandhavibhūsito<sup>3</sup> Himavante bhummadevatā viya uyyānakilajalakilādiānekasukham<sup>4</sup> anubhavanto vāsam kappesi. Tādā Atthadassi Bhagavā tassānukampāya Himavantam gantvā ākāso oruyha saṅghātiṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi. So kinnaro tam Bhagavantam vijjotamānam tattha nisinnam disvā pasannamānaso sugandhacandanena pūjesi. Tassa Bhagavā anumodanam akāsi. So tena puññena tena somanassena yāvatāyukam thatvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto aparāparam chakāmāvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattirajjapadesarajjasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattam patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Candabhāgānaditire" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha chandam<sup>5</sup> manam rucim ajjhāsayam sutvā<sup>6</sup> viya jāto ti cando, candamaṇḍalena<sup>7</sup> pasannanimmalodakena ubhosu passesu muttādalasadis'antaradhavaḷapulinatalāya<sup>8</sup> ca samannāgatattā candena bhāgā<sup>9</sup> sadisā<sup>10</sup> ti Candabhāgā, tassā<sup>10</sup> Candabhāgāya<sup>10</sup> nadiyā tīre samīpe ti attho. Sesam sabbam heṭṭhāvuttanayattā suviññeyyam evā ti.

Candanapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

Aṭṭhamabhāṇavāraṇṇanā samattā.

134. "Sunando nāma nāmenā" ti ādikam āyasmato Pupphachadanīyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa<sup>11</sup> Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutam patvā sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patto mahābhogo mahāyaso dānābhīro ahoṣi. \*Ekadivasam so: ime nāma sakalajambudīpe yācakā,\* aham dānam na laddho 'smi

\*\*\* S. Ekadivasam sakalajambudīpe ime yācakā nāma.

<sup>1</sup> S. uttānattham.

<sup>4</sup> S. uyyānakilakilādi°.

<sup>7</sup> B. °maṇḍalo.

<sup>9</sup> S. sadisā bhāgā assa.

<sup>2</sup> S. °nivasano.

<sup>5</sup> S. candam.

<sup>8</sup> S. muttādalasadisena

<sup>10</sup> S. tīya.

<sup>3</sup> S. candanaagaruādi°.

<sup>6</sup> S. ātatvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. muttādalasadisena dhavaḷapulinatalena.

B. Padumuttara°.

ti vattum mā labhantū ti mahādānaṃ sajjesi. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā saparivāro ākāseṇa gacchati. Brāhmaṇo taṃ disvā pasan-nacitto sakasisse pakkosāpetvā pupphāni āharāpetvā ākāse ukkhi-pitvā pūjesi. Tāni sakalanagaraṃ chādetvā sattadivasāni aṭṭhamsu. So tena puññakammaṇa devamanussésu sukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā khuragge yeva arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseṇo “Sunando nāma nāmena” ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā suviññeyyam evā ti.

Pupphachadaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

135. “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Rahosaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto ekasmiṃ buddhasuññe kāle Maj-jhimadese brāhmaṇakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto kevalaṃ udaraṃ pūretvā kodhamadamānādayo akusale yeva<sup>1</sup> disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya Hima-vantaṃ pavisitvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā anekatāpasasataparivāro Vasabhapabbatasamīpe assamaṃ māpetvā tīṇi vassasahassāni Hima-vante yeva vasamāno ahaṃ ettakānaṃ sissānaṃ ācariyo ti sammato garuṭhāṇiyo garukātabbo vandaniyo ācariyo me n’ atthi ti domanassap-patto te sabbe sisse sannipādetvā buddhānaṃ abhāve nibbānādhi-gamābhāvaṃ pakāsetvā sayama ekako raho vivekaṭṭhāne va nisinno Buddhassa sammukhā nisinno viya Buddhasaṇṇiṃ manasikaritvā buddhārammaraṃ<sup>2</sup> pītiṃ uppādetvā sālāyaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisinno kālaṃ katvā brahmaloke nibbatti. So<sup>3</sup> evaṃ<sup>3</sup> tattha jhāna-sukhena ciraṃ vasitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto kāmesu anallīno sattavassiko pabbajitvā khuragge yeva arahattaṃ patvā chaḷabhiñño hutvā pubbenivāsāṇāpeṇa attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseṇo “Hima-vantassāvidūre” ti ādim āha.

1. *Vasabho nāma pabbato* ti Himavantaṃ pabbataṃ vinā sesapabbatānaṃ uccatarabhāvena seṭṭhatarabhāvena “Vasabho” ti saṅkhaṃ gato pabbato ti attho. Sesama sabbattha uttānattham<sup>4</sup> evā ti.

Rahosaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. *adda* tap-phalam iva.

<sup>2</sup> S. *omīta*.

<sup>3</sup> S. °rammaṇe.

<sup>4</sup> S. *uttānaṃ*.

136. “Kaṇikāraṃ va jotantan” ti ādikāṃ āyasmato Campakapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto vuddhippatto<sup>1</sup> sakasippesu nipphattiṃ putvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vanantare vasanto Vessabhuṃ Bhagavantam uddissa sissehi ānītehi<sup>2</sup> campakapupphehi<sup>3</sup> pūjesi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So ten’ eva kusalena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ pāpunitvā pubbavāsanaḥbalena gharāvāse anallīno pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanasajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Kaṇikāraṃ va jotantan” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *kaṇikāraṃ* ti sakalapattapalāsāni. paribajja<sup>4</sup> pātetvā<sup>5</sup> pupphagahaṇasamaye<sup>6</sup> kaṇṇipupphamakulānaṃ<sup>7</sup> gahaṇato<sup>8</sup> kaṇṇikākāraṇ’ eva kato<sup>9</sup> ti kaṇṇikāro<sup>7</sup> ti vattabbe niruttinayena ekassa pubbaṇakārassa<sup>9</sup> loṇaṃ katvā kaṇikāraṃ<sup>9</sup> ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ pupphitaṃ kaṇikārarukkhaṃ iva *jotantaṃ* Buddhaṃ addasan ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Campakapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

137. “Visālamāle<sup>14</sup> āsīno” ti ādikāṃ āyasmato Atthasandassakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu attabhāvesu katapuññūpacayo Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patto tattha sāraṃ apassanto gehaṃ pahāya Himavantam gantvā ramaṇīye thāne paṇṇasālaṃ katvā paṭivasanto<sup>10</sup> sattānukampāya Himavantam āgataṃ<sup>11</sup> Padumuttaraṃ<sup>11</sup> Bhagavantam<sup>11</sup> disvā pasannamānaso pañcaṅgasa-mannāgato kāyo<sup>12</sup> vanditvā thutivacanehi thomesi. So tena puññena yāvatāyukaṃ thātvā kālaṇkatvā brahmalokūpago ahosi. So aparabhāge imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpupi.<sup>13</sup> So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Visālamāle<sup>14</sup> āsīno” ti ādim āha.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīta. <sup>2</sup> S. ānītāni °pupphāni. <sup>3</sup> S. perigucchiya. <sup>4</sup> S. pupphānaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. kaṇṇikābandho hutvā pupphamakulānaṃ gahaṇato.

<sup>6</sup> S. jāto.

<sup>7</sup> S. kaṇṇikāro kaṇṇikākāro.

<sup>8</sup> S. akkharaloṇaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. °kāro.

<sup>10</sup> S. paṭivasati tadā.

<sup>11</sup> S. agamāsi Padumuttaro Bhagavā taṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>13</sup> S. adda tato.

<sup>14</sup> S. °māle.

Tattha *visālamāle* ti \*visālaṃ patthaṇaṃ vitthiṇṇaṃ mahantaṃ mālaṃ\* visālamālaṃ, tasmiṇ visālamāle *āsīno* nisinno ahaṃ *lokaṇā-yakaṃ addasaṇ* ti sambandho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Atthasandassakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

138. “Nārado iti me nāman” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekapadāsaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekāsu jātisu katakusalo Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto Kesavo<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>2</sup> pākaṭo<sup>3</sup> hutvā<sup>4</sup> viññutaṃ patvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vasanto ekadivasaṃ Satthu<sup>5</sup> dhammadesanaṃ<sup>6</sup> sutvā pasannamānaso añjalim paggayha ativiya pītisomanassajāto pācīnābhimukho<sup>7</sup> pakkāmi.<sup>8</sup> So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā ten’ eva somanassena kālaṃ katvā devesu nibbatto tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu uppanno tattha sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde aññatarasmim<sup>9</sup> kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto<sup>1</sup> Sathari pasīditvā pabbajito<sup>2</sup> nacirass’ eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhiḷge attanā<sup>3</sup> katakusalakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Nārado iti me nāman” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Nārado* ti jātivasena suddhasarirattā<sup>5</sup> n’ atthi rajo dhūli malaṃ etassā ti Nārado, jakārassa dakāraṃ<sup>6</sup> katvā<sup>7</sup> Nārado ti kula-dattikaṃ nāmaṃ. *Kesavo* ti Kisavacchagotte jātattā Kesavo, Nārada-Kesavo *itī mam janā vidū* jānanti ti attho. Sesam pākaṭam evā ti.

Ekapadāsaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

139. “Migarājā tadā āsin” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sālapupphadāyakaṭtherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava katakusalasañcayo kenaci kammacchiddena Himavante sīhayoniyaṃ nibbatto anekasīhparivāro vihāsi. Tadā Sikkhī Bhagavā tassānukampāya Himavantaṃ agamāsi. Sīho taṃ upagataṃ disvā pasannamānaso sākābhāṇgena<sup>7</sup> sakappikaṃ<sup>8</sup> sālapupphaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa anumodanaṃ ākāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Sathari pasanno pabbajitvā<sup>9</sup> arahattaṃ patto attano

\* \* S. visālā patthaṇā vitthiṇṇā mahanti mālā yasmiṃ taṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. *omīti*.

<sup>2</sup> S. *agamāsi*.

<sup>3</sup> S. *°itvā*.

<sup>4</sup> S. *attano*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *°sarīro*.

<sup>6</sup> S. *dakārādeso*.

<sup>7</sup> S. *sālasākhāṃ bhañjitvā sakeṭaṃ*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *pabbajito*.

pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakā-sento "Migarājā tadā āsin" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha maraṇaṃ gacchanti ti "migā," atha vā ghāsaṃ maganti gavesanti ti migā, migānaṃ rājā *migarājā* sakalacattuppadānaṃ rāja-bhāve sati pi gāthābandhasukhattaṃ mige ādim katvā "migarājā" ti vuttaṃ. Yadā<sup>1</sup> Bhagavantaṃ disvā sapupphasālasākhāṃ acchitvā<sup>2</sup> pūjesi. "Tadā ahaṃ migarājā aho sin" ti attho.

3. *Sakeṭaṃ pupphaṃ āharin* ti sakannikaṃ<sup>3</sup> sālapupphaṃ āharin pūjesin ti attho. Sesāṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Sālapupphadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

140. "Parodhako<sup>4</sup> tadā āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Piyālaphaladā-yakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissāyāni puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle nesādakule nibbatto Himavante ekasmiṃ pabbhāre mige vadhitvā jīvitaṃ kappetvā<sup>5</sup> vasanto<sup>6</sup> tattha gataṃ<sup>7</sup> Sikhībhaga-vantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso sāyaṃ pātaṃ<sup>8</sup> namassamāno kiñcideya-dhammaṃ<sup>9</sup> apassanto madhurāni piyālaphalāni<sup>10</sup> uccinitvā adāsi. Bhagavā tāni paribhuñji. So nesādo buddhārammaṇāya pītiyā niraṇṭaraṃ phutṭhasarīro<sup>11</sup> pāpakamme virattacitto mūlaphalāhāro<sup>12</sup> nacirass<sup>13</sup> eva kālaṃ katvā devaloke nibbatti. So tattha dibba-sampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu<sup>14</sup> ca<sup>14</sup> anekavidhasampattiyo<sup>14</sup> anubhavitvā<sup>14</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde gahapatikule nibbatto viññu-taṃ patto gharāvāsāṃ saṇṭhapetvā tattha anabhirato geḥaṃ pahāya Satthu santike pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass<sup>15</sup> eva arahattaṃ patto attano kataphaladānaṃ kammaṃ saritvā somanas-sajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakā-sento "Parodhako tadā āsin" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha yadā<sup>1</sup> ahaṃ piyālaphalaṃ datvā cittaṃ pasādesiṃ *tadā* ahaṃ<sup>14</sup> *Parodhako*<sup>15</sup> āsin ti sambando. "Parodhako"<sup>14</sup> ti para-sattarodhako vihesako pararodhako ti vattabbe pubbarakārassa<sup>16</sup> lopam katvā parodhako ti vuttaṃ.

4. *Pavāriṇaṃ*<sup>17</sup> *vināyakaṃ* ti taṃ nibbānapāpakaṃ Satthāraṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. bhañjitvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. sakantikaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> Svl. pārāvato.

<sup>5</sup> S. "ento.

<sup>6</sup> S. vasati tasmīṃ kāle.

<sup>7</sup> S. samāgataṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. pāto.

<sup>9</sup> S. kañci°.

<sup>10</sup> B. yala°.

<sup>11</sup> S. phuta°.

<sup>12</sup> S. eddo hutvāna.

<sup>13</sup> S. cirass°.

<sup>14</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>15</sup> S. pārāvato.

<sup>16</sup> S. pubbassa°.

<sup>17</sup> S. parivāriṇa.

bhante imaṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjathā ti 'parāriṃ' nimantesiṃ ārādhesin ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Piyālaphaladāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

CUDDASAMA VAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.<sup>1</sup>

141. "Parinibbute Bhagavatī" ti ādikam āyasmato Chattādhichattiyattherassa<sup>2</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto dharamānassa Bhagavato adiṭṭhā<sup>3</sup>(?) parinibbutakāle: aho mama parihāni ti cintetvā mama jātiṃ saphalaṃ karissāmi ti katasanniṭṭhāno chatādhichattam<sup>4</sup> kāretvā<sup>5</sup> tassa Bhagavato sariradhātum nihitadhātugabbhaṃ pūjesi. Aparabhāge chattam<sup>6</sup> kāretvā tam<sup>7</sup> eva<sup>8</sup> dhātugabbhaṃ<sup>9</sup> pūjesi. So ten<sup>10</sup> eva puññena<sup>11</sup> devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde gahapatikule nibbatto viññutam patto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā kammatṭhānam gahetvā vāyamanto nacirass<sup>12</sup> eva arahattam pāpuṇi. So attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Parinibbute Bhagavatī" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *chattādhichattam* ti chādiyati saṃvariyati ātapādin<sup>13</sup> ti chattam, chattassa adhichattam chattassa<sup>14</sup> upari<sup>15</sup> katachattam<sup>16</sup> chattādhichattam, chattassa<sup>17</sup> uparūpari<sup>18</sup> chattan<sup>19</sup> ti attho. Thūpamhi abhiropayin ti thūpayati<sup>20</sup> rāsikariyati ti thūpo, atha vā thūpati thirabhāvena vuddhiṃ virūḷham<sup>21</sup> vepullaṃ āpajjamāno patiṭṭhāti ti thūpo, tasmim thūpamhi mayā kāritam chattam uparūpari ṭhapanavasena abhi viśesena āropayim<sup>22</sup> pūjesin ti attho

2. *Pupphacchadanam karivānā*<sup>23</sup> ti vikaṣitehi sugandhehi anekehi pupphehi chadanam chatt'upari vitānam katvā pūjesin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha<sup>24</sup> uttānam evā ti.

Chattādhichattiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

142. "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādikam āyasmato Thambhāropakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Dhammadassissa Bhaga-

<sup>1</sup> S. *adda* niṭṭhitā.

<sup>2</sup> S. *chattam*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *omīta*.

<sup>4</sup> B. *omīta*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *virūḷhim*.

<sup>6</sup> Svi. *Adhichattiya*<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> S. *kāropetvā*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *chattādhittadāna*<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> S. *omīta*.

<sup>10</sup> S. *āropesim*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *omīta*.

<sup>12</sup> S. *pupphacchattam*.

<sup>13</sup> S. *ātapādinam*.

<sup>14</sup> S. *thūpiyati*.

<sup>15</sup> S. *katvāna*.



vato kāle kulagehe nibbatto saddho passanno parinibbute Bhagavati tassa Bhagavato dhātugabbhamālake thambham<sup>1</sup> nikhanitvā<sup>1</sup> dhajam āropesi. Bahūni jātisumanapupphāni ganthitvā nisseniyā ārohitvā<sup>2</sup> pūjesi. So yāvatāyukam thatvā kālam katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā sabbattha pūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto daharakālate pabhuti pūjanīyo sāsane baddhasaddho<sup>3</sup> pabbajitvā sahaṇṇasambhidaṇṇi arahattam patto<sup>4</sup> attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubba-caritāpadānam pakāsento “Nibbute lokanāthamhi” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha<sup>5</sup> nibbute<sup>5</sup> lokanāthamhi<sup>5</sup> ti sakalalokassa nāthe padhā-nabhūte<sup>5</sup> paṭisarane<sup>6</sup> ca<sup>5</sup> Satthari khandhāparinibbānena nibbute<sup>7</sup> nibbutadīpasikhā viya adassanam gate ti attho. *Dhammadassina-rāsabhe* ti catusaccadhammam passatī ti Dhammadassī, atha vā satipaṭṭhānādike sattipaṃsambodhipakkhiyadhamme<sup>8</sup> dassanasīlo passanasīlo<sup>9</sup> ti Dhammadassī, narānam āsabbo pavaro uttamo ti narāsabho. Dhammadassī ca so narāsabho ceti Dhammadassinarāsabho, tasmim Dhammadassinarāsabhe; *āropesiṃ dhajuttambham* ti cetiyamālake thambham nikhanitvā tattha dhajam “āropesiṃ” bandhitvā ṭha-pesin ti attho.

2. *Nissenim māpayitvānā* ti nissāya tam inanti<sup>10</sup> gacchanti ārohani upari<sup>11</sup> ti nisseṇi, tam nissenim māpayitvā kāretvā bandhitvā<sup>12</sup> *thūpa-seṭṭham samāruhin*<sup>10</sup> ti<sup>11</sup> sambandho. *Jātipuppham gahetvānā* ti jāyamānam eva janānam sundaram manam karoti ti jātisumanam, jātisumanam eva puppham jātisumanapupphan ti vattabbe gāthā-bandhasukhattham sumanasaddassa lopam katvā jātipupphan ti vuttam, tam jātisumanapuppham gahetvā ganthitvā<sup>13</sup> *thūpamhi āropayim* āropetvā pūjesin ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Thambhāropakattatherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

143. “Nibbute lokanāthamhi” ti ādikam āyasmato Muttavedi-katttherassa<sup>14</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Piyadassissa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto gharāvāsam saṇṭhapetvā<sup>15</sup> nibbute Satthari pasanno tassa cetiye valayam kāresi, sattahi ratanehi paripūretvā mahāpūjam kāresi.

<sup>1</sup> S. dhajattambham āropetvā tattha.

<sup>2</sup> S. gantvā thūpamhi.

<sup>3</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> S. pāpūpi ath' āparabhāge.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>6</sup> S. paṭisarapaṭṭhite.

<sup>7</sup> S. parinibbute.

<sup>8</sup> S. bodhipakkhiya<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> S. inanti.

<sup>10</sup> S. samāruhan.

<sup>11</sup> S. addo itī.

<sup>12</sup> S. Muddha<sup>13</sup>; Svl. vedikāraka<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>13</sup> S. ṭhapetvā.

So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto anekesu jātisatasahas-  
sesu pūjaniyo mahaddhano mahābhogo ubhayasukham anubhavitvā  
imasmim buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vibhavasampanno pabba-  
jitvā vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So ekadivasam attano<sup>1</sup>  
pubbakatakusalam<sup>1</sup> saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam  
pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha. Tam heṭṭhā  
vuttattham eva.

1. *Piyadassi-naruttame* ti piyaṃ somanassākāraṃ dassanaṃ yassa  
so "Piyadassi," ārohaparināhadvattimsamahāpurisalakkaṇaasitā-  
nubyañjanahyāmaṃpabbhāmaṇḍalehi<sup>2</sup> \*sañchanno pasādaso(†) pasā-  
dassa nānākāradassano\* ti attho. Narānaṃ uttamo ti naruttamo,  
Piyadassi ca so naruttamo c'eti Piyadassinaruttamo, tasmim Piya-  
dassinaruttame nibbute dhātugabbhamhi *muttavedhiṃ ahaṃ akāsin*  
ti sambandho. Pupphādharaṭṭāya<sup>3</sup> pariyoṣāne vedikāvalayam akāsin  
ti attho.

2. *Mañhi parivāretvā* ti maṇati<sup>4</sup> jotati pabhāsatī<sup>5</sup> ti maṇi, atha vā  
janānaṃ maṇaṃ pūrento somanassaṃ karonto ito gato pavatto ti  
maṇi, jātiraṅgamaṇivedimaṇiādīhi<sup>6</sup> anekehi mañhi katavedikāvala-  
yaṃ parivāretvā uttamaṃ mahāpūjaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesam  
uttānaṃ<sup>7</sup> evā ti.

Muttavedikattherassa<sup>8</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

144. "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sapaṇivā-  
riyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhānaṃ santike katā-  
dhikāro anekāsu jātisu puññaṇi upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhaga-  
vato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto mahaddhano mahābhogo  
ahoṣi. Atha<sup>9</sup> Padumuttaro Bhagavati parinibbute mahājano tassa  
dhātum nidahitvā mahantaṃ cetiyaṃ kāretvā pūjesi. Tasmim  
kāle ayaṃ upāsako tass'upari candanasāreṇa cetiyagharaṃ kāretvā  
mahāpūjaṃ akāsi. So ten' eva puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto  
ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim<sup>10</sup>  
kule<sup>10</sup> nibbatto vuddhim anvāya kusalam katvā saddhāya sāsane  
pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge attano pubba-  
kammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento  
"Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

\* S. sādhu mahājanappasādaṃ janayanākāradassano. † pasādako ?

<sup>1</sup> S. katakusalam.

<sup>2</sup> S. "aṣṭyaṇu".

<sup>3</sup> S. pupphapūjanatthāya.

<sup>4</sup> S. mināti.

<sup>5</sup> S. pabhāhi.

<sup>6</sup> S. "vejuriyamaṇi".

<sup>7</sup> S. uttānattham.

<sup>8</sup> S. Muddha°—Svl. Vedikāraka°.

<sup>9</sup> B. tattha.

<sup>10</sup> S. kulagehe.

4. Tattha *omattan* ti lāmakabhāvaṃ nicabhāvaṃ dukkhitabhāvaṃ<sup>1</sup> vā na passāmi na jānāmi na diṭṭhapubbo mayā nicabhāvo<sup>2</sup> ti attho. Sesam pākaṭam evā ti.

Saparivāriyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

145. “Nibbute lokamahite”<sup>3</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ummāpupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissāyāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭha-petvā vasanto nibbutassa Bhagavato cetiyamahe vattamāne inda-nīlamanivaṇṇaṃ ummāpupphaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. So tena puññena sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto dibbamānussasampattiyo<sup>4</sup> anubhavitvā uppannuppannabhava bahulaṃ nilavaṇṇo jātisampanno vibhava-sampanno<sup>5</sup> ahosi. So<sup>6</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe<sup>7</sup> nibbatto viññutaṃ patto<sup>8</sup> saddhājāto pabba-jitvā nacirass<sup>9</sup> eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritpāadānaṃ pakāsento “Nibbute loka-mahite” ti ādiṃ vuttaṃ.<sup>9</sup>

1. Tattha *lokamahite* ti lokehi mahito pūjito ti lokamahito, tasmīṃ lokamahite *Siddhatthamhi Bhagavati* parinibbute ti sambandho. *Āhutiṇaṃ paṭiggahe* ti āhutino vuccanti pūjāsakkārā, tesam āhuti-naṃ paṭiggahetum<sup>5</sup> arahati<sup>5</sup> ti<sup>5</sup> āhutiṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> paṭiggaho, aluttakitanta-samāso, tasmīṃ āhutiṇaṃ paṭiggahe Bhagavati parinibbute ti attho.

2. *Ummāpupphaṇ* ti uddham uddham nilappabhaṃ<sup>10</sup> muñcamānaṃ pupphati vikasati ti ummāpupphaṃ, taṃ ummāpupphaṃ<sup>6</sup> gahetvā cetiye pūjaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesam uttānaṃ<sup>11</sup> evā ti.

Ummāpupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

146. “Anomadassi-munino” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Anulepadāya-kattherassa<sup>12</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto mahaddhano mahābhogo tassa Bhagavato bodhirukkhassa vedikāvalayaṃ kāretvā sudhākammañ ca kāretvā vālikāsantharaṇaṃ daddalamānarajatavimānaṃ iva kāresi. So tena puññena sabbattha sukhappatto uppannuppannabhava rajatavimā-

<sup>1</sup> S. *omita*.

<sup>4</sup> S. °manussa°.

<sup>5</sup> S. *patvā*.

<sup>11</sup> S. *uttānattham*°.

<sup>3</sup> B. mahānīca°.

<sup>6</sup> B. *omita*.

<sup>7</sup> S. āha.

<sup>12</sup> A. Anuloma°, B. Anuloka° (*also below*).

<sup>9</sup> Svl. lokanāthamhi.

<sup>5</sup> S. *omita*.

<sup>7</sup> S. kule.

<sup>10</sup> S. °pabhā°.

narajatageharajatapāsādesu<sup>1</sup> sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā<sup>2</sup> Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanam<sup>3</sup> anuyutto nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So aparabhāge; kin nu kho kusalaṃ katvā mayā ayaṃ viseso adhigato ti pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇena paṭipāṭiyā anussaritvā pubbe katakusalaṃ jānitvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Anomadassimuno" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha<sup>4</sup> anomam<sup>5</sup> alāmakam<sup>6</sup> dassanam<sup>7</sup> dassaniyasariraṃ yassa so "Anomadassi." Dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇassitānubyañjana-byāmapabbhāsamujjalavirājitasariratā<sup>8</sup> sundaradassano ti attho. *Sudhāya piṇḍaṃ datvānā* ti bodhighare vedikāvalayaṃ kāretvā sakale<sup>9</sup> bodhighare sudhālepanam<sup>10</sup> katvā ti attho. *Pāṇikammaṃ<sup>11</sup> akas' ahan* ti sārakaṭṭhena phalakaṇḍaṇiyo<sup>12</sup> katvā pāṇihi maṭṭham<sup>13</sup> kammaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesam<sup>14</sup> suviññeyyam evā ti.

Anulepadāyakattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

147. "Uttarivāna nadikan" ti ādikam<sup>15</sup> āyasmato Maggadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu nibbānādhigamanatthāya puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle lokasammate kule<sup>16</sup> nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasam<sup>17</sup> Bhagavantam<sup>18</sup> ekaṃ nadim<sup>19</sup> uttaritvā vanantaraṃ gacchantam<sup>20</sup> disvā pasannamānaso idāni mayā Bhagavato maggaṃ samaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭati ti cintetvā kuddālaṇ<sup>21</sup> ca piṭakaṇ<sup>22</sup> ca ādāya Bhagavato gamanamaggaṃ samaṃ katvā vālukāya<sup>23</sup> okiritvā Bhagavato pāde vanditvā: bhante iminā maggālaṅkāraḥ karaṇena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne pūjaniyo bhaveyyam<sup>24</sup> nibbānaṃ ca pāpuṇeyyan ti patthanam<sup>25</sup> akāsi. Bhagavā yathādhippāyam<sup>26</sup> samijjhatū ti anumodanam<sup>27</sup> katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito ahoṣi. Imasmiṃ pana buddhuppāde pākaṭe ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanam<sup>28</sup> vadḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattam<sup>29</sup> patvā attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Uttarivāna nadikan" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha nadati saddam<sup>30</sup> karonti<sup>31</sup> gacchati<sup>32</sup> ti nadī, nadī yeva nadikā, tam<sup>33</sup> nadikaṃ "uttaritvā" atikkamitvā ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. °pāsādisu.

<sup>2</sup> S. °patto.

<sup>3</sup> S. vipassanā.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. anomakam.

<sup>6</sup> S. °asītyanu° . . . °samujjalitasariratā°.

<sup>7</sup> S. sakala°.

<sup>8</sup> S. phāti°.

<sup>9</sup> S. °phātiyo.

<sup>10</sup> S. kulagehe.

<sup>11</sup> B. kudālam.

<sup>12</sup> S. vālukam.

<sup>13</sup> S. karoti.

2. *Kuddālapīṭakam ādāyā* ti ku vuccati paṭhavi, tam vidālāne chindane<sup>1</sup> alan ti kuddālam, piṭakam vuccati pamsuvālukādivāha-kam tālapannavettalatādihi katabbhājanam, kuddālañ<sup>2</sup> ca piṭakañ<sup>2</sup> ca<sup>2</sup> kuddālapīṭakam.<sup>3</sup> Tam<sup>3</sup> ādāya gahetvā ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Maggadāyakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

148. “Yānakāro pure āsin” ti ādikam āyasmato Phalakadāyakattherassa<sup>4</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu attabhāvesu katapuññasambhāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vaḍḍhakikule nibbatto Ratanattaye pasanno candanena ālambanaphalakam katvā Bhagavato adāsi. Bhagavā tassānumodanam akāsi. So tena puñña devamanussesu samsaranto sabbattha kāle<sup>5</sup> cittasukhapīṇito ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhupāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patvā<sup>5</sup> Satthu dhammadesanam sutvā sañjātapasādo pabbajitvā vāyamanto nacirass’ eva saha paṭi-sambhidāhi arahattam patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanasajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Yānakāro pure āsin” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *yānakāro* ti yanti etena icchit’ icchitatthānan ti yānam. Tam karoti ti yānakāro; \*pure buddhadassanasamaye aham yānakāro āsin aho sin ti attho,\* *candanaphalakam katvā* ti cajati pariāham vūpasameti ti candanam, atha vā candanan<sup>6</sup> ti<sup>6</sup> sugandhavāsanattham<sup>6</sup> sarīram vilimpanti etenā ti candanam; tam<sup>7</sup> ālambanaphalakam katvā, *lokabandhuno* ti sakalalokassa bandhu nātibhūto ti lokabandhu, tassa lokabandhuno ti<sup>2</sup> Satthussa *adāsin* ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Phalakadāyakattherassa<sup>4</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

149. “Sumedho nāma nāmenā” ti ādikam āyasmato Vaṭamsa-kiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññaṇi upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto gharāvāsam saṇṭhapetvā tattha ādīnavam disvā geham pahāya tāpasapabbajjam pabbajitvā mahāvane vihāsi. Tasmim samaye Sumedho Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya tam vanam sampāpuni. Atha kho<sup>8</sup> tāpaso Bhaga-

\* Not in B.

<sup>1</sup> S. padālāne, phandane.    <sup>2</sup> B. kudāla° amended to kuddāla°. S. omits.°

<sup>3</sup> S. tampiṭakam.    <sup>4</sup> B. Phala°.    <sup>5</sup> S. patto.    <sup>6</sup> S. candanasugandha.°

<sup>7</sup> S. tena.

vantam disvā pasannamānaso vikasiṭṭhaṃ saḷalappupphaṃ gahetvā vaṭṭasakakārena gunthetvā Bhagavato pādamūle ṭhapetvā pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa cittappasādatthāya anumodanam akāsi. So tena puñṇena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kule jāto vuddhim anvāya saddho pasanno pubbaññitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So<sup>1</sup> aparabhāge<sup>2</sup> pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakā-sento "Sumedho nāma nāmena" ti ādi vuttaṃ.

1. *Vivekam anubrūhanto* ti janākiṇṇataṃ<sup>3</sup> pahāya janavivekaṃ<sup>4</sup> cittavivekaṃ<sup>4</sup> "anubrūhanto" vaḍḍhento bahulikaronto mahā-*raṇaṃ ajjhogāhe*<sup>5</sup> pāvisi ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Vaṭṭasakiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

150. "Sumedhassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pallāṅkadā-yakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu nibbānādhigamanatthāya katapuññūpacayo<sup>6</sup> Su-medhassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatikule nibbato vuddhim anvāya mahābhogasampanno Satthari pasiditvā dhammaṃ sutvā tassa Satthuno sattaratanaṃ mayapallāṅkaṃ karetvā mahantaṃ pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puñṇena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito ahoṣi. So anukkamena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbato viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā pubbe katapuññanāmena Pallāṅkadāyakatthero ti pakāṇo ahoṣi. Heṭṭhā pi<sup>7</sup> upari pi pubbe katapuññanāmena therānaṃ<sup>8</sup> nāmāni evam evaṃ veditabbāni. So ekadivasam attano pubbakam-mam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sume-dhassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. *Pallāṅko hi mayā dinno* ti pallāṅkaṃ ūrubaddhāsaṃ katvā yattha upavisanti nisidanti so pallāṅko ti vuccati; so pallāṅko satta-ratanamayo mayā dinno pūjito ti attho. *Sauttarasapacchado*<sup>9</sup> ti saha uttaracchadena<sup>10</sup> saha pacchadena<sup>11</sup> sauttarapacchado<sup>12</sup> upari vitānaṃ bandhitvā āsaṃ uttamavattthehi avacchādetvā ti attho. Sesam pakāṇam evā ti.

Pallāṅkadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

PAÑÑARASAMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>13</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. aṭṭa.

<sup>4</sup> S. vivekacittaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. therā.

<sup>11</sup> S. pacchādanena.

<sup>2</sup> B. omīsa.

<sup>3</sup> S. °gahi.

<sup>9</sup> Svl. sauttaracchado.

<sup>12</sup> S. sauttarisapacchado.

<sup>6</sup> S. janākiṇṇavivhāraṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. °sañcayo.

<sup>8</sup> S. viya.

<sup>10</sup> S. saḥupattara.

<sup>13</sup> S. adde samattā.

151. “Candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhaṃ” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bandhujivakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p’āyasmā purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṅṭhapetvā vasanto Sikhissa Bhagavato rūpakāyasampattiṃ disvā pasannamānaso bandhujivakapupphāni gahetvā Bhagavato pādamaṇḍale pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa cittapasādaḍḍhanatthāya anumodanam akāsi. So jāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā ten’ eva puññena devaloke nibbatto chakāmāvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā<sup>1</sup> manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imassa<sup>2</sup> amhākaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa uppannakāle gahapatikule nibbatto rūpaggayasaggappatto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā saddhājāto gehaṃ pahāya pabbajito arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbenivāsañāṇena pubbe<sup>3</sup> katakusalakammaṃ anussaritvā<sup>4</sup> somanasajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhaṃ” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhaṃ* ti abbhāmahikādhūmora-jorāhū<sup>5</sup> ti imehi upakkilesamalehi vimuttaṃ candaṃ iva diyaḍḍhasa-hass’ upakkilesamalānaṃ pahinattā vimalaṃ nikkilesattā suddhaṃ pasannaṃ Sikhisambuddhaṃ ti sambandho. Kilesakaddamānaṃ abbhāvena *anāvilaṃ*, nandibhavāsaṅkhātāya balavasena<sup>6</sup> “pari” samantato khīṇattā nandibhavaparikkhīṇaṃ; *tiṇṇaṃ loke* ti lokattayato tiṇṇaṃ uttīṇṇaṃ atikkantaṃ, *visattikaṃ* ti visattikaṃ<sup>7</sup> vuccati taṇhā, nittaṇhaṃ ti attho.

2. *Nibbāpayantaṃ janataṃ* ti dhammavassaṃ vassanto “janataṃ” janasaṃūhaṃ kilesaparijāhā<sup>8</sup> vā<sup>9</sup> “nibbāpayantaṃ” vūpasamentaṃ, sayāṃ saṃsārato *tiṇṇaṃ* sabbasatte saṃsārato sādhu<sup>10</sup> *ūrayantaṃ* atikkamentaṃ, catunnaṃ saccānaṃ munanato *munim* Sikhi-sambuddhaṃ ti sambandho ti. *Vanasmim jhāyantaṃ*<sup>11</sup> ti ārammaṇūpanijjhānalakkhaṇūpanijjhānehi jhāyantaṃ cintentaṃ cittena<sup>12</sup> bhāvantaṃ,<sup>13</sup> vanamajjhe ti attho. *Ekaggaṃ* ekaggacittaṃ *susamāhitaṃ* suṭṭhu ārammaṇe āhitaṃ ṭhapitacittaṃ Sikhimuniṃ disvā ti sambandho.

3. *Bandhujivakapupphāni* ti bandhūnaṃ nātīnaṃ jivakaṃ<sup>14</sup> jīvitaniissayaṃ hadayaṃsaṃsalohitaṃ \*samānavannaṃ pubbabandhujivakapupphaṃ gahetvā<sup>15</sup> *Sikhino lokabandhuno* pūjesin ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

**Bandhujivakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.**

\* \* S. bandhujivitaṃ hadayaṃ, tam iva vannaṇantaṃ pupphaṃ gahetvā.

<sup>1</sup> S. ca.

<sup>2</sup> S. imasmim.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>4</sup> S. anubhavitvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. abbhāmahikādhūma.

<sup>6</sup> S. phalaviesāya.

<sup>7</sup> S. visattikā.

<sup>8</sup> S. abbhāvena.

<sup>9</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>10</sup> S. jhāyamānaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. jivitaṃ.



152. “Parakammāyane yutto” ti ādikam āyasmato Tambapupphiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi āyasmā purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinanto Piyadassissa Bhagavato kāle kenaci purekatena\* akusalakammēna duggate kule nibbatto vuddhippatto paresam kammam katvā bhatiyā jīvikaṃ kappesi. So evam dukkhena vasanto paresam aparādham katvā maraṇabhayena<sup>1</sup> palāyitvā vanam pāvisi. Tattha gataṭṭhane pāṭalibodhiṃ disvā vanditvā sammajjitvā ekasmiṃ rukke tambavaṇṇam puppham disvā tam sabbam kaṇṇike<sup>2</sup> ocinitvā bodhipūjaṃ akāsi. Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā vanditvā pallaṅkam ābhuñjitvā nisidi. Tasmiṃ khane te manussā padānupadikaṃ anubandhitvā tattha āgamaṃsu.<sup>3</sup> So te disvā bodhiṃ āvajjanto ca<sup>4</sup> palāyitvā bhayānake giriduggapa-pāte patitvā mari.<sup>5</sup> So bodhipūjāya anussaritattā ten’ eva pītisoma-nassena Tāvatisādisu upapanno chakāmāvacarāsampattiṃ<sup>6</sup> anubhavitvā<sup>7</sup> manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiṃ<sup>8</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kule<sup>9</sup> nibbatto Satthudhammadesa-nam sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā hutvā attano<sup>7</sup> pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Parakammāyane yutto” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha paresam kammāni parakammāni, parakammānam āyane<sup>10</sup> karaṇe<sup>11</sup> vāhane<sup>7</sup> dhāraṇe<sup>7</sup> yutto yojito ahoṣin ti attho. Sesam pākā-tam evā ti.

Tambapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

153. “Udentam sataṃsivā” ti ādikam āyasmato Vithisammaj-jakattherassā apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu<sup>12</sup> jātisatesu<sup>12</sup> katapuññasaṅcayo Sikhissa<sup>7</sup> Bhagavato<sup>7</sup> kāle<sup>7</sup> kulagehe<sup>7</sup> nibbatto<sup>7</sup> gharāvāsam vasanto nagaravāsīhi<sup>13</sup> vithiṃ sajjetvā nīyamānam<sup>7</sup> Bhagavantam pasannamānaso vithiṃ samam katvā dhajam tattha ussāpesi. So ten’ eva puññena devamanussesu saṃsa-ranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde eka-smiṃ<sup>7</sup> kulagehe<sup>7</sup> nibbatto<sup>7</sup> viññutam<sup>7</sup> patvā<sup>7</sup> Satthudhammadesanam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho bahumānahadayo pabbajitvā laddhūpasam-pado nacirass’ eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ anussaranto paccakkhato jānitvā pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Udentam sataṃsivā” ti ādim āha.

<sup>1</sup> B. phalakāraṇam adhupabbhayaena(?).    <sup>2</sup> S. kappake.    <sup>3</sup> S. agamaṃsu.

<sup>4</sup> S. va.    <sup>5</sup> S. mato.    <sup>6</sup> S. “sampattiyo ca.    <sup>7</sup> S. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. manussasukhaṃ ca.    <sup>9</sup> S. kulagehe.    <sup>10</sup> S. ayane.

<sup>11</sup> S. adde vā.    <sup>12</sup> S. anekāsu jātisu.    <sup>13</sup> S. adde saddhiṃ.    \* ? S. purā.

1. Tattha *uḍḍantaṃ* uggacchantam<sup>1</sup> *sataraṃsi*<sup>2</sup> satam<sup>3</sup> pabham, *sataraṃsi* ti desanāsisaṃattam, anekasatasahassapabham suriyam ivā ti attho. *Vīlaraṃsi*<sup>4</sup> va *bhānuman* ti vīlaraṃsim kucitapabham<sup>5</sup> bhānumam pabhāvantam candamaṇḍalam ivā Sambuddham disvā ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Vithisamajjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

154. “Devaputto aham santo” ti ādikam āyasmato Kakkārupupphapūjakattherassa<sup>6</sup> apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro bhavesu katapuññasañcayo Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle bhūmatṭhakadevaputto hutvā nibbatto Sikhi-sammāsambuddham disvā dibbakakkārupuppham<sup>7</sup> gaḥetvā pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsarananto ekattimsakappabbhantare ubhayasukham anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthu<sup>8</sup> pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Devaputto aham santo” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha dibbanti kilānti pañcahi dibbehi<sup>9</sup> kāmaguṇehi ti devā, devānam putto devo eva vā putto aham<sup>10</sup> *devaputto santo* vijjamaṇo<sup>11</sup> dibbam *kakkārupuppham*<sup>12</sup> *paggayha* pakārena gaḥetvā Sikhissa Bhagavato *abhiropayim* pūjesin ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Kakkārupupphapūjakattherassa<sup>13</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

155. “Devaputto aham santo” ti ādikam āyasmato Mandāravapupphapūjakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi<sup>14</sup> purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle bhūmatṭhakadevaputto<sup>15</sup> hutvā nibbatto Sikhim Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso dibbamandāravapupphehi pūjesi. “So tena puññenā” ti ādikam sabbam anantarattherassa apadānavapannāyam vuttanayen’ eva veditabban ti.

Mandāravapupphapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

156. “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādikam āyasmato Kadambapupphiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto sammāsambuddhasuññe loke

<sup>1</sup> S. uggacchantam.

<sup>2</sup> S. “raṃsim sata”.

<sup>3</sup> S. sīlaraṃsi<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. saṃkucita<sup>17</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> A. Kakkārupūjaka<sup>18</sup>; B. Kakkārupupphapūjaka<sup>19</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> S. “kakkāru”.

<sup>7</sup> S. Satthari.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>10</sup> B. “kakkaru”.

<sup>11</sup> S. ādikā.

<sup>12</sup> S. adda thero.

<sup>13</sup> S. bhūmatṭhaka<sup>20</sup>.

ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ vasanto tattha ādīnavāṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjā<sup>1</sup> pabbajitvā Himavantasamīpe Kukkuṭo nāma pabbate assamaṃ katvā vihāsi. So tattha sattapaccekabuddhe disvā pasannamānaso pupphitaṃ kadambapupphaṃ ocinitvā te paccekabuddhe pñjesi. Te pi “Icchitaṃ patthitaṃ”<sup>2</sup> ti ādinā<sup>3</sup> anumodanaṃ akāṃsu. So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim<sup>4</sup> anvāya<sup>5</sup> Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass<sup>6</sup> eva arahā hutvā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva.

1. *Kukkuṭo nāma pabbato* ti tassa ubhosu passesu kukkuṭacūlākārena pabbatakūṭānaṃ vijjamānattā Kukkuṭo ti saṅkhaṅgato, pakārena tiro hutvā patiṭṭhahatī ti pabbato, *tanhi pabbatapādamaḥ* ti tasmīṃ pabbatasamīpe, *sattabuddhā vasantī* ti sattapaccekabuddhā tasmīṃ Kukkuṭapabbatapāde paṇṇasālāyaṃ vasantī ti attho.

2. *Dīparājā va uggataṃ* ti dīpānaṃ rājā ti dīparājā sabbesaṃ vā dīpānaṃ jalamānānaṃ tārakānaṃ rājā cando ti attho. Atha<sup>7</sup> vā<sup>8</sup> sabbesu Jambudīpa-Pubbavideha-Aparagoyāna-Uttarakurusāṅkhātesu catusu dvisahassaparittadīpesu<sup>9</sup> rājā<sup>10</sup> ālokapharāṇato cando dīparājā ti vuccati. Taṃ nabhe uggataṃ candaṃ iva supupphitaṃ<sup>11</sup> kadambarukkhāṃ disvā tato pupphaṃ ocinitvā ubho hi hatthehi *paggayha* pakārena gahetvā sattapaccekabuddhe *samokirim* suṭṭhu okiriṃ ādarena pñjesin ti attho. Sesāṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Kadambapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

157. “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tīṇasūlakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimajīnavaresu katapuñña-sambhāro uppannuppannabhava kusalāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṅṭhapetvā tassa dosaṃ disvā taṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā vasanto Himavantasamīpe Bhūtagaṇo<sup>12</sup> nāma pabbate vasantaṃ ekakaṃ vivekaṃ anubrūhantaṃ Sikhisambuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tīṇasūlapupphaṃ gahetvā pādamaṃle pñjesi. Buddho pi tassa anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ vibhavasam-

\*See p. 162.

<sup>1</sup> S. *isipabbajjāṃ*.

<sup>2</sup> S. *dīpesu ca*.

<sup>3</sup> S. *ādikaṃ*.

<sup>4</sup> S. *phullitaṃ*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *omīto*.

<sup>6</sup> S. *“gapa”*.

panne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sāsane pasanno pabbajitvā upanissayasampannattā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇitvā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassappatto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādim āha.

1. *Bhūtagaṇo nāma pabbato* ti bhūtagaṇānaṃ devayakkhasamūhānaṃ<sup>1</sup> āvāsabhūtattā bhavanasadisattā ca avirūlhabhāvena<sup>2</sup> pavattattā ca Bhūtagaṇo nāma pabbato tasmim *eko* adutiyo *Jino* jitamāro Buddho *vasate* dibbabrahmaariyairiyāpathavihārehi viharati ti attho.

2. *Ekūnasatasahassakappānaṃ na*<sup>3</sup> *vinipālako* ti tena tiṇasūlapupphapūjākaraṇaphalena nirantaraṃ ekūnasatasahassakappānaṃ avinipātako caturāpāyavinimutto sattasampattibhavam<sup>4</sup> eva upa-panno ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Tiṇasūlakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

158. "Suvaccho nāma nāmenā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nāgapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimajjanisabhesu katā-dhikāro tattha tattha bhavesu<sup>5</sup> puññāni upacinanto Padumuttara-bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto vuddhippato Vedattayādisu sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patvā tattha sāraṃ adisvā Himavantaṃ pavisitvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā jhānasamāpattisukhena viti-nāmesi. Tasmim samaye Padumuttaro<sup>6</sup> Bhagavā tassānukampāya tattha agamāsi. So tāpaso taṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā lakkhaṇasatthesu<sup>7</sup> chekattā Bhagavato lakkhaṇarūpasampattiya<sup>8</sup> pasanno vanditvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Ākāso anotiṇṇattā pūjāsakkāre akate yeva ākāsen' eva pakkāmi. Atha so tāpaso sasisso nāgapuppham ocinitvā tena pupphena Bhagavato gatadisābhāgamaggaṃ pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavanto sabbattha pūjito imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhāsampanno pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiya<sup>9</sup> sāsanaṃ sobhayamāno nacirass' eva arahā hutvā; kena nu kho kusalakammena mayā ayaṃ lokuttarasampatti laddhā ti attakammaṃ saranto pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā sañjā-tasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaccho nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Vacchagotte jātattā Vāccho,<sup>6</sup> sundaro ca so Vaccho o' eti Suvaccho,<sup>6</sup> *nāmena*<sup>9</sup> *Suvaccho*<sup>9</sup> *nāma brāhmaṇo mantapārāgū*

<sup>1</sup> S. devayakkhānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. abhi°.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. sampatti°.

<sup>5</sup> S. bhavo.

<sup>6</sup> S. adds nāma.

<sup>7</sup> S. °satthe.

<sup>8</sup> S. sampattiyo disvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

vedattayādisakalamantasatthe koṭippatto ti attho. Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā<sup>1</sup> uttānattham evā ti.

Nāgapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

159. “Kānanam vanam ogayhā” ti ādikam āyasmato Punnāgapupphiyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni upacinanto Phussassa<sup>2</sup> Bhagavato kāle nesādakule nibbatto mahāvanam pavitṭho tattha supupphitapunnāgapuppham disvā hetusampannattā buddhārammaṇapativasena Bhagavantam saritvā taṃ puppham<sup>3</sup> sakannikāhi<sup>4</sup> ocinitvā vālukāhi cetiyam katvā pūjesi. So tena puñṇena dvenavutikappe nirantaram devamanussasampattiyo yeva<sup>5</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya pubbvāsanābalena sāsane pasanno pabbajitvā vāyamanto nacirass’ eva arahā hutvā pubbe katakusalam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Kānanam vanam ogayhā” ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam heṭṭhā vuttattā uttānattham evā ti.

Punnāgapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

160. “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādikam āyasmato Kumudadāyakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu puñṇāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Himavantassa āsanne mahante jātassare kukudho<sup>6</sup> nāma pakkhī hutvā nibbatto kiñcā pi akusalena pakkhī samāno pi<sup>7</sup> pubbe katasambhārena pana<sup>1</sup> buddhisampanno puñṇāpuñṇesu<sup>8</sup> cheko sīlavā pāṇagocarato paṭivirato ahosi. Tasmīṃ samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā ākāsenā gantvā<sup>9</sup> tassa samīpe caṅkamati. Atha so sakuṇo Bhagavantam disvā pasannacitto kumudapuppham ḍamsitvā Bhagavato pādamūle pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa somanassuppādanattham paṭiggahetvā anumodanam akāsi. So tena puñṇena devamanussesu ubhayasampattisukham<sup>10</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam aññatarasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya mahaddhano mahābhogo Ratanataye pasanno Satthudhammadesanam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Himavantasāvidūre” ti ādim āha.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. Phussa°.

<sup>3</sup> S. pupphamsakāni.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> B. kukuṇo.

<sup>6</sup> S. puñṇesu.

<sup>7</sup> S. āgantvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. ubhayasukham.

1. *Padumapupphasañchanno*<sup>1</sup> ti ettha satapatteli sampunṇo seta-padumo ca tiṇi<sup>2</sup> nīlarattaset' uppalāni ca padumī' uppalāni tehi *sañchanno* gahaṇībhūto sampunṇo *mahājālāssaro ahū* ti sambandho. *Puṇḍarīkasamottāḥo*<sup>3</sup> ti puṇḍarīkehi rattapadumehi okiṇṇo<sup>4</sup> sampunṇo ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Kumudadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

SOLASAMAVAGGAVANṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.<sup>5</sup>

161. "Padumo nāma nāmenā" ti ādikaṃ<sup>6</sup> āyasmato Supāricariyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimamunipuṇḍavesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava paññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle yakkhayoniyam nibbatto Himavati yakkhasamāgamam gato Bhagavato devayakkhagandhabbanāgānam dhamma-desanam sutvā pasannamānaso ubho hatthe ābhujitvā<sup>7</sup> apphotesi namassi ca. So tena puññena tato cuto uparidevaloke uppanno tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā manussesu<sup>8</sup> ca<sup>9</sup> cakkavattiādisampattiyo<sup>8</sup> anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam gahapatikule<sup>9</sup> nibbatto aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo Ratanattaye pasanno Satthu dhamma-desanam sutvā saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattam pāpuṇi. So ekadivasam attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumo nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Padumo* ti yassa pādanikkhepasamaye paṭhavim<sup>10</sup> bhinditvā padumaṃ uggantvā pādatalaṃ sampatiṇṇatī, tena saññānena so Bhagavā Padumo ti saṅkham gato; idha Padumuttaro Bhagavā adhippeto. So Bhagavā *vipinā*<sup>11</sup> vasanavihārā *abhinikkhamma* vanamajjham pavisitvā *dhammaṃ desesi* ti sambandho.

2. *Yakkhānaṃ samayo* ti devānaṃ samāgamo āsi ahoṣi ti attho. *Ajjhāpekkhimsu tāvade* ti tasmim desanākāle adhipekkhimsu;<sup>12</sup> visesena dassanasilā<sup>13</sup> ahesun ti attho. Sesam pākāṭam evā ti.

Supāricariyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

162. "Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kapa-verapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle suddakule nibbatto vuddhim

<sup>1</sup> S. padumuppalaśaṇṇo = A.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. "samotato.

<sup>4</sup> B. otato.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. "tyādikā.

<sup>7</sup> S. ākufiṇṇitvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. manussesasampattiyo ca.

<sup>9</sup> S. kulagehe.

<sup>10</sup> S. paṭhavim.

<sup>11</sup> S. pavānā = A.

<sup>12</sup> S. adhipekkhimsu.

<sup>13</sup> B. passana.

anvāya rañño<sup>1</sup> antepurapālako<sup>2</sup> ahosi. Tasmim samaye Siddhattho Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto rājavithim paṭipajji. Atha so antepurapālako<sup>3</sup> caramānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso hutva kaṇaverapupphena Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā namassamāno atṭhāsi. So tena puññaena sugatisampattiyo yeva anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde ekasmim kule nibbattitvā vuddhippatto<sup>4</sup> Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So pattaaggaphalo pubbekatakusalaṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ vuttatthā<sup>5</sup> uttānattham evā ti.

Kaṇaverapupphiyattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

163. "Tissassa kho Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Khajjaka-dāyakattherassa<sup>6</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhi-kāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle suddakule nibbatto Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso ambajambuāḍianekamadhuraphalāphalaṃ nālike-ram pūvakhajjakaṃ ca ādasi. Bhagavā tassa pasādaavadḍhanat-thāya passantass' eva paribhuñji. So tena puññaena sugatisampattiyo yeva anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā sañjāta-saddho pasādabahumāno pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyā sāsanaṃ sobhanto<sup>7</sup> silālarikārapaṭimaṇḍito nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbakammaṃ saranto pubbe mayā sukhette kusalaṃ<sup>8</sup> katam<sup>9</sup> sundaran ti somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tissassa kho Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha tisso<sup>10</sup> pi<sup>11</sup> bhavasampattiyo<sup>12</sup> dadamāno jāto ti mātā-pituhi katanānavasena Tisso, atha vā tīhi saraṇagamanehi assāsento ovadento hetusampannapuggale saggamokkhadvaye patiṭṭhāpetvā<sup>13</sup> Buddho<sup>14</sup> jāto ti Tisso; samāpattigunādihi bhagehi yutto ti Bhagavā, tassa *Tissassa Bhagavato pubbe ahaṃ phalaṃ adāsin* ti sambandho.<sup>15</sup> *Nālikeraṃ ca pādāsin*<sup>16</sup> ti nālakākārena<sup>17</sup> pavattaṃ kāritaṃ<sup>18</sup> phalaṃ nālikeram, taṃ ca phalaṃ adāsin ti attho. *Khajjakam abhisammataṃ* ti khāditabbaṃ "khajjakam," "abhi" visesena madhusakkarādihi<sup>19</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. rañño.      <sup>2</sup> S. antopura°.      <sup>3</sup> S. vuddhim patvā.      <sup>4</sup> S. omits.  
<sup>5</sup> B. Khajja°.      <sup>6</sup> S. °ento.      <sup>7</sup> S. katakussalaṃ.  
<sup>8</sup> S. Tisso ti Bhagavā sampattiyo.      <sup>9</sup> S. °ento.      <sup>10</sup> S. omits.  
<sup>11</sup> S. attho.      <sup>12</sup> S. adāsin.      <sup>13</sup> S. nālikā°.      <sup>14</sup> S. ādini.



samnuissam katvā nipphāditam sundaram<sup>1</sup> madhuran<sup>2</sup> ti sammatam nātam<sup>3</sup> " abhisammatan " khajjam<sup>4</sup> adāsin ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Khajjakadāyakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

164. " Atthadassī tu Bhagavā " ti ādikam āyasmato Desapūjakattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi thero<sup>4</sup> purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Atthaassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddho<sup>5</sup> pasanno<sup>6</sup> buddhamāmakō<sup>7</sup> dhammāmāmakō<sup>8</sup> saṅghamāmakō<sup>9</sup> ahosi. Tadā Atthadassī Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto cando viya suriyo viya ca ākāsenā gacchati; so upāsako Bhagavato gatadisābhāge<sup>7</sup> gandhamālādīhi pūjento añjalim paggayha namassamāno atthāsi. So tena puññena devaloke nibbatto saggasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhippatto upabhogaparibhogasampanno Satthu dhammadesanam sutvā pasannamānaso gharāvāse anallino pabbajitvā vattasampanno nacirass<sup>7</sup> eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsentō " Atthadassī tu Bhagavā " ti ādim āha. Tam heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1. *Ānīlañjase* ti maggo pantho patho pajjo<sup>8</sup> añjasam; vaṭumāyanan ti pariyaṃyassa vuttattā anilassa vātassa añjasam gamanamaggo ti anīlañjasam, tasmim anīlañjase, ākāse ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Desapūjakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

165. " Vessabhū nāma Sambuddho " ti ādikam āyasmato Kaṇikāracchadanīyattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutam patto saddhāsampanno ahosi. Tasmim samaye Vessabhū Bhagavā vivekakāmo mahāvanam pavisitvā nisīdi. Atha so pi upāsako kenaci-d-eva karaṇiyena tattha gantvā Bhagavantam aggikkhandham viya jālamānam nisinnam disvā pasannamānaso kaṇikārapupphaṃ ocinitvā chattam katvā Bhagavato nisinnatthāne vitānam katvā pūjesi. Tam Bhagavato ānubhāvena sattāham amilātam hutvā tatth<sup>7</sup> eva atthāsi. Bhagavā pi phalasamāpattiṃ ca nirodhasamāpattiṃ ca samāpajjitvā

<sup>1</sup> S. madhuraṃ sunderam.

<sup>2</sup> B. jītam.

<sup>3</sup> S. khajjakam.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīṭṭa.

<sup>5</sup> S. saddhāsampanno.

<sup>6</sup> S. ratanattayamāmakō.

<sup>7</sup> S. "bhāgaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīṭṭa.

vihāsi. So taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā somanassajāto Bhagavantam vanditvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavā samāpattito vuṭṭahitvā vihāram eva agamāsi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu<sup>1</sup> sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kula-gehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhāsampanno Satthudhamma-desanaṃ sutvā gharāvāse anallīno pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyaṃ jinasāsaṇaṃ sobhento nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakam-maṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ves-sabhū nāma Sambuddho" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Vessabhū* ti vesse<sup>2</sup> vessajane bhunāti<sup>3</sup> abhibhavati ti Vessabhū, atha vā vesse<sup>4</sup> pañcavidhamāre abhibhunāti ajjhottharatī ti Vessabhū, sāmaṃ yeva bhujjhitā<sup>5</sup> saccāni ti Sambuddho, nāmena Vessabhū nāma Sambuddho ti attho. *Divāvihārāya muni* ti dibbati pakāseti taṃ taṃ vatthum pākataṃ karotī ti divā, suriyuggamanato paṭṭhāya yāva atthaṅgamo tāva paricchannakālo, vihārāni<sup>6</sup> catuhi iriyāpathehi pavattanaṃ vihāro, divāya vihāro divāvihāro, tassa catuhi<sup>7</sup> divāvihārāya, *lokaḍḍhiho narāsabho* Buddhamunī mahāvanaṃ *ogāhitvā* pavisitvā ti attho. Sesam uttānaṃ evā ti.

Kaṇikāracchadaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

166. "Phusso nāmātha<sup>8</sup> Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sappidā-yakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro anekesu<sup>9</sup> bhavesu<sup>10</sup> puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto ahosi. Tādā Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto vīthiyaṃ caramāno tassa upāsakagehadvāraṃ sampāpuni. Atha so upāsako Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā pattapūraṃ sappitelam adāsi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā<sup>11</sup> pakkāmi. So ten' eva somanassena yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto tena puññaena devaloke uppanno tattha dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā manussesu ca nibbatto uppannuppannabhava sappitelamadhuphāpitādimadhurāhāra-samaṅgisukhaṃ<sup>12</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhippatto saddho<sup>13</sup> pasanno<sup>14</sup> buddhi-sampanno Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabba-jitvā vattasampanno nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano pubbakam-maṃ saritvā jātasomanasso<sup>15</sup> pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Phusso nāmātha<sup>16</sup> Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

<sup>1</sup> S. "manussa".

<sup>2</sup> S. omīte.

<sup>3</sup> S. bhūti.

<sup>4</sup> B. vīse.

<sup>5</sup> B. bhūjjhitā.

<sup>6</sup> S. viharapaṇaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>8</sup> S. nāma.

<sup>9</sup> S. tattha tattha bhava.

<sup>10</sup> S. vatvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. "madhuraśhārasukhaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. saddhāsampanno.

<sup>13</sup> S. somanassajāto.

<sup>14</sup> S. nāma.

1. Tattha "Phusso" ti phussanakkhattayogena jātattā mātā-pitūhi katanāmadheyena<sup>1</sup> Phusso, atha vā nibbānaṃ phusi<sup>2</sup> passi sacchiakāsi<sup>3</sup> ti phusso, atha vā samatimsapāramitā sattatimsabodhi-pakkhiyadhamme sakale ca tepitake pariyattidhamme<sup>4</sup> phusi<sup>2</sup> passi aññāsi ti Phusso; "Bhagavā" bhāgyayutto<sup>5</sup> ti ādipuññakoṭṭhāsasa-maṅgitāya<sup>6</sup> Bhagavā; āhutiṇaṃ paṭiggaho ti āhutino vuccanti<sup>7</sup> pūjāsakkārā, tesam āhutiṇaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ arahati ti āhutiṇaṃ paṭiggaho mahājānaṃ nibbāpento vīro Phusso nāma Bhagavā vīthiyā<sup>8</sup> atha tadā gacchate<sup>9</sup> ti sambandho. Sesam pākāṭam evā ti.

Sappidāyakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

167. "Candabhāgānadīre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Yūthikāpupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimamunindesu katādhikāro anekesu jātisatesu vivatṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Phussass' eva Bhagavato kāle suddakule nibbatto Candabhāgānadiyā<sup>10</sup> tīre kenaci-d-eva karaṇīyena anusotaṃ caramāno Phussaṃ Bhagavantam nahāyitukāmaṃ aggikkhandham viya jalamānaṃ disvā somanassajāto tattha jātam yūthikāpuppham ocinitvā Bhagavantam pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tattha 'nena'<sup>11</sup> puññakoṭṭhāsena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhipatto<sup>12</sup> Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiya<sup>13</sup> sāsaṇaṃ sobhento nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento "Candabhāgānadīre" ti ādim āha. Tam sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Yūthikāpupphiyattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

168. "Tivarāyaṃ pure ramme" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dussadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle rājakule nibbatto vuddhippattakāle yuvarājabhāvaṃ patvā pākāṭo ekam<sup>14</sup> janapadaṃ labhitvā tatrādhipatibhūto sakalajanapadavāsino dānapiyavacanaatthacariyāsamānattatāsaṅkhātehi catuhi saṅgahavatthūhi saṅgaṇhāti. Tasmim samaye Siddhattho<sup>15</sup> Bhagavā tam janapadaṃ sampāpuni. Atha so yuvarājā paṇṇākā-

<sup>1</sup> S. °dheyena.

<sup>2</sup> B. phussi.

<sup>3</sup> B. °katāsi.

<sup>4</sup> S. paṭipatti°.

<sup>5</sup> B. bhagā vā°.

<sup>6</sup> S. puññakoṭṭhāsa°.

<sup>7</sup> B. vuccati.

<sup>8</sup> A. adde gacchati.

<sup>9</sup> S. gacchato Bhagavato.

<sup>10</sup> S. °bhāgya°.

<sup>11</sup> S. tena.

<sup>12</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>13</sup> S. evaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. adde nāma.

raṃ labhivā tattha sukhumavatthena Bhagavantam pūjesi. Bhagavā tam vattham<sup>1</sup> hatthena parāmasitvā ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Tam pi vattham Bhagavantam anubandhi. Atha so yuvarājā tam acchariyaṃ disvā atīva pasanno añjaliṃ paggayha atthāsi. Bhagavato sampattasampattatthāne sabbe janā tam acchariyaṃ disvā acchariyabbhutacittajātā<sup>2</sup> añjaliṃ paggayha atthamsu. Bhagavā vihāram eva agamāsi. Yuvarājā ten' eva kusalakammēna tato cuto devaloke uppanno tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṅghapetvā Ratantaye pasanno Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So ekadivasam pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Tivarāyaṃ pure ramme" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Tivaranāmake<sup>3</sup> nagare ramaṇiye ahaṃ rājaputto hutvā Siddhattham Bhagavantam vatthena pūjesin ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Dussadāyakaṭṭherassa Apadānatthakathā.

169. "Bandhumatiyā<sup>4</sup> nagare"<sup>5</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Samādapakaṭṭherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhānaṃ santike katakusalasambhāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṅghapetvā puññāni karonto vasamāno saddho pasanno bahū upāsake sannipātetvā gaṇajetthako hutvā mālakam<sup>6</sup> karissāmā ti te sabbe samādapetvā ekam mālakam<sup>7</sup> samam kāretvā paṇḍarapulinam okiritvā Bhagavato niyyātesi. So tena puññena devaloke uppanno chakāmāvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Bhagavatī pasanno dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso saddhājāto pabbajitvā silasampanno te [ja] sampanno<sup>8</sup> nacirass' eva arahattaṃ papūṇi. So aparabhāge attano<sup>9</sup> katakusalam<sup>10</sup> saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Bandhumatiyā<sup>11</sup> nagare"<sup>12</sup> ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha bandhun<sup>10</sup> ti ñātigottādivasena ekasambandhā honti; sakalanagare<sup>11</sup> vāsino ti bandhu; bandhū etasmim<sup>12</sup> vajjanti ti

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. °cittā.

<sup>3</sup> S. Tivarā°.

<sup>4</sup> S. nagare B°.

<sup>5</sup> S. mālakam.

<sup>6</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>7</sup> S. attanā.

<sup>8</sup> S. °kusalakammaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. nagare B°.

<sup>10</sup> S. bandhan.

<sup>11</sup> S. °nagare°.

<sup>12</sup> B. ekasmiṃ.

*Bandhumatiyā* nāma<sup>1</sup> *nagare mahāpūgagaṇo* upāsakasamūho aho sin' ti attho.

2. *Mālaṃ*<sup>2</sup> *kassāma saṅghassā* ti ettha māti bandhati sampattasam-pattajanānaṃ cittaṃ ti *mālaṃ*,<sup>2</sup> atha vā sampattayatigaṇānaṃ cittaṃssa vivekakarane alaṇṇaṃ ti *mālaṃ*, *mālaṃ*<sup>2</sup> eva *mālakam*,<sup>3</sup> bhikkhu-saṅghassa phāsuvihāratthāya *mālakam*<sup>3</sup> karissāmā ti attho. *Sesaṃ pākāṭam* evā ti.

Samādapakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

170. “Tisso nāmā 'si Bhagavā” ti ādikam āyasmato Pañcaṅguli-yattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vibhavasampanno saddho<sup>4</sup> pasanno<sup>4</sup> vithito vihārapa-ṭipannaṃ Bhagavantam disvā jātisumanādiānekāni sugandhapup-phāni candanādīni ca vilepanāni gāhāpetvā vihāraṃ gato pupphehi Bhagavantam pūjetvā vilepanehi Bhagavato sarire pañcaṅgulikaṃ katvā vanditvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu ubhaya-sampattiyo anubhavitvā inasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbattetvā<sup>5</sup> vuddhim anvāya Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannaṃānaso pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbakammaṃ saranto paccakkhato ñatvā imaṃ nāma kusalakammaṃ katvā idisaṃ lokuttarasampattippatto 'mhi ti pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto “Tisso nāmā 'si Bhagavā” ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttanattham evā ti.

Pañcaṅguli-yattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

SATTARASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.<sup>6</sup>

171. “Pabbate Himavantamhi” ti ādikam āyasmato Kumuda-māliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavantapabbatasamīpe mahājātas-sarassa<sup>7</sup> āsanne rakkhaso hutvā nibbatto Atthadassibhagavantam tattha upagataṃ disvā pasannaṃānaso kumudapupphāni ocinitvā Bhagavantam pūjesi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena tato cavitvā devalokaṃ<sup>8</sup> upapanno<sup>8</sup> chakāmāvacara-

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. mālaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. °l°.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. nibbatto.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> B. °sarassa°.

<sup>8</sup> S. °loke uppanno.

sampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca<sup>1</sup> cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto<sup>2</sup> vuddhipato Ratanattaye pasanno pabbajitvā vāyamanto brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Pabbate Himavantamhi” ti ādim āha.

1. *Tatthajo rakkhaso āsin* ti tasmiṃ jātassarasamīpe jāto nibbatto “rakkhaso” pararudhiramaṃsakhādako niddayo ghorarūpo bhayānakasabhāvo mahābalo mahāthāmo kakkhaḷo yakkho “āsin” āhosin ti attho.

2. *Kumudam pupphate tatthā* ti tasmiṃ mahāsare suriyaraṃsiyā abhāve sati sāyaṇhe mukulitaṃ kucchitākarena nippabhaṃ avaṇṇaṃ hoti ti kumudan ti laddhanāmaṃ pupphaṃ “pupphate” vikaṣatī ti attho. *Cakkamattāni jāyare* ti tāni pupphāni rathacakkappamānāni<sup>3</sup> hutvā jāyantī ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Kumudamāliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

172. “Koṇḍañṇassa Bhagavato” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nissenīdāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu<sup>4</sup> katādhi-kāro anekāsu jātisu vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puñṇāni upacinanto Koṇḍañṇassa Bhagavato kāle vaḍḍhakikule nibbatto saddho pasanno Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ<sup>5</sup> sutvā pasannamānaso Bhagavato vasana-pāsādassārohanatthāya<sup>6</sup> sārakaṭṭhamayaṃ nissenim katvā ussāpetvā ṭhapesi. Bhagavā tassa pasādasamvaḍḍhanatthāya<sup>7</sup> passan-tass’ eva uparipāsādaṃ āruhi.<sup>8</sup> So atīva pasanno ten’ eva pītiso-manassena kālaṃ katvā devaloke nibbatto tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu jāyamāno nissenīdānanissandena uccakule<sup>9</sup> nibbatto manussasukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ uccakule<sup>10</sup> nibbatto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā saddhājāto<sup>11</sup> pabbajito<sup>12</sup> nacirass’ eva arahā ahosi. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Koṇḍañṇassa Bhagavato” ti ādim āha.

1. *Tattha Koṇḍañṇassā* ti kuṇḍito<sup>13</sup> hutvā ḍeti pavattati ti Koṇḍo, lāmakasatto koṇḍato añño ti Koṇḍañño, alāmakko uttamapuriso ti attho. Atha vā brahmagottesu<sup>14</sup> Koṇḍañṇagotte uppannattā

<sup>1</sup> S. omīte.      <sup>2</sup> S. nibbatā.      <sup>3</sup> S. °cakkamattāni.      <sup>4</sup> S. °jinavaresu.

<sup>5</sup> S. dhammaṃ.      <sup>6</sup> S. pāsādassa°.      <sup>7</sup> S. pasādevaḍḍhanatthāya.

<sup>8</sup> S. abhirūhi.      <sup>9</sup> S. uccā°.      <sup>10</sup> S. kule.

<sup>11</sup> S. omīte.      <sup>12</sup> S. °jītvā.      <sup>13</sup> S. kucchito.      <sup>14</sup> S. brāhmaṇa°.

Koṇḍañño ti gottavasena tassa nāmaṃ, tassa Koṇḍañṇassa. Sesam pākaṭam evā ti.

Nissenidāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

173. “Migaluddho\* pure āsin” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Rattipupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni<sup>1</sup> puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle nesādakule uppanno Migadāye araṇṇe vicaramāno<sup>2</sup> tassa kāruṇṇena araṇṇe caramānaṃ Vipassibhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso pupphitaṃ rattikaṃ nāma puppham kuṭajapupphañ ca sahavaṇṇena ocinitvā somanassacittena<sup>3</sup> pūjesi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So ten’ eva puñṇena devamanussesu saṃsāranto ubhayasampattiṃ<sup>4</sup> anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno Satthudhamma-desanaṃ sutvā kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā pabbajitvā nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ patto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā nesādbhūtena<sup>5</sup> mayā katakusalaṃ sundaran ti somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Migaluddho pure āsin” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha migānaṃ luddho sāhasiko mārako ti *migaluddho*, migesu vā luddho lobhī ti “migaluddho.” Nesādo *āsin pure* ti attho.

2. *Rattikaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti padumapupphādīni anekānipupphāni suriyaramsisampassena divā pupphanti rattiyaṃ mukulitāni honti, jātisumanamallikādīni anekāni pupphāni pana rattiyaṃ pupphanti, no divā, tasmā rattiyaṃ pupphanato rattipupphanāmakāni anekāni sugandhapupphāni ca *kuṭajapupphāni* ca gahe tvā pūjesin ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Rattipupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

174. “Vipassissa Bhagavato” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Udapānadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimamunivaresu katādhikāro anekesu bhavesu katapuñṇasaṅcayo Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pāṇiyadānaṃ mayā dātabbaṃ. Tañ ca cirataraṃ<sup>6</sup> katvā pavattetum vaṭṭati ti cintetvā ekaṃ kūpaṃ khaṇāpetvā udakasampattakāle<sup>7</sup> iṭṭhakāhi cināpetvā tiraṃ<sup>8</sup> katvā<sup>9</sup> tattha utthitena udakena puṇṇaṃ taṃ udapānaṃ Vipassissa Bhagavato niyyātesi.<sup>9</sup> Bhagavā pāṇiyadānānisamsadīpakam anumodanaṃ

\*See Nos. 79 and 96.

<sup>1</sup> B. *omīṭṭa*.      <sup>2</sup> vicaraṭṭi tadā.      <sup>3</sup> S. somanassena.      <sup>4</sup> S. °sampattiyo.  
<sup>5</sup> S. nesādakule jātena.      <sup>6</sup> S. nirantaraṃ.      <sup>7</sup> S. °sammaṇṇa°.      <sup>8</sup> S. *omīṭṭa*.  
<sup>9</sup> S. niyyādesi.



akāsi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto nibbattanibbat-taṭṭhāne pokkharaniṃ<sup>1</sup> udapānapānīyādisampannam<sup>2</sup> sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddho pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento " Vipassissa Bhagavato " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *udapāno kato mayā* ti udakam pivanti etthā ti " udapāno," kūpapokkharaniṭaḷākānam etaṃ addivacanam; so udapāno kūpo Vipassissa Bhagavato atthāya " kato " khaṇito ti attho. Sesam uttānam evā ti.

Udapānadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

175. " Nibbute lokanāthamhi " ti ādikam āyasmato Sīhāsanadāya-kattherassa apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava nibbānādhigamanatthāya<sup>3</sup> katapuññūpacayo<sup>3</sup> Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatikule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthudhammadesanam sutvā Ratanattaye pasanno tasmim Bhagavati parinibbute sattahi ratanehi khacitaṃ sīhāsanam kārāpetvā bodhirukkham pūjesi. Bahūhi mālāgandhadhūmehi<sup>4</sup> ca pūjesi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā sabbattha pūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsam vasanto Satthudhammadesanam sutvā pasannamanāso nātivaggaṃ pahāya pabbajito<sup>5</sup> nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbūpacitakusalasambhāram saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento " Nibbute lokanāthamhi " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *sīhāsanam adās' ahan* ti sīharūpahiraññasuvaṇṇaratanehi khacitaṃ āsanam sīhāsanam, sīhassa vā abhītassa<sup>6</sup> Bhagavato nisin-nāraham<sup>7</sup> sīham vā seṭṭham uttamam āsanam ti sīhāsanam, tam aham adāsi, bodhirukkham pūjesin ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sīhāsanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

176. " Anomadassī Bhagavā " ti ādikam āyasmato Maggadatti-kattherassa apadānam. Ayam p' āyasmā purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto

<sup>1</sup> S. pokkharani° . . . °sampanno.

<sup>2</sup> S. °puññapaccayo.

<sup>3</sup> S. abbhutassa.

<sup>4</sup> S. °dhūpehi.

<sup>5</sup> S. °gamatthāya.

<sup>6</sup> S. °jītvā.

<sup>7</sup> S. nistānā°.

Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṅṭhapetvā vasanto Anomadassibhagavantam ākāse caṅkamantaṃ pāduddhāre<sup>1</sup> pāduddhāre<sup>1</sup> caṅkamaṇaṭṭhāne pupphānaṃ vikiraṇaṃ acchariyaṃ ca disvā pasannamānaso pupphāni ākāse ukkhipi. Tāni vitānaṃ hutvā aṭṭhaṃsu. So tena puññaena sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito sukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto kamena yobbaññaṃ pāpūnitva saddhājāto pabbajitvā vattasampanno nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto caṅkamanassa pūjitattā Maggadattikatthero ti pākaṭṭha<sup>2</sup> pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Anomadassi Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

1. *Diṭṭhadhammasukkatthāyā* ti imasmiṃ attabhaṃve caṅkamanena sarirasallahukādisukhaṃ paṭiccā ti attho. "Abbhokāsaṃhi caṅkamim" ti *abbhokāse*<sup>3</sup> aṅgaṇaṭṭhāne<sup>3</sup> *caṅkamim* padavikkhepaṃ pada-saṅcāraṃ akāsi ti attho.

2. "Uddhaṭe pāde pupphāni" ti caṅkamantena *pāde uddhaṭe* padumuppalādiṇi *pupphāni* paṭhavito uggantvā caṅkame vikirimsū ti attho. *Sobhaṃ muddhani tiṭṭhare* ti Buddhassa muddhani sīse sobhamānā tāni tiṭṭhanti ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Maggadattikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

177. "Padumuttarassa munino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekadīpiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimajinasetṭhesu katakusalasambhāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhippatto saddho<sup>4</sup> pasanno<sup>4</sup> Bhagavato salaṇamahābodhimhi<sup>5</sup> ekadīpaṃ pūjesi. Thāva-ram katvā niccam ekapadīpapūjanatthāya telavatthaṃ<sup>6</sup> paṭṭhapesi. So tena puññaena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha jālamāno pasannacakkhuko ubhayasukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto viññu-ṭam patto Ratanattaye pasanno<sup>7</sup> pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto dīpapūjāya laddhavisēsādhigamattā<sup>8</sup> Ekadīpiyatthero ti pākaṭṭha aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa munino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam uttānattham evā ti.

Ekadīpiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>1</sup> S. °uddhāre ca.

<sup>2</sup> S. *adda* āsi so.

<sup>3</sup> S. *abbhokāsa*ṭṭho.

<sup>4</sup> S. *saddhā*sampanno.

<sup>5</sup> S. *salala*°.

<sup>6</sup> S. °*vaṭṭa*ṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. *adda* pabbaji.

<sup>8</sup> B. °*viśeṣa*nāmatā.

178. "Orena Himavantassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Maṇipūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṅṭhapetvā tatthādinaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa orabhāge ekissā nadiyā samīpe paṇṇasālaṃ kāretvā vasanto vivekakāmaṃ tassānukampāya ca tattha upagataṃ Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso maṇipallaṅkaṃ Bhagavato pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa pasādavaḍḍhanatthāya tattha nisīdi. So bhīyyosomattāya pasanno nibbānādhigamanatthāya patthanaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasaṃ Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasiddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahoṣi. So ekadivasaṃ attanā katakusalaṃ saritvā saṅjātasomanasso pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Orena Himavantassā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *orenā* ti Himavantassa aparabhāgaṃ vihāya orena, bhummatthe karaṇavacanāṃ, orasmiṃ disābhāge ti attho. *Nad'* *ekā sampavattathā* ti apākaṭaṇāmdheyyā *ekā* nadī "saṃ" suṭṭhu pavatanaṃ<sup>1</sup> vahanāṃ<sup>1</sup> sandamānā ahoṣi ti attho. *Tassā cānūpakhettamhi*<sup>2</sup> ti tassā nadiyā "anūpakhettamhi"<sup>2</sup> tīrasamīpe ti attho. *Sayambhū vasate tadā* ti yadā ahaṃ maṇipallaṅkaṃ pūjesi tadā anācariyako hutvā sayam eva buddhabhūto Bhagavā "vasate" viharatī ti attho.

2. *Maṇiṃ paggayha pallaṅkan* ti maṇati<sup>3</sup> cittaṃ ārādheti somanassaṃ karotī ti "maṇi," aṭṭha vā māti<sup>4</sup> pamānaṃ<sup>4</sup> karothā<sup>4</sup> ti ābharaṇaṃ ti "maṇi," aṭṭha<sup>4</sup> vā<sup>4</sup> marantaṃ pi rājayuvārājādayo<sup>5</sup> taṃ na pariccajanti tadatthāya saṅgāmaṃ karonti ti "maṇi," taṃ maṇiṃ maṇimaṃyaṃ<sup>6</sup> pallaṅkaṃ manoramaṃ *sādhucittaṃ*<sup>7</sup> "paggayha" gahetvā Buddhasatṭhaṃ āropayaṃ pūjesi ti attho. Sesāṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Maṇipūjakattherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

179. "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tikicchakattherassa\* apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimajinavaresu katādhikāro

\* ThA (H. i), pp. 440. Tikicchakānītttherassa gāthā; same story given in greater detail.

<sup>1</sup> S. pavattati vahati.

<sup>2</sup> S. anupa°.

<sup>3</sup> S. manati.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. rājādayo.

<sup>6</sup> B. ayaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. adds suṭṭhu vicittaṃ.

kāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagare vejjakule nibbatto bahussuto susikkhito vejjakamme cheko bahurogino tikicchanto Vipassissa Bhagavato upatthākassa Asokanāmattherassa<sup>1</sup> rogaṃ tikicchi. So tena puññena devamanussesu aparāparaṃ sukham anubhavanto nibbattanibbatta-bhave ārogo dīghāyuko suvaṇṇavannasārīro ahosi. So<sup>2</sup> imasmimṃ pana<sup>3</sup> buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sabbasippesu nipphattiṃ patto ārogo sukhito vibhavasampanno Ratanattaye<sup>3</sup> pasanno<sup>3</sup> Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttanattham evā ti.

Tikicchakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

180. "Vessabhumhi Bhagavati" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saṅghupaṭṭhākattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katakusalasambhāro anekesu bhavesu vivatṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle tassārāmikassa putto hutvā nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā saddho pasanno vihāresu ārāmikakammaṃ karonto sakkaccaṃ saṅghaṃ upatthāsi. So ten' eva kusalakammena devamanussesu samsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmimṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhippatto vibhavasampanno sukhappatto pākaṭo Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā sāsane<sup>3</sup> pasanno pabbajitvā vattasampanno sāsanaṃ sobhaya-māno vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā nacirass' eva sahapatisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patto chaḷabhiñño pubbe katakusalakammavasena Saṅghupaṭṭhākatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi. So ekadivasam: pubbe mayā kiṃ nāma kammaṃ katvā ayaṃ lokuttarasampatti laddhā ti attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā paccakkhato jānitvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pākaṭaṃ karonto "Vessabhumhi Bhagavati" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha aho<sup>3</sup> ārāmiko ahaṃ ti ahaṃ Vessabhussa Bhagavato sāsane ārāmiko aho<sup>3</sup>sin ti attho. Sesam heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttanattham<sup>4</sup> ca<sup>3</sup> suviññeyyam<sup>3</sup> evā ti.

Saṅghupaṭṭhākattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

ATTHĀRASAMAVAGGAVANNAṆĀ SAMATTĀ.<sup>3</sup>

181-190. Ito parasmim ekūnavīsativavagge āgatānaṃ imesaṃ Kuṭajapupphiyattherādīnaṃ dasannaṃ therānaṃ apubbaṃ n' atthi. Tesam hi therānaṃ purimabuddhānaṃ santike katapuññasambhārānaṃ vasena pākāṭanāmāni o' eva nivāsanaṅgarādīni ca heṭṭhāvuttanayen' eva veditabbāni ti taṃ<sup>1</sup> sabbaṃ apadānaṃ<sup>2</sup> suviññeyyam evā ti.

### Ekūnavīsativavaggavaṇṇā Nīṭṭhitā.<sup>1</sup>

191. Visatime vagge paṭhamattherāpadānaṃ uttānaṃ eva.

192, 1. Dutiyattherāpadāne taṃ<sup>3</sup> dāyavāsiko isi ti isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vane vasanabhāvena "Dāyavāsiko isi" ti saṅkhaṅgato attano anukampāya taṃ vanaṃ upagatassa Siddhatthassa satthuno vasanaṃaṇḍapacchādanatthāya<sup>4</sup> yaṃ tiṇaṃ taṃ<sup>1</sup> lāyati chindati ti attho.

3. Taṃ daṇḍaṃ<sup>5</sup> chadanaṃ katvā ti anekehi khuddakadaṇḍakehi maṇḍapaṃ katvā taṃ tena tiṇena chādetvā Siddhatthassa Bhagavato ahaṃ<sup>2</sup> adāsaṃ pūjesin ti attho. Satthāhaṃ dhārayaṃ tatthā<sup>6</sup> ti taṃ maṇḍapaṃ tattha ṭhitā devamanussā sattāhaṃ nirodhasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisinnassa<sup>7</sup> Siddhatthassa<sup>8</sup> Satthuno dhārayiṃsu dhāresun ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Tiṇasantharadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

193. Tatiyattherassa apadāne Khaṇḍaphulliyatthero ti ettha khaṇḍanti kaṭṭhānaṃ jīṇṇatā<sup>7</sup> chinnabhinnattham,<sup>8</sup> phullanti kaṭṭhānaṃ jīṇṇatthāne<sup>9</sup> kannakitamahicchattakādiṇḍupphanam, khaṇḍaṇ ca phullaṇ ca khaṇḍaphullāni, khaṇḍaphullānaṃ paṭisaṅkharanaṃ nāma punappunaṃ thirakaraṇaṃ ti khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharanaṃ;<sup>9</sup> imassa pana therassa sambhārapūraṇakāle Phussassa Bhagavato cetiye chinnabhinnatthāne sudhāpiṇḍaṃ makkhetvā thirakaraṇaṃ khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharakaṃ<sup>9</sup> nāma tasmā so khaṇḍaphulliyatthero ti pākāṭo ahoṣi.

Tatiyaṃ.<sup>10</sup>

194, 1. Catutthattherassa apadāne rañño paṭṭhacaro<sup>11</sup> āsin ti rañño paricārako kammakārako<sup>12</sup> ahoṣin ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. yaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. °chadana°.

<sup>5</sup> A. taṃ tiṇaṃ; S. dabba°.

<sup>6</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>7</sup> S. chinna°.

<sup>8</sup> S. °ṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. °khāraṇaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. Khaṇḍaphulliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

<sup>11</sup> S. °baddha°.

<sup>12</sup> S. kammaṃ ca°.

3. *Jalajuttamanāmino* ti jale udake jētaṃ jalajaṃ, kin taṃ, padumaṃ, padumena samānanāmiattā Padumuttarassa Bhagavato ti attho Uttamapadumanāmanāmassa Bhagavato ti vā attho.

Catuttham.

195. Pañcamam uttānam evā ti.

196, 1. Chatṭhe *nagare Dvāravatīyā* ti mahādvāravātapānakavāṭa-phalakāhi<sup>1</sup> ca vatipākāraṭṭālagopurakaddamodakaparikhāhi<sup>2</sup> ca sampannam nagaram ti Dvāravatīnagaram, Dvāravatīñ ca padhānam katvā nagarassa upalakkhitattā Dvāravatīnagaram ti voharanti; “*nagare Dvāravatīyā*” ti vuttam.<sup>3</sup> *Mālāgaccho*<sup>4</sup> pupphārāmo *mama ahū* ahosi ti attho.

4. *Te kisakuyā ti*<sup>5</sup> te asokapallavā.<sup>6</sup>

Chatṭham.<sup>7</sup>

197-199. Sattam’atṭhamanavamāni uttānān’<sup>8</sup> eva.

200. Dasame pi apubbam n’ atthi ti.

### VĪSATIMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.

201-230. . . . Ito param sabbattha anuttānapadavaṇṇanam karissāma. Ekavīsatime bāvīsatime tevīsatime ca vagge sabbesaṃ therānaṃ sakatena puññeṇa laddhanāmānam katapuññānañ ca nānattam, tesam byākaraṇadāyakanam buddhānam nāmāni vasitanagarāni ca heṭṭhāvuttanayattā sabbāni pi uttānān’ eva. Apadānagāthānam attho ca nayānuyogena<sup>9</sup> suviññeyyo<sup>10</sup> yeva.<sup>10</sup>

231-232. \*Catuvīsatimavagge paṭhamadutiyāpadānāni uttānān’ eva.\*

233, 1. Tatiyāpadāne *Aruṇavatiyā nagare* ti ā samantato ālokaṃ karonto unati<sup>11</sup> uggacchatī ti aruṇo, so tasmim vijjati ti Aruṇavati, tasmim nagare ālokaṃ karonto suriyo uggacchatī ti attho. Sesana-garesu pi suriyuggamane vijjamāne pi visesavacanam sabbacatuppa-

\*.\* S. omits.

<sup>1</sup> S. kavāṭakāhi.      <sup>2</sup> S. °pākāraggala°.      <sup>3</sup> S. nagaram uttamam.  
<sup>4</sup> S. °vaccho.      <sup>5</sup> B. hi.      <sup>6</sup> B. asseka°.      <sup>7</sup> S. chaṭṭha. . . . navamāni.  
<sup>8</sup> S. uttanatthāni.      <sup>9</sup> S. anusārena.      <sup>10</sup> S. daṭṭhabbo.      <sup>11</sup> S. udeti.

dānaṃ mahiyaṃ sayane<sup>1</sup> pi<sup>1</sup> sati<sup>1</sup> mahiyaṃ sayati ti mahiso ti vacanaṃ viya rūhivasena vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Atha vā pākārapāsādaham-miyādisuvaṇṇarajatamaṇimuttādisattaratanaṃ pabhāhi aruṇuggamaṇaṃ viya pabhāvanti<sup>2</sup> ti Aruṇavati,<sup>3</sup> tasmiṃ Aruṇavatiyā<sup>4</sup> nagare; *pūviko*<sup>5</sup> pūvavikkayena jīvikaṃ kappento ahosin ti attho.

234. 1. Catutthāpadāne *Tivarāyaṃ pure ramme* ti tīhi pākārcchi parivāritā parikkhattā ti Tivarā; khajjabhojjādiupabhogavatthābharaṇādinaccagītādīhi ramaṇiyaṃ<sup>6</sup> ti rammaṃ, tasmiṃ Tivarāyaṃ *pure nagare ramme ahaṃ*<sup>7</sup> *naḷakāro ahaṃ* ahosin ti sambandho.

235. Pañcamāpadānaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

236. 1. Chatthāpadāne *vaṇṇakāro ahaṃ tadā* ti nilapītarattādi-vaṇṇavasena vattāni karoti rañjeti ti vaṇṇakāro; vattharajako<sup>8</sup> hutvā cetiyaṃ<sup>9</sup> vatthehi acchādanasamaye nānāvaṇṇehi dussāni<sup>10</sup> rañjesin ti attho.

237. 1. Sattamāpadāne *Piyālaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti supupphitaṃ piyālarukkaṃ disvā, *gatamagge khipiṃ ahaṃ* ti ahaṃ migaluddho<sup>11</sup> nesādo<sup>12</sup> piyālapupphaṃ ocinitvā Buddhassa gatamagge “khipiṃ” pūjesin ti attho.

238. 1. Aṭṭhamāpadāne *sake sippe appatthaddho*<sup>13</sup> ti attano takka-byākaraṇādisippasmiṃ appatthaddho<sup>13</sup> patitṭhito cheko kānanaṃ<sup>14</sup> *ahaṃ*<sup>14</sup> *gami*<sup>15</sup> gato; *Sambuddhaṃ yantaṃ disvānū* ti vanantare gacchantam Vipassisambuddhaṃ passitvā *ambayāgaṃ adas’ ahaṃ* ti ahaṃ ambaḍānaṃ ādasin ti attho.

239. 1. Navamāpadāne *jagatī kārītā mayhaṇ* ti Atthadassissa Bhagavato sarīradhātunidhāpitacetiye “jagati” chinnabhinnaālindā<sup>16</sup> pupphadānatthāya<sup>16</sup> saṅkhātā<sup>16</sup> jagati mayā “kārītā” kārāpitā ti attho.

240. Dasamāpadānaṃ uttānattham eva.

### CATUVĪSATIMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>17</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. vasati.

<sup>2</sup> S. pabhāvati.

<sup>3</sup> S. *adda* nāma.

<sup>4</sup> S. °vati.

<sup>5</sup> S. pūviko, and *adda* ahaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. ramaṇiyaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. tattha°.

<sup>9</sup> B. cetiyo.

<sup>10</sup> S. dussahi.

<sup>11</sup> S. luddo.

<sup>12</sup> S. *adda* hutvā.

<sup>13</sup> S. apatthaddho.

<sup>14</sup> S. ahaṃ kānanaṃ.

<sup>15</sup> S. agamaṃ.

<sup>16</sup> ? S. °ālindapupphadānatthānasaṅkhātā°.

<sup>17</sup> S. *adda* niṭṭhitā.



241, 1. Pañcaviśatime vagge paṭhamāpadāne *bharitvā tuvaram*<sup>1</sup> *ādāyā* ti “*tuvaramuttḥim*<sup>2</sup> *muggakalāsasudisaṃ*<sup>3</sup> *tuvaratṭhim*<sup>4</sup> *bharitvā*<sup>5</sup> *pūretvā*<sup>6</sup> *bhājanena ādāya saṅghassa vanam*<sup>6</sup> *ajjhogāhakassa*<sup>6</sup> *adadim* *adāsin* ti attho.

242, 1-2. Dutiyāpadāne *dhanuṃ arajjhaṃ*<sup>7</sup> *katvānā* ti migādinaṃ māraṇatthāya sannihiṭvā *caramāno kesaraṃ oṣaṇṇaṃ disvā*<sup>8</sup> ti supupphitaṃ khuddakasaraṃ<sup>9</sup> *disvā*; *Buddhassa abhiropesin* ti ayaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā *vanam sampattassa Tissassa Bhagavato* “*abhiropesin*” *pūjesin* ti attho.

243, 1-2. Tatiyāpadāne *jalakukkuṭo* ti jātassare *caramānakukkuṭo*; *cuṇḍena kesariṃ gayhā* ti padumapupphaṃ mukhatuṇḍena *daṃsitvā*<sup>10</sup> *ākāsena gacchantassa Tissassa Bhagavato* “*abhiropayim*” *pūjesin* ti attho.

244, 1. Catutthāpadāne *viravapuppham ādāyā*<sup>11</sup> ti vividhaṃ ravati saddaṃ karotī ti *viravaṃ, saddakaraṇavelāyaṃ vikasanato*<sup>12</sup> *viravan* ti *laddhanāmaṃ pupphasamūhaṃ* “*ādāya*” *gahetvā Siddhatthassa Buddhassa* “*abhiropayim*” *pūjesin* ti attho.

245, 1. Pañcamāpadāne *kuṭigopako* ti *senāsanapālako*; *kālena kālam dhūpesin* ti *sampattasampattakālānukālē*<sup>13</sup> *dhūpesim dhūmena sugandhaṃ ākāsini* ti attho. *Siddhatthassa Bhagavato gandhakuṭikānusāridhūmena*<sup>14</sup> “*dhūpesin*” *vāsesin*<sup>15</sup> ti attho.

246-247. Chaṭṭhasattamāpadānāni *uttānattham*<sup>16</sup> *eva*.

248, 1-2. Aṭṭhamāpadāne *satta pattaḷipupphāni*<sup>17</sup> ti *pattaḷisaṅkhātāni*<sup>17</sup> *sattapupphāni sisenādāya Vessabhussa Bhagavato abhiropayim* *pūjesin* ti attho.

249, 2. Navamāpadāne *bimbajālikapupphāni*<sup>18</sup> ti *rattāṅkuravakapupphāni*<sup>19</sup> *Siddhatthassa Bhagavato pūjesin* ti attho.

250, 2. Dasamāpadāne *uddālakaṃ gahetvā* ti *abhijātassare vihaṅga-sobbhe jātaṃ uddālakaṃ pupphaṃ ocinitvā Kakusandhassa Bhagavato pūjesin* ti attho. *Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā* ti.

### PAÑCAVĪSATIMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>20</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. *duvarim*.      <sup>2</sup> S. *tuvaratṭhim*.      <sup>3</sup> S. “*kaḷaya*”.      <sup>4</sup> B. *kuva*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *bhajjivā pupphetvā*.      <sup>6</sup> S. *vanamajjhe gāhakaṃ*.      <sup>7</sup> S. *advejjhaṃ*.

<sup>8</sup> B. *omīṭa*.      <sup>9</sup> B. “*sariraṃ*”.      <sup>10</sup> S. *daṃsitvā*.      <sup>11</sup> S. *paggayha*.

<sup>12</sup> S. *vikasantam*.      <sup>13</sup> S. “*kālena*”.      <sup>14</sup> S. “*kuṭim kālānu*”.

<sup>15</sup> S. *omīṭa*.      <sup>16</sup> S. *uttānāni*.      <sup>17</sup> S. *sattali*.

<sup>18</sup> S. *bimbi*.      <sup>19</sup> S. *rattāni*.      <sup>20</sup> S. *adda nipphā*.

251. Chabbisatime vagge paṭhamāpadānaṃ uttānaṃ eva.

252, 1-2. Dutiyāpadāne vijahitvā devavaṇṇan ti devatāsariraṃ vijahitvā chaḍḍetvā manussasariraṃ nimmitvā ti attho. *Adhikāraṃ kattukāmo* ti adhikakiriyaṃ puññasambhāraṃ *kattukāmo*, *Devaro nāma* ahaṃ devarājā<sup>1</sup> bhariyāya<sup>1</sup> saha Buddhasēṭṭhassa sāsane<sup>2</sup> sādaratāya *idha* imasmiṃ manussaloke *āgamiṃ* āgato ti attho. “Tassa bhikkhā mayā dinnā” ti Padumuttarassa Bhagavato yo nāmena Devaro nāma sāvako ahoṣi, *tassa sāvakassa mayā vipprasannena celasā bhikkhā dinnā* piṇḍapāto dinno ti attho.

253, 1. Tatiyāpadāne *Ānando nāma Sambuddho* ti ānaḍaṃ tuṭṭhiṃ janānato Ānando nāma paccekabuddho ti attho. *Amanus-samhi kānane* ti amanussapariggahe kānane mahāarañṇe *parinibbāyi* anupādisesanibbānadhātuyā antaradhāyi adassanaṃ agamāsi ti attho.

2. *Sariraṃ tattha jhāpesin* ti ahaṃ devalokā idhāgantvā tassa Bhagavato sariraṃ tattha araṇṇe “jhāpesin” dahanāṃ akāsin ti attho.

254-255. Catutthapañcamāpadānāni uttānān’ eva.

256. Chatṭhāpadāne ahoṣi *Candano nāmā* ti nāmena paṇṇattivasena<sup>3</sup> Candano nāma, *Sambuddhassa atarajo* ti paccekasambuddhabhūtato pubbe tassa “atarajo” putto ahaṃ; *ek’ upāhano<sup>4</sup> mayā dinno* ti ekaṃ upāhanayugaṃ mayā dinnāṃ, *bodhiṃ sampajja me tuvaṃ* ti tena<sup>5</sup> upāhanayugena<sup>6</sup> “me” mayhaṃ sāvakabodhiṃ tuvaṃ sampajja nippādehi<sup>6</sup> ti attho.

257, 1. Sattamāpadāne *mañjarikaṃ karivānā* ti mañjēṭṭhipupphaṃ<sup>7</sup> haritacaṇḍoṭakaṃ gahetvā *rathiyaṃ* vīthiyā *paṭipajjīṃ ahaṃ*; *tathā paṭipanno* va *bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ*, *parivutaṃ<sup>8</sup> samanānaggaṃ<sup>9</sup> samanānaṃ<sup>9</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ* aggāṃ sēṭṭhaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ addasin ti sambandho.

2. *Buddhassa abhiropayin* ti disvā ca pana taṃ pupphaṃ ubhohi hatthehi paggayha ukkhipitvā “Buddhassa” Phussassa Bhagavato “abhiropayin” pūjesin ti attho.

258. Aṭṭhamāpadāne *alonapaṇṇabhakkho ’mhi* ti khīrapaṇṇādīni uñchācariyāya āharitvā loṇavirahitāni paṇṇāni pacitvā bhakkhāmi,

<sup>1</sup> S. Devara.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. paññatti.

<sup>4</sup> S. ekopāhano.

<sup>5</sup> S. bho upāhanayuga.

<sup>6</sup> S. uppādehi.

<sup>7</sup> B. mañjati.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

alonapaṇṇabhakkho “amhi” bhāvamī ti attho. *Niyamesu ca saṃvuto* ti niyamasaññitesu pāṇātipātāveramaṇiādisu<sup>1</sup> pañcasu niccasīlesu “saṃvuto” pihito ti attho.

2. *Pālarāse anūpatte\** ti purebhattakāle anuppatte, *Siddhattho upagacchi*<sup>2</sup> man ti mama samīpaṃ Siddhattho Bhagavā upagacchi sampāpuni; *tāhaṃ Buddhassa pādāsīn* ti ahaṃ taṃ alonapaṇṇaṃ tassa Buddhassa adāsīn ti attho.

259. Navamāpadānaṃ uttānam eva.

260, 1. Dasamāpadāne *Sikhīnaṃ sikhīnaṃ yathā* ti sarīrato nik-khantachabbaṇṇaramsihi obhāsayaṇtaṃ jalantaṃ “Sikhīnaṃ” sikhībhaḡavantaṃ “sikhīnaṃ<sup>3</sup> yathā”<sup>3</sup> jalamānaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ viya.

2. *Aggaṃ pupphaṃ ādāyā* ti aggaṇāmakam pupphaṃ gahe tvā Buddhassa Sikhissa Bhagavato abhiropayim<sup>4</sup> pūjesin ti attho.

#### CHABBĪSATIMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>4</sup>

261, 1-2. Sattavīsati<sup>5</sup> vagge paṭhamāpadāne *jala jagge dve gayhā* ti jale uḡake jāte agge uppalādayo dve<sup>6</sup> pupphe gahe tvā Buddhassa samīpaṃ gantvā *ekaṃ pupphaṃ pādesu nikkhipim* pūjesim *ekaṃ pupphaṃ ākāse khīpin* ti attho.

262. Dutiyāpadānaṃ pākāṭam eva.

263. Tatiyāpadāne *bodhiyā pādaputtame*<sup>7</sup> ti uttame bodhipādape, *aḡḡhacandaṃ mayā dinnan* ti tasmim bodhimūle aḡḡhacandā-kārena mayā anekapupphāni pūjitāni ti attho. *Dharaṇīruhapādape* ti rukkhapabbataratanādayo dhāreti ti dharaṇī paṭhavi, dharaṇiyā ruhati paṭiṭṭhahati ti dhaṇīruho, pādasanīkhātena mūlena uḡakam pivati khandhaviṭṭapādisu patthariyati ti pādapo, dharaṇīruho ca so pādapo c’eti dharaṇīruhapādapo, tasmim dharaṇīruhapādape pupphaṃ mayā pūjitan ti attho.

264. Catutthāpadānaṃ uttānattham<sup>8</sup> eva.

265, 1-2. Pañcamāpadāne “Himavantassāvidūre” ti Himavantassa āsanne, *Romaso nāma pabbato* ti rukkhalaṭāḡumbābhāvā<sup>9</sup> kevalaṃ dabbatipādīsāñchannattā Romaso nāma pabbato ahoṣi; *taṃhi*<sup>10</sup>

<sup>4</sup>So in B. A, S, ST. has anup°.

<sup>1</sup> S. sikkhādisu°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °gañchi, printed gañji.

<sup>3</sup> S. omis.

<sup>4</sup> S. addo samattā.

<sup>5</sup> S. viśatime.

<sup>6</sup> S. duve.

<sup>7</sup> A. B. pāda-m-uttame.

<sup>8</sup> S. uttānam.

<sup>9</sup> S. °laṭāḡabbhehi vā.

<sup>10</sup> S. tasmim.

*pabbatapādāmaḥi* ti tasmim pabbatapariyante, *samaṇo bhāvū* indriyo ti samathapāpo vūpasantakilesa samaṇo vaḍḍhitaindriyo rakkhita-cakkhundriyādiindriyo ti attho. Atha vā vaḍḍhitaindriyo vaḍḍhita-saddhindriyādiindriyo ti attho. Tassa samaṇassa ahaṃ *bīḷāli-ājavam*<sup>1</sup> gahetvā adāsin ti attho.

266-270. Chaṭṭhasattamaṇṭṭhamanavamadasamāpadānāni uttānat-thāni<sup>2</sup> eva.

### SATTAVĪSATIMAVAGGAVANṆANĀ.

271. Aṭṭhaviśatime vagge paṭhamāpadānaṃ uttānaṃ eva.

272, 1. Dutiyāpadāne *maṇomayena kāyenā* ti yathācittavasena pavatthakāyenā<sup>3</sup> ti attho.

273, 1. Tatiyāpadāne *mahāsamuddaṃ nissāyā* ti mahāsāgarāsanne ṭhitassa *pabbatassa antare* pabbataleṇe ti attho. Siddhattho Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya *vasati*<sup>4</sup> paṭivasati ti attho. *Paccuggantvān' ākāś' ahan*<sup>5</sup> ti ahaṃ tassa Bhagavato paṭiuggantvā samīpaṃ gantvā vandanādipuññaṃ akāsin ti attho. *Caṅgotakam adās' ahan* ti Siddhatthassa Bhagavato ahaṃ pupphabharitaṃ “caṅgotakam” kadambaṃ “adāsin” pūjesin ti attho.

274, 1. Catutthāpadāne *akakkasacittassāthā*<sup>6</sup> ti apharusacittassa. “Atha” saddo padapūraṇe.

275, 1. Pañcamāpadāne *udumbare vasantassā* ti udumbararuk-khamūle rukkhacchāyāya vasantassa Tissassa Bhagavato *niyate paṇṇasanthare* ti niyāmite paṭibaddhe “paṇṇasanthare” sākhaḥhaṅgāsane nisinnassa, *vuttokāso*<sup>7</sup> *mayā dinno* ti vivitto kāle maṇḍapadvārā-dīhi pihitokāso “mayā dinno” sampādito ti attho.

276, 1. Chaṭṭhamāpadāne *poṭṭhadānaṃ mayā dinnan* ti poṭṭhavaṭ-ṭim<sup>8</sup> poṭṭhajallim<sup>9</sup> tāletvā *katasātakam samam*<sup>10</sup> gohanukena<sup>11</sup> ghaṃsitvā nimittaṃ suttaṃ gahetvā kantitvā tena suttana nisidanatthāya vā bhūmattharanatthāya<sup>12</sup> vā sātakam vāyāpetvā taṃ sātakam mayā Ratanattayassa dinnan ti attho.

277, 1. Sattamāpadāne *Candabhāgānadūre* ti Candabhāgāya nāma nadiyā tīrato, nissagge<sup>13</sup> bhumma<sup>14</sup>vacanaṃ; *anusolan* ti sotassa<sup>15</sup> anu

<sup>1</sup> S. °āluve.      <sup>2</sup> S. uttānāni.

<sup>3</sup> S. °kāyo.

<sup>4</sup> B. vasi.

<sup>5</sup> S. Kāsāham; Svī. katvāna.

<sup>6</sup> S. °cittassa.

<sup>7</sup> S. vuttho°.

<sup>8</sup> S. poṭṭhapaṭṭhapoṭṭhajall.

<sup>9</sup> S. visamagophāsukena.

<sup>10</sup> S. bhumma°.

<sup>11</sup> S. nissakke.

<sup>12</sup> S. so tattha.

heṭṭhā gaṅgaṃ *vajāmi* gacchāmi *ahan* ti attho. *Satta māluva-pup-phāni citakāropayim<sup>1</sup>* *ahan* ti aham māluva-pupphāni sattapattāni gaheṭvā citake vālukārāsīmhi vālukāhi thūpaṃ katvā pūjesin ti attho.

278. 1-2. Aṭṭhamāpadāne *Mahāsindhu sudassanā* ti sundaradassana-sundarodaka-vaṭapulinopasobhitattā<sup>2</sup> suṭṭhu manoharamahā Sindhu nāma vāri nadī ahosi, *tattha* tassaṃ Sindhuvārīnadiyaṃ *sappabhāsaṃ* pabhāsaḥitaṃ,<sup>3</sup> *sudassanaṃ* sundararūpaṃ *paramopasame yuttaṃ* uttame upasame yuttaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ *vītarāgaṃ* ahaṃ *addasin* ti attho. *Disvā taṃ<sup>4</sup>* *vimhīlāsaya<sup>5</sup>* ti evarūpaṃ bhayānakaṃ mahimavantaṃ<sup>6</sup> kathaṃ sampatto ti vimhitaajjhāsaya acchariyabbhutacitto ti attho. *Aluvaṃ tassa pādāsin* ti tassa arahato ahaṃ pasannamānaso āluvakaṇḍaṃ “pādāsiṃ”<sup>7</sup> ādarena adāsin ti attho.

279-280. Navamadasamāpadānāni uttānān’ evā ti.

### ATṬHAVĪSATIMAVAGGAVANNAṆĀ.

281, 1-2. Ekūnatimsatime vagge paṭhamāpadāne *paṇṇabhōjana-bhōjino* ti khīrapaṇṇādibhōjanassa bhuñjanatthāya *paṇṇasālāya nisinno* ‘mhi bhavāmi ti attho. *Upaviṭṭhaṇ ca maṃ santan* ti paṇṇasālāyaṃ<sup>8</sup> upaviṭṭhaṃ “maṃ santaṃ” vijjamānaṃ maṃ *upagañchi mahāsi<sup>9</sup>* ti mahante silādikkhandhe esanato mahā isi *loka-pajjoto* lokappadīpo *Siddhattho* Bhagavā “upagañchi” mama samīpaṃ agamāsi<sup>10</sup> ti attho. *Nisinnassa<sup>11</sup>* *paṇṇasanthare* ti upagantvā paṇṇasanthare nisinnassa khādanatthāya seditaṃ paṇṇaṃ mayā dinnan ti attho.<sup>12</sup>

282, 1. Dutiyāpadāne *Sinerusamasanto<sup>13</sup>* *so<sup>14</sup>* *dharanīdharasādiso<sup>15</sup>* Siddhattho Bhagavā ti sambandho. *Vuṭṭhahitvā samādhimhā* ti nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhahitvā<sup>16</sup> visuṃ hutvā ti attho. *Bhikkhāya maṃ upaṭṭhito* ti bhikkhācāraṇelāya ajja mama yo koci kiñci dānaṃ dadāti tassa mahapphalan ti cintetvā mama santikaṃ samīpaṃ upaṭṭhito samīpaṃ āgato ti attho.

2. *Haritakaṃ . . . pe . . . phārusakaphalāni cā* ti evaṃ sabbapaṃ taṃ phalaṃ sabbalokānukampino tassa Siddhatthassa mahesissa mayā vippasannacetasā<sup>16</sup> dinnan ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. citakam°. <sup>2</sup> S. °dhavalapulina°. <sup>3</sup> S. pabbhāya°. <sup>4</sup> S. ‘haṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. vimhitaṃānaso. <sup>6</sup> S. Himavantaṃ. <sup>7</sup> S. omīsa. <sup>8</sup> S. °sālāp.

<sup>9</sup> S. °muni. <sup>10</sup> S. āgami. <sup>11</sup> S. nisinnam; Svl. nissinnam ssa.

<sup>12</sup> S. sambandho. <sup>13</sup> B. Sinerusadisodharapādiso.

<sup>14</sup> S. vuṭṭhahitvā. <sup>15</sup> S. vippasannena°.

283, 1-2. Tatiyāpadāne *sīham yathā vanacaran* ti vane caramānaṃ siharājaṃ iva caramānaṃ Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ ti attho.<sup>1</sup> *Nisabhājāniyaṃ yathā* ti usabho vasabho \*nisabho āsabho ti cattāro gavajetthakā, tesu gavasatassa jetthako usabho, gavasahassassa jetthako vasabho, gavasatasahassassa jetthako nisabho, gavakotisa-hassassa jetthako āsabho, idha pana āsabho ti vutto,\* ājāniyaṃ abhitaṃ niccalaṃ usabharājaṃ ivā ti attho. *Kakudham vilasantam* vā ti pupphapallavehi sobhamānaṃ kakudharukkhaṃ iva *narāsa-bham* narānaṃ uttamaṃ āgacchantam Siddhattha-bhagavantaṃ disvā saddhāya sampayuttattā vippasannena cetasā paccuggamaṇaṃ akāsin ti attho.

284-290. †Catutthāpadānādini dasamāvasānāni suviññeyyaṇ' evā ti.†

### EKŪNATIMSATIMAVAGGAVANNAṆĀ.

291, 1. Timsatime vagge paṭhamāpadāne *āhutiṃ yitthukāmo* 'han ti pūjāsakkāraṃ kāretukāmo ahaṃ, *nānāpuppham samānayin* ti "nānā" anekavidhaṃ campakasalaḷādipuppham "saṃ" suṭṭhu "ānayiṃ" rāsikāsin ti attho.

2. *Sikhino lokabandhuno* ti sakalalokattaye bandhussa nātakassa Sikhissa Bhagavato parinibbutassa *citakam* ālahanacitakam<sup>2</sup> dārurasiṃ *jalantaṃ* ādittaṃ *disvā*<sup>3</sup> *tañ*<sup>3</sup> ca mayā rāsikatapuppham *okiriṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

292, 1. Dutiyāpadāne *ajinuttaravāsano* ti ajinamigacammaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ katvā nivāsino accahādano ti attho. *Abhiññā pañca nibbattā* ti iddhividhādayo pañcaabhiññāyo pañcānāpā<sup>4</sup> "nibbattā" uppāditā, *candassa parimajjako* ti candamaṇḍalassa samantato majjako puttḥo aho sin ti attho.

2. *Vipassiṃ lokapajjotaṇ* ti sakalalokattaye padīpasadisam Vipassibhagavantaṃ mama santikaṃ *abhigataṃ* visesena sampattaṃ āgataṃ *disvā pāricchattakapupphāni* ti chadevalokato<sup>5</sup> pāricchattakapupphāni āharitvā Vipassissa *Satthuno* matthake chattākārena *aham dhāresin*<sup>6</sup> ti attho.

293, 1. Tatiyāpadāne *putto mama pabbajito* ti mayhaṃ putto saddhāya pabbajito, *kāsāyavasano tadā* ti tasmim pabbajitakāle

\*- S. omits, but has tesam before ājāniyaṃ.

†† S. omits.

<sup>1</sup> S. sambandho.

<sup>2</sup> S. ādāhana°.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. °nāpāni.

<sup>5</sup> S. devalokato.

<sup>6</sup> S. adāsin.

kāsāyanivatto, na<sup>1</sup> bāhiyapabbajjāya<sup>1</sup> pabbajito ti attho. *So ca buddhattaṃ sampatto* ti so mayhaṃ putto catusu buddhesu sāvakabuddhabhāvaṃ “saṃ” suṭṭhu “patto” arahattaṃ patto ti attho *Nibbuto lokapūjito* ti sakalalokehi katasakkāro khandhaparinibbānena parinibbuto ti attho.

2. *Vicinanto sakam puttān* ti ahaṃ tassa gataṃ<sup>2</sup> desaṃ pucchitvā sakam puttāṃ vicinanto *pacchato āgamaṃ*<sup>3</sup> anugato asmi ti attho. *Nibbutassa mahantassā* ti mahantehi silakkhandhādīhi yuttattā mahantassa tassa mama puttassa arahato ādāhanaṭṭhāne<sup>4</sup> *citakam*<sup>5</sup> citakaṭṭhānaṃ ahaṃ agamāsin ti attho.

3. *Paggayha añjaliṃ tatthā* ti tasmiṃ ādāhanaṭṭhāne “añjaliṃ” dasaṅgulisamodhānaṃ paggaheṭvā sirasikatvā *ahaṃ citakam* dahana-dārurāsiṃ *vanditvā* paṇāmaṃ katvā *setacchattaṃ ca paggayhā* ti na kevalam eva vanditvā *velacchattaṃ*<sup>6</sup> ca “paggayha” ukkhipitvā *ahaṃ āropesiṃ* patiṭṭhāpesiṃ<sup>7</sup> ti attho.

294, 1. Catutthāpadāne *anuggatamhi ādicce* ti suriye anuggate<sup>8</sup> anuṭṭhite paccūsakāle ti attho. *Pasādo vipulo ahū* ti rogapiḷḷitassa mayhaṃ cittappasādo vipulo atireko Buddhānussarena “ahū” ahosi, *mahesino Buddhasatṭhassa lokamhi pātubhavo* pākāṭabhāvo ahosi<sup>9</sup> ti sambandho.

2. *Ghosam*<sup>10</sup> *assos’ ahaṃ tatthā*<sup>11</sup> ti tasmiṃ pātubhāve sati ahaṃ gilāno Buddhō uppanno ti ghosaṃ assosiṃ, *na ca passāmi taṃ Jinan* ti taṃ jitapañcamāraṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ na passāmi, hāhagilānattā gantvā passitum na sakkomi ti attho. *Marāṇaṃ ca anuppatto* ti maraṇāsannakālaṃ anuppatto, āsannamarāṇo hutvā ti attho. *Buddhasaṇṇam anussarin* ti Buddhō ti nāmaṃ anusariṃ, Buddhārammaṇaṃ manasiakāsin ti attho.

295, 1-2. Pañcamāpadāne *ārāmadvārā nikkhammā* ti ārāmadvārato saṅghassa nikkhamanadvāramagge ti attho. *Gosisaṃ santhātāṃ*<sup>12</sup> *mayā* ti tasmiṃ nikkhamanadvāramagge Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pēdā mā kaddamaṃ akkamantū ti akkamanatthāya gosisaṭṭhi mayā santharitan ti attho. *Anubhomī sakam*<sup>13</sup> *kamman*<sup>14</sup> ti attano gosisaattharaṇakammasa<sup>14</sup> phalena *ājāniyā vātajavā sinḍhavā sīghavāhanā* ti<sup>15</sup> ādīni vipākaphalāni *anubhomī* ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> ? S. bāhirakapabbajjāya.

<sup>2</sup> S. °ṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. °ṭṭhapesiṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. saddaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B sakammaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. gata°.

<sup>7</sup> S. omīsa.

<sup>8</sup> B. anugate.

<sup>9</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>10</sup> S. kammasa.

<sup>11</sup> S. agamaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. dhavala°.

<sup>13</sup> S. ahoṃ.

<sup>14</sup> B. santanham.

<sup>15</sup> S. omīsa.



3. *Aho kāraṃ paramaṃ<sup>1</sup> kāraṇ ti sukhette saṅghe mayā suṭṭhu kataṃ kāraṃ appakam pi kiccaṃ mahapphaladānato paramakāraṃ uttamakiccaṃ* “aho”<sup>2</sup> vimhayan ti attho. Yathā tiṇadosādivirahite sukhette vāpitaṃ sālībijaṃ mahapphalaṃ deti evaṃ eva rāgadosādividosarahite parisuddhakāyavacīsamācāre saṅghakkhette kataṃ gosisaṇṭharaṇaṃ kammaṃ<sup>3</sup> mayā kataṃ idaṃ mahapphalaṃ deti ti vuttaṃ hoti, *na aññaṃ kalam<sup>4</sup> agghatī ti aññaṃ bāhiraśāsane kataṃ kammaṃ saṅghe katassa kāraṇssa pūjāsakkāraṇssa* “kalam”<sup>5</sup> soḷasaṃ kalam koṭṭhāsaṃ na agghatī ti sambandho.

296-300. Chaṭṭhasattamaaṭṭhamanavamadasamāpadānāni uttānāni<sup>6</sup> evā ti.

### TIṀSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

301, 1. Ekatimsatime vagge paṭhamāpadāne *isisaṅghe ahaṃ pubbe ti ahaṃ pubbe bodhisambhārapūraṇakāle* “isisaṅghe”<sup>7</sup> paccekabuddhaisisamūhe tesam samīpe Himavantapabbate *mātanga-hatthikule vāraṇo caṇḍahatthī ahoṣi ti sambandho.*<sup>8</sup> Manussādayo vāreti<sup>9</sup> ti vāraṇo, atha vā vācāya ravati kuñcanādaṃ<sup>10</sup> nadatī ti vāraṇo; *mahesīnaṃ pasādenā ti paccekabuddhamahesīnaṃ pasādena paccekabuddhajīnasetṭhesu<sup>11</sup> dhutarāgesu tādīsū ti lokadhammehi niccalesu paccekabuddhesu padakesaraṃ padumareṇuṃ okiriṃ* avasiñcin ti sambandho.

302-303. Dutiyatatiyāpadānāni uttānāni.<sup>12</sup>

304, 1. Catutthāpadāne *mahābodhimaho<sup>13</sup> ahū ti Vipassissa Bhagavato catumaggañāpādhārabbhāvato bodhī ti laddhanāmaṇṇassa rukkhassa pūjā ahoṣi ti attho. Rukkhaṭṭh<sup>14</sup> ass<sup>15</sup> eva<sup>16</sup> Sambuddho<sup>17</sup> ti assa bodhipūjāsamaye sannipatitassa mahājanassa Sambuddho lokajetṭho narāsaḃho* “rukkhaṭṭho iva”<sup>18</sup> rukke ṭhito viya sañjāyati<sup>19</sup> ti attho.

2. *Bhagavā tamhi samaye ti tasmim samaye bodhipūjākaraṇakāle Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhato parivuto vācāsabhiṇ ca mudusiliṭṭhamadhuraṭṭamaghosam utṭarayaṃ kathento<sup>20</sup> nicchārento catu-saccaṃ pakāsesi* desesi ti attho.

3. *Saṅkhittena ca desento ti vinayapuggalajjhāsayānurūpena<sup>21</sup> desento saṅkhittena ca vitthārena ca desayi<sup>22</sup> ti attho. Vivaṭacchado ti*

<sup>1</sup> S. parama°.

<sup>2</sup> S. ahoṣi.

<sup>3</sup> S. nāmakammaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. kalam.

<sup>5</sup> S. attho.

<sup>6</sup> Svl. māreti.

<sup>7</sup> S. koṭṭha°.

<sup>8</sup> S. paccekajina°.

<sup>9</sup> S. adda ti.

<sup>10</sup> B. °mahā.

<sup>11</sup> S. rukkhattṭho iva°, Svl. rukkhattṭhe yeva sambuddhe.

<sup>12</sup> S. paññāyati.

<sup>13</sup> S. kathayanto.

<sup>14</sup> S. veneyya°.

<sup>15</sup> S. deseti.

rāgo chadanam doso chadanam moho chadanam sabbakilesā chadanā ti evam vuttā chadanā vivaṭṭā ugghāṭitā viddhamsitā anenā<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>2</sup> “vivaṭṭacchado,”<sup>3</sup> tam mahājanam desanāvasena<sup>4</sup> nibbāpesi pariḷāham vūpasamesi ti attho.

4. *Tassāham dhammam sutvānā* ti tassa Bhagavato desentassa dhammam sutvā. . . .

305, 1. Pañcamāpadāne *phalahattho apekkhavā*<sup>4</sup> ti Vipassi-bhagavantam disvā madhurāni phalāni gahetvā apekkhavā<sup>5</sup> aturito saṇi-kaṃ assamaṃ gañchin<sup>6</sup> ti attho.

306-307. Chatṭhasattamāpadānāni uttānan<sup>7</sup> eva.

308, 2. Aṭṭhamāpadāne *niṭṭhite navakamme cā* ti sīmāya navakanume niṭṭham gate sati, *anulepam adās<sup>8</sup> ahan* ti “anu” pacchā sudhālepam<sup>9</sup> ādasi,<sup>10</sup> sudhāya<sup>11</sup> lepāpesin<sup>12</sup> ti attho.

309-310. Navamadasamāpadānāni uttānāni yeva.

### EKATIMSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

311-313. Dvattimsatimavagge paṭhamadutiyatatiyāpadānāni suviñ-ṇeyyān<sup>13</sup> eva.

314, 3. Catutṭhāpadāne *jalajaggehi okirin* ti jalajehi uttamehi<sup>14</sup> uppalapadumādīhi “okiriṃ” pūjesin ti attho.

315. Pañcamāpadānam uttānam eva.

316, 1. Chatṭhāpadāne *cetiyam Uttamaṃ nāma Sikhinolo kṇabandhuno* ti sakalalokattayassa bandhuno ñātakassa Sikhissa Bhagavato uttamam cetiyam *iriye<sup>15</sup> janasañcāravirahate vane<sup>16</sup> manussānam kolāhalavirahite<sup>17</sup>* mahārañṇe ahoṣi ti sambandho. *Andh<sup>18</sup> āhiṇḍām<sup>19</sup> aham tadā* ti tasmim kāle vane maggamūlābhābhāvena ‘andho’ na cakkhunā andho, *aham āhiṇḍāmi* maggam pariyesāmi ti attho.

2. *Pavanā nikkhamantenā<sup>20</sup>* ti mahāvanato nikkhamantena *mayā sīhāsanaṃ uttamāsanaṃ sīhassa vā* Bhagavato āsanaṃ diṭṭhan ti attho. *Ekamsaṃ añjalim katvā* ti ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ katvā sirasi añjalim ṭhapetvā ti attho. *Thomitam<sup>21</sup> lokanāyakan* ti sakalam lokattayaṃ nayantaṃ nibbānam pāpentaṃ “thomitam”<sup>22</sup> thutiṃ akāsin ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. adds sambuddho.

<sup>3</sup> S. °avasāne.

<sup>4</sup> S. apekkhavā.

<sup>5</sup> S. gacchani.

<sup>6</sup> S. sudhālepāpesin.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits.

<sup>8</sup> S. irine.

<sup>9</sup> S. vivane.

<sup>10</sup> S. °rahite.

<sup>11</sup> Svl. nikkhamitvāna.

<sup>12</sup> S. thomissam, Svl. thavissā.

<sup>13</sup> S. thomissam.

**317.** 1. Sattamāpadāne *Sudassano Mahāvīro* ti sundaradassano dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasampannasarirattā<sup>1</sup> manoharadassano mahāviriyo Siddhattho Bhagavā ti sambandho. *Vasati ghara-m-ullame* ti uttame vihāre vasatī ti attho.

**318-320.** Aṭṭhamanavamadasamāpadānāni uttānan' eva.

### DVATTIṂSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

**321-326.** Tettiṃsatime vagge paṭhamadutiyatatiyacatutthapañca-machattāpadānāni uttānāni yeva.

**327.** 17. Sattamāpadāne *samayaṃ agamās' ahan* ti samūhaṃ samāgamaṭṭhānaṃ ahaṃ agamāsin ti attho.

24. *Abbudanirabbudāni*<sup>2</sup> (*gatamhā*<sup>3</sup>) ti pakoṭisatasahassānaṃ<sup>4</sup> sataṃ abbudaṃ, abbudasatasahassānaṃ sataṃ nirabbudan ti vut-tattā āyunā abbudanirabbudāni gatamahāyuvantā<sup>5</sup> *manujādhipā* cakkavattino *khattiyā uṭṭha aṭṭha* hutvā *kappānaṃ pañcaviśasahas-samhi āsiṃsu*<sup>6</sup> ahesun ti attho.

**328-330.** Aṭṭhamanavamadasamāpadānāni pākātān' eva.

### TETTIṂSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

**331-380.** Catuttiṃsatimavagga-paṇcatittiṃsatimavagga-chattiṃsati-mavaggasattiṃsatimavagga<sup>7</sup>-aṭṭhatittiṃsatimavaggā uttānatthā yeva.

**381-388.** Ekūnacattālisatimavagge<sup>8</sup> paṭhamāpadānādini aṭṭhamā-padānantāni<sup>9</sup> uttānān' eva.

**389.** †Navamāpadāne pana “Vipassino pāvacane” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Soṇassa Koṭivīsatttherassa<sup>(a)</sup><sup>10</sup> apadānaṃ. \*Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē vivattūpanis-sayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa<sup>(b)</sup> Bhagavato kāle mahā-vibhave saṭṭhikule nibbatto vuddhippatto seṭṭhī hutvā upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasanna-

(a) ThA. Koli°.

(b) Anomadassissa.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 544-551. *Same story, varying only in a few minor points, but a different Apadāna quoted.* †=386. *From here numbers differ in A; but they agree with ST.*

<sup>1</sup> S. °varamahāpurisa°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °abbudā.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. koṭi°.

<sup>5</sup> B. gatamhā°.

<sup>6</sup> S. āsum.

<sup>7</sup> S. satta°.

<sup>8</sup> S. cattāḷisa° (so everywhere).

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

<sup>10</sup> A. °koṭi°, but corrected in the index to Koli°, S. Soṇakoḷivisa°.

mānaso Bhagavato caṅkamanatṭhāne sudhāya parikkammaṃ kāretvā ekaṃ ca leṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> kāretvā nānāviraḡavattthehi leṇabhūmiyā<sup>2</sup> santharitvā uparivitānaṃ ca katvā catuddisassa<sup>3</sup> saṅghassa niyyādetvā sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā<sup>4</sup> paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Sattāhaṃ anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena kusalakammaṃ devamanussesu saṃsāranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā ekasmiṃ<sup>5</sup> kāle<sup>6</sup> parinibbute Kassapa-dasabale anuppanne amhākaṃ Bhagavati Bārāṇasiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatitvā viññutaṃ patvā<sup>7</sup> gaṅgātīre paṇṇasālaṃ kāretvā paṇṇaṃ<sup>8</sup> ekam paccekabuddhaṃ temāsaṃ catuhi paccayehi sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahi. Paccekabuddho vutthavasso paripuṇṇaparikkhāro Gandhamādanam eva agamāsi. So pana kulaputto yāvajīvaṃ tattha puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsāranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Campāyanagare<sup>(a)</sup> <sup>9</sup>[aggasetṭhissa gehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassa paṭisandhigahaṇakālate paṭṭhāya setṭhissa mahābhogakkhandho ativaḡḍḍhi. Tassa mātukucchito nikkhamanadivase sakalanagare] mahālābhasakkārasamāno ahoṣi. Jātassa ca<sup>10</sup> pubbe paccekabuddhassa satasahassagghanikarattakambalaparicāgena sudhotasuvannaṇaṇṇo<sup>11</sup> attabhāvo ahoṣi. Ten' assa Soṇo ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi. <sup>(b)</sup>Pitā paṇ' assa koṭiagghanaṃ suvaṇṇamayam kaṇṇapilāndhanaṃ kāresi. Tad upādāya aparabhāge Soṇo Koṭikaṇṇo ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi.<sup>(b)</sup> So mahatā parivārena abhivaḡḍḍhi; tassa hatthapādatalāni bandhujīvakapupphavaṇṇāni ahesuṃ. Tesam satavāraṃ hatakappāsassa<sup>12</sup> viya samphasso<sup>13</sup> ahoṣi. Pādatalesu maṇikuṇḍalāvattavaṇṇalomāni<sup>14</sup> jāyimsu. Vayappattassa tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucehavikena<sup>15</sup> tayo pāsāde kārāpetvā nāṭakittiyo upaṭṭhāpesi. So tattha mahatiṃ sampattiṃ anubhavanto devakumāro viya paṭivasati. Atha amhākaṃ Bhagavati<sup>16</sup> sabbaññutaṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke<sup>17</sup> Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharante<sup>18</sup> Bimbisāraraññā pakkosāpītehi<sup>19</sup> asītiyā gāmikasahasseehi saddhiṃ Rājagahaṃ āgato Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho mātāpitāro anujānāpetvā Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gaḥetvā jana-

(a) ThA. Campā.<sup>9</sup>

(b) ThA. omits from Pitā . . . ahoṣi. Cf. 5th story of Divyāvadāna.

<sup>1</sup> S. °n°, everywhere.    <sup>2</sup> S. bhūmiṃ.    <sup>3</sup> S. cātu°.    <sup>4</sup> S. pavattetvā.  
<sup>5</sup> S. omits but reads tato.    <sup>6</sup> S. patto.    <sup>7</sup> S. vasanto.  
<sup>8</sup> S. Campā.    <sup>9</sup> B. omits [ ].    <sup>10</sup> S. adds assa.  
<sup>11</sup> S. sugandharattasuvanna°.    <sup>12</sup> S. vihatakappāsam.    <sup>13</sup> S. mudusam°.  
<sup>14</sup> ThA., B. °vaṇṇaṇṇa°, S. kuṇḍalavaṇṇa°.    <sup>15</sup> S. °ke.  
<sup>16</sup> S. Bhagavā.    <sup>17</sup> S. °cakko.    <sup>18</sup> S. °anto.    <sup>19</sup> S. pakkosāpito tehi.

samsaggapariharaṇattham Sītavane vihāsi. So tattha vasanto: mama sarīraṃ sukhumālaṃ, na sakkā sukhen' eva<sup>1</sup> sukhaṃ adhi-gantum, kāyaṃ kilamētvā pi samāpādhamaṃ kātum vaṭṭati ti cintētvā tñānacaṅkamam eva adhiṭṭhāya padhānam anuyuñjanto pādātalesu poṭhesu utthitesu vedanaṃ ajjuhekkhitvā dālhaṃ viriyaṃ karonto accāradhaviyiyatāya viśesaṃ<sup>2</sup> nibbattetum asakkonto: evaṃ ahaṃ vāyamanto pi maggaṃ phalāni nibbattetum na sakkomi, kim me pabbajjāya ti hīnāya<sup>3</sup> vattitvā<sup>4</sup> bhoge sukhaṃ<sup>1</sup> bhuñjāmi puññāni ca karissāmi ti cintesi. Atha Satthā tassa cittācāraṃ ñatvā tattha gantvā vīṇopamovādena<sup>(a)</sup> ovaditvā viriyasamathāya<sup>(b)</sup> yojana-vidhiṃ dassētvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ yojētvā Gijjhakūṭaṃ gato. Soṇo pi kho Satthu santikā ovādaṃ labhitvā viriyasamathaṃ<sup>(c)</sup> yojētvā vipassanaṃ ussukāpetvā<sup>5</sup> arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Vipassino pāvācane” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha “Vipassī” ti viśesena vividhaṃ<sup>6</sup> vā passati ti Vipassī; pāvācanan<sup>7</sup> ti pakārena vuccati ti pāvācanaṃ, piṭakattayaṃ, tassa *Vipassino* tasmim pāvācane ti attho. “Leṇaṃ” ti lipante<sup>8</sup> nilaṃ<sup>1</sup> yante<sup>1</sup> sattā<sup>9</sup> etthā ti leṇaṃ, vihāraṃ, “Bandhumā-rājaṭṭhāniyā”<sup>10</sup> ti bandhun<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>1</sup> kulaparaṃparāya<sup>11</sup> vasena aññamaññaṃ sampajjanti ti bandhū, ñātakā, te ettha paṭivasanti ti Bandhumā, bandhū assa atthi vā Bandhumā, rājūnaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ ti rājaṭṭhāni,<sup>12</sup> Bandhumā ca sā rājjaṭṭhāni<sup>12</sup> c' eti Bandhumā-rājaṭṭhāni,<sup>12</sup> tassā<sup>13</sup> *Bandhumā-rājaṭṭhāniyā*<sup>14</sup> leṇaṃ mayā katan ti sambandho. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Soṇakoṭivisaṭṭherassa<sup>15</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

390. 1. Dasamāpadāne *Anotallasarāsanne* ti pabbatakūṭehi paṭi-channattā cāndimasuriyānaṃ santāpehi otattaṃ uṇhaṃ udakaṃ ettha n' atthi ti Anotatto, saranti gacchanti pabhavanti sandanti etasmā mahānadiyo ti saro, sīhamukhādīhi nikkhantā mahānadiyo tikkhattum tikkhattum padakkhipaṃ katvā nikkhantanikkhanta-disābhāgena saranti gacchanti ti attho. Anotatto ca so saro cā ti

(<sup>a</sup>) ThA. vīṇū°.

(<sup>b</sup>) ThA. samatā°.<sup>4</sup>

(<sup>c</sup>) ThA. °samataṃ.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> B. viśesanaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. hīnāyāvattitvā.

<sup>4</sup> So in S.

<sup>5</sup> S. ussāhāpetvā.

<sup>6</sup> S. vividhā.

<sup>7</sup> S. pāvācane.

<sup>8</sup> S. lipante.

<sup>9</sup> B. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> S. rājadhāniyā.

<sup>11</sup> S. °paraṃparā°.

<sup>12</sup> S. rājadhāni.

<sup>13</sup> S. tassā.

<sup>14</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>15</sup> S. °koṭi°.

Anotattasaro, tassa āsannaṃ samīpaṭṭhānan ti Anotattasārāsannaṃ, tasmīṃ Anotattattasārāsanne samīpe ti attho. *Ramaṇīye* ti devanā-gagandhabbakinnarabuddhapacceka<sup>1</sup> buddhādīhi<sup>2</sup> ramitabbaṃ atthi-yitabbaṃ<sup>3</sup> ti ramaṇīyaṃ tasmīṃ ramaṇīye, *silātale* ti ekaghana-pabbatasilātale ti attho. *Nānāratana<sup>4</sup> pajjote* ti paduma<sup>5</sup> rāgave<sup>6</sup> luri-yādi-“nānā”<sup>7</sup> anekehi ratanehi “pajjote” pakārena jotamāne, *nānāgandhavanantare<sup>8</sup>* ti<sup>9</sup> nānappakārehi candanāgarukappūratamāla-tilakāsoka<sup>10</sup> nāgapunnāgaketakādīhi<sup>11</sup> anekehi sugandhapupphehi gaha-ṇībhūtavananantare silātale<sup>12</sup> ti<sup>13</sup> sambandho.<sup>14</sup>

2. Guṇamahantatāya saṅkhyāmahantatāya ca mahatā bhikkhu-saṅghena pareto parivuto lokanāyako lokattayasāmi sammāsambuddho tattha silāsane nisinno attano pubbāni<sup>15</sup> kammāni vyākari visesena pākāṣaṃ akāsi ti attho. Sesam ettha heṭṭhā Buddhāpadāne vuttattā uttānatthattā<sup>16</sup> ca<sup>17</sup> suviññeyyam eva.

Buddhāpadāne antogatam<sup>18</sup> pi imāpadāne<sup>19</sup> kusalakammesu<sup>20</sup> ca<sup>21</sup> vaggasaṅgahavasena dhammasaṅgāhakattherā saṅgāyimsū ti.

Pubbakamma<sup>22</sup> pilotikassa nāma<sup>23</sup> Buddhāpadānassa<sup>24</sup> Atthakathā.

### ĒKŪNACATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>25</sup>

391. Cattālīsamavagge paṭhamāpadāne “Nagare Hamsavatiyā” ti ādikam āyasmato Pilindavacchassa<sup>(a)</sup> apadānaṃ.\* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭipānissa-yāni puññāni upacinto Padumuttara<sup>26</sup>ssa Bhagavato kāle Hamsa-vatī nagare dovārikakule<sup>(b)</sup> nibbato mahaddhano mahābhogo aho<sup>27</sup>si. So koṭisannicitadhanarāsiṃ oloketvā raho<sup>28</sup> nisinno imaṃ sabba-dhanaṃ mayā samāgahetvā<sup>29</sup> gantum vaṭṭati ti cintetvā Buddha-pamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sabbaparikkhāraṃ mahādānaṃ<sup>30</sup> dātum vaṭṭati<sup>31</sup> ti<sup>32</sup> sinniṭṭhānaṃ katvā oḥattasatasahassam<sup>33</sup> ādiṃ katvā<sup>34</sup> sabbaparibhogaparikkhārāni pi<sup>35</sup> satasahassavasena katvā<sup>36</sup> Padumuttara-bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhu-saṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Evaṃ sattāhaṃ dānaṃ detvā pari-yosāne divase nibbānādhigamaṃ<sup>37</sup> patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni

\* ThA. (H. I), pp. 51-53; story similar but different Apadāna quoted.

(a) ThA. Pilindī°.

(b) ThA. mahābhogakule.

<sup>1</sup> S. devadānavagandhabbakinnaroraga°.

<sup>2</sup> S. alīyī°.

<sup>3</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>4</sup> B. °vanantarehi.

<sup>5</sup> B. °tamāle°.

<sup>6</sup> S. pubba°.

<sup>7</sup> S. tath° eva.

<sup>8</sup> S. antogadhā.

<sup>9</sup> S. idha°.

<sup>10</sup> S. kusalākusalakammassācakkattā.

<sup>11</sup> S. siddhi samattā.

<sup>12</sup> S. Pilindivacchattherassa.

<sup>13</sup> S. rahogato.

<sup>14</sup> S. samma°.

<sup>15</sup> B. omīti.

<sup>16</sup> S. karetvā.

<sup>17</sup> S. gamanap.

katvā jīvitapariyosāne devaloke nibbatto chakāmāvacare dibbasam-pattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule nibbatto saḥhasippesu nipphattiṃ patto gottavasena Pilindavaccho<sup>1</sup> ti pākaṇo ahoṣi. So ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto udānavasena taṃ pakāsentō "Nagare Hamsavatiyā" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto va.

1. *Asiṃ dovāriko ahan* ti ahaṃ Hamsavatīnagare<sup>2</sup> rañño<sup>3</sup> gehadvāre<sup>4</sup> dvārapālako "āsiṃ" ahoṣin ti attho. *Akkhobhaṃ amitaṃ bhogaṃ* ti rañña<sup>5</sup> vallabhataññā aññehi khobhetuṃ cāletuṃ asakkuṇeyyaṃ "amitaṃ" aparimāṇaṃ "bhogaṃ" dhaṇaṃ mama ghare sannicāṇaṃ rāsīahosi<sup>6</sup> ti attho.

3. *Bahū me 'dhigatā bhogā* ti anekā<sup>7</sup> bhogā<sup>8</sup> "me" mayā "adhigatā" pattā paṭiladdhā ti attho.

Chattavāsiādināṃ parikkhārānaṃ nāmāni nayānuyogena suviññeyyāni. Parikkhārādānānisamsāni ca suviññeyyān' eva.

Pilindavacchattherassa<sup>1</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

392-395. Dutiyatatiyacatutthapañcamāpadānāni uttānān' eva.

396. Chatthāpadāne "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bakkulattherassa<sup>(a)</sup> apadānaṃ. \*Ayam pi<sup>3</sup> kira thero atīte ito kappasatasahassādhikassa asaṅkheyyassa matthake Anomadassissa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto; samparāyikatthaṃ gavesissāmi ti isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pabbatapāde viharanto pañcābhiññāsaṭṭhasamāpattinaṃ lābhi hutvā viharanto<sup>3</sup> buddhuppādaṃ sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhito Satthu vātābādhe<sup>(b)</sup> uppanne araññaṇato bhesajjāni ānetvā taṃ vūpasametvā<sup>5</sup> taṃ<sup>6</sup> puññaṃ<sup>7</sup> ārogyatāya<sup>8</sup> pariṇāmetvā<sup>9</sup> tato<sup>7</sup> cuto brahmaloke nibbatto<sup>8</sup> ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto Padumuttarabuddhakāle Hamsavatīnagare ekasmiṃ kule<sup>9</sup> nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ

(a) Th.I. Bākula.

(b) ThA. udarābādhe vitā e.l. vātā°.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 343-346.

<sup>1</sup> S. Pilindī°.

<sup>2</sup> S. Hamsavatīrañño.

<sup>3</sup> S. omāte.

<sup>4</sup> S. rañño.

<sup>5</sup> S. rāsikataṃ ahoṣi.

<sup>6</sup> S. "nāmesī.

<sup>7</sup> S. so tato.

<sup>8</sup> S. nibbattitvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. kulagehe.



sutvā Satthārā ekam bhikkhum appābādhanam<sup>1</sup> aggaṭṭhāne<sup>2</sup> ṭhapen-  
tam disvā sayam tam ṭhānantaram ākaṅkhanto paṇidhanam katvā  
yāvajjivam kusalakammam upacipitvā sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto  
Vipassissa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Bandhumatīnagaro  
brāhmaṇakule nibbatto<sup>3</sup> sabbasippesu nipphattim patto tattha  
sāram apassanto isipabbajjam pabbajitvā jhānalābhi<sup>4a</sup> hutvā pabba-  
tapāde vasanto Buddhuppādam sutvā Satthu santikam gantvā  
dhammam sutvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhāya bhikkhūnam tiṇapupphaka-  
roge<sup>5</sup> uppanne tam vūpasametvā yāvatāyukam ṭhatvā tato cuto  
brahmaloce nibbattitvā tato ekanavutikappe devamanussesu saṃsa-  
ranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasiyam kulagehe nibbattitvā  
gharāvāsam vasanto ekam jinṇam vinassamānam vihāram disvā  
tattha uposathāgārādikam sabbam āvasatham kārapetvā tattha  
bhikkhusaṅghassa sabbam bhesajjam paṭiyādetvā yāvajjivam kusa-  
lam katvā ekam buddhantaram devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākam  
Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Kosambiyam seṭṭhikule nibbatti.  
So mātukucchito nikkhamitvā dhātīhi arogabhāvāya Yamunāya<sup>6a</sup>  
nahāpiyamāno<sup>7</sup> tāsam hatthato muñcitvā<sup>8</sup> macchena gilito ahosi.  
Kevaṭṭā tam maccham jālā<sup>9</sup> gahetvā Bārāṇasiyam<sup>10</sup> seṭṭhibhariyāya  
vikkiṇimsu. Sā tam gahetvā phālayamānā pubbekatapuñṇabalena  
arogam dāraṇam disvā: putto me laddho ti gahetvā posesi. So  
janakehi mātāpitūhi tam pavattim sutvā gantvā: ayam amhākam  
putto, detha no puttan ti anuyoge kate rañṇā: ubhayesam sā-  
dhāraṇo hotū ti dvinnam kulānam dāyādabhāvena vinicchayam  
katvā ṭhapitattā Bakkulo<sup>11</sup> ti laddhanāmo vayappatto mahāsam-  
pattim anubhavanto dvisu seṭṭhikulesu ek'ekasmiṃ cchamāsam  
chamāsam vaḍḍhati.<sup>12</sup> Te attano vāre sampatte nāvāsaṅghātim<sup>13</sup>  
bandhitvā tatr' ūpari<sup>14</sup> ratanamandapam kāretvā pañcaṅgikaturiye  
nipphādetvā kumāram tattha nisīdāpetvā ubhayanagaramajjha-  
ṭhānam<sup>15</sup> gaṅgāya āgacchanti. Aparaseṭṭhimanussā pi evam eva  
sajjetvā tam ṭhānam gantvā kumāram tattha<sup>16</sup> āropetvā<sup>17</sup> gacchanti.  
So evam vaḍḍhamāno asitiko<sup>18</sup> hutvā Ubhayaseṭṭhiputto ti pākaṇo  
Satthu santikam dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā  
sattāham vāyamanto aṭṭhame divase sahapatisambhidāya<sup>19</sup> arahat-

(a) ThA. jhānābhīñṇālābhi.

(b) ThA. Mahāyamunāya.

<sup>1</sup> B. appābādhaṭṭhāne.<sup>2</sup> S. nibbatti so.<sup>3</sup> B. titipapupphika°.<sup>4</sup> S. °yam.<sup>5</sup> S. °paya°.<sup>6</sup> S. muñci tadā ekena.<sup>7</sup> S. jālena.<sup>8</sup> S. Bārāṇasi°.<sup>9</sup> B. Bandhulo.<sup>10</sup> S. vasati.<sup>11</sup> S. °saṅghāṭakam.<sup>12</sup> S. tatropari.<sup>13</sup> S. °majjhe ekam ṭhānam.<sup>14</sup> S. tath' eva.<sup>15</sup> S. gahetvā.<sup>16</sup> S. asitiko.<sup>17</sup> S. °sambhidāhi.

taṃ pāpuṇi. Arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanas-sajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Himavantassāvidūre” ti ādim āha. Tass’ attho hetthā vutto va. Apadānapāliattho<sup>1</sup> pi suviññayyo<sup>1</sup> va.<sup>1</sup> So<sup>2</sup> arahattaṃ patvā vimuttisukhena viharanto saṭṭhivassasatāyuko hutvā parinnibbāyi ti.

Bakkulattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

397. Sattamāpadāne “Bhariyā me kālaṅkatā”<sup>3</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Girimānandattherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto veyyapatto gharāvāsuṃ saṅṭhapetvā vasanto attano bhariyāya ca putte ca kālaṅkate<sup>4</sup> sokasallasa-mappito araṇṇaṃ pavisitvā pavattaphalabhojano rukkhamūle vihāsi. Tadā Sumedho Bhagavā tassānukampāya tattha gantvā dhammaṃ desetvā sokasallaṃ abbuṭṭhesi.<sup>5</sup> So dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso sugandhapupphehi Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā sirasi añjaliṃ katvā abhithavi. So tena puññena<sup>6</sup> devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayattha sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisāraraṇṇo purohitassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Girimānando t’ assa nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patvā Satthu Rājagahāgamane<sup>7</sup> buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonto katipayam<sup>8</sup> kālam<sup>9</sup> gāmakāvāse<sup>9</sup> vasitvā Satthāraṃ vanditum Rājagahaṃ agamāsi. Bimbisāramahārājā tassa āgamaṇaṃ sutvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā: idh’ eva bhante vasatha, ahaṃ catuhi paccayehi upaṭṭhahāmi ti pavāretvā gato pi bahu-kiccattā na sari. Thero abbhokāse yeva vihāsi. Devatā therassa temanabhayena vassadhāraṃ vāresum. Rājā avassanakāraṇaṃ upadhāretvā therassa kuṭikaṃ kārāpesi. Thero kuṭikāya vasanto senāsana-sappāyālābhena cittasamādhānaṃ<sup>10</sup> labhitvā viriyasamathaṃ<sup>11</sup> yojetvā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā (sāmana-?)<sup>12</sup> sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Bhariyā me kālaṅkatā”<sup>3</sup> ti ādim āha. Taṃ Bhagavato nivedanaṃ ca Bhagavatā katānusāsanaṃ ca maggaphalādhigamāpādānaṃ ca pāṭhānusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Girimānandattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 409-411.

<sup>1</sup> S. sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

<sup>2</sup> S. taṃ so.

<sup>3</sup> S. kālaṅkatā.

<sup>4</sup> S. kālaṅkate.

<sup>5</sup> S. abbuṭṭhesi.

<sup>6</sup> S. puññakammaṇa.

<sup>7</sup> S. °gamane.

<sup>8</sup> S. katipayadivasaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. °vasathe.

<sup>10</sup> B. samādhānaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. °mahattaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. omiṭṭo ?

398-400. Atthamanavamadasamāpadānāni uttānatthān' evā ti.

### CATTĀLISAMAVAGGAVANṆANĀ.<sup>1</sup>

401. Ekacattālisamavagge paṭhamāpadāne "Pabbatakūṭaṃ<sup>2</sup> nissāyā" ti ādikam āyasmato Tissametteyyattherassa apadānaṃ. Tattha<sup>3</sup> tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Padumuttarassa Bhagavato ajinacammaṃ nisīdanatthāya dinnam<sup>4</sup> eva nānaṃ,<sup>5</sup> sesaṃ apadānaṃ<sup>3</sup> pāliya<sup>3</sup> suviññeyyam eva.

402. Dutiyāpadāne "Pabbhārakūṭaṃ nissāyā" ti ādikam āyasmato Puṇṇakattherassa apadānaṃ. Tattha Himavante yakkhasenāpati hutvā parinibbutassa paccekabuddhassa<sup>3</sup> ālāhanakaraṇam<sup>6</sup> eva nānattam. Sesaṃ pāthānusārena suviññeyyam eva.

403. "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādikam āyasmato Mettagūtherassa<sup>†</sup> apadānaṃ. Tattha<sup>3</sup> Himavantasamīpe Asokapabbate so tāpaso hutvā paṇṇasālāyaṃ vasanto Sumedhasambuddhaṃ disvā pattam gahetvā sappipūraṇam<sup>7</sup> viseso. Sesaṃ<sup>8</sup> puññaphalāni<sup>9</sup> ca suviññeyyān' eva. Apadānagāthānaṃ attho ca pākaṭo yeva.

404. Catutthāpadāne "Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī<sup>10</sup> nāmā" ti ādikam āyasmato Dhotakattherassa apadānaṃ. Tatrā pi brāhmaṇo hutvā Bhāgīrasī-gaṅgāya<sup>10</sup> taramāne bhikkhū disvā pasannamānaso setuṃ kārāpetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyātita bhāvo<sup>11</sup> yeva viseso. Puññaphalaparidīpanagathānaṃ attho nayānusārena suviññeyyo eva.

405. Pañcamāpadāne "Himavantassāvidūre" ti ādikam āyasmato Upasivattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinaṇṇo Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbato viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā tīpasantharaṃ santharitvā tattha nisinnassa Bhagavato sālappupphapūjaṃ akāsi ti ayam viseso. Sesaṃ uttānaṃ eva.

406. Chatthāpadāne "Migaluddho<sup>12</sup> tadā<sup>13</sup> āsin" ti ādikam āyasmato Nandakattherassa apadānaṃ.\* Ayam kira Padumuttarassa Bhaga-

\* ThA. (H. i), cf. pp. 299-300. The Apadāna quoted has only 4 stanzas, the first being identical with the corresponding verse of the Apadāna text; the story is different. Cp. also ib. pp. 384-385. The Apadāna here is different, but the story is the same.

<sup>1</sup> S. adds samattā.

<sup>2</sup> Svl. pabbhāra°.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. dānaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. nānattam.

<sup>6</sup> S. ādāhana°

<sup>7</sup> S. sappinā pūretvā adāsi, so va.

<sup>8</sup> S. puññaphalādiṃ sesaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. Bhāgīrathī with °raśi as v.l.

<sup>10</sup> S. °rathī°.

<sup>11</sup> S. °dita°.

<sup>12</sup> S. °luddo (see Introd.).

<sup>13</sup> S. pure.

† S.ST. Mettagutta°.

vato kūle <sup>(a)</sup>[Hamsavatīnagare mahāvibhavo Setṭhi lutvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhuno-vādakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā sataśahassagghanikena vatthena Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā paṇidhānam akāsi. Satthu bodhirukkhe padīpapūjaṃ ca pavattesi. So tato paṭṭhāya devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle] karavīkasakūṇo lutvā madhurakūjitaṃ<sup>1</sup> karonto Satthāraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akāsi. Aparabhāge mayūro hutvā aññatarassa paccekabuddhassa vasanaguhādvāre pasannamānaso divase<sup>2</sup> divase<sup>3</sup> tikkhattuṃ madhurena vassitaṃ<sup>3</sup> vasi.<sup>3</sup> Evaṃ tattha tattha bhava puññāni katvā ambhakaṃ Bhagavato kāle Sāvattiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto Nandako ti nāmo Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhettvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ sutvā<sup>4</sup> somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “ Migaluddho<sup>5</sup> tadā<sup>6</sup> āsin ” ti ādim āha. Tassa<sup>7</sup> paccekabuddhassa maṇḍapaṃ katvā padunapupphēhi chādanam eva viseso.

407. Sattamāpadāne “ Pabbhārakūṭam nissāya ” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Hemakattherassa apadānaṃ. Tatthā pi isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto Piyadassi-bhagavantaṃ upagataṃ disvā ratanamayaṃ pīṭhaṃ attharitvā adāsi. Tattha nisinnassa kumbhamattaṃ jambuphalaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Bhagavā tassa cittappasādatthāya taṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjī ti<sup>8</sup> etthakam eva viseso.

408. Atthamāpadāne “ Rājā ’si Vijayo ” nāmā ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Todeyyattherassa apadānaṃ.

1. Tattha *rājā ’si Vijayo nāmā* ti daharakālate paṭṭhāya sabba-saṅgāmesu jīnāto catuhi saṅgahavatthūhi jaṇaṃ rañjanato allīyanato<sup>9</sup> Vijayo nāma rājā ahoṣi ti attho. *Ketumatīpuruttame*<sup>10</sup> ti ketu vuccanti dhajapatākā, atha vā nagare<sup>11</sup> sobhanatthāya<sup>11</sup> nagaramajjhe ussāpitaratanatorāṇi, te ketu niccaṃ ussāpitā sobhayamānā assā atthi ti Ketumatī. *Pure* ti dhanadhaññēhi<sup>12</sup> sabbajanānaṃ mananti puraṃ; Ketumatīṃ ca sā<sup>9</sup> puraṃ ca seṭṭhatṭhena uttamaṃ c’eti Ketumatīpuruttamaṃ, tasmīṃ Ketumatī<sup>9</sup>-puruttame; *sūro vikkamasampanno* ti abhīto viriyasampanno Vijayo nāma rājā *ajjhāvasi* ti sambandho.

<sup>(a)</sup> Passage with [ ] not in B. or S.; supplied from ThA. (H. i), p. 384. Possibly a scribe’s omission.

<sup>1</sup> kūjanaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. divasassa.

<sup>3</sup> vassanaṃ vassi.

<sup>4</sup> S. saritvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. ’luddo.

<sup>6</sup> S. pure.

<sup>7</sup> S. tattha.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīṭṭa.

<sup>9</sup> B. allīyā pana.

<sup>10</sup> S. ’matī’.

<sup>11</sup> S. nagarato sāsanaṭṭhāya.

<sup>12</sup> S. ’dhaññāhi.

Itthambhūtaṃ puraṇ ca sabbavatthuvāhanaṃ ca chaḍḍetvā Hima-  
vantaṃ pavisitvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vasanto Sumedhaṃ Bhaga-  
vantaṃ disvā somanassaṃ uppādetvā candanena<sup>1</sup> pūjākaraṇaṃ eva  
viseṣo.

409. Navamāpadāne "Nagare Hamsavatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato  
Jatukappaṭṭherassa<sup>2</sup> apadānaṃ. Tattha seṭṭhiputto hutvā suvaṇṇa-  
pāsāde \*vasanabhāvo pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samaṅgi hutvā vasana-  
bhāvo ca sabbadesavāsīnaṃ sabbasippaviññūnaṃ ca āgantvā sevana-  
bhāvo ca viseṣo.\*

410. Dasamāpadāne "Himavantassāvidūre"<sup>3</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato  
Udenattherassa apadānaṃ. Tattha Himavantasamāpe Padumapabba-  
taṃ nissāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vasentena<sup>4</sup> Padumutta-  
rassa Bhagavato Padumapupphaṃ gahetvā pūjitaḥbhāvo va<sup>5</sup> viseṣo.  
Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti.

### EKACATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAVANNAṆA.<sup>6</sup>

411-413. Dvicattālīsamavagge<sup>6</sup> paṭhamāpadānaṃ<sup>7</sup> ca<sup>7</sup> nayānusa-  
rena<sup>8</sup> suviññeyyaṃ<sup>9</sup> eva.

414. Catutthāpadāne "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āya-  
smato Madhumamsadāyakaṭṭherassa apadānaṃ.

1. Tattha *sūkariko* ti sūkaramamsaṃ vikkiṇitvā jīvitaṃ<sup>10</sup> kappento  
*ukkoṭakaṃ randhayitvā* ti pihakapapphāsamaṃsaṃ pacitvā *madhu-*  
*mamsamhi okiriṃ* pakkhipiṃ.

2. Tena mamsena pattam pūretvā bhikkhusaṅghassa dātvā tena  
puññakammena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti attho.

415-420. Nāgapallavattherassa<sup>11</sup> pañcamāpadānaṃ pi <sup>8</sup>Ekaḍḍipiyat-  
therassa chaṭṭhāpadānaṃ pi Uccaṅgapupphiyattherassa sattamāpa-  
dānaṃ pi Yāgudāyakaṭṭherassa aṭṭhamāpadānaṃ pi Patthodanadā-  
yakaṭṭherassa navamāpadānaṃ pi Mañcadāyakaṭṭherassa dasamā-  
padānaṃ pi sabbam suviññeyyaṃ eva.

### DVICATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAVANNAṆA.<sup>6</sup>

\*- S. omits but reads vuttānān' eva.

<sup>1</sup> S. candana°.

<sup>2</sup> S. Jatukappiya°.

<sup>3</sup> S. °assa avidūre.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. adda samattā.

<sup>6</sup> S. dvā°.

<sup>7</sup> S. °apadānādini.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. °ñeyyāni.

<sup>10</sup> S. jīvikaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> A.S. ST. °pallavaka°.

421-430. Tecattālisamavagge<sup>1</sup> sabbatherāpadānāni uttānan' eva. Kevalaṃ therānaṃ nāma nānattaṃ puññanānattaṃ ca viseso.

431-440. Catucattālisame<sup>1</sup> vagge pi sabbāni apadānāni pākātān' eva. Kevalaṃ puññanānattaṃ ca phalanānattaṃ ca viseso.

441. Pañcacattālisame<sup>1</sup> vagge paṭhamāpadāne "Kakusandho Mahāvīro" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bījabījādāyakaṭṭherassa<sup>2</sup> apadānaṃ.

3. Tattha *bījabījā*<sup>3</sup> *adās' ahan* ti vibhītaṅkaphalāni<sup>4</sup> phāletvā bījāni miñjāni gahetvā madhusakkharāhi yojetvā Kakusandhassa Bhagavato adāsin ti attho.

442-450. Dutiyāpadānādīni suviññeyyān' eva. Therānaṃ nāma nānattādīni sabbāni<sup>5</sup> pākātānusārena veditabbāni.

451, 1. Chacattālisame<sup>1</sup> vagge paṭhamāpadāne *jagatiṃ kārayiṃ*<sup>6</sup> *ahaṃ* taṃ uttamabodhirukkhassa samantato ālindaṃ<sup>7</sup> ahaṃ kārayin ti attho.

452-460. Sesaṇi dutiyāpadānādīni sabbāni pi uttānān' eva.

461-470. Sattacattālisame<sup>8</sup> vagge paṭhamāpadānādīni pāḷianusārena suviññeyyān' eva.

471-472. Aṭṭhacattālisame<sup>9</sup> vagge paṭhamadutiyāpadānāni uttānān' eva.

473, 1. Tatiyāpadāne *Kosiyo*<sup>9</sup> *nāma Bhagavā* ti Kosiyaḡotte jātattā Kosiyo<sup>9</sup> nāma paccekabuddho ti attho. *Cittakūṭe* ti Cittakūṭa-Kelāsakūṭa-Sānukūṭādīsu Anotattadahaṃ paricchādetvā<sup>10</sup> ṭhitapabbata-kūṭesu nānārataṇaosaḍḍhādīhi vicitte Cittakūṭapabbate so paccekabuddho *vasi* ti attho.

474-475. Catuttha-pañcamāpadānān' uttānān' eva.

476, 1. Chatṭhāpadāne *kusaṭṭhakam adās' ahan* ti pakkhikabhatta-uposathikabhatta-dhurabhatta-salākabhattādīsu kusapaṇṇavasena dātabbaṃ aṭṭhasalākabhattaṃ ahaṃ adāsin ti attho.

477. \*Sattamāpadāne *Sobhito nāma Sambuddho* ti āroha-paripāhadvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkaṇabyāmapabbhādīhi *sobhamānasari-rattā Sobhito nāma Sammasambuddho* ti attho.

\* R. begins here.

<sup>1</sup> S. °cattālisatima°.

<sup>2</sup> A. S. Vibhīṭakamiñjīya°.

<sup>3</sup> S. bījamiñjāṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. vibhīṭaka°.

<sup>5</sup> S. pi.

<sup>6</sup> B. kārayaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. ālindaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. °cattālisatime.

<sup>9</sup> A. kosiko.

<sup>10</sup> S. pari°.

478. Atthamāpadāne *Takkarāyaṃ*<sup>1</sup> *vasī tadā* ti tam<sup>2</sup> dasapuññakiriyavattum karanto janā paṭivasanti etthā ti Takkarā rājaṭṭhāni,<sup>3</sup> tassam Takkharāyaṃ tadā vasi ti attho.

479, 2. Navamāpadāne *pānadhiṃ sukataṃ gayhā* ti upāhanayugam sundarākārena nipphāditam gahehvā ti attho.

480. Dasamāpadānam suviññeyyam evā ti.

### ATTHACATTĀLISAMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.

481. Ekūnapaññāsamavagge paṭhamāpadānam suviññayyam eva.

482, 6. Dutiyāpadāne *Adhiccuppattikā Buddhā* ti adhiccena akāraṇena uppattikā sayambhūtā, aññehi devabrahmamārādihi upadesayadāyakehi rahitā sayambhūñāṇena uppannā jātā pātubhūtā ti attho.

8. *Udumbarikapupphaṃ*<sup>4</sup> *vā* ti udumbararukkhe pupphaṃ dullabham dullabhuppattikaṃ iva. *Candamhi sasakaṃ yathā* ti candamaṇḍale sasalekhā<sup>5</sup> sasarūpaṃ<sup>6</sup> dullabham yathā;<sup>6</sup> *vāyasānaṃ yathā khīraṃ* ti kākānaṃ niccam rattindivaṃ khuddāpīlita bhāvena khīraṃ dullabham yathā evaṃ *dullabham lokanāyakaṃ* caturāsāṅkheyya<sup>7</sup>-atthāsāṅkheyya<sup>7</sup>-solāsāsāṅkheyya<sup>7</sup>-kappasatasahassaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā buddhabhāvato<sup>8</sup> dullabho<sup>9</sup> lokanāyako ti attho.

483, 4. Tatiyāpadāne *madhubhisehi*<sup>10</sup> *savati*<sup>10</sup> ti pokkharamadhumakesarehi "savati" ti paggharati; *khīrasappimuḷālibhā*<sup>11</sup> ti khīraṇ ca sappighataṇ ca padumamuḷālehi savati paggharati, tasmā tad ubhayaṃ mama santikaṃ<sup>12</sup> *Buddho paṭigaṇhātū* ti attho.

484-886. Catutthapañcamachatthāpadānāni uttānān' eva.

487, 9. Sattamāpadāne *cattālisadijā*<sup>13</sup> *pi cā* ti dvikkhattum jātā ti dijā;<sup>14</sup> kumāravaye utthitadantānaṃ patitattā puna utthitadantā dijā.<sup>14</sup> Ye<sup>15</sup> ca<sup>15</sup> dantā,<sup>15</sup> byākaraṇaṇ ca heṭṭhā nidānakathāyaṃ vuttam eva.

488. Atthamāpadānam uttānam evā ti.

<sup>1</sup> A. °rāya.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. rājadhāni.

<sup>4</sup> A. Odumbaraka; B. °baraka.

<sup>5</sup> S. °lekhāya sarūpaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. asaṅkheyyam vā.

<sup>8</sup> S. laddha°.

<sup>9</sup> B. dullabhato.

<sup>10</sup> S. madhum°, Svl. madhum bhisehi sahitaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. khīraṃ, Svl. sapapim muḷājikaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. santakaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> A. cattārisaddijā, S. °divijā.

<sup>14</sup> S. divijā.

<sup>15</sup> S. te vadantā.



489, 8. Navamāpadāne *tadāhaṃ mānava āsin* ti yadā Sumedhapandito Dīpaṅkarabhagavato santikā byākaraṇaṃ labhi, tadā ahaṃ Megho nāma brāhmaṇamānava hutvā Sumedhatāpasena saha isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā sikkhāpadesu<sup>1</sup> sikkhito<sup>1</sup> kenaci<sup>2</sup> pāpasahāyena saṃsattho samaggadosena<sup>3</sup> pāpavitakkādivasaṃgato mātughātaka-kammavasena<sup>4</sup> narake aggijālādidukkhaṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto samudde pi<sup>5</sup> timiṅgalamahāmacco hutvā nibbatto samuddamajjhe gacchantāṃ mahānāvaṃ gilitukāmo gato. Macchaṃ<sup>6</sup> disvā vāṇijā bhītā; aho Gotama<sup>7</sup> Bhagavā ti saddaṃ akāṃsu. Atha mahāmaccho pubbavāsanāvāsena<sup>8</sup> Buddhagāraṇaṃ uppādetvā tato cuto Sāvattihīyaṃ vibhavasampanne brāhmaṇakule nibbatto saddhāpasanno<sup>9</sup> Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpunitvā divasassa tikkhattuṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā saramāno vandati. Tadā Bhagavā: sarasi<sup>10</sup> maṃ<sup>10</sup> Dhammaruci<sup>10</sup> ti<sup>11</sup> āha.<sup>11</sup> Atha so thero "Suciraṃ satapuññalakkhaṇaṃ"<sup>12</sup> ti ādhi gāthāhi thomesi.

21. Bhante satapuññalakkhaṇadhara-Gotama, *patipubbe na visuddhapaccayā*<sup>13</sup> ti pubbe Dīpaṅkarapādamūle paripuṇṇapāramipaccaya-sambhāra,<sup>14</sup> sutthū ciraṃ kālāṃ mayā na diṭṭho aśi ti attho. *Ahaṃ ajja supekkhaṇaṃ* ti "ajja" imasmiṃ divase ahaṃ supekkhaṃ sunderadassanaṃ sunderadiṭṭhiṃ<sup>15</sup> vā *nirūpamaviggahaṃ*<sup>16</sup> upamārahita-sariraṃ Gotamaṃ *tava*<sup>17</sup> ekantena *passāmi* dakkhāmi ti attho.

22-23. *Suciraṃ vihatatamo mayā*<sup>18</sup> ti visesena hatamoho<sup>19</sup> vid-dhamṣitamoho<sup>20</sup> tvaṃ mayā pi sutthū ciraṃ thomito ti attho. *Sucirakkhena nadī visosītā* ti esā taṇhānadī sunderakkhena<sup>21</sup> gopanena<sup>22</sup> visesena<sup>23</sup> sositā<sup>23</sup> abhabbuppattikatā<sup>24</sup> tayā ti attho. *Suciraṃ amalaṃ visodhitaṃ* ti sutthū ciraṃ dīghena addhunā amalaṃ nibbānaṃ visesena sodhitaṃ sutthū kataṃ adhigataṃ tayā ti attho. *Nayanaṃ nāṇamayam Mahāmune cirakālaṃ samadhigato*<sup>25</sup> ti "Mahāmune" Mahāsamaṇa "nāṇamayam nayanaṃ"<sup>26</sup> dibbacakkhuṃ cirakālaṃ "samadhigato" sampatto tvaṃ<sup>27</sup> ti attho. *Tayā anivaṭṭho*<sup>28</sup> *punar antaran* ti ahaṃ punar<sup>26</sup> antaraṃ<sup>26</sup> antarabhava<sup>26</sup> majjhe<sup>26</sup> tayā pari-

<sup>1</sup> S. °pade susikkhito.<sup>2</sup> B. omits.<sup>3</sup> S. saṃsagga°.<sup>4</sup> S. °ghātakamma°.<sup>5</sup> B. R. omits.<sup>6</sup> S. maṃ.<sup>7</sup> S. Gotamo.<sup>8</sup> S. °balena.<sup>9</sup> S. °saṃpanno.<sup>10</sup> S. ciraṃ dhammaruci ti maṃ.<sup>11</sup> S. ādhi āha.<sup>12</sup> A. S. °lakkhaṇaṃ.<sup>13</sup> A. °paccayaṃ; S. °pubbena°.<sup>14</sup> S. °sambhāro.<sup>15</sup> S. °diṭṭhi.<sup>16</sup> A. nirūpamaṃ; nirūpama aggahaṃ.<sup>17</sup> S. vata.<sup>18</sup> B. tayā.<sup>19</sup> S. hatatamo.<sup>20</sup> B. R. omits.<sup>21</sup> S. surakkhena.<sup>22</sup> S. gopanaśasena.<sup>23</sup> S. sobhita; S. omits.<sup>24</sup> B. abbappatti°.<sup>25</sup> A. samāgato.<sup>26</sup> S. puna antarāveṃmajjhe.<sup>27</sup> B. R. omits.<sup>28</sup> A. na nivaṭṭho, S. na nivaṭṭho.

nattho parihīno<sup>1</sup> aho sin ti attho. *Punar ajja samāgato tvaṃ*<sup>2</sup> ti “ajja” imasmim kāle tayā saddhiṃ puna pi “samāgato” ekibhūto<sup>3</sup> saha vasami ti attho. *Na hi nassanti*<sup>4</sup> *katāni Gotamā* ti Gotama Sabbaññubuddha tayā saddhiṃ katāni samāgamādinī na hi nassanti<sup>4</sup> yāva khandhaparinibbānā na vinā bhavissanti ti attho. Sesam uttānam eva.

Dhammarucittherassa Apadānatthakathā.

490. Dasamāpadānaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

### ĒKŪNAPANÑĀSAMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ

491-530. ‘Paññāsamavagge ca ekapaññāsamavagge ca dve paññāsamavagge ca tepaññāsamavagge ca’ sabbāni apadānāni uttānān’ evā ti.

531. Catupaññāsamavagge<sup>6</sup> paṭhamāpadāne “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikam āyasmato Mahākaccāyanattherassa\* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭuppanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā vuddhippatto ekadivasam Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthārā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapiyamānaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ pattuṃ<sup>7</sup> paṇidhānaṃ katvā dānādini puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle<sup>8</sup> vijjādharo hutvā ākāseṇa gacchanto ekasmim vanasaṃdhe nisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso kaṇikārapupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena<sup>9</sup> aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva parivattanto Kassapadasabalassa kāle Bārāṇasīyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā parinibbute Bhagavati suvaṇṇacetiya-kammaṭṭhāne sataṣaṇṇasagghaṇikāya suvaṇṇ<sup>10</sup>iṭṭhikāya cayaṃ<sup>10</sup> katvā imassa nissandena nibbattanibbattatṭhāne sarīraṃ me suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Tato yāvajjvaṃ kusalakammaṃ katvā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmim buddhuppāde Ujjeniyaṃ rañño Caṇḍappajjotassa<sup>11</sup> purohitagehe<sup>12</sup> nibbatti. Tassa nāmagahaṇadivase mātā:<sup>13</sup>

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 483-485. *Except for the first pāda of verse 8, verses 8-27 of the Apadāna No. 528 agree with verses 10-29 quoted in ThA. The rest have nothing in common. Cf. Commentary No. 33, where the same story occurs.*

<sup>1</sup> S. pariandho na.

<sup>2</sup> R. na santi.

<sup>3</sup> S. “paññāsatiṃ”.

<sup>4</sup> S. puññakammaṇa.

<sup>5</sup> S. purohitassa°.

<sup>6</sup> A. S. tayā.

<sup>7</sup> S. paññāsatiṃavaggādisu catusu vaggesu.

<sup>8</sup> S. patthento.

<sup>9</sup> S. nicayaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> S. adds tava.

<sup>11</sup> B. R. kule: corrected.

<sup>12</sup> R. Pajjotassa.

<sup>13</sup> S. omits.

mayhaṃ putto suvaṇṇavaṇṇo attano nāmaṃ gahetvā āgato ti Kañca-namāṇavo tv-eva nāmaṃ akāsi. So vuddhiṃ anvāya tayo vede uggaṇhitvā pitu accayena purohitaṭṭhānaṃ labhi. So gottavasena Kaccāyano ti paññāyittha. Atha rājā Caṇḍappajjoto buddhuppādaṃ sutvā; ācariya<sup>2</sup> tumhe<sup>1</sup> tattha gantvā Satthāraṃ idh' ānethā<sup>3</sup> ti pesesi. So attasattamo<sup>(a)</sup> Satthu santikaṃ upagato;<sup>3</sup> tassa Satthā dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne so<sup>4</sup> chahi<sup>(b)</sup> janehi saddhiṃ sahaṇṇa-sambhidāhi arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. So evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakā-sento "Padumuttaro nāma Jimo" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttat-tham eva.

<sup>5</sup>Atha Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Te tāvad eva dvaṅgulamattakesamassu-iddhimayapattacivaradharā vassasati-katherā viya ahesuṃ.<sup>5</sup> Evaṃ thero sadatthaṃ nipphādetvā: bhante rājā Pajjoto tumhākaṃ pāde vanditum dhammaṃ ca sotum icchatī ti ārocesi. Satthā: tvam yeva Kaccāna<sup>(c)</sup> tattha gaccha, tayi gate rājā pasidissatī ti āha. Thero Satthu ānāya attasattamo<sup>(d)</sup> tattha gantvā rājānaṃ pasādetvā Avantisu sāsaṇaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā puna Satthu santikaṃ eva āgato <sup>(e)</sup>attano pubbapatthanāvasena Kaccā-yanappakaraṇaṃ Mahāniruttippakaraṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> Nettippakaraṇaṃ ti paka-ṇattayaṃ saṅghamaṃ byākāsi<sup>(f)</sup>. <sup>(g)</sup>Atha santuṭṭhena Bhaga-vatā: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ yad idaṃ Kaccāno<sup>7</sup> ti etadaggaṭ-thane ṭhapito aggaṭṭhāsaṃvāsaṃ vihāsi<sup>(h)</sup> ti.

Mahākaccāyanattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

532. Dutiyāpadāne "Ito satasahassamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vakkalitherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayam pi thero purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthu santikaṃ gacchantehi<sup>8</sup> upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ supanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ

(a) ThA. attatṭhamo.

(b) ThA. sattahi. So in Cy. No. 33.

(c) ThA. bhikkhu; so in Cy. No. 33.

(d) ThA. and Cy. No. 33, °atṭhamo.

(e-f) This statement is not found either in ThA. or Cy. No. 33.

(g-h) Not in ThA.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 419-424.

<sup>1</sup> S. tvam.

<sup>2</sup> S. ānehi.

<sup>3</sup> S. agamāsi.

<sup>4</sup> S. sattahi.

<sup>5-6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> R. niruttip°.

<sup>8</sup> S. Kaccāyano.

<sup>9</sup> S. gatehi.



sammukhe ākāse pakkhandanto paṭhamena pādena pabbate t̥hito yeva Satthārā vuttagāthāyo āvajjanto<sup>1</sup> ākāse yeva p̥itim vikkham-bhetvā sahapatisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti Aṅuttarat̥thakathā-yam\* Dhammapadavannaṇāyaṇṭ ca āgataṃ. Idha pana evaṃ veditabbaṃ:

“ Kin te Vakkali ” ti ādinā Satthārā ovadito Gijjhakūṭe viharanto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Tassa saddhāya balavabhāvato eva vipas-sanaṃ<sup>2</sup> vithiṃ<sup>2</sup> na otarati: Bhagavā taṃ ṇatvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā adāsi. So<sup>3</sup> puna vipassanaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetuṃ n’ āsak-khi<sup>4</sup> yeva. Ath’ assa agāravekallena<sup>5</sup> vātābādho uppajji. Taṃ vātābādheṇa pīliyamānaṃ ṇatvā Bhagavā tattha gantvā pucchanto:—

“ Vātarogābhiniṭo tvaṃ viharaṃ<sup>6</sup> kānane vane pavit̥thagocare<sup>(a)</sup> lūkhe kathaṃ bhikkhu karissatī ”† ti.

āha. Taṃ sutvā thero:—

“ Pītisukheṇa vipulena pharamāno samussayaṃ lūkham pi abhisambhonto viharissāmi kānane. Bhāvento Satipaṭṭhāṇe indriyāni balāni ca bojjaṇṅāni va bhāvento viharissāmi kānane. <sup>7</sup> Āraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ daḥaparakkame samagge sahite disvā viharissāmi kānane. Anussaranto Sambuddhaṃ aggaṃ<sup>(b)</sup> dantaṃ samāhitaṃ akantiko<sup>(c)</sup> rattidivaṃ<sup>(d)</sup> viharissāmi kānaneṣ ti

catasso gāthāyo abhāsi. Tāsaṃ attho Theragāthāvaṇṇanāyaṃ vutto yeva.

1. Evaṃ thero vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Ara-hattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō “ Ito satasahassamhi ” ti ādim āha. Tattha ito ti Kakusandhādīnaṃ uppannaBhaddakappato heṭṭhā kappasa-tasahassamatthake ti attho.

2. Padumākāravadano ti supupphitapadumasassirikamukho.

3. Padumapattakkho ti setapadumapupphapaṇṇasadisā-akkhi<sup>10</sup> ti attho. Padumuttaragandho vā<sup>11</sup> ti padumagandhamukho ti attho.

\* AA. i. 140 ff. † DhA. iv. 118 ff. ‡ Th.I. 350. § Th.I. 351-354.  
(a) Th. paviddha°. (b) Th. agga°. (c) Th. atandito. (d) Th. ratti°.

<sup>1</sup> S. °ento. <sup>2</sup> S. vipassanāvithiṃ. <sup>3</sup> S. Tato so. <sup>4</sup> S. asakkhi.  
<sup>5</sup> S. āhāra°. <sup>6</sup> B. R. vihāraṃ. <sup>7</sup> S. °viriyo °atto . . . °parakkamo.  
<sup>8</sup> R. atandito, S. atandito. <sup>9</sup> R. rattidivaṃ. <sup>10</sup> S. °pupphapatta°. <sup>11</sup> S. ca.

4. *Andhānaṃ nayanūpamo* ti cakkhuviralitānaṃ sattānaṃ nayanasadiso dhammadasenāya sabbasattānaṃ paññācakkhādicakkhudaḍḍako ti attho. *Santaveso* ti santasabhāvo santairiyāpatho; *guṇanidhi* ti guṇānaṃ nidhi sabbaguṇaganānaṃ nidhānatthānabhūto<sup>1</sup> ti attho. *Karuṇāmatīākaro*<sup>2</sup> ti sādhuṇaṃ cittakampanasaṅkhātāya karuṇāya ca atthānatthaminanaparicchinnamatiya<sup>3</sup> ca ākaro ādhāra-bhūto.

5. *Brahmāsurasuraccito*<sup>4</sup> ti brahmehi ca asurehi ca devehi ca “accito” pūjito ti attho.

6. *Madhurena rutena cā* ti karavīkarutamadhurena saddena sakaḷaṃ jaṇaṃ rañjayan ti<sup>5</sup> sambandho. *Santhavi sāvakaṃ sakaṃ* ti attano sāvakaṃ madhuradhammadeseṇāya “santhavi” thutiṃ akāsi ti attho.

7. *Saddhādhimutto* ti saddaḥanasaddhāya sāsane “adhimutto” patiṭṭhito ti attho. *Mama dassanaḷāḷuso* ti mayhaṃ dassane byāvaṇṇo tatparo.<sup>6</sup>

8. *Taṃ thānaṃ abhirocayin*<sup>7</sup> ti taṃ saddhādhimuttiṭṭhānantaraṃ<sup>8</sup> “abhirocayin” icchiṃ patthesin ti attho.

13. *Pīṭamaṭṭhaṃ nivāsanaṃ*<sup>9</sup> ti siliṭṭhasuvannaṇavattathanivatthan<sup>10</sup> ti attho. *Hemayaññopavūṭaṅgaṃ*<sup>11</sup> ti suvaṇṇapāmaṅgalaggitagattaṃ<sup>12</sup> ti attho.

20. *Nonūtasukhumālaṃ man* ti navaṇitaṃ iva mudutaluṇaḥattha-pādaṃ.<sup>13</sup> *Jātapallavakomaḷaṃ* ti asokaḷapallavapattakomaḷaṃ iva mudukaṇa ti attho. *Pisācībhayatajjitā*<sup>14</sup> ti tadā evaṃ bhūtaṃ kumāraṃ maṃ aṇṇā piṣāci ekarakkhasī bhayena tajjesi himsāpesi<sup>15</sup> ti attho.

21. Tadā *maheṣṣa* Sammāsambuddhassa *pādamūle* maṃ *sāyesuṃ*<sup>16</sup> nippajjāpesuṃ; *dīnamānasā* bhitaṇṇā mama *mātāpitaro idaṃ*<sup>17</sup> dāraḷaṃ *te dadāma*, imassa *saraṇaṃ* patiṭṭhā *hotu*<sup>18</sup> *nātha*<sup>15</sup> *nāyaka*<sup>15</sup> ti<sup>19</sup> sambandho.

22. *Tadā paṭiggahī so maṃ* ti so Bhagavā “tadā” tasmīṃ mama *mātuyā* dinnakāle<sup>20</sup> *jālinā* jālayuttena<sup>21</sup> *saṅkhālakena*<sup>22</sup> cakkalaka-

<sup>1</sup> S. patiṭṭhānatthāna°.

<sup>2</sup> A. Svl. °matisāgaro.

<sup>3</sup> S. superisuddhāya matiya°.

<sup>4</sup> A. brahmāmāra°.

<sup>5</sup> R. S. °ti ti.

<sup>6</sup> S. parāyaṇo.

<sup>7</sup> = Avl., A. °ropayin.

<sup>8</sup> S. °mutta°.

<sup>9</sup> A. S. pīṭamaṭṭha°.

<sup>10</sup> S. °suvaṇṇavannaṇavattthe nivattthaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> B. R. °citāṅgaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. °pāmaṅgaṅgitagattam.

<sup>13</sup> S. *adda* jātapadaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> A. piṣāca°, S. °ci.

<sup>15</sup> S. *omita*.

<sup>16</sup> S. *sāyeyyūṃ*.

<sup>17</sup> S. imāṃ.

<sup>18</sup> A. hohi.

<sup>19</sup> S. *sāyāpesuṃ* ti.

<sup>20</sup> S. jīṇṇa°.

<sup>21</sup> S. °suttana.

<sup>22</sup> A. S. saṅkhalākena, Avl. satthikantena.

khaṇādihi lakkhitena<sup>1</sup> mudukomaḷapāṇinā mudukena visuddhena<sup>2</sup> hatthatalena maṃ aggaheṣi ti attho.

25. *Sabbapāramīsambhūtan* ti sabbehi dānapāramitādihi “sambhūtaṃ” jātaṃ, *nīlakkhinayanam*<sup>3</sup> *paraṃ*<sup>4</sup> puññasambhārajauttama-nīlaakkhivantam,<sup>5</sup> *sabbasubhākinṇam* sabbena subhena vaṇṇena saṇṭhānena “ākinṇam” gahaṇabhūtaṃ<sup>6</sup> *rūpaṃ*<sup>7</sup> Bhagavato hatthapādasīsādirūpaṃ disvā *atitto* ti<sup>8</sup> tittim appatto *viharāmi*<sup>9</sup> *ahan* ti sambandho.

34. *Tadā maṃ caraṇantaḡo*<sup>10</sup> ti tasmiṃ mayhaṃ arahattapattakāle silādipaṇṇarasannaṃ caraṇadhammānaṃ “antaḡo” pariyoṣānaṃ patto paripūrakāri ti attho. *Maraṇantaḡo* ti pi pāṭho; tassa maraṇassa antaṃ nibbānaṃ patto ti attho. *Saddhādhimuttānaṃ aggaṃ*<sup>11</sup> *paññāpeṣi* ti sambandho.

Atha Satthā bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisinno: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave, mama sāvakānaṃ saddhādhimuttānaṃ yad idaṃ Vakkali ti maṃ etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi ti vuttaṃ hoti. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Vakkalittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

533. “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādiḡaṃ āyasmato Kappinattherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatta viññutaṃ patvā Satthu santike dhammadesanaṃ<sup>12</sup> suṇanto Satthārā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ ovādakānaṃ<sup>13</sup> aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapitaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. So tattha<sup>14</sup> yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaran-toṭ Bārāṇasito avidūre ekasmiṃ pesakāragāme<sup>15</sup> jetṭhassa<sup>16</sup> pesakāragehe nibbatta.<sup>16</sup> Tadā saḡassamattā paccekabuddhā Himavante aṭṭhamāse vasitvā vassike cattāro māse janapade vāsanti. Te ekavāraṃ Bārāṇasiyā avidure otaritvā: senāsanakaraṇaṭṭhāya hatthakammaṃ yācathā ti rañño santikaṃ aṭṭha paccekabuddhe pahinīṃsu. Tadā pana rañño vappamaṅgalaṃ ahoṣi. So: pacceka-

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 507-514; DhA. ii, pp. 112 ff. (Vagga VI, 4).

† Cf. DhA. from here.

<sup>1</sup> S. lakkhite.

<sup>2</sup> S. viṣaṅgena.

<sup>3</sup> S. lakkhinilayanam.

<sup>4</sup> R. varam.

<sup>5</sup> S. °uttamaṃ lakkhivantam.

<sup>6</sup> S. gahaṇi°.

<sup>7</sup> S. omiṭṭa.

<sup>8</sup> R. S. omiṭṭa.

<sup>9</sup> =Avl. (2), A. piḡayāmi, R. vahaṇāmi.

<sup>10</sup> A. maraṇa°, Avl. *caraṇa° and maraṇa°*, S. paṇṇarasantaḡo, SvI. maraṇantaḡo.

<sup>11</sup> S. aggaṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. dhammam.

<sup>13</sup> S. bhikkhuovādakānaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. omiṭṭa.

<sup>15</sup> B. R. omiṭṭa.

<sup>16</sup> S. nibbatti.



buddhā kira āgatā ti sutvā nikkhamitvā āgatakāraṇaṃ pucchitvā: ajja bhante okāso n'utthi, sve amhākaṃ vappamaṅgalaṃ, tatiya-divase karissāmā ti vatvā paccekabuddhe animantetvā<sup>1</sup> 'va' pāvisi.<sup>1</sup> Paccekabuddhā: aññaṃ gāmaṃ pavississāmā ti pakkamimṣu.

Tasmiṃ khane<sup>2</sup> jeṭṭhapesa-kārassa bhariyā kenacid eva karaṇiyena Bārāṇasim gacchanti te paccekabuddhe disvā vanditvā: kiṃ bhante avelāya ayyā āgatā ti pucchi. Te ādito paṭṭhāya kathesum. Taṃ sutvā saddhā pasannā<sup>3</sup> buddhisampannā itthi: sve bhante amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti nimantesi. Bahukā mayaṃ<sup>4</sup> bhaginī ti. Kittakā bhante ti, Sahassamattā bhaginī ti. Bhanto imasmiṃ vo gāme saḥassamattā vasimhā,<sup>5</sup> ek'eko ek'ekassa bhikkhaṃ dassati adhivāsetha, ahaṃ eva vo vasanaṭṭhānaṃ kārāpessāmi ti āha. Paccekabuddhā adhivāsesum. So gāmaṃ pavisitvā ugghosesi: amma-tātā, ahaṃ saḥassamatte paccekabuddhe disvā nimantesim, ayyānaṃ nisidanatṭhānaṃ samvidahatha, yāgubhattādīni sampādetthā ti. Gāmanajjhe maṇḍapaṃ kārāpetvā<sup>6</sup> āsanāni paññāpetvā puna-divase paccekabuddhe nisidāpetvā paṇitena khādanīyena bhojanīyena parivisitvā bhattakiccapariyosāne tasmiṃ gāme sabbā itthiyo ādāya tāhi saddhiṃ paccekabuddhe vanditvā temāsaṃ vasanaṭṭhāya paṭiññaṃ gaḥetvā<sup>7</sup> puna gāme ugghosesi: ammatātā ek' ekakulato<sup>8</sup> ek'ekapuriso<sup>9</sup> vāsipharasuādiṃ<sup>9</sup> gaḥetvā araṇñaṃ pavisitvā sabbadab-basambhāre<sup>10</sup> āharitvā ayyānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ karotū ti. Gāma-vāsino tassā naye tathavā ek'eko ek'ekaṃ katvā saddhiṃ rattidivā-ṭṭhānehi<sup>11</sup> saddhiṃ<sup>12</sup> paṇṇasālāsahassaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā<sup>13</sup> attano paṇṇa-sālāyaṃ<sup>14</sup> upagataṃ paccekabuddhaṃ ahaṃ sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi, ahaṃ<sup>15</sup> sakkaccaṃ<sup>15</sup> upaṭṭhahissāmi<sup>15</sup> ti vatvā upaṭṭhahimṣu. Sā vassavutṭhakāle:<sup>16</sup> attano attano paṇṇasālāya vassaṃ vutthānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ cīvarasātake sajjethā ti samādapetvā ek'ekassa saḥassamūlaṃ cīvaraṃ dāpesi. Paccekabuddhā vutthavassā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkamimṣu. Gāma-vāsino pi idaṃ puññakammaṃ katvā tato cutā<sup>17</sup> Tāvatiṃsadevaloke nibbattitvā gaṇadevatā nāma ahesum. Te tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā Kassapasammā-sambuddhakāle kuṭumbiyagehesu<sup>18</sup> nibbattimṣu. Pubbe jeṭṭhaka-pesakāro jeṭṭhakakuṭumbikassa putto ahosi. Bhariyā pi 'ssa ekassa jeṭṭhakakuṭumbikassa<sup>19</sup> dhītā ahosi. Sesānaṃ bhariyāyo sesakuṭumbi-

<sup>1</sup> S. avoca.<sup>2</sup> S. samaye.<sup>3</sup> S. °sammaṇṇā.<sup>4</sup> B. yaṃ.<sup>5</sup> S. vasanti.<sup>6</sup> S. kārētvā.<sup>7</sup> S. gaṇhitvā.<sup>8</sup> B. ek' ekakulapuriso.<sup>9</sup> S. °ādīni.<sup>10</sup> S. dabbā°.<sup>11</sup> S. rattitṭhānadiṃ°.<sup>12</sup> B. R. omī.<sup>13</sup> S. niṭṭha°.<sup>14</sup> S. °sālam.<sup>15</sup> R. omī.<sup>16</sup> S. vassaṃ vuttha°.<sup>17</sup> S. omī.<sup>18</sup> S. kuṭumbikagehe.<sup>19</sup> B. °kuṭumbika°.

dhītaro<sup>1</sup> ahesuṃ. Tā sabhā pi vayappattā parakulaṃ gacchantiyo tesuṃ tesuṃ gehāni agamaṃsu.

Ath' ekadivasam vihāre dhammasavanam<sup>2</sup> saṅghuṭṭham.<sup>3</sup> Satthā dhammam desessati<sup>4</sup> ti sutvā te sabbe pi kuṭumbikā dhammam sossāmā ti bhariyāhi saddhim vihāram agamaṃsu. Tesam vihāramajjham pavitṭhakkhaṇe vassam vassi.<sup>4</sup> Yesam kulūpagā vā nātakā vā sāmaṇerādayo atthi tesam<sup>4</sup> parivenādini pavisimsu. Te<sup>5</sup> pana tathārūpānam n'atthitāya katthaci pavisitum avisahantā<sup>6</sup> vihāramajjhe yeva atthamsu. Atha jeṭṭhakakuṭumbiko āha: passa-  
tha, bho, amhākaṃ vippakāram, kulaputtehi nāma ettakena lajjitum yuttan<sup>7</sup> ti. Ayya kiṃ karomā ti. Mayaṃ vissāsikatṭhānassa abhāvena imaṃ vippakāram pattā, sabbe dhanam saṃharitvā parivenaṃ karissāmā ti. Sādhu ayyā ti. Jeṭṭhako sahasam adāsi. Sesā pañcapanāsatāni. Itthiyo addhatiyāni satāni<sup>8</sup> ti te dhanam āharitvā sahasakūṭāgārāparivāram Satthu vasanattāya mahāparivenaṃ nāma<sup>9</sup> kārāpesuṃ. Navakammassa mahantatāya dhane appahonte pubbe dinnadhanato puna<sup>9</sup> upaḍḍhupaḍḍham adamsu. Niṭṭhite parivene vihāramahaṃ karonto Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sattāham mahādānam datvā visatiyā bhikkhusahassānam cīvarāni sajjayimsu. Jeṭṭhakakuṭumbikassa<sup>10</sup> pana bhariyā attano paññāya tṭhitā: aham tehi samakam<sup>11</sup> akatvā atirekataram katvā Satthāram pūjessāmi ti anojapupphavaṇṇena sahasamūlena sātakena saddhim anojapupphacaṅgotakam gahetvā Satthāram anojapuppheli pūjetvā tam sātakaṃ Satthu pādāmūle tṭhapetvā, bhante nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne anojapupphavaṇṇam yeva me sarīraṃ hotu, Anojā tu-eva<sup>12</sup> ca me nāmaṃ hotū ti patthanam akāsi. Satthā: evaṃ hotū ti anumodanam akāsi.

Te sabbe pi yāvatāyukam tṭhatvā tato cutā devaloke nibbattiṃsu. Tesu<sup>13</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde devalokā cavitvā Jeṭṭhako Kukkuṭa-  
vatīnagare rājakule nibbattitvā viññutam patto<sup>14</sup> Mahākappinārājā nāma ahosi. Sesā amaccakulesu<sup>15</sup> nibbattiṃsu. Jeṭṭhakassa bhariyā Maddaratṭhe<sup>16</sup> Sāgalanagare rājakule nibbatti. Anojapupphavaṇṇam eva assā sarīraṃ, tena Anojā tv-eva nāmaṃ akamsu. Sā vayappattā Kappinarañño geham gantvā Anojādevi ti pākātā ahosi. Ses' itthiyo pi amaccakulesu<sup>15</sup> nibbattitvā vayappattā tesam yeva

<sup>1</sup> S. °kuṭumbikānam°.

<sup>2</sup> S. °savape saṃghuṭṭhe.

<sup>3</sup> S. deseti.

<sup>4</sup> S. sossajanā kulūpagānam nātakānam sāmaṇerādīnam.

<sup>5</sup> S. tesam.

<sup>6</sup> B. visahantā.

<sup>7</sup> S. yutto.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīḥ.

<sup>9</sup> B. pana.

<sup>10</sup> S. jeṭṭhaka°.

<sup>11</sup> S. samam.

<sup>12</sup> S. tv°.

<sup>13</sup> S. te.

<sup>14</sup> S. patvā.

<sup>15</sup> S. °kule.

<sup>16</sup> S. Magadha°.

amaccaputtānaṃ gehāni agamaṃsu. Te sabbe pi rañño sampattisa-disaṃ sampattim anubhaviṃsu. Yadā hi rājā alaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍito<sup>1</sup> hatthim abhiruhitvā vicarati tadā te pi<sup>2</sup> tath' eva vicaranti.<sup>3</sup> Tasmiṃ assena vā rathena vā vicarante<sup>4</sup> te pi tath' eva vicaranti. Evaṃ te ekato hutvā katānaṃ puññānaṃ phalena ekato' va sampattim anubhaviṃsu. Rañño pana Vālo<sup>5</sup> Vālavāhano<sup>6</sup> Puppho Pupphavāhano Supatto ti pañic' eva assā honti. Tesu rājā Supattam assaṃ<sup>6</sup> ārohati. Itare cattāro asse assārohanam sāsanaḡaḡapattihāya adāsi. Rājā te pāto 'va bhojetvā: gacchatha bhāṇe dve vā tīṇi vā yojanāni āhiṇḍitvā Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā uppannabhāvaṃ sutvā mayhaṃ sukhāsānaṃ ārocethā ti pesesi. Te catuhi dvārehi nikkhamitvā dve tīṇi yojanāni āhiṇḍitvā kiñci sāsanaṃ alabbhitvā paccāgamiṃsu.

Ath' ekadivasam rājā Supatt'assaṃ<sup>7</sup> āruhitvā<sup>8</sup> amaccasahassa-parivāro uyyānaṃ gacchanto kilantarūpe pañcasatamatte vāṇijake nagaraṃ pavisante disvā: ime addhānakilantā addhā imesaṃ santikā ekaṃ bhaddasāsanaṃ sossāmā<sup>9</sup> ti te pakkosāpetvā: kuto āgat' atthā ti pucchi. Atthi deva, ito visatiyojanasatamattake<sup>10</sup> Sāvattihī nāma nagaraṃ, tato āgatamhā ti. Atthi pana, vo, dese kiñci sāsanaṃ uppannaṃ ti. Atthi, deva, Buddho uppanno ti. Rājā tāvad eva balavapītiyā phutṭhasarīro<sup>11</sup> kiñci sallakkhetuṃ asakkonto muhuttaṃ vītināmetvā puna, tātā, kiṃ vadethā ti pucchi. Buddho, deva, uppanno ti. Rājā dutiyam pi tatiyam pi tath' eva vītināmetvā catutthavāre<sup>12</sup> kiṃ vadetha tātā ti pucchitvā Buddho uppanno ti vutte, tātā, sukhāsānasavanāya satasahassaṃ vo dammi ti vatvā aparaṃ pi kiñci sāsanaṃ atthi tātā ti pucchi. Atthi, deva, dhammo uppanno ti. Rājā tam pi sutvā purimaṇayen' eva tayo vāre vītināmetvā catutthavāre<sup>12</sup> dhammo uppanno ti vutte, idhā pi vo satasahassaṃ dammi ti vatvā aparaṃ pi kiñci sāsanaṃ atthi tātā ti pucchi. Atthi, deva, saṅgho uppanno ti. Rājā tam pi sutvā tath' eva tayo vāre vītināmetvā catutthavāre<sup>12</sup> saṅgho uppanno ti vutte idhā pi vo satasahassaṃ dammi ti vatvā amaccasahassaṃ oloketvā tātā kiṃ karissāmā ti pucchi. Deva, tumhe kiṃ karissathā ti. Ahaṃ, tātā, Buddho uppanno, dhammo uppanno saṅgho uppanno ti<sup>13</sup> sutvā na nivattissāmi, Bhagavantaṃ uddissa gantvā tassa santike pabbajissāmi ti. Mayam pi deva tumhehi saddhim pabbajissāmā ti. Rājā

<sup>1</sup> S. opati°.<sup>2</sup> S. omāsi.<sup>3</sup> S. caranti.<sup>4</sup> S. carante.<sup>5</sup> S. °p°.<sup>6</sup> S. hayaṃ.<sup>7</sup> S. Supattam.<sup>8</sup> S. abhiruhitvā.<sup>9</sup> S. sossāmi.<sup>10</sup> S. °matthake.<sup>11</sup> S. phutṭa°.<sup>12</sup> S. catutthe°.<sup>13</sup> B. tam.

suvannapattē akkharāni likhāpetvā vāṇijānaṃ<sup>1</sup> datvā Anojāya nāma deviyā detha, sā tumhākaṃ tīṇi sataśahassāni dassati. Evañ ca naṃ vadeyyātha: raññā kira te issariyaṃ viṣṭaṭṭhaṃ, yatthāsukhaṃ sampattiṃ paribhuñjathā<sup>2</sup> ti; sace pana vo rājā kahan ti pucchati, Satthāraṃ uddissa pabbajissāmi ti vatvā gato<sup>3</sup> ti āroceyyāthā ti āha. Amaccā pi attano attano bhariyānaṃ tath' eva sāsaṇaṃ pahipiṃsu. Rājā vāṇijake uyyojetvā amaccasahassaparivuto taṃ khanañ ñeva nikkhami.

Satthā pi taṃ divasaṃ paccūsakāle lokaṃ volokento<sup>4</sup> Mahākappina-rājānaṃ saparivāraṃ disvā: ayaṃ Mahākappino vāṇijakānaṃ santikā Tinnāṃ Ratanānaṃ uppannabhāvaṃ sutvā tesāṃ vacanaṃ tīhi sataśahassehi pūjetvā rajjaṃ pahāya amaccasahassaparivuto maṃ uddissa pabbajitukāmo sve<sup>5</sup> nikkhamissati; so saparivāro saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpunissati, paccugamaṇ' assa karissāmi ti punadivase cakkavatti viya khuddakagāmaḥojakaṃ rājānaṃ paccugacchanto sayam eva pattacivaram ādāya viśayojanasataṃ maggaṃ gantvā Candabhāgāya<sup>6</sup> nadiyātīre nigrodharukkhamaṇḍale chabbapānabuddharasmiyo<sup>7</sup> viśajjetvā nisīdi. Rājā pi āgacchanto ekaṃ nadiṃ patvā kā nāmāyaṇ ti pucchi. Aparacchā<sup>(a)</sup> nāma devā ti. Kim assā parimāṇaṃ tātā ti. Gambhīrato gāvutaṃ, puthulato dve gāvutāni devā ti. Atthi paṇ' ettha nāvā vā ulumpaṃ vā ti. N'atthi devā ti. Nāvādīni<sup>9</sup> olokente:<sup>9</sup> amhe jātijaraṃ<sup>10</sup> upaneti jarā maraṇaṃ. Ahaṃ nibbematiko hutvā Tīni Ratanāni uddissa nikkhanto tesāṃ ānubhāvena idaṃ udakaṃ udakaṃ viya mā hotū<sup>(b)</sup> ti Ratanatayassa guṇaṃ āvajjetvā: iti pi so Bhagavā ahaṃ Sammasambuddho<sup>(c)</sup> ti buddhānussatiṃ<sup>11</sup> anussaranto sapariśo assasahassena udakapiṭṭhe pakkhandi. Sindhavā piṭṭhipāsāṇe viya pakkhandiṃsu. Khurānaṃ aggaṭṭhān' eva temiṃsu. Sotaṃ uttaritvā purato gacchanto aparaṃ pi nadiṃ disvā: ayaṃ kā nāmā ti pucchi. Nilavāhā<sup>(d)</sup> nāma devā ti. Kim assa parimāṇaṇ ti. Gambhīrato pi puthulato pi<sup>12</sup> aḍḍhayaḍḍhaṃ devā ti. Sesāṃ purimasadisam eva. Taṃ pana nadiṃ disvā: svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo ti dhammānussatiṃ anussaranto pakkhandi. Taṃ pi atikkamitvā gacchanto aparaṃ pi nadiṃ disvā: ayaṃ kiṃ<sup>13</sup> nāmā ti pucchi. Can-

<sup>(a)</sup> DhA. Aravacchā, v.l. Aparājjā, Aparacchā.

<sup>(b)</sup> DhA. ahoṣi.

<sup>(c)</sup> DhA. adda vijjācarapaṇasampanno.

<sup>(d)</sup> DhA °vāhaṇā, v.l. °vāhinī°.

<sup>1</sup> S. vāṇijakānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. °bhūñjāhi.

<sup>3</sup> S. gatā.

<sup>4</sup> S. olo°.

<sup>5</sup> S. yeṇa.

<sup>6</sup> S. °bhāgā°.

<sup>7</sup> S. °raṃsiyo.

<sup>8</sup> S. Aravacchā.

<sup>9</sup> S. rājā nadim olokento.

<sup>10</sup> B. R. °garapaṇ.

<sup>11</sup> S. buddhaguppaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits.

<sup>13</sup> S. kā.

dabhlāgā nāma devā ti. Kim assā parimāṇan ti. Gambhīrato pi puthulato pi yojanaṃ devā ti. Sesam purimasadisam evā ti.<sup>1</sup> Tam pana nadim disvā: suppatipanno<sup>2</sup> Bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ti saṅghānussatiṃ anussaranto pakkhandi. Tam pi nadim atikkamitvā gacchanto Satthu sarīrato nikkhantā chabbannabuddharasmiyo<sup>3</sup> nigrodharukkhassa sākhāviṭṭapapalāsāni obhāsayaṃānā disvā cintesi: Ayam obhāso n'eva candassa na suriyassa na devamārabrahmasupannanāgānaṃ aññatarassa. Addhā ahaṃ Satthāraṃ uddissa āgacchanto Sammāsambuddhena diṭṭho bhavissati ti tāvad eva assa-piṭṭhito otaritvā onatasarīro rasmiṃ<sup>4</sup> anussarena<sup>4</sup> Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā manosilārase nimujjanto viya buddharasmiṃ<sup>5</sup> anto pīvisi. So Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi saddhim amaccasahassena. Satthā tāsaṃ anupubbikathaṃ<sup>6</sup> kathesi. Desanāpariyosāne saparivāro rājā sotāpattiphale patitṭhahi. Atha sabbe utṭahitvā pabbajjaṃ yāciṃsu. Satthā: āgamissati nu kho imesaṃ kulaputtānaṃ iddhimayapattacīvaran ti upadhārento: ime kulaputtā paccakabuddhasahassānaṃ cīvarasahassaṃ adāṃsu. Kassapabuddhakāle vīsatiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ vīsaticīvarasahassāni adāṃsu, anacchariyaṃ imesaṃ kulaputtānaṃ iddhimayapattacīvarāgamanan ti nātvā dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā: etha bhikkhave, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ ti āha. Te tāvad eva atṭhaparikkhāradharā vassasatikatherā viya hutvā vehāsaṃ abbhugantvā paccorohitvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

Te pana vāṇijā<sup>7</sup> rājagehaṃ gantvā deviyā rañña pahitasāsanaṃ ārocetvā deviyā: āgacchantū ti vutte pavisitvā ekam antaṃ atṭhaṃsu. Atha ne devī pucchi: tāta kiṃ kāraṇā āgat' atthā ti. Mayaṃ rañña tumkāhaṃ santikaṃ<sup>8</sup> pesitā, kiṃ<sup>9</sup> kāraṇā<sup>9</sup> ti<sup>9</sup> tiṇi<sup>10</sup> kira<sup>10</sup> no<sup>10</sup> satasahassāni<sup>10</sup> dethā<sup>(a)</sup> ti.<sup>10</sup> Bahū, bhāṇe, bhāṇatha, kiṃ tumhehi rañño santike kataṃ, kismiṃ vo rājā pasanno ettakaṃ dhaṇaṃ dāpeti ti. Devī, na kiñci kataṃ, ekaṃ pana sāsanaṃ ārocayimhā ti. Sakkā pana tātā mayham pi taṃ<sup>11</sup> ārocetun ti. Sakkā devī ti, suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā, devī, Buddho uppanno ti. Sā pi sutvā pitiyā phutṭhasarīrā<sup>12</sup> tikkhattum kiñci asallakkhetvā catutthavāre:<sup>13</sup> Buddho uppanno ti sutvā, kiṃ, tātā, imasmiṃ pade rañña

(a) DhA. adāsi.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. rapaiyānusārena.

<sup>7</sup> S. vāṇijakā.

<sup>10</sup> S. tiṇi sahasaṃ dāpetha.

<sup>2</sup> S. supaṭi°.

<sup>4</sup> S. °rapaiṇaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> B. R. santikā.

<sup>11</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> R. chabbannarasmiyo.

<sup>6</sup> S. ānu°.

<sup>9</sup> B. R. omits.

<sup>12</sup> S. phuṭa°.

<sup>13</sup> S. catutthe°.

dinnan ti. Satasahassaṃ devī ti. Tātā, ananucchavikaṃ<sup>1</sup> raññā<sup>2</sup> kataṃ, evarūpaṃ sāsanaṃ sutvā tumhākaṃ satasahassaṃ dadamānena, ahaṃ vo manā duggatapaṇṇākāraṃ<sup>3</sup> tīṇi satasahassāni dammi, aparaṃ kiñci tumhehi ārocitan ti. Te idaṃ e' idaṃ cā ti itarāni dve sāsanaṇi ārocesuṃ. Devī<sup>4</sup> purimanayen' eva tayo<sup>5</sup> tayo<sup>5</sup> vāre<sup>6</sup> \*sallakkhetvā catuttha-catutthavāre tīṇi tīṇi satasahas-sāni\* adāsi. Evaṃ te sabbāni dvādasasahassāni labhiṃsu. Atha ne<sup>6</sup> devī pucchi: rājā kahaṃ tātā ti. Devī, rājā Satthāraṃ uddissa pabbajissāmi ti vatvā gato ti. Mayhaṃ tena<sup>6</sup> kiṃ sāsanaṃ dinnan ti. Sabbhaṃ kira issariyaṃ tumhākaṃ vissatṭhaṃ, tumhe kira yathā sukhaṃ sampattiṃ anubhavathā ti. Amaccā pana kuhiṃ tātā ti. Te pi raññā saddhiṃ pabbajjissāmi ti gatā devī ti. Sā tesam bhariyāyo pakkosāpetvā: amma, tumhākaṃ sāmikā raññā saddhiṃ pabbajjissāmā ti gatā, tumhe kiṃ karissathā ti. Kiṃ pana tehi amhākaṃ sāsanaṃ pahitaṃ devī ti. Tehi<sup>7</sup> kira attano sampatti tumhākaṃ vissatṭhā, tumhehi<sup>8</sup> kira sampattiṃ yathāsukhaṃ paribhuñjathā ti. Tumhe pana devī kiṃ karissathā ti. Amhākaṃ<sup>9</sup> so tāva rājā maggo ṭhito 'va tihi satasahashehi Tīṇi Ratanāni pūjetvā khelapiṇḍaṃ viya sampattiṃ pahāya pabbajjissāmi ti nikkhanto, mayā pi Tīṇaṃ Ratanānaṃ sāsanaṃ sutvā tāni navahi satasahashehi pūjitāni, na kho pan' esā sampatti nāma rañño yeva dukkhā, mayhaṃ<sup>10</sup> pi dukkhā eva, ko raññā chaḍḍitaṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ jaṇṇukehi bhūmiyaṃ<sup>11</sup> patitṭhalitvā mukhena gaṇhissati, na mayhaṃ<sup>10</sup> sampattiyā attho, Satthāraṃ<sup>12</sup> uddissa pabbajjissāmi ti. Devī, mayhaṃ<sup>13</sup> pi tumhehi saddhiṃ pabbajjissāmā ti.<sup>6</sup> Sace sakkotha<sup>6</sup> sādhu<sup>6</sup> ti.<sup>6</sup> Sakkoma devī ti. Tena hi ethā ti rathasahassaṃ yojāpetvā rathaṃ āruya<sup>14</sup> tāhi saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā antarāmagge paṭhamam nadim disvā yathā raññā<sup>15</sup> paṭhamam pucchitvā<sup>16</sup> tath' eva pucchitvā sabbam pavattiṃ sutvā raññā gatamaggaṃ<sup>17</sup> olokethā ti vatvā sindhavānaṃ padavalañjaṃ na<sup>18</sup> passāmā ti vutte rājā: Tīṇi Ratanāni uddissa nikkhanto 'smi ti saccakiriyaṃ karitvā Tīṇaṃ Ratanānaṃ guṇe anussaritvā gato

\*- S. asallakkhetvā catutthe vāre tīṇisatasahassāni.

<sup>1</sup> R. anucchavikaṃ = B. *but corrected as above, with dukkaṭa in brackets.*

<sup>2</sup> S. omits raññā, and reads evarūpaṃ sāsanaṃ sutvā . . . dadamānena before kataṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. dukkaṭa°.

<sup>4</sup> B. deva.

<sup>5</sup> S. tayo vāre.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> S. te.

<sup>8</sup> S. tumhe.

<sup>9</sup> S. amma.

<sup>10</sup> B. mayam; R. mayā.

<sup>11</sup> B. R. omits.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits.

<sup>13</sup> R. mayā.

<sup>14</sup> S. abhiruysa

<sup>15</sup> S. rājā.

<sup>16</sup> S. pucchi.

<sup>17</sup> S. adds ca.

<sup>18</sup> B. R. omits.

bhāvissati, aham pi Tīṇi Ratanāni uddissa nikkhantā, tesam me ānubhāvena idaṃ udakaṃ udakaṃ viya mā hotū ti Tīṇaṃ Ratanānaṃ guṇe anussaranti rathasahassaṃ pesesi. Udakaṃ piṭṭhipāsānasadisam ahosi. Cakkānaṃ aggaggān' eva tenimsu. Eten' eva upāyena itarā dve pi nadiyo uttarimsu.

Satthā tāsam āgatabhāvaṃ ñatvā yathā tā attano santike nisinnā<sup>1</sup> sāmike bhikkhū na passanti tathā adhiṭṭhāsi. Devī pi āgacchanti<sup>2</sup> Satthu sarīrato nikkhantā rasmiyo disvā tath' eva cintetvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekam antaṃ ṭhitā pucchi: bhante, Mahākappino rājā tumhe uddissa nikkhamitvā āgato, kahaṃ nu kho so, amhākaṃ taṃ dassethā ti. Nisidatha, tāva idh' eva naṃ passisathā ti. Tā sabbā pi haṭṭhutṭhā: idh' eva kira nisinnā<sup>1</sup> sāmike no passissāmā ti nisidimsu. Satthā anupubbikathaṃ<sup>3</sup> kathesi. Anojādevī desanāpariyosāne tūhi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphalaṃ pāpuṇi. Mahākappino thero tāsam desiyamānaṃ dhammaḍḍanaṃ sutvā sapaṇṇaṃ sahaṇṇasambhidaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Satthā tāsam te bhikkhū dassesi. Tāsam hi āgatakkhaṇe yeva attano sāmike kāsāvadhare<sup>4</sup> muḍasīse<sup>5</sup> disvā cittaṃ ekaggaṃ na bhavēyyuṃ,<sup>6</sup> maggaphalaṃ nibbattetuṃ sakkā na bhavēyyuṃ,<sup>6</sup> tasmā acalasaddhāya patitṭhitakālaṃ patṭhāya tāsam te bhikkhū<sup>7</sup> arahattapatte dassesi. Tā pi te disvā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā: bhante, tumhākaṃ pabbajjakiccaṃ<sup>8</sup> matthakaṃ pattan ti vatvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ ṭhatvā pabbajjaṃ yācimsu. Evaṃ vutte Satthā Uppalavaṇṇāya theriyā āgamaṇaṃ cintesi. Sā Satthu cintitakkhaṇe yeva ākāsen' āgantvā tā sabbā itthiyo gahetvā ākāsenā bhikkhūnūpassayaṃ netvā pabbājesi. Tā sabbā na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Satthā bhikkhusahassaṃ ādāya ākāsen' eva Jetavanaṃ agamāsi. Tatra sudaṃ āyasmā Mahākappino rattitṭhānādisu: aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhaṃ ti udānaṃ udānento vicarati. Bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ: bhante, Mahākappino: aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhaṃ ti udānaṃ udānento vicarati, attano rajjasukhaṃ ārabba udāneti maññe ti. Satthā taṃ pakkosāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Kappina kāmasukhaṃ ārabba udānaṃ udānesi ti. Bhagavā me bhante taṃ ārabba udānabhāvaṃ vā aññaṃ ārabba udānabhāvaṃ vā jānāti<sup>9</sup> ti. Atha Satthā: na bhikkhave mama putto rajjasukhaṃ ārabba udānaṃ udānesi, puttassa pana me dhammaṃ<sup>10</sup> carato<sup>10</sup> dhammapīti nāma<sup>11</sup> dhammasati<sup>11</sup> nāma<sup>11</sup> uppajjati. So amatamahā-

<sup>1</sup> S. nisinne.<sup>2</sup> S. gacchanti.<sup>3</sup> S. ānu.<sup>4</sup> B. °khare.<sup>5</sup> S. muddha°.<sup>6</sup> S. bhavēyya.<sup>7</sup> B. bhikkhuṃ.<sup>8</sup> S. pabbajita°.<sup>9</sup> S. pajānāti.<sup>10</sup> B. R. omī.<sup>11</sup> S. omī.



niḥbānaṃ ārabba evaṃ udānaṃ udānesi<sup>1</sup> ti anusandhiṃ ghaṭetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gāthaṃ āha:

“Dhammapīti sukhaṃ seti vippasannena cetasā  
ariyappavedite dhamme sadā ramati paṇḍito”<sup>\*</sup> ti.

†Ath’ ekadivasam Satthā bhikkhū āmantesi: kacci bhikkhave Kappino bhikkhu<sup>2</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ desetī ti. Appossukko bhante diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharati, ovādamattam pi na detī ti. Satthā theram pakkosāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Kappina, antevāsikānaṃ ovādamattam pi na desī ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavā ti. Brāhmaṇa, mā evaṃ akāsi,<sup>(a)</sup> ajja paṭṭhāya upagātānaṃ dhammaṃ desehi ti. Sādhu bhante ti thero Bhagavato vacanaṃ sirasā sampañicchitvā ekovāden’ eva samaṇasahassaṃ arahatte patiṭṭhāpesi. Tena naṃ Satthā paṭipāṭiyā attano sāvake ṭhānantare ṭhapento: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ ovādakānaṃ yad idaṃ Kappino ti etad agge ṭhapesi. Evaṃ thero pattaarahat-taphalo attano pubbakamunaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritā-padānaṃ pakāsento “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādim āha.

1. *Udito va jātākāse*<sup>3</sup> ti sakalākāse udito utṭhito<sup>4</sup> pākatabhūto, *saradambare saradakāle ākāse*,<sup>5</sup> *ravīva* suriyo ivā ti attho.

5. *Akkhadasso tadā āsin* ti tasmiṃ Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle sāraddassī hitadassī ācariyo ti pākato aho sin ti attho. *Sāvakassa katāvino* ti tassa Bhagavato sāvakabhūtassa<sup>6</sup> *me manam* mama cittaṃ guṇaṃ<sup>7</sup> samsantassa<sup>8</sup> *tappayantassa*<sup>9</sup> sāvakassa ṭovādakassa *guṇam pakāsayato*<sup>7</sup> aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentassa† katāvino sātaccakiccayuttassa vacanaṃ sutvā ti sambandho.

8. *Haṃsasamābhāgo*<sup>8</sup> ti haṃsasadisagāmī; *haṃsadudrabhinivāco*<sup>9</sup> ti haṃsaravo dudrabhibherisaddasadisavacano, *elaṃ*<sup>10</sup> *malāmattam passatha* bhikkhavo ti āhā ti sambandho.

9. *Samuggatatanūruhan* ti suṭṭhu uggatalomaṃ uddhaggaḷomaṃ udaggaṇayanaṃ<sup>11</sup> vā. *Jimuttavannaṃ*<sup>12</sup> ti muttaphalasamānavannaṃ

\* Dh. 79.

† Cf. ThA. (H. i), p. 511; <sup>(a)</sup> ThA. kari.

<sup>1</sup> S. °eti.

<sup>2</sup> B. S. omit.

<sup>3</sup> A. jaladākāse, S. jagadākāse.

<sup>4</sup> B. R. ṭhito.

<sup>5</sup> B. R. omit.

<sup>6</sup> = Avl., A. vāsāyantassa, S. tosayantassa.

<sup>7</sup> A. °yantassa.

<sup>8</sup> B. °bhāvo, Svī. tadābhāsi mahābhogā.

<sup>9</sup> = Avl., A. °duṇḍubhi°, Svī. duṇḍubhisaro.

<sup>10</sup> S. evaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> S. uggamaṇaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. muttavannaṃ, Svī. jīmūtavannaṃ.

†-† S. omits.

sundarasarirappabhan ti attho. *Pīnamsan* ti paripunnāṃ aṃsam; *pasannanayanānanan* ti pasannaakkhiṃ pasannamukhan ti attho. *Katāvino* katādhikārassa etadagge t̥hitassa<sup>1</sup> bhikkhuno *ṭhānaṃ*<sup>2</sup> so<sup>3</sup> *eso muditāya* pahaṭṭhacittatāya *pattheti*<sup>4</sup> ti sambandho.

16. *Sulas*o *anusāriyā*<sup>5</sup> ti dhammena samena vacanena kāraṇava-sena anusāsivā ti attho. *Bārāṇasiyaṃ*<sup>6</sup> *samāsanne*<sup>7</sup> ti Bārāṇasiyā samīpe pesakāragāme. *Jāto Keniyajātiyā*<sup>8</sup> ti tantavāyajātiyā pesa-kārakule jāto ti attho. *Sesaṃ* suviññeyyam eva.

Mahākappinattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

534. Catutthāpadāne “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dabbamallaputtattherassa\* apadānaṃ. Ayāṃ pi purima-buddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare Setthiputto hutvā jāto vibhavasampanno ahosi. Satthari pasanno Satthudhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ<sup>9</sup> ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ senāsanapaññāpakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne t̥hapentaṃ disvā pasannamānaso Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sattāhaccayena Bhagavato pādāmūle nipatitvā<sup>10</sup> taṃ t̥hānaṃ patthesi, Bhagavā pi ‘ssa samijjanabhāvaṃ ñatvā byākāsi. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā tato cuto<sup>11</sup> Tusitādīsu devesu dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato Vipassissa<sup>12</sup> Bhagavato ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto asappurisasamsaggena tassa sāvakaṃ bhikkhuṃ arahā ti jānanto<sup>13</sup> pi<sup>14</sup> abhūtena abbhācikkhi. Tass ‘eva sāvakānaṃ khīrasalākabhattaṃ<sup>15</sup> ca adāsi. So yāvataṃyukaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Kassapadasabalassa kāle kulagehe nibbatto ‘sānakāle sāsane pabbajito parinibbute Bhagavati sakalaloke kolāhale jāte satta bhikkhavo paccantañjanapade vanamajjhe ekaṃ pabbataṃ abhiruhitvā jīvite<sup>16</sup> sālayā<sup>17</sup> orohantu nirālayā nisīdantū ti<sup>18</sup> nissenīṃ pātesuṃ. Tesāṃ ovādadāyako jeṭṭhakatthero sattāhabbhantare arahā ahosi, tad anantaratthero anāgāmi, itare<sup>19</sup> pañca parisuddhasīlā. Tato cutā devaloke nibbattā. Tattha<sup>20</sup> ekaṃ<sup>21</sup> buddhantaraṃ<sup>22</sup> dibbasukhaṃ

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 40-45. Dabbattherassa gāthā. The story is similar in some points. The Apadāna quoted is the same.

<sup>1</sup> S. thapitassa.

<sup>2</sup> S. Bārāṇasī.

<sup>3</sup> S. Satthārā.

<sup>4</sup> S. jānanta.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. t̥hānaso.

<sup>7</sup> A. R. āsanne.

<sup>8</sup> B. pati.

<sup>9</sup> B. virasālāka<sup>9</sup>; varasālāka<sup>9</sup> below.

<sup>10</sup> S. ime.

<sup>11</sup> S. patthehi.

<sup>12</sup> B. keniya, S. jātīyaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. omits.

<sup>14</sup> S. Vipassī.

<sup>15</sup> S. jīvita.

<sup>16</sup> S. tad anantaraṃ.

anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Pakkusāti Sabhiyo Bāhiyo Kumārakassapo ti ime cattāro tattha tattha<sup>1</sup> nibbattiṃsu. Ayam pana Mallaratṭhe rājagehe nibbatti. Tasmīṃ mātukucchito anikhanto yeva mātā kālaṃ akāsi. Ath' eko tassā<sup>2</sup> sarīraṃ jhāpanatthāya citakasmīṃ āropetvā kumāraṃ dabbantare patitaṃ gahetvā paṭijaggāpesi.<sup>3</sup> Dabbe patittattā Dabbo Mallaputto ti pākaṭo ahosi. Aparabhāge pubbasambhāravasena pabbaji. So kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyutto na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni.

Atha naṃ Satthā majjhatabbhāvena ānubhāvasampannabhāvena ca bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanaṃ paññāpane bhattuddesane ca niyojesi. \*Sabbo ca bhikkhusaṅho taṃ sammanesi.\* Taṃ Vinayakhandhake<sup>†</sup> āgataṃ eva. Aparabhāge therō ekassa varasalakādāyakassa salākabhattaṃ mettiyabhūmajakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ uddisi. Te haṭṭhatuṭṭhā sve mayaṃ nuggaghatamadhumissakabhattaṃ<sup>4</sup> bhuñjissāma ti ussāhajātā ahesuṃ. So pana upāsako tesāṃ vārapattabhāvaṃ sutvā dāsiṃ<sup>5</sup> ānāpesi: ye<sup>6</sup> je bhikkhū sve āgamissanti<sup>7</sup> te kaṇājakena bilaṅgadutiyaena parivisa<sup>8</sup> ti. Sō<sup>9</sup> pi tath' eva te<sup>9</sup> bhikkhū<sup>9</sup> āgate<sup>9</sup> koṭṭhakapamukhe nisidāpetvā bhojesi. Te bhikkhū anattamanā kopena taṭataṭāyanta there āghātaṃ<sup>10</sup> bandhitvā madhurabhaddāyakaṃ amhākaṃ amadhurabhattaṃ dāpetuṃ eso 'va niyojesi ti dukkhī dummanā nisdimsu. Atha te Mettiyabhūmajakā<sup>11</sup> nāma bhikkhūṃ kim<sup>12</sup> bhante dummanā ti pucchi. Te: bhagini,<sup>13</sup> kim amhe Dabbena Mallaputtana viheṭhiyamāne<sup>14</sup> ajjupekkhasi ti āhaṃsu. Kim bhante mayā sakkā kātun ti. Tassa dosaṃ āropehi ti. Sā tattha tattha therassa abhūtāropanaṃ akāsi. Taṃ sutvā bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Atha Bhagavā Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ pakko-sāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Dabba Mettiyāya bhikkhuniyā vippekāraṃ akāsi ti pucchi. Bhagavā, bhante, maṃ jānāti ti. Na kho, Dabba, dabbā(?)<sup>15</sup> evaṃ nibbedhenti,<sup>16</sup> kārakabhāvaṃ vā akārakabhāvaṃ vā vadehi ti. Akārako ahaṃ bhante ti. Bhagavā Mettiyaṃ bhikkhuniṃ nāsetvā te bhikkhū anuyunṇjathā ti āha. Upālīththerapa-

† Vin. iii, 124 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> S. ghatamadhu°.

<sup>7</sup> S. aga°.

<sup>10</sup> B. R. āghātip.

<sup>13</sup> S. °ni.

<sup>15</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>5</sup> S. dāsi.

<sup>8</sup> S. parivisa.

<sup>11</sup> S. °bhumma°.

<sup>14</sup> B. vimodiya°, R. vihedhiya°.

<sup>16</sup> S. nibbeṭhehi.

<sup>6</sup> B. R. jaggāpesi.

<sup>9</sup> B. he; R. he corrected to ye.

<sup>12</sup> S. tesu bhikkhusu āgatesu.

<sup>13</sup> B. kaṃ.

\*. S. sabbe mettiyabhummajakabhikkhū tasmīṃ sapattāsup.

mukhā bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhunim uppabbājetvā Mettiyabhūmajake<sup>1</sup> bhikkhū anuyuñjitvā telhi amhehi nīyojitā sā bhikkhunī ti vutte Bhagavato etam attham ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā Mettiyabhūmajakānaṃ<sup>1</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ amūlakasaṅghādisesaṃ paññāpesi. Tena ca<sup>2</sup> samayena Dabbatthero<sup>3</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanaṃ paññāpento Veḷuvanavihārassa sāmantaṃ aṭṭhārassa mahāvihāre sabhāge<sup>4</sup> bhikkhū<sup>4</sup> pesento rattibhāge andhakāre aṅguliyaṃ paḍīpaṃ jāletvā ten' ev' ālokena aniddhimante<sup>2</sup> bhikkhū<sup>3</sup> pesesi. Evaṃ therassa senāsana-paññāpanabhattuddesanakicce pākāṭe jāte Satthā ariyagaṇamajjhe sabbe there ṭhānantare<sup>5</sup> ṭhapento: etad aggāṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ senāsana-paññāpakāṇaṃ yad idaṃ Dabbo Mallaputto ti therāṃ etadagge ṭhapesi. Thero attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

17. "Ito ekanavuti<sup>6</sup> kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako uppajji" ti sambandho.

18. *Duṭṭhacitto* ti dussitacitto, asādhusaṅgamanena<sup>7</sup> appasannacitto ti attho. *Upavadiṃ<sup>8</sup> sāvakaṃ tassā<sup>2</sup>* ti tassa Bhagavato khīṇāsavaṃ sāvakaṃ "upavadiṃ" upari abhūtavacanaṃ āropesiṃ, abbhakkhānaṃ akāsin ti attho.

25. *Dundubhiyo* ti dundu<sup>9</sup> iti saddāyanato<sup>10</sup> dundubhisāṅkhātā bheriyo nādayimsū ti saddaṃ karimsu. *Samantato asaniyo* ti sabba-disābhāgato asane vināsane niyutto ti asaniyo devadaṇḍā bhayāvahā patimsū ti sambandho.

26. *Ukkā patimsu. nabhasā* ti ākāśato aggikkhandhā ca patimsū ti attho. *Dhūmaketu ca dissati<sup>11</sup>* ti dhūmarājisahito aggikkhandho ca<sup>12</sup> "dissati" paññāyati ti attho. Sesāṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Dabbamallaputtattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

535. Pañcamāpadāne "Ito satasahassamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kumārakassapattherassa apadānaṃ. \*Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ citta-kathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ pat-

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 322-326; also DhA. iii, 144 ff.; Jā. i, 145 ff.

<sup>1</sup> B. S. °bhummajake.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. omi.

<sup>3</sup> S. °saṅgama.

<sup>10</sup> S. saddāyanato.

<sup>4</sup> S. omi.

<sup>5</sup> S. °esu.

<sup>6</sup> A. °vadi.

<sup>11</sup> S. dissatha.

<sup>7</sup> S. Mallatthero.

<sup>8</sup> B. R. repeat ito.

<sup>9</sup> S. dundum.

<sup>12</sup> S. va.

thento paṇḍhānaṃ katvā tad anurūpāni puññāni karonto yāvatāyukaṃ tathā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto tassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā samānadhamaṃ katvā sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto dibbasukhaṃ mānusa-sukhaṃ<sup>1</sup> ca anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe ekissā seṭṭhidhītāya kucchimhi nibbatto.<sup>2</sup> Sā kira kumārikakāle<sup>3</sup> yeva pabbajitukāmā mātāpitara yācitvā pabbajjaṃ alabhamānā patikulāṃ gantvā gabbhaṃ gaṇhitvā taṃ ajānitvā sāmikaṃ ārādhetvā<sup>4</sup> pabbajjaṃ anujānāpessāmi ti cintesi. Sā<sup>5</sup> sāmikaṃ ārādhenti ayyaputta:

“Sace imassa kāyassa anto bāhirako<sup>6</sup> siyā  
daṇḍaṃ nūna gahetvāna kāke soṇe nivāraye ”\* ti

ādina sarīrassa dosaṃ dassenti taṃ ārādhesi. Sā sāmikena anuññatā gabbhinībhaṃ ajānanti Devadattapakkiyāsu<sup>7</sup> bhikkhunīsu pabbajji. Tassā gabbhinībhaṃ disvā bhikkhuniyo Devadattaṃ pucchimsu. So assamaṇi ti āha. Sā: nāhaṃ Devadattaṃ uddissa pabbajitā. Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajitā ti Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā Dasabalaṃ pucchi. Satthā Upālītheraṃ<sup>8</sup> paṭicchāpesi. Thero Sāvatthinagaravāsīnikulāni<sup>9</sup> ca<sup>10</sup> Visākhaṃ ca upāsikaṃ pakkosāpetvā sarājikāya parisāya taṃ vinicchīnanto pure laddho gabbho arogā<sup>11</sup> pabbajjā ti āha. Taṃ sutvā Satthā: sādhu: suvinicchītaṃ Upālīnā adhikaraṇaṃ ti therassa sādhu-kāraṃ adāsi. Sā bhikkhuni suvaṇṇa-bimbasaḍḍisaṃ puttāṃ vijāyī. Taṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo dāra-kapari-haraṇaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ paḷibodho ti dhātinaṃ dāpetvā posāpesi.<sup>12</sup> Kassapo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ karimsu.<sup>13</sup> Aparabhāge alaṅkaritvā<sup>14</sup> Satthu santikaṃ netvā pabbājesi. Kumārikakāle pabbajitattā pana Bhagavatā Kassapaṃ pakkosatha idaṃ phalaṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā Kassapassa dethā ti vutte, Katara-Kassapassā ti, Kumārakassapassā ti evaṃ gahitaṇāmattā raññā posāpaniyaputtattā<sup>15</sup> ca vuddhakāle pi Kumārakassapo tv-eva paññāyittha. So pabbajitakālā<sup>16</sup> paṭṭhāya vipassanāya<sup>17</sup> kammaṃ karoti, Buddhavacanaṃ ca uggaṇhāti. Atha tena saddhiṃ pabbatamatthake samānadhamaṃ katvā anāgāmi hutvā Suddhāvāse nibbattamahābrahmā vipassanāya mukhaṃ das-

\* Jā. i, 146, v. 8.

<sup>1</sup> S. manussa°.

<sup>2</sup> S. nibbatti.

<sup>3</sup> S. kumārikāle.

<sup>4</sup> S. ārocetvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. omīti.

<sup>6</sup> S. bāhirato.

<sup>7</sup> S. 'ikāsu.

<sup>8</sup> S. 'therassa.

<sup>9</sup> S. 'vāsinaṃ°.

<sup>10</sup> B. R. omīti.

<sup>11</sup> B. ago.

<sup>12</sup> S. adda taṃ alaṅkaritvā posāpesi.

<sup>13</sup> B. gosāpaniya°, S. posāvaniya.

<sup>14</sup> S. 'kālato.

<sup>15</sup> S. vipassanā°.

setvā maggaphaluppattiyā upāyaṃ karissāmā ti pañcadasapañhe abhisankharitvā Andhavanē vasantassa therassa ime pañhe Satthāraṃ puccheyyāsi ti ācikkhi. Tuto so te pañhe Bhagavantam pucchi. Bhagavā pi 'ssa vissajjesi. Thero Bhagavatā kathitaniyāmena eva te uggaṇhitvā vipassanāgabbhaṃ<sup>1</sup> gāhāpetvā arahattam pāpuṇi. So arahattam patvā attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajūto pubba-caritāpadānam pakāsento "Ito satasahassamhi" ti ādim āha.

Tattha yaṃ heṭṭhā vutta-nayaṇ ca uttānatthaṇ ca tam sabbaṃ na vaṇṇayissāma. Anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.

21. *Asannagabbhā*<sup>2</sup> me mātā ti mayhaṃ mātā garugabbhā gabbhīni-pasutā<sup>3</sup> pasannagabbhā<sup>3</sup> ti attho.

25. *Vammikasadisaṃ kāyaṃ* ti sariraṃ nāma vammikasadisaṃ. Yathā vammiko ito c'ito ca chiddāva-chiddo gharagolikaupacikādīnaṃ āsayo. Evam eva ayaṃ kāyo nava chiddo dhuvassavo ti Buddhena Bhagavatā desitaṃ kāyaṃ<sup>4</sup> sutvā me cittaṃ āsave aggaḥetvā<sup>5</sup> ase-setvā kilesato vimucci, arahatte patiṭṭhāsi ti attho.

Aparabhāge tattha tattha bhikkhūnaṃ vicittadhammakathikābhāvaṃ<sup>6</sup> sutvā Satthā: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ<sup>7</sup> vicittadhammakathikānaṃ<sup>8</sup> yad idam Kumārakassapo ti etadagge ṭhapesi ti.

Kumārakassapattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

536. Chatthāpadāne "Ito satasahassamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bāhiyassa Dāruciyaṭtherassa apadānaṃ.\* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupānissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gantvā vedaṅgesu anavayo ekadivasaṃ Satthu<sup>9</sup> santikaṃ<sup>9</sup> dhammaṃ supanto pasannamānaso Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ khippābhiññānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā tam ṭhānaṃ pattukāmo<sup>10</sup> sattāhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa<sup>10</sup> mahādānaṃ datvā sattāhassa accayena Bhagavato pādamaṭṭe nipa-titvā:<sup>11</sup> Bhagavā bhante ito sattame divase yaṃ bhikkhuṃ khippābhiññānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi, so viya aham pi anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāsane khippābhiññānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ<sup>12</sup>

\* Cf. DhA. ii, 209-217.

<sup>1</sup> S. vipassanaṃ°.

<sup>2</sup> S. gabbhīni pasutāsannagabbhā.

<sup>3</sup> S. agahetvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. patthitū°.

<sup>5</sup> R. vicita°.

<sup>6</sup> S. saṅghassa.

<sup>7</sup> A, S. āpanna°, Avl. āpannasattā.

<sup>8</sup> S. pakāsitaṃ tam (= kāyaṃ).

<sup>9</sup> B. R. omit.

<sup>10</sup> S. nipanno.

<sup>11</sup> B. Satthukaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B. R. omit.

akāsi. Bhagavā anāgataṃsaññāna oloketvā samijjhanalbhāvaṃ<sup>1</sup> ñatvā:<sup>2</sup> anāgate Gotamassa<sup>3</sup> Bhagavato sāsane pabbajjitvā<sup>4</sup> khippābhiññānaṃ aggo bhavissatī ti byākāsi. So yāvatāyakaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto tattha chakāmāvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā puna manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anekakappa-koṭisatesu anubhavitvā \*Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule<sup>5</sup> nibbatto<sup>6</sup> Bhagavati parinibbute pabbajito<sup>7</sup> taḍā sāsane osakkamāne sattabhikkhū catunnaṃ parisānaṃ ajjhācāraṃ disvā saṃvegappatto araññaṃ pavisitvā:<sup>8</sup> yāva sāsanaṃ antaradhānaṃ na hoti<sup>9</sup> tāva attano patitṭhaṃ karissāmā ti suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ vanditvā tattha arañhe ekaṃ pabbataṃ disvā: jīvite sālayā nivattantu nirālayā imaṃ pabbataṃ abhirūhantū ti nisseṇiṃ bandhitvā sabbe taṃ pabbataṃ<sup>10</sup> abhiruḥha nisseṇiṃ pādetvā samaṇadhammaṃ karimṃsu. Tesu saṅghatthero ekarattātikkamena arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So Anotattadahe nāgalatādantakaṭṭhaṃ khāditvā mukhaṃ dhovitvā Uttarakuruto piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā te bhikkhū āha: āvuso imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjathā ti. Te āhaṃsu: kiṃ bhante, amhehi evaṃ katikā katā, yo paṭhamam arahattaṃ pāpuṇāti, tenābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ †[āharitvā te bhikkhū āha; āvuso imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ] avasesā paribhuñjantū ti. No h' etaṃ āvuso ti. Tena hi sace mayam pi tumhe viya visesaṃ nibbattessāma, mayam<sup>11</sup> āharitvā bhuñjissāmā ti na icchimṃsu. Dutiyadivase dutiyatthero anāgāmi hutvā tath' eva piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā itare nimantesi. Te evaṃ āhaṃsu: kim panāvuso katikā katā, mahātherena ābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā anūtherena ābhattaṃ bhuñjissāmā ti. No h' etaṃ āvuso ti. Evaṃ sante tumhe viya mayam pi visesaṃ nibbattetvā attano<sup>9</sup> attano<sup>9</sup> purisakārena bhuñjitum sakkontā bhuñjissāmā ti na icchimṃsu. Tesu arahattapattatthero parinibbāyi. Dutiyō anāgāmi brahmaloke nibbatti. Itare pañca visesaṃ nibbattetum asakkontā sussitvā sattame divase kālaṃ katvā devaloke nibbattimṃsu. Tattha dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā<sup>10</sup> imasmiṃ buddhuppāde tato cavitvā manussesu nibbattimṃsu. Tesu eko Gandhāraraṭṭhe<sup>11</sup> Takkaśilāyaṃ<sup>11</sup> Pakkusātirajā ahoṣi, eko Kumārakassapo, eko Bāhiyo Dārucīriyo, eko Dabbo Mallaputto, eko Sabhiyo paribbājako ti.

\* \* Not in R.

† Not in S. and the words appear to be superfluous.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.      <sup>2</sup> S. adds Buddhassa.      <sup>3</sup> S. kulagehe.      <sup>4</sup> S. nibbatti.

<sup>5</sup> S. adds ahoṣi.      <sup>6</sup> S. ahoṣi.      <sup>7</sup> B. R. omits.

<sup>8</sup> B. R. sayam.      <sup>9</sup> S. anena.      <sup>10</sup> S. anubhavitvā.

<sup>11</sup> S. reads these two words with the next name, Kumārakassapo.



Tesu ayaṃ Bāhiyo Dāruciyo Suppādakapaṭṭane<sup>1</sup> vāṇijakule<sup>2</sup> nibbattiṃ gato mahaddhano mahābhogo. So<sup>3</sup> suvaṇṇabhūmiṃ gacchantehi vāṇijehi<sup>4</sup> saddhiṃ<sup>5</sup> nāvam āruya videsaṃ gacchanto katipāhaṃ gantvā bhinnāya nāvāya sesesu macchakacchāpabhakkhesu jātesu eko yeva avasiṭṭho ekaṃ phalakaṃ gahetvā vāyamanto sattame divase Suppādakapaṭṭanāṭiraṃ<sup>6</sup> okkami. Tassa nivāsana-pārupanaṃ n' atthi. So aññaṃ kiñci apassanto sukkhakaṭṭha-daṇḍake vākehi palivethetvā<sup>7</sup> nivāsetvā pārupetvā<sup>8</sup> ca devakulato kapālakaṃ gahetvā Suppādakapaṭṭanaṃ<sup>9</sup> agamāsi. Manussā taṃ disvā yāgubhattādini<sup>10</sup> datvā: ayaṃ eko arahā ti sambhāvesuṃ. So vatthesu upanītesu: sac' āhaṃ nivāsemi pārupāmi<sup>11</sup> vā lābhasakkāro me parihāyissati ti tāni paṭikkhipitvā dāruciṇā<sup>12</sup> eva parihari. Ath' assa arahā ti bahūhi sambhāviyamānassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: ye keci loke arahanto vā arahattamaggam vā samāpannā, ahaṃ tesam aññataro ti. So tena niyāmena kuhanakammena jīvitam<sup>13</sup> kappeti. Kassapadasabalassa sāsane sattasu janesu pabbataṃ āruya samaṇadhammaṃ karontesu eko anāgāmi hutvā Suddhāvāsabrahmaloke nibbattitvā<sup>14</sup> attano brahmasampattiṃ olokento āgataṭṭhānaṃ āvajjento pabbataṃ āruya samaṇadhammakaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ disvā sesānaṃ nibbattanaṭṭhānaṃ āvajjanto<sup>15</sup> ekassa parinibbutabhāvaṃ itaresaṃ ca pañcannaṃ kāmāvacaradevaloke<sup>16</sup> nibbattabhāvaṃ ñatvā te kālānukālaṃ āvajjesi. Imasmiṃ pana kāle khaṃ nu kho te ti āvajjanto Dāruciyaṃ Suppādakapaṭṭanaṃ<sup>17</sup> nissāya kuhanakammena jīvitam kappentaṃ disvā: naṭṭho vatāyaṃ bālo, pubbe samaṇadhammaṃ karonto ātiukkaṭṭhabhāvena arahatā pi ābhaṭaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ<sup>18</sup> aparibhuñjitvā idāni udarahetu anarahatā<sup>19</sup> va saṃāno arahattaṃ paṭijānitvā lokaṃ vañcento vicarati, Dasabalassa uppanna-bhāvaṃ na jānāti, gacchāmi, naṃ<sup>20</sup> samvejetvā buddhuppādaṃ jānāpessāmi ti khaṇen' eva brahmalokato otaritvā Suppādakapaṭṭane<sup>21</sup> rattibhāgasamanantare Dāruciyaṃ samrukhe pātur ahoṣi. So attano vasanaṭṭhāne obhāsaṃ disvā bahi nikkhamitvā Mahābrahmānaṃ<sup>22</sup> disvā añjaliṃ paggayha: ke tumhe ti pucchi. Ahaṃ tumhākaṃ porāṇasahāyo, anāgāmiphalaṃ patvā brahmaloke nibbatta, amhākaṃ sabbajetṭhako arahā hutvā parinibbuto, tumhe pana pañca-

<sup>1</sup> S. Suppāra°.<sup>2</sup> B. vāṇija°.<sup>3</sup> S. omits.<sup>4</sup> S. vāṇijakehi.<sup>5</sup> B. R. omits.<sup>6</sup> S. Suppārapaṭṭanaṃ.<sup>7</sup> S. °vethetvā.<sup>8</sup> S. °itvā.<sup>9</sup> S. °bhattāni.<sup>10</sup> B. pārupamhi.<sup>11</sup> S. °jivikaṃ.<sup>12</sup> S. nibbatti so.<sup>13</sup> S. °ento.<sup>14</sup> S. °dibbaloke.<sup>15</sup> S. Suppārapaṭṭanaṃ.<sup>16</sup> S. omits.<sup>17</sup> S. anarahā.<sup>18</sup> S. taṃ.<sup>19</sup> S. Suppārapaṭṭane.<sup>20</sup> S. °brahmaṃ.

janā devaloke nibbattā, svāhaṃ 'dāni taṃ imasmiṃ ṭhāne kuhana-kammena jīvitaṃ kappentaṃ disvā dametum āgato<sup>1</sup> ti vatvā idanī kāraṇaṃ āha: na kho tvam, Bāhiya, arahā nā<sup>2</sup> pi<sup>3</sup> arahattamaggaṃ samāpanno, sā pi te paṭipadā n' atthi yāya tvam arahā vā assa<sup>4</sup> arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno<sup>4</sup> ti. Ath' assa Satthu uppannabhāvaṃ Sāvattiyaṃ vasanabhāvaṃ ca ācikkhitvā: Satthu santikaṃ gacchā ti uyyojetvā<sup>5</sup> brahmalokaṃ<sup>6</sup> eva<sup>6</sup> agamāsi.<sup>6</sup>

Bāhiyo pana ākāse ṭhatvā kathentaṃ Mahābrahmāṇaṃ<sup>7</sup> oloketvā cintesi: bhāriyaṃ kammaṃ mayā<sup>8</sup> kataṃ,<sup>8</sup> anaraṇaṃ arahā<sup>9</sup> ahan ti cintesiṃ, ayaṃ ca maṃ na tvam arahā,<sup>9</sup> na pi arahattamaggaṃ samāpanno ti vadati. \*Atthi nu kho loka añño araho ti.\* Atha naṃ pucchi: ṭatha ko carahi deva te loka arahā vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno ti.† Ath'assa devatā ācikkhi: atthi, Bāhiya, Uttaresu janapadesu Sāvatti nāma nagaraṃ, tattha Bhagavā etarahi viharati araṇaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So pi Bhagavā arahā c' eva, arahattatthāya<sup>10</sup> dhammaṃ deseti ti. Bāhiyo rattibhāge devatāya kathaṃ sutvā samviggaṃānaso taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva Suppādakā<sup>11</sup> nikkhamitvā ekarattivāsena<sup>12</sup> Sāvattiṃ agamāsi. Gacchanto ca pana devatā-nubhāvena Buddhānubhāvena ca viśayojanasatikāṃ<sup>13</sup> maggaṃ atikkamitvā Sāvattiṃ anuppatto. Tasmīṃ khaṇe Satthā Sāvattiyaṃ<sup>14</sup> piṇḍāya pavitṭho hoti. So Jetavanaṃ pavisitvā abbhokāse caṅka-mante sambahule bhikkhū pucchi. Kuhiṃ etarahi Satthā ti. Bhikkhū Sāvattiyaṃ<sup>14</sup> piṇḍāya pavitṭho ti vatvā: tvam pana kuto āgato 'si ti pucchisū. Suppādakā<sup>11</sup> āgato 'mhi ti. Kadā nikkhanto 'si ti. Hiyyo sāyamāse<sup>15</sup> nikkhanto 'mhi ti. Dūrato pi<sup>16</sup> āgato, nisida tāva, pāde dhovitvā telena makkhetvā thokaṃ vissamāhi,<sup>17</sup> āgatakāle Satthāraṃ dakkhissatī ti āhaṃsu. Ahaṃ bhante Satthu vā attano vā<sup>18</sup> jivintarāyaṃ na jānāmi, katthaci aṭhatvā anisiditvā ekaratten' eva viśayojanasatikāṃ<sup>19</sup> maggaṃ āgato, Satthāraṃ passitvā vissamisāmi<sup>20</sup> ti āha. So evaṃ vatvā taramānarūpo Sāvattiṃ pavisitvā Bhagavantam anopamāya Buddhasiriya carantaṃ disvā; cirassaṃ vata me, Gotama, Sammāsambuddho diṭṭho ti diṭṭhatṭhānato paṭ-

\*- Not in B. or R.

†† S. ko etarahi deva ! loka araho ? vā arahattamaggaṃ ko samāpanno ti.

<sup>1</sup> S. *adds* 'mhi.

<sup>2</sup> S. na pi.

<sup>3</sup> S. bhavissasi.

<sup>4</sup> S. *adds* (a)si.

<sup>5</sup> S. °ento.

<sup>6</sup> S. ākāse aṭṭhāsi.

<sup>7</sup> S. °brahmaṇ.

<sup>8</sup> B. R. *omit.*

<sup>9</sup> S. araho.

<sup>10</sup> S. arahattāya ca.

<sup>11</sup> S. Suppārakā.

<sup>12</sup> S. °nivāsena.

<sup>13</sup> S. viśam°.

<sup>14</sup> S. Sāvattiṃ.

<sup>15</sup> S. sāyamhe.

<sup>16</sup> S. 'si.

<sup>17</sup> S. vissama.

<sup>18</sup> B. *omit.*

<sup>19</sup> S. viśam.

<sup>20</sup> R. vissamāmi.

ṭhāya onatasarīro gantvā antaravīthiyaṃ pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā gopphakesu daḥhaṃ gahetvā evaṃ āha: desetu,<sup>1</sup> bhante, Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, yaṃ mam' assa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā ti. Atha naṃ Satthā; akālo kho tāva, Bāhiya, antargharaṃ pavitṭh' amhā piṇḍāyā ti paṭikkhipi. Taṃ sutvā Bāhiyo: bhante saṃsāre saṃsarantena kabalikārābhāro<sup>2</sup> na aladdhapubbo,<sup>3</sup> tumhākaṃ vā mayhaṃ vā jīvitantarāyaṃ na jānāmi, desetu me, bhante, Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ ti puna yāci. Satthā dutiyaṃ pi tath' eva paṭikkhipi. Evaṃ kir' assa ahosi: Imassa diṭṭhakālate paṭṭhāya sakalasarīraṃ pītiyā niraṇṭaraṃ ajjhotthataṃ hoti, balavā<sup>4</sup> pīṭivego dhammaṃ sutvā pi na sakkhissasi paṭivijjhituṃ, majjhattupekkhāya tāva tiṭṭhatu, ekaratten' eva vīsayojanasatikāṃ<sup>5</sup> maggaṃ āgatassa pi o' assa daratho balavā, so pi tāva patippassambhetū<sup>6</sup> ti, tasmā dvikkhattuṃ paṭikkhipitvā tatiyaṃ yācito antavīthiyaṃ ṭhito va: tasmā tiha te, Bāhiya, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ, diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissati ti ādinā nayena anekapariyāyena dhammaṃ desesi. So Satthudhammaṃ suṇanto yeva sabbāsava khepetvā sahaṭṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattapattakkhaṇe yeva puññakammaṃ<sup>7</sup> saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ito satasahassamhi" ti ādim āha.

Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham eva. Anuttānapadavaṇṇaṇaṃ eva karissāma.<sup>8</sup>

4. *Hasanaṃ*<sup>9</sup> *paccavekkhanan* ti paripuṇṇasomanassajātaṃ pacca-vekkhanam, komāravaṇṇaṃ<sup>10</sup> atikomalan<sup>11</sup> ti attho.

5. *Hemayaññopavīṭaṅgaṃ*<sup>12</sup> ti suvaṇṇasuttayaññopavīṭasuttaavaya-vaṃ<sup>13</sup> sarīraṃ dehan ti attho. *Palambabimbataṃboṭṭhan* ti olambita-bimbaphalasadisaṃ rattavaṇṇaotṭhadvayasamnnāgatan<sup>14</sup> ti attho. *Sitatinhasamaṃ*<sup>15</sup> *dījan*<sup>16</sup> ti sunisitatikhipaayalohaghaṃsanena<sup>17</sup> ghaṃ-sitvā samaṃ<sup>18</sup> kataṃ viya samadantan ti attho.

6. *Pīṭisamphullitānanan* ti pītiya sutṭhu phullitaṃ vikaṣitaṃ āna-ṇaṃ mukhaṃ, ādāsatalasadisaṃ mukhavaṇṇanan ti attho.

7. *Khippābhiññassa bhikkhuno* ti khippaṃ desanāya samugghā-ṭṭakkhāṇe yeva "abhi"<sup>19</sup> viśesena ñātuṃ samatthassa bhikkhuno ti attho.

<sup>1</sup> S. *adds* me.<sup>2</sup> S. *kabalip*°.<sup>3</sup> B. R. *laddha*°.<sup>4</sup> S. *balava*°.<sup>5</sup> S. *visam*°.<sup>6</sup> S. *°bhatu*.<sup>7</sup> S. *pubba*°.<sup>8</sup> S. *°mi*.<sup>9</sup> = Avl., A. *amsam*, B. *hanasam*, S. *piṇapsam*°, Svl. *pasannanayanānanam*.<sup>10</sup> B. *kāmāra*°.<sup>11</sup> B. R. *komalam*.<sup>12</sup> B. R. *°pacita*°.<sup>13</sup> B. R. *°samāgatam*.<sup>14</sup> A. *sitatipham*°, B. *sitasikkhapa*°.<sup>15</sup> S. *°dvijam*.<sup>16</sup> R. *sitatikhipa*°.<sup>17</sup> B. *samma*°.<sup>18</sup> B. R. *omit*.

9. *Saggaṃ*<sup>1</sup> *agam* *sabhavanam* *yathā* ti attano gehaṃ viya saggaṃ lokaṃ agamāsi ti attho.

19. *Na tvaṃ upāyamaggaññū* ti nibbānādhigamupāyabhūtamaggaññū nāhoṣi ti attho.

23. *Satthuno*<sup>2</sup> *sadā*<sup>3</sup> *jinan*<sup>4</sup> ti “sadā” saḍḍakālaṃ “jinan” na<sup>5</sup> jinanto parājītaḥ “Satthuno” Saṃmāsambuddhassa *amalānanam*<sup>6</sup> ādāsatalasadisamukhaṃ *passāmi* passitum nikkhamitunā<sup>7</sup> ti yojanā. *Dije apucchin*: *kuhiṃ Lokanandano* ti kuhiṃ thāne lokapasāda-karo Satthā ti “dije” brāhmaṇe ahaṃ<sup>1</sup> bhikkhū apucchin ti attho.

24. *Saso*<sup>8</sup> *va*<sup>9</sup> *khippaṃ Munidassanussukko*<sup>7</sup> ti Munidassane Tathā-gataḍḍassane ussukko ussāhajāto saso iva khippaṃ pāpuṇāti ti attho.

25. *Tuvaṭṭaṃ*<sup>8</sup> *gantrā* ti sīghaṃ gantvā; *piṇḍatthaṃ apiḥ*<sup>9</sup> āgidhan ti piṇḍapātaṃ paṭicca “apihaṃ” apagatapihaṃ “agidhaṃ” nitaṇ-haṃ.

26. *Alolakkhan* ti ito c’ ito ca anolokayamānaṃ uttame Sāvatti-nagare piṇḍāya carantaṃ adakkhin ti attho. *Sirīnilayasāṅkāsan* ti siriyaṃ lakkhaṇānubyaññanasobhāyanilayaṃ<sup>9</sup> saṅkāsaṃ jalamānatora-ṇasadisam; *ravidittiharaṇanan* ti vijjotamānasuriyamaṇḍalaṃ viya vijjotamānamukhamaṇḍalaṃ.

27. *Kupathe vippanatṭhassā* ti kucchitapathe sopaddavamagge mūlhasa micchāpaṭipannassa me *saraṇaṃ hohi* paṭiṭṭhā hohi; *Gotamā* ti Bhagavantam gottena ālapati.

41. *Na tuttha sukkā jotanti* ti “sukkā” pabhāsampannā jotamāna-osadhitārakādayo na jotanti na bhāsanti.

Sesaṃ uttanattham eva.

So evaṃ pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsetvā tāvad eva ca Bhaga-vantaṃ pabbajjaṃ yāci. Paripunṇaṃ te pattacivaraṃ ti ca puṭṭho: na pripunṇaṃ ti āha. Atha naṃ Satthā: tena hi pattacivaraṃ pari-yesāhi ti vatvā pakāmi. So kira vīsativassasahassāni samaṇa-dhammaṃ karonto bhikkhunā nāma attano paccaye labhitvā aññaṃ anoloketvā sayam eva paribhuñjitum vaṭṭati ti vatvā ekabhikkhussā pi pattena vā cīvarena vā saṅghaṃ nākāsi. Na tena assa iddhima-yapattacivaraṃ uppajjissati ti nātvā Bhagavā ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbajjaṃ nādāsi. Tam pi pattacivaraṃ pariyesamānaṃ eva<sup>1</sup> saṅkāraṭṭhānato coḷakhaṇḍāni saṅkaḍḍhentaṃ<sup>10</sup> pubbaveriko amanusso ekissā taruṇavacchāya gāviyā sarīre adhimuccitvā<sup>11</sup> vāmaūrumhi<sup>12</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> A., S. vimalā°.

<sup>3</sup> A. °ussuko.

<sup>4</sup> S. °antaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> Svī. satvaraṃ kadā jinaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. nikkhamāmi.

<sup>7</sup> B. R. tuvaṭṭaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. āviṭṭho.

<sup>9</sup> B. R. omīta.

<sup>10</sup> Svī. sace hi.

<sup>11</sup> S. nilaya°.

<sup>12</sup> S. ūrumhi.

paharivā jīvatakkhayaṃ pāpesi. Satthā piṇḍāya caritvā kata-bhattakicco sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ nikkhamanto Bāhiyassa sariraṃ saṅkāraṭṭhāne patitaṃ disvā: gaṇhatha bhikkhave etaṃ Bāhiyaṃ Dāruciṛiyaṃ ti ekasmiṃ gehadvāre ṭhatvā mañcakam āharāpetvā imaṃ sariraṃ nagaradvārato niharitvā jhāpetvā dhātuyo gabetvā thūpaṃ karoṭhā ti bhikkhū āpāpesi. Te bhikkhū cātummahāpathe<sup>1</sup> thūpaṃ kārapetvā<sup>2</sup> Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā attano<sup>3</sup> katakammaṃ ārocesuṃ. Tato saṅghamajjhe kathā udapādi. Tathāgato: bhikkhusaṅghena sarirajhāpanakiccaṃ kāresi, dhātuyo ca gāhāpetvā cetiyaṃ kārapesi, kataramaggo nu kho tena samadhigato, sāmaṇero nu kho so bhikkhu nu kho no<sup>4</sup> ti. Satthā taṃ aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā: patitṭhito bhikkhave Bāhiyo Dāruciṛiyo arahatte ti upari dhammadesanaṃ vaḍḍheti.<sup>5</sup> Tassa parinibbutabhāvaṃ ca ācik-khitvā: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ khippābhiññānaṃ yad idaṃ Bāhiyo Dāruciṛiyo ti etadagge ṭhapesi. Atha naṃ bhikkhū pucchimsu: tumhe bhante Bāhiyo Dāruciṛiyo arahattaṃ patto ti vadatha, kadā so arahattaṃ patto ti. Mama dhammaṃ sutakāle bhikkhave ti. Kadā paṇ'assa tumhehi kathito ti. Bhikkhāya carantena antaravithiyaṃ ṭhitenā ti. Appamattako bhante tumhehi antaravithiyaṃ ṭhatvā desitadhammo, kathaṃ so tāvattakena<sup>6</sup> visesaṃ nibbattesī ti. Atha ne<sup>7</sup> Satthā: bhikkhave, mama dhammaṃ appan ti vā bahū<sup>8</sup> ti vā mā cintayittha, anekāni pi anattapadasaṃhitāni gāthāsahassāni na seyyo, atthanissitaṃ pana ekam pi gāthāpadaṃ seyyo ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghaṭṭetvā<sup>9</sup> dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha:

“Sahassam api ce gāthā anattapadasaṃhitā  
ekam gāthāpadaṃ seyyo yaṃ sutvā upasammatī”<sup>\*</sup> ti.

Desanāpariyosāne caturāsītiyā paṇasahassānaṃ dhammābhisa-mayo ahoṣī ti.

Bāhiyassa Dāvuciṛiyattherassa<sup>10</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

537. Sattamāpadāne, “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Mahākoṭṭhikattherassa<sup>11</sup>† apadānaṃ. Kā uppatti. Ayam pi ṭpurimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato† kāle Haṃsavatī-nagare

\* Dh. 101.

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 29-33. Mahākoṭṭhita°.

<sup>1</sup> R. dhātummahā°.

<sup>2</sup> S. kāretvā.

<sup>3</sup> S. attanā.

<sup>4</sup> B. R. omī.

<sup>5</sup> S. vaḍḍhento.

<sup>6</sup> S. tāvatakena.

<sup>7</sup> S. te.

<sup>8</sup> S. bahup.

<sup>9</sup> S. ghaṭṭetvā.

<sup>10</sup> R. Dāruciṛiyassa therassa.

<sup>11</sup> S. °koṭṭhita°.

†† S. Padumuttarabuddhassa kāle.

mahābhogakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto matāpitūnaṃ accayena kuṭumbaṃ saṇṭhapetvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasaṃ Padumuttarassa Bhagavato dhammadesanākāle Haṃsavatīnagaravāsino gandhamālādihatthe yena Buddhho yena dhammo yena saṅgho tanninne tappone tappabbhāre gacchante disvā tehi suddhiṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā Satthāraṃ<sup>1</sup> ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā: ayaṃ imasmiṃ sāsane paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo, yaṃ nūnāham pi ekassa Buddhassa sāsane ayaṃ viya paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti cintetvā Satthudesanāpariyosāne vuṭṭhitāya parisāya Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: bhante sve mayhaṃ gehe bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti nimantesi. Satthā adhiवेशesi. So Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā sakanivesanaṃ gantvā sabbarattiṃ Buddhassa ca bhikkhusaṅghassa ca nisajjanatṭhānaṃ gandhamālādīhi alaṅkaritvā khādaniyabhojanīyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena sakanivesane bhikkhusatasahassa parivāraṃ Satthāraṃ vividhayaḍgukhajjakaparivēraṃ sasūpabyañjanaṃ gandhasālibhojanaṃ bhojāpetvā bhattakiccapariyosāne cintesi: mahantaṃ kho ahaṃ<sup>2</sup> ṭhānantaraṃ<sup>2</sup> patthesiṃ,<sup>3</sup> na pana yuttaṃ mayā ekadivasaṃ eva dānaṃ datvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetuṃ, anupaṭipāṭiyaṃ sattāhaṃ dānaṃ datvā patthessāmi ti. So ten' eva niyāmena sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā bhattakiccapariyosāne dussakoṭṭhāgarāṃ<sup>4</sup> vivarāpetvā uttamaṃ ticīvarappahonakaṃ sukhumavattaṃ Buddhassa pādamūle ṭhapetvā bhikkhusatasahassa<sup>5</sup> ca<sup>5</sup> ticīvaraṃ<sup>5</sup> datvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā, bhante, yo so bhikkhu tumhehi ito sattame divasamatthake<sup>6</sup> paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito, ahaṃ pi so bhikkhu viya anāgate uppajjanakassa Buddhassa sāsane pabbajitvā paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti Satthu pādamūle nipajjitvā patthanam akāsi. Satthā tassā<sup>7</sup> samijjhanabhāvaṃ ṇatvā: anāgate ito kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma Buddhho loke uppajjissati; tassa sāsane tava patthanā samijjhissatī ti byākasi.

So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devasampattiṃ<sup>8</sup> anubhavitvā aparāparaṃ devamanussesu paribbhami. Evaṃ so devamanussesu<sup>9</sup> saṃsaranto<sup>\*</sup> tattha tattha bhava puññañāpasambhāre<sup>\*</sup> sambharanto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhma-

\* \* S. abbreviates to puññāni.

<sup>1</sup> S. Satthārā.

<sup>2</sup> R. ṭhānantaraṃ ahaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. patthemī.

<sup>4</sup> S. assakoṭṭhāgarāni.

<sup>5</sup> S. bhikkhūnaṃ satasahassacīvaraṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. divase.

<sup>7</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>8</sup> S. dve sampattiyo.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits.

namahāsālakule nibbatti. Koṭṭhiyo<sup>(a)</sup> ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akāṃsu. Kasmā mātuyā vā ayyakapayyakādīnaṃ<sup>2</sup> vā nāmaṃ agahetvā evaṃ nāmaṃ karimṣū ti ce. Attano puññavantatāya vedaṅgesu satakkaparatakkesu sanighaṇḍukeṭubhesu sakkharappabhedesu<sup>3</sup> sakalahyākarāṇesu ca chekabhāvena ca diṭṭhe<sup>4</sup> diṭṭhe<sup>4</sup> jane mukhasattīhi koṭṭento<sup>5</sup> pakoṭṭento<sup>6</sup> vitudanto vicarati<sup>7</sup> ti anvatthanāmaṃ karimṣū ti veditabbam. So vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā brāhmaṇasippe nipphattiṃ gato ekadivasaṃ Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajjitvā upasampannakālato paṭṭhāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto \*sahapaṭisambhidāhi araliattaṃ patvā paṭisambhidāsucinnavasī\*<sup>8</sup> lutvā abhiṭṭo mahāthere upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchanto pi Dasabalaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchanto pi paṭisambhidāsu yeva pañhaṃ pucchi. Evaṃ ayaṃ thero tattha katādhikāratāya tattha cippavasibhāvena ca paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo jāto. Atha naṃ Satthā Mahāvedallasuttaṃ<sup>9</sup> aṭṭhuppattiṃ<sup>10</sup> katvā paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākoṭṭhiko<sup>10</sup> ti. So<sup>11</sup> aparena samayena vinuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedento somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbam heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham eva. *Ithaṃ sudam āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko* ti ettha "sudan" ti nidassane nipāto, "āyasmā" ti gāravādhivacanam, yathā taṃ āyasmā Mahā-moggallāno ti.

Mahākoṭṭhikattherassa<sup>11</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

538. Aṭṭhamāpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uruvelakassapattherassaṭ apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā Satthāraṃ<sup>12</sup> ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ mahāparivārānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthento mahādānaṃ datvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā o' assa

(a) ThA. Koṭṭhito.

† M. I, 292-298.

‡ ThA. (H. I), 434-439. See also Vin. I. § 15 ff.

<sup>1</sup> S. Koṭṭhito.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. "peyyaka".

<sup>3</sup> S. sakkhara<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> S. jeṭṭhasaṭṭhe.

<sup>5</sup> B. R. koṭṭhento.

<sup>6</sup> B. R. omī.

<sup>7</sup> B. R. va carati.

<sup>8</sup> R. Vedalla<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> B. paṭṭhup<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> R. "koṭṭhako."

<sup>11</sup> S. "koṭṭhita".

<sup>12</sup> S. Satthāra.

\*- B. R. sahapaṭisambhidāhi sucinnavasī.



anantarāyaṃ disvā: anāgate Gotamabuddhassa sāsano mahāpurī-  
vārānaṃ aggo bhavissnti ti byākāsi. So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ puñ-  
ṇāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito dvenavuti-  
kappamattake Phussassa Bhagavato vemātikakaniṭṭhabhātā hutvā  
nibbatto.<sup>1</sup> Aññe pi 'ssa dve kaniṭṭhabhātaro ahesuṃ. Te tayo<sup>2</sup>  
Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā paramāya pūjāya  
pūjetvā yāvajjīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto  
amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Bārāṇasīyaṃ brāhma-  
nakule tayo bhātaro hutvā nibbattā<sup>3</sup> gottavasena tayo pi Kassapā ti  
evaṃ nāmakā ahesuṃ. Te tayo<sup>4</sup> vayappattā tayo vede uggaṇhimsu.  
Tesam jeṭṭhabhātikassa pañcamānavasatāni<sup>5</sup> parivārā, majjhimassa  
tīṇi, kaniṭṭhassa dve ti. Te attano ganthesu sāraṃ olokentā diṭṭha-  
dhammikam eva atthaṃ<sup>6</sup> dassitvā<sup>7</sup> pabbajjaṃ rocesuṃ. Tesu jeṭṭha-  
kabhātā<sup>8</sup> attano parivārena saddhiṃ isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Uruve-  
lakassapo nāma jāto; majjhimo Gaṇḍānadivāṅke<sup>9</sup> pabbajito Nadi-  
kassapo nāma jāto; kaniṭṭho Gayāsīse pabbajito Gayākassapo nāma  
jāto. Tesu isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā tattha tattha vasantesu bahū-  
naṃ<sup>10</sup> divasānaṃ accayena amhākaṃ Bodhisatto mahābhikkhama-  
naṃ nikkhamitvā paṭivedhasabbhaññutañño<sup>11</sup> anukkamena dhamma-  
cakkam pavattetvā Pañcavaggiyatthere arahatte paṭiṭṭhapetvā<sup>12</sup>  
Yasakulaputtapamukhe pañcapaṇṇāsajane<sup>13</sup> sahāyake vinetvā satthi  
arahante: caratha bhikkhave cārikaṃ ti vissajjetvā tiṃsa Bhaddavag-  
giye vinetvā Uruvelakassapassa<sup>14</sup> vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā vasanaṭ-  
thāya agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tattha katanāgadamanādihi adḍuddha-  
sahasseehi pāṭihāriyehi Uruvelakassapaṃ<sup>14</sup> saparivāraṃ vinetvā pabbā-  
jesi. Tassa pabbajjāvidhānaṃ ca iddhipāṭihāriyakaraṇaṃ ca sab-  
baṃ Nadikassapassa apadānaṭṭhakathāyaṃ āvibhavissati.\* Tassa  
pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā itare pi dve bhātaro saperisā āgantvā Satthu  
santike pabbajimsu. Sabbe ca te iddhiṃ mayapattacivaradharā ehi-  
bhikkhukā ahesuṃ. Satthā taṃ samapasahassaṃ ādāya Gayāsīsaṃ  
gantvā piṭṭhipāsāne nisinnō Ādittapariyāyadesanāyaṭ te sabbe  
arahatte paṭiṭṭhāpesi. So evaṃ arahattaṃ patvā somanassajāto  
attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino"  
ti ādim āha.

\* See Vagga 56, 2.

† Vin. i. 34-35.

<sup>1</sup> S. nibbatti.<sup>2</sup> S. tato.<sup>3</sup> B. nibbatto.<sup>4</sup> S. omāsi.<sup>5</sup> S. "māpavaka".<sup>6</sup> B. R. omāsi.<sup>7</sup> S. disvā.<sup>8</sup> B. S. jeṭṭha.<sup>9</sup> S. Gaṇḍāya samīpe.<sup>10</sup> S. bahunnaṃ.<sup>11</sup> S. "viddha".<sup>12</sup> S. ṭhapetvā.<sup>13</sup> S. "paṇḍasa".<sup>14</sup> S. Urā.

Taṃ<sup>1</sup> sabbaṃ<sup>1</sup> uttānattham<sup>1</sup> eva.<sup>1</sup> Anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.

18. *Sa<sup>2</sup> ve<sup>2</sup> sabbatamaṃ hanvā* ti so Phusso<sup>1</sup> Bhagavā rāgadosamo-hādikilesandhakāraṃ viddhaṃsetvā<sup>3</sup> vidhametvā,<sup>4</sup> *vijaṭetvā<sup>5</sup> mahā-jaṭan* ti taṇhāmānādihi diyaḍḍhasahashehi kilesagaṇehi<sup>5</sup> mahāby-ākulaṃ jaṭam “vijaṭetvā” padāletvā ti attho. *Sadevakaṃ* deva-lokasahitaṃ sakalalokasannivāsaṃ<sup>6</sup> *taṃ<sup>3</sup> tappayanto* santappa-yanto<sup>3</sup> piṇento<sup>3</sup> *amataṃ ruḍhiṃ* mayā<sup>7</sup> nibbānavuṭṭhidhāraṃ *vassate* paggharāpeti ti yojanā.

19. *Tadā hi Bārāṇasiyan* ti bārasa manussā dvādasamanussā<sup>9</sup> ti ādisu viya bārasa dvārasa<sup>3</sup> dvādasā rāsi hutvā purā Himavantato isayo ca paccekamunisaṅkhātā<sup>8</sup> isayo ca<sup>9</sup> Gandhamādanato ākāsen’ āgantvā ettha gacchanti<sup>10</sup> otaranti pavisanti ti Bārāṇasi. Atha vā Sammāsambuddhasaṅkhātānaṃ<sup>11</sup> anekasatasahassānaṃ dhammacak-kapavatthanatthāya otaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ nagaraṃ līṅgavipallāsaṃ katvā itthilīṅgavasena<sup>12</sup> Bārāṇasi ti vuccati. Tassaṃ<sup>13</sup> Bārāṇasiyaṃ.

23. *Nikkhātasatthaṃ paccantaṃ* ti chaḍḍitasatthaṃ pātitaṃvudhaṃ<sup>14</sup> *paccantaṃ* janapadaṃ nibbisevanaṃ katvā; *puna<sup>15</sup> upecca<sup>15</sup> taṃ* ti punar api taṃ nagaraṃ “upecca” upagamma sampatvā ti attho. Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Uruvelakassapattherassa<sup>16</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

539. Navamāpadāne “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Rādhaththerassa apadānaṃ.\* Taṃ sabbaṃ pāṭhānusārena nayānucintanena viññūhi suviññeyyam eva. Kevalaṃ puññanā-nattam evā ti.

Rādhaththerassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

540. Dasamaṃ Mogharājattherassa† apadānaṃ. Taṃ<sup>17</sup> suviññey-yam evā ti.

CATUPAÑÑASAMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>18</sup>

\* The Apadāna of Rādha quoted at ThA. (H. i), p. 254. is different.

† The Apadāna of Mogharāja quoted at ThA. (H. i), pp. 329-330, is different. It is No. 3 of the Apadāna text.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. So va.

<sup>3</sup> B. R. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. R. °itvā.

<sup>5</sup> S. kilesagaṇehi.

<sup>6</sup> S. °vāsasadiṣaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. mahā°.

<sup>8</sup> S. paccekabuddhamuni°.

<sup>9</sup> S. ca after the next word.

<sup>10</sup> S. āgacchanti.

<sup>11</sup> S. sambuddha°.

<sup>12</sup> B. natthi°.

<sup>13</sup> B. R. tissaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> S. bāhita°.

<sup>15</sup> B. puna na pecca.

<sup>16</sup> B. R. Urd°.

<sup>17</sup> S. omits.

<sup>18</sup> S. adds samattā.

541. Pañcapaññāsama vagge paṭhamāpadāne “Padumuttaro nāniā Jino” ti ādikam āyasmato Lakuṇṭakabhaddiyattherassa<sup>1</sup> apadānam. \*Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatinagare mahābhogakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammaṃ suṇanto nisinno Satthāraṃ<sup>2</sup> ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ mañjussarānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sappisakkarādimadhurarasābhisammisam<sup>3</sup> mahādānaṃ datvā: aham pi, bhante, anāgate ayam bhikkhu viya ekassa Buddhassa sāsane mañjussarānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tassa anantarāyaṃ disvā byākaritvā pakkāmi. So yāvataṃkaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsāranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Phussassa Bhagavato kāle citrakokilo hutvā nibbato rājuyyānato madhuraṃ ambaphalaṃ tuṇḍenādāya gacchanto Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso dassāmi Buddhassa ti cittaṃ uppādesi. Satthā tassa cittācāraṃ ñatvā pattaṃ gahetvā nisīdi. Kokilo Dasabalassa patte ambapakkaṃ<sup>4</sup> ṭhapesi. Satthā tassa somanassuppādanatthaṃ tassa passantass’ eva paribhuñji. Atha so kokilo pasannamānaso ten’ eva pītisukhena sattāhaṃ vitināmesi. Ten’ eva puññakammena uppannuppanna-bhave mañjussaro ahosi. Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle vaḍḍhakikule nibbattitvā jeṭṭhakavaḍḍhakaṃ hutvā pākaṭo ahosi. Parinibbuto Bhagavati tassa sarīradhātuyo nidahitum<sup>5</sup> sattayojanappamaṇe thūpe āradde so āha: yojanāvaḍḍham<sup>6</sup> yojanubbedhaṃ karomā ti. Te sabbe tassa vacane aṭṭhamsu. Iti appamāṇassa Buddhassa orappamāṇaṃ<sup>7</sup> cetiyaṃ kāresi. Tena kammena nibbattanibbatta-ṭṭhānesu aññehi hinappamāṇo ahosi.

So amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā atirassatāya ca suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya sunderasarīratāya ca Lakuṇṭakabhaddi<sup>8</sup> ti paññāyittha. Aparabhāge Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā bahussuto dhammakathiko hutvā madhurena sarena paresaṃ dhammaṃ kathesi. Ath’ ekasmiṃ ussavadivase ekena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ rathena gacchanti ekā gaṇikā therāṃ disvā dantavidamsakaṃ hasi. Thero tassā dantaṭṭhike nimittaṃ gahetvā jhānaṃ uppādetvā taṃ pādakaṃ<sup>9</sup> katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā anāgāmi<sup>10</sup> ahosi. So abhinhaṃ kāyagatāya satiyā viharanto

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 469-474.

<sup>1</sup> B. R. Lakuṇṭaka<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> S. °phalaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. °yojanaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. Satthārā.

<sup>5</sup> S. nidahite.

<sup>6</sup> S. °bhaddiyo.

<sup>7</sup> B. R. omī sappi<sup>o</sup>, S. °rahesi<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> S. omīto.

<sup>9</sup> S. ādikam.

ekadivasam āyasmatā Dhammasenāpatinā ovadiyamāno anusāsiyamāno arahatte patitṭhahi. Ekacce bhikkhū ca sāmaṇerā ca tassa arahattappattabhāvaṃ ajānantā kaṇṇesu gaheṭvā kaḍḍhanti. Sise<sup>1</sup> bāhāya hatthapādādāsu vā<sup>2</sup> gaheṭvā caletvā kiḷantā viheṭthesum. Atha Bhagavā sutvā: mā bhikkhave mama puttam viheṭṭhethā ti āha. Tato patṭhāya tam arahā ti jānitvā na viheṭthesum. So arahā hutvā sañjātasomanasso attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

12. Mañjunā 'bhinikūj' ahan<sup>3</sup> ti madhurena pemaṇḍyena sarena "abhinikūjiṃ" saddaṃ nicchāresim ahan ti attho.

Sesaṃ ettha suviññeyyam evā ti.

Lakuṇṭakabhaddiyattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

542. Dutiyāpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kaṅkhārevatattherassa\* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Tam sabbam pāṭhānusārena suviññeyyam eva.

543. Tatiyāpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sivalittherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto heṭṭhā vuttana-yena vihāraṃ gantvā parisāya pariyante tṭhito dhammaṃ sunanto Satthāraṃ<sup>4</sup> ekaṃ bhikkhum lābhīnaṃ aggatṭhāne tṭhapentaṃ disvā mayā pi anāgate<sup>5</sup> evarūpena bhavitum vaṭṭati ti Dasabalaṃ niman-tetvā sattāhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa<sup>6</sup> bhikkhusaṅghassa<sup>7</sup> mahādānaṃ datvā, bhante, iminā adhikārakammena na aññaṃ sampattiṃ patthemī, anāgate pana ekassa Buddhassa sāsane aham pi tumhehi ito sattame divase etadagge tṭhapitabhikkhu viya lābhīnaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti patthanam akāsi. Satthā tassa anantarāyataṃ<sup>8</sup> disvā: ayam te patthanā anāgate Gotamabuddhassa santike samijjhis-sati ti byākaritvā pakkāmi. So kulaputto yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Vipassissa

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 33-37.

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 135-140. Same story, but a different Apadāna quoted. Cf. also DhA. iv, 192-194, and Jā i, 407-409. Cf. also DhA. ii, 188-195.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> = Avl., A. abhikūj°, Svl. mañjunādena 'kūj' aham.

<sup>3</sup> S. °nikkūjiṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. Satthārā.

<sup>5</sup> S. anantarāyam.

Bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagarato avidūre ekasmim gāmake nibbatti.

Tasmim samaye Bandhumatīnagaravāsino raññā saddhim sākacchitvā<sup>1</sup> Dasabalassa dānaṃ adamsu. Ekadivasam sabbe ekato hutvā dānaṃ dento: kin nu kho amhākaṃ dānagge n'atthi ti olokontā madhuñ ca gulādadhiñ ca nāḍassimsu.<sup>2</sup> Te: yato kuto ci āharissāmā ti janapadato nagarapavisanamaggesu<sup>3</sup> purise<sup>4</sup> ṭhapesuṃ. Tadā esa kulaputto attano gāmato gulādadhivārakaṃ gahetvā kiñcid eva āharissāmā ti nagaraṃ gacchanto mukhaṃ dhovitvā dhotahatthapādo pavisissāmī<sup>5</sup> ti phāsukaṭṭhānaṃ olokonto naṅgalasīsappamānaṃ nimunakkhikadaṇḍakamadhuṃ disvā puññena me idaṃ uppannaṃ ti gahetvā nagaraṃ pāvisi. Nāgarehi ṭhapitapuriso taṃ disvā; mārisa, kassa imaṃ harasī ti pucchi. Na kassaci sāmi, vikkāyikaṃ me idan ti. Tena hi imaṃ kahāpaṇaṃ gahetvā etaṃ madhuñ ca gulādadhiñ ca dehi ti. So cintesi: idaṃ me bahuṃ agghati, ayañ ca ekappahāren' eva bahuṃ deti, vīmaṃsissāmī ti tato naṃ āha: nāhaṃ ekakahāpaṇena demī ti. Yadi evaṃ dve kahāpaṇe<sup>6</sup> gahetvā dehi ti. Dvīhi pi na demī ti. Eten' upāyena vaḍḍhetvā yāva sahasaṃ pāpuṇi. So cintesi: atiañcitum na vaṭṭati, hotu tāva, iminā kattaḍḍakammaṃ pucchissāmī ti. Atha naṃ āha; idaṃ na bahuṃ agghanaṃ, tvaṃ pana bahuṃ desi, kena kammena idaṃ gaṇhāsī ti. Idha, bho, nagaravāsino raññā saddhim paṭivijjhivā<sup>7</sup> Vipassisammā-sambuddhassa dānaṃ dentānaṃ<sup>8</sup> idaṃ dvayaṃ dānagge apassantā maṃ pariyesāpenti, sace idaṃ dvayaṃ nālabhissa,<sup>9</sup> nāgarānaṃ parājayo abhavissā<sup>10</sup> (hi),<sup>10</sup> tasmā sahasaṃ datvā gaṇhāmi ti. Kim pana etaṃ nāgarānaṃ eva vaṭṭati, udāhu aññesam pi dātum vaṭṭati ti. Yassa kassaci dātum<sup>11</sup> avāritaṃ etan ti. Atthi pana koci nāgarānaṃ dāne ekadivasam sahasaṃ dātā ti. N'atthi sammā ti. Imesaṃ me<sup>11</sup> dvinnam sahasagghanikabhāvaṃ<sup>12</sup> jānāsī<sup>13</sup> ti. Āma, jānāmi ti. Tena hi gaccha, nāgarānaṃ ārocehi: eko puriso imāni dve mūlena na deti, amhehi saddhim sahatthen' eva dātukāmo, tumhe imesaṃ dvinnam kāraṇā nibbitakkā hothā ti. Tvaṃ imasmim dāne jeṭṭhaka-bhāgassa<sup>14</sup> kāyasakkhī hohi ti vatvā gato. So pana kulaputto gāmato paribbayatthaṃ gahitakahāpaṇena pañcakuḷam<sup>(a)</sup><sup>15</sup> gahetvā cunṇaṃ

(a) ThA. kaṭukaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S. mantetvā.      <sup>2</sup> S. nāḍdasamsu.      <sup>3</sup> S. °magge.      <sup>4</sup> S. purisaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> S. gamissāmī.      <sup>6</sup> S. kahāpaṇāni.      <sup>7</sup> S. °virujjhivā.

<sup>8</sup> S. dentā.      <sup>9</sup> S. nālabhissanti.      <sup>10</sup> R. abhavissati, S. bhavissati.

<sup>11</sup> S. omīta.      <sup>12</sup> S. °agghana°.      <sup>13</sup> S. na jānāsī.      <sup>14</sup> S. °bhāvassa.

<sup>15</sup> R. S. kaṭukaṃ. Also in margin (B). Cf. Sinhalese pas-kuḷu.

katvā madhupaṭaḷaṃ piḷetvā kaṭukacunṇena yojetvā padumini-  
patte pakkhipitvā taṃ<sup>1</sup> saṃvidahitvā ādāya Dasabalassa avidūre  
nisīdi. Mahājāneli<sup>2</sup> āhāriyamānassa sakkārassa antare attano patta-  
vāraṃ<sup>3</sup> olokeno okāsaṃ ṇatvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā; bhante,  
ayaṃ me duggatasakkāro, imaṃ me anukampaṃ paṭicca paṭigaṇhatī<sup>4</sup>  
ti. Satthā tassānukampaṃ paṭicca Catumahārājehi dattiyena<sup>5</sup> sela-  
mayapattena taṃ paṭiggahetvā yathā aṭṭhasaṭṭhibhikkhusatasahas-  
sassa dīyamānaṃ na khīyati, evaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi. So kulaputto niṭṭhi-  
tabhattakiccaṃ Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ nisinno āha:  
ditṭho me, bhante, Bhagavā ajja Bandhumatinagara vāsīhi tumhaṃ  
sakkāro āhāriyamāno, ahaṃ pi imassa nissandena nibbattanibbatta-  
bhava lābhaggayasaggappatto bhavēyyaṃ ti. Satthā: evaṃ hotu  
kulaputtā ti vatvā, tassa ca nagaravāsīnaṃ ca bhattānumodanaṃ  
katvā pakkāmi.

So kulaputto yāvajjivaṃ kusaḷaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto  
imasmim buddhuppāde Suppavāsāya rājadhītāya kucchimhi paṭi-  
sandhim gaṇhi. Tassa paṭisandhiggahaṇakālato paṭṭhāya satataṃ  
pañcapaṇṇākārasatāni Suppavāsāya upaniyyanti.<sup>6</sup> Ath' ssa sā puṇ-  
ṇavimamsanattamaṃ hatthena biḷapacchimaṃ phusāpentī<sup>7</sup> aṭṭhāsi.<sup>8</sup>  
Ekabijato<sup>9</sup> salākasataṃ salākasahassam pi nigacchati. Ekakarisa-  
khattato<sup>10</sup> paṇṇāsaṃ pi saṭṭhi pi sakatappamānāni uppajjanti.<sup>11</sup>  
Koṭṭhapūraṇakāle pi assā<sup>12</sup> koṭṭhadvāraṃ hatthena phusantiyā rāja-  
dhītāya puṇṇena gaṇhantānaṃ gahitagahitaṃ puna pūراتi.<sup>13</sup> Pari-  
puṇṇabhattakumbhito pi rājadhītāya puṇṇaṃ ti vatvā yassa kassaci  
dentānaṃ yāva na uṭṭhahati<sup>14</sup> na tāva bhattaṃ khīyati. Dārake  
kucchigate yeva sattavassāni atikkamiṃsu. Gabbhe pana pari-  
pakkhe sattāhaṃ mahādukkhaṃ anubhoti.<sup>15</sup> Sā sāmikaṃ āmantetvā:  
puremaraṇā jivamānā dānaṃ dassamā<sup>16</sup> ti Satthu santikaṃ pesesi.<sup>17</sup>  
gaccha, sāmi imaṃ pavattiṃ Satthu ārocetvā Satthāraṃ nimantehi,  
yaṃ ca Satthu<sup>18</sup> vadati taṃ sādhuṃ lakkhetvā<sup>19</sup> āgantvā mayhaṃ  
kathehi ti. So gantvā tassā sāsaṇaṃ Satthu ārocesi: Satthu, bhante,  
Koḷiyadhītā pāde vandati ti. Satthā tassā anukampaṃ paṭicca:  
sukhinaṃ hotu Suppavāsā<sup>20</sup> Koḷiyadhītā, sukhinaṃ arogā arogaṃ puttam  
vijāyatū ti āha. So taṃ sutvā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā attano gāma-

<sup>1</sup> S. omīti.<sup>2</sup> S. °janena.<sup>3</sup> S. hatthapāsaṃ.<sup>4</sup> S. °gaṇhatha.<sup>5</sup> S. dinnena.<sup>6</sup> B. °niyanti, S. nī°.<sup>7</sup> S. phusāpentī, tato ekeabijato.<sup>8</sup> S. ekekakaraṇakhetto.<sup>9</sup> S. nipphaḷjanti.<sup>10</sup> B. sā.<sup>11</sup> S. pūreti.<sup>12</sup> S. vuṭṭhahati.<sup>13</sup> S. anubhosi..<sup>14</sup> S. °mi.<sup>15</sup> S. pesenti.<sup>16</sup> S. Satthā.<sup>17</sup> S. upalakketvā, Svī. upaparikkhitvā, sallakkhetvā.<sup>18</sup> S. Suppā°.

bhinukho pāyāsi. Tassa pure āgamanāy' eva Suppavāsāya kucchito dhammakarakato<sup>1</sup> udakaṃ viya gabbho nikkhami; parivāretvā nisinnajano assumukho \*hasitum āraddho. Haṭṭhatuṭṭho 'va\* mahājano tassā sāmikassa tuṭṭhisāsanam ārocetum agamāsi. So tesam iṅgitaṃ disvā: Dasabalena kathitā kathā nipphannā bhavissati maññe<sup>2</sup> ti cintesi. So āgantvā Satthu katham rājadhītāya kathesi, Rājadhītā: tayā nimantitaṃ jīvabhattam eva maṅgalabhattam bhavissati, gaccha sattāhaṃ Dasabalaṃ nimantehi ti. So tathā akāsi. Sattāhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattayimsu. So dārako nātinam santattaṃ cittaṃ nibbāpento sītalabhāvaṃ kurumāne jāto ti Sīvali tv-eva nāmaṃ karimsu. So sattavassāni gabbhe vasitattā jātakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakammak-khamo ahosi. Dhammasenāpati-Sāriputtatthero sattame divase tena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpaṃ akāsi. Satthā pi imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

“Yo imaṃ paḷipathaṃ dukkham<sup>(a)</sup> samsāramoham ajjhagā<sup>(b)</sup>  
tiṇṇo pāraṃgato<sup>5</sup> jhāyī anejo akathaṅkathī  
anupādāya nibbutto<sup>6</sup> tam aham brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ ”† ti.

Atha naṃ thero evam āha: kim pana tayā evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavitvā pabbajitum na vaṭṭati ti. Labhanto pabbajeyyaṃ, bhante, ti. Suppavāsā taṃ dārakaṃ<sup>7</sup> therena saddhiṃ kathentaṃ disvā, kim me putto Dhammasenāpatinā katheti ti theram upasaṅka-mitvā pucchi: mayhaṃ putto tumhehi saddhiṃ kathesi, bhante, ti. Attanā anubhuttagabbhavāsadukkhaṃ<sup>8</sup> kathetvā tumhehi anuññāto pabbajissāmi ti vadati ti, Sādhu, bhante, pabbājetha naṃ ti. Thero taṃ vihāraṃ netvā tacapaṇṇakakammaṭṭhānaṃ datvā pabbājento: Sīvali, tuyhaṃ aññena ovādena kammaṃ n' atthi, tayā sattavassāni anubhuttadukkhaṃ<sup>9</sup> eva paccavekkhāhi ti. Bhante, pabbajjā yeva tumhākaṃ bhāro, yaṃ pana mayā sakkā kātum tam ahaṃ jānis-sāmi ti. So<sup>7</sup> pana<sup>7</sup> paṭhamakesavattiyā oropitakkhaṇe yeva sotā-pattiphale paṭiṭṭhāsi, dutiyāya oropitakkhaṇe sakadāgāmiphale, tatiyāya anāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhāsi. Sabbesaṃ yeva kesānaṃ oro-panaṃ ca arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya<sup>10</sup> ca apure<sup>11</sup> apacchā ahosi.

† Dh. 414.

(a) Dh. duggaṃ.

(b) Dh. accagā.

<sup>1</sup> B. dhama°.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> R. S. also duggaṃ in brackets.

<sup>4</sup> B. ijjhagā, S. accagā.

<sup>5</sup> S. pāragato.

<sup>6</sup> R. B. nibbūtaṃ, S. nubbuto.

<sup>7</sup> B. R. omīta.

<sup>8</sup> S. anubhūtaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. anubhūta°.

<sup>10</sup> S. °kiriya.

<sup>11</sup> R. apūre.

\* S. roditum āraddho 'pi tena haṭṭhatuṭṭho.



Atha bhikkhusaṅghe kathā udapādi: aho evam puññavā pi thero sattamāsādhikāni suttasamvaccharāni mātugabbhe vasitvā satta-divasāni mūlhagabbhe vasi<sup>1</sup> ti.

Satthā āgantvā: kāya nu' ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā ti pucchitvā: imāya nāmā ti vutte: na bhikkhave iminā kulaputtena imāya jātiyā katakammaṇ ti vatvā atītaṃ<sup>2</sup> āharitvā:<sup>3</sup> atīte bhikkhave, buddhuppādato puretaram eva esa kulaputto Bārāṇasiyaṃ rājakule nibbatta pitu accayena rajje patiṭṭhāya vibhava-sampanno pākaṭo ahosi. Tadā eko paccantarājā rajjaṃ gaṇhissāmi ti āgantvā nagaraṃ rumbhitvā<sup>4</sup> khandhāvāraṃ karetvā vihāsi. Atha rājā mātuyā saddhiṃ samānacchando hutvā sattāhaṃ khandhāvāranagare catūsu disāsu dvāraṃ<sup>5</sup> pidhāpesi.<sup>6</sup> Nikkhamantānaṃ pavisantānañ ca mūlhaṃ<sup>7</sup> ahosi. Atha Migadāyavihāre pacceka-buddhā ugghosuma. Rājā sutvā dvāraṃ vivarāpesi. Paccantarājā pi palāyi. So tena kammavipākena narakādīsu dukkhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde rājakule nibbatta pi mātuyā saddhiṃ idaṃ evarūpaṃ<sup>8</sup> dukkhaṃ anubhavi. Tassa<sup>9</sup> pana pabbajitakālaṭo paṭṭhāya bhikkhusaṅghassa cattāro paccayā yadicchakaṃ<sup>10</sup> uppajjanti. Evaṃ ettha vatthu samutṭhitaṃ.

Aparabhāge Satthā Sāvattimaṃ agamāsi. Thero Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā, bhante, mayhaṃ puññaphalaṃ<sup>11</sup> vimaṃsissāmi, pañca-bhikkhusatāni dehi<sup>12</sup> ti. Gaṇha, Sivali ti. So pañcasate bhikkhū gahetvā Himavantābhimukhaṃ gacchanto aṭṭavimaggam<sup>13</sup> gacchati. Tassa paṭhamam diṭṭhanigrodhe adhiyatthadevatā sattadivasāni dānaṃ adāsi. Iti so:

“ Nigrodhaṃ paṭhamam passi dutiyaṃ Paṇḍavapabbataṃ  
tatiyaṃ Aciravatiyaṃ catutthaṃ parasāgaram.<sup>14</sup>”

Pañcamam Himavantaṃ so chaṭṭhaṃ Chaddant' upāgami.  
sattamaṃ Gandhamādanaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ atha Revatan<sup>15</sup> ti

sabbaṭṭhānesu satta satta divasān' eva dānaṃ adāmsu. Gandhamādanapabbate pana Nāgadattadevarājā sattasu divasesu ekadivasam khīrapiṇḍapātaṃ adāsi, ekadivasam sappipiṇḍapātaṃ<sup>16</sup> adāsi. Atha

<sup>1</sup> R. vasati. <sup>2</sup> B. R. omī. <sup>3</sup> S. rundhitvā. <sup>4</sup> S. dvārāni pidahesi.

<sup>5</sup> S. dvāramūlhaṃ. <sup>6</sup> S. evaṃ. <sup>7</sup> S. assa. <sup>8</sup> S. yāvaticchakaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> S. °balap. <sup>10</sup> S. detha. <sup>11</sup> Both B. and R. aṭṭavi<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> S. vara<sup>12</sup>. <sup>13</sup> B. Khetavatam, R. Devatam. <sup>14</sup> B. sabba<sup>14</sup>.

naṃ bhikkhusaṅgho āha: tuyhaṃ<sup>1</sup> devarājā<sup>1</sup> n' eva dhenuyo duyha-mānā paññāyanti, na dadhi<sup>2</sup> nimmathanam<sup>2</sup> kuto te<sup>3</sup> devārāja<sup>3</sup> idam uppajjati ti. Bhante, Kassapadasabalassa kāle khīrasalākabhāṭṭa-dānass<sup>4</sup> etaṃ phalaṃ ti devarājā āha.

Aparabhāge Satthā Khadiravaniya-Revatatttherassa paccuggama-naṃ \*akāsi. Kathaṃ Āyasmā\* Sāriputto Satthāram āha: bhante, mayhaṃ kira kaṇiṭṭhabhātā Revato pabbajito, so abhirameyya vā na vā, gantvā naṃ passissāmi ti. Bhagavā Revatassa āradhavi-passakabhāvaṃ ñatvā dve vāre paṭikkhipitvā tatiyavāre yācito arahattappattabhāvaṃ ñatvā: Sāriputta, aham pi gamissāmi, bhikkhū-naṃ ārocehi ti. Thero bhikkhū sannipātāpetvā: āvuso Satthā cāri-kaṃ caritukāmo, āgantukāmā āgacchantū ti sabbesaṃ yeva ārocesi. Dasabalassa cārikatthāya gamanakāle ohiyamānakabhikkhū nāma appakā honti. Satthu suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ sarīraṃ passāma, madhura-dhammakathaṃ suṇissāmā ti pana yebhuyyena āgantukāmā<sup>5</sup> bahu-tarā 'va honti. Iti Satthā mahābhikkhusaṅghaparivāro Revataṃ passissāmi ti nikkhanto.

Ath<sup>6</sup> ekasmiṃ padese Ānandatthero dvedhāpathaṃ patvā Bhaga-vantaṃ pucchi: bhante,<sup>6</sup> imasmiṃ thāne dve l'āpatho, kataramag-gena bhikkhusaṅgho gacchatū ti. Kataramaggo Ānanda ujuko ti. Bhante, ujumaggo timsayojaniko amanussapatho, pariḥāramaggo pana Satthiyojaniko kemo subhikkho ti. Ānanda, Sīvali amhehi saddhiṃ āgato ti. Āma, bhante, āgato ti. Tena hi saṅgho ujumaggam eva gacchatu, Sīvalissa puññaṃ vīmaṃsissāmā ti. Satthā, bhikkhusaṅghaparivāro Sīvalittherassa puññavīmaṃsanatthaṃ aṭavimaggam<sup>7</sup> abhiruhi. Maggassa abhiruhanaṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya devasaṅgho yojane yojane thāne nagaraṃ māpetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa vasanaṭṭhānavihāre<sup>8</sup> paṭiyādesi. Devaputtā raññā pesitakammakārā viya hutvā yāgukhajjakādīni gahetvā: kahaṃ ayyo Sīvali ti pucchantā<sup>9</sup> gacchanti. Thero sakkārasammānaṃ gāhāpetvā Satthu santikaṃ gac-chati. Satthā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ paribhuñji. Iminā vā<sup>6</sup> niyā-mena Satthā sakkāraṃ anubhavanto devasikaṃ yojanaparamaṃ gan-tvā timsayojanikaṃ kantāraṃ atikkamma Khadiravaniya-Revatatthe-

\*- S. reads instead: aṭṭhuppattim katvā theram attano sāsane lābhagga-yasaggappattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne thāpasi yasmā.

<sup>1</sup> S. imassa devarañño.

<sup>2</sup> R. this reading in brackets with dadhinaṃ mathanaṃ in text.

<sup>3</sup> B. R. omit.

<sup>4</sup> B. R. \*salākādānassa.

<sup>5</sup> S. gantu°.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits.

<sup>7</sup> R. aṭṭavi°, S. timsayojana°.

<sup>8</sup> S. vasanaṭṭhāya vihāre.

<sup>9</sup> S. vuccantā.

rassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ patto. Thero Satthū āgamaṇaṃ nātvā attano vasanaṭṭhāne Buddhapaṃsukassa bhikkhusaṅghassa pahonakavihāre Dasabalassa gandhiakuṭirattiṭṭhānadvāṭhānāni ca iddhiyā māpetvā Tathāgataṃ paccuggamaṇaṃ gato. Satthā alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha Tathāgate gandhiakuṭiṃ pavittaṃ bhikkhū vassaggena pattasenāsanāni<sup>1</sup> pavisiṃsu. Devatā akālo<sup>2</sup> āhārassā<sup>3</sup> ti<sup>3</sup> aṭṭhavidhaṃ pānaṃ āhāriṃsu. Satthā saṅghena saddhiṃ pānaṃ pivi. Iminā niyāmen' eva Tathāgataṃ sakkārasammānaṃ anubhavantaṃ<sup>4</sup> eva aḍḍhamāso<sup>4</sup> atikkanto.

Ath' ekacce uddhatabhikkhū ekasmiṃ ṭhāne nisīdītvā kathaṃ uppādayiṃsu: Dasabalo mayhaṃ aggasāvakaṃ kaniṭṭhabhātā ti vatvā evarūpaṃ navakammikaṃ bhikkhuṃ passituṃ āgato, imassa vihārassa santike Jetavanavihāro vā Veluvanādayo vā kiṃ karisanti, ayam pi bhikkhu evarūpassa navakammassa kāraṇaṃ, kiṃ nāma samapadhammaṃ karissati ti. Atha Satthā cintesi: mayi idha ciraṃ vasante idaṃ ṭhānaṃ ākiṇṇaṃ bhavissati, ārañṇakā nāma bhikkhū pavivekatthikā<sup>5</sup> honti, Revatassa phāsuvihāro na bhavissati ti. Tato therassa divāṭhānaṃ<sup>6</sup> gato. Thero pi ekako 'va caṅkamanakoṭiyaṃ ālambanaphalakaṃ nissāya pāsānaphalake nisinno Satthāraṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantāṃ disvā paccuggantvā vandi.<sup>7</sup> Atha naṃ Satthā pucchi: Revata, idha<sup>8</sup> vālamigānaṃ<sup>8</sup> ṭhānaṃ,<sup>9</sup> caṇḍānaṃ hatthiassādīnaṃ<sup>9</sup> saddaṃ sutvā kiṃ karosi ti. Tesāṃ me bhante suṇato<sup>10</sup> araṇṇāpīti nāma uppannā ti. Satthā imasmiṃ ṭhāne ca<sup>11</sup> Revatattherassa pañcāhi gāthāsatehi araṇṇāni-saṃsaṃ nāma kathetvā punadvase avidūratṭhāne piṇḍāya caritvā Revatattheraṃ āmantetvā yehi bhikkhūhi therassa avaṇṇo kathito, tesāṃ kattarayaṭṭhiupāhanatelanālichattānaṃ paṃsusanabhāvaṃ akāsi. Te attano parikkhāratthāya nivattā āgataṃ maggen' eva gacchantā pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ sallakkhetuṃ na sakkonti. Paṭhamāṃ hi te alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena gatā.<sup>12</sup> Taṃ divasaṃ pana visamaṃ maggen' eva gacchantā tasmīṃ ṭhāne ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdantā jaṇṇukehi gacchanti. Te gumba ca gacche ca kaṇṭake<sup>13</sup> ca maddantā attano<sup>14</sup> vasitasabhāgaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>15</sup> gantvā tasmīṃ tasmīṃ khadira-khāṇuke laggitāṃ attano chattaṃ sañjānanti, upāhanaṃ<sup>16</sup> kattarayaṭṭhiṃ telanāliṃ ca sañjāyanti. Te<sup>17</sup> tasmīṃ samaye: iddhimā

<sup>1</sup> B. °senāsana.<sup>2</sup> S. akale.<sup>3</sup> S. omits.<sup>4</sup> B. saddhamāso, S. addha°.<sup>5</sup> S. pavivekā;<sup>6</sup> S. °ṭṭhā°.<sup>7</sup> S. vanditvā aṭṭhāsi.<sup>8</sup> S. idaṃ vālamigatṭhānaṃ.<sup>9</sup> S. °asaṇaṃ.<sup>10</sup> S. saddaṃ suṇante.<sup>11</sup> R. omits.<sup>12</sup> S. gatānaṃ.<sup>13</sup> B. R. kaṇḍake.<sup>14</sup> S. attanā.<sup>15</sup> S. vasitabhāga°.<sup>16</sup> S. upāhapaṃ.<sup>17</sup> B. omits.

ayaṃ bhikkhū ti ñatvā attano parikkhāram ādāya Dasabalassa paṭiyattasakkāro nāma evarūpo hoti ti vadantā agamaṃsu. Purato<sup>1</sup> āgate bhikkhū Visākhā upāsikā attano gehe nisinnakāle pucchi: manāpaṃ<sup>2</sup> nu kho Revatassa vasanaṭṭhānan ti. Manāpaṃ, upāsike, Nandavana-Cittalatāvanapaṭibhāgaṃ taṃ senāsanan ti. Atha te-saṃ pacchato āgate bhikkhū pucchi: manāpaṃ, ayyā, Revatassa vasanaṭṭhānan ti. Mā puccha, upāsike, kathetuṃ ayuttaṭṭhānaṃ etaṃ, ujjāṅgalasakkharapāsānavisamakhadiravanam eva,<sup>3</sup> tattha so bhikkhu vasati ti. Visākhā purimānaṃ<sup>4</sup> pacchimānaṃ ca bhikkhū-naṃ kathaṃ sutvā, ke-saṃ nu kho kathā saccā<sup>5</sup> ti pacchābhattaṃ gandhamālam ādāya Dasabalassa upaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā vanditvā ekam antaṃ nisinnā Sattthāram pucchi: bhante, Revatattherassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ ekacce ayyā vaṇṇanti,<sup>6</sup> ekacce nindanti, kim etaṃ, bhante, ti. Visākhe, ramaṇiyaṃ vā hotu, mā vā, yasmiṃ ṭhāne ariyānaṃ cittaṃ ramati tad eva ṭhānaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ nāmā ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha:

“Gāme vā yadi vā’ raññe ninne vā yadi vā thale  
yatthārahanto viharanti taṃ bhūmiṃ rāmaṇeyyaṃ”<sup>\*</sup> ti.

Aparabhāge Bhagavā ariyagaṇamaṃjhe nisinno therā: etad aggāṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ lābhīnaṃ yad idiṃ Sīvali ti etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Athāyasmā Sīvalitthero arahattaṃ patvā pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Padumuttaro nāma Jīno” ti ādim āha.

Anuttānatthapadavaṇṇanam eva<sup>7</sup> karissāma:

2. *Sīlaṃ tassa asaṅkheyyaṃ* ti tassa Padumuttarassa Bhagavato sīlaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ.

“Navakoṭisatasahassāni<sup>8</sup> asītisatakotiyo  
paññāsasatasahassāni<sup>9</sup> chatṭimsā<sup>10</sup> ca<sup>11</sup> punāpare  
ete samvaravinayā Sambuddhena pakāsitā  
peyyālamukhena niddiṭṭhā sikkhā vinayasamvare” ti

evaṃ vuttasikkhāpadāni bhikkhūnaṃ sāvakapaññattivasena vut-tāni. Bhagavato pana sīlaṃ asaṅkheyyam eva, saṅkhātum gaṇe-

\* Dh. 98.

† Vism. I, 45.

<sup>1</sup> R. purato.

<sup>2</sup> B. mānāpi.

<sup>3</sup> S. evaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> R. pūri°.

<sup>5</sup> S. saccaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> R. vaṇṇanti.

<sup>7</sup> S. adda atra.

<sup>8</sup> S. navakoṭisahassāni.

<sup>9</sup> S. paññāsaṃ.

<sup>10</sup> R. °tiṃsa.

<sup>11</sup> S. va.

tum asakkuṇṇeyyan ti attho. *Samādhivajirūpamo* ti yathā vajiram indanilamaniveḷuriyamaniphalikamasāragallāḍḍini ratanāni vijjhati chiddāchiddam<sup>1</sup> karoti evam eva Padumuttarassa Bhagavato lokut-taramaggasamādhipaṭipakkhapaccanīkadhamme vijjhati bhindati<sup>2</sup> samucchindati ti attho. *Asaṅkheyyam*<sup>3</sup> *ñāṇavarāṇa* ti tassa Buddhasa ñāṇavarāṇa cattāri saccāni sattatimsabodhipakkhīyadhamme<sup>4</sup> saṅkhātāsaṅkhātadhamme<sup>5</sup> ca jānitum paṭivijjhitum samattham sayambhūñāṇasabbaññūtaññādiñāṇasamūhaṃ asaṅkheyyam, atītānā-gatapaccuppannādibhedena saṅkhāvirahitan ti attho. *Vimutṭi ca anūpamā*<sup>6</sup> ti saṅkilesehi vimuttattā sotāpattiphalādikā catasso vimuttiyo “anūpamā” upamārahitā imā viya bhūtā ti upametum na sakkā ti attho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Sivalittherassa Apadānatthakathā.

544. Catutthāpadāne “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikam āyasmato Vaṅḡsattherassa<sup>7</sup> apadānam. \*Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinnanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle<sup>8</sup> Haṃsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbatto vuddhippatto dhammaṃ sotum gacchantehi nagaravāsīhi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāram<sup>9</sup> ekaṃ bhikkhum paṭibhānavantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā Satthu adhikārakammaṃ katvā: ahaṃ pi anāgate paṭibhānavantānaṃ aggo bhaveyyanti patthanam katvā Satthārā byākato yāvajivam kusalam katvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā mātu paribbājikābhāvena<sup>10</sup> aparabhāge paribbājako ti pākaṭo, Vaṅḡso ti ca laddhanāmo tayo vede ugghanhitvā tato ācariyaṃ ārādhettvā chavasīsajānanamantaṃ<sup>11</sup> nāma sikkhitvā chavasīsam nakhena ākoṭṭelvā<sup>12</sup>: ayaṃ satto asukayoniyaṃ nibbatto ti jānāti. Brāhmaṇā: ayaṃ amhākaṃ jīvīkāya maggo ti Vaṅḡsam gahetvā gāmanigamarājatthāniyo<sup>13</sup> vicariṃsu. Vaṅḡso tivassamatthake<sup>13</sup> matānam pi sīsam āharāpetvā nakhena ākoṭṭetva<sup>11</sup> ayaṃ satto asukayoniyaṃ nibbatto ti vatvā mahājanassa kaṅkhāchedanattham te te jane āharitvā attano attano gatim kathāpeti. Tena tasmim

\* ThA. (H. ii), pp. 192-197. Cf. also DhA. iv, 226-228.

<sup>1</sup> S. chiddāvacchiddam.      <sup>2</sup> S. chindati.      <sup>3</sup> = Avl., A. asaṅkhiyam.  
<sup>4</sup> S. °dhamma saṅkhātāsaṅkhātā°.      <sup>5</sup> A. anopamā.      <sup>6</sup> R. Vīṅḡsa°.  
<sup>7</sup> B. omīta.      <sup>8</sup> S. Satthārā.      <sup>9</sup> B. paribbākā°.      <sup>10</sup> S. °sīsaasa°.  
<sup>11</sup> S. ākāṭetvā.      <sup>12</sup> S. °rājadhānisu.      <sup>13</sup> S. tivassasata°.

mahājano abhippasīdi. So taṃ nissāya mahājanassa hatthato satam pi sahaṣṣam pi labhati. Brāhmaṇā Vaṅgisaṃ ādāya yathāruciṃ<sup>1</sup> vicariṃsu. Vaṅgiso Satthu guṇe sutvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitukāmo ahosi. Brāhmaṇā samaṇo Gotamo māyāya taṃ āvaṭṭessati ti paṭikkhipiṃsu. Vaṅgiso tesam vacanaṃ anādiyitvā Satthu santikaṃ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Satthā taṃ pucchi: Vaṅgisa, kiñci sippaṃ jānāsi ti. Āma, bho, Gotama, chavasisamantaṃ nāma<sup>2</sup> ekam jānāmi, tena tivassamatthake<sup>3</sup> matānam pi sīsaṃ nakkena ākoṭṭetvā<sup>4</sup> nibbattitaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>5</sup> jānāmi ti.

Atha Satthā tassa ekam niraye<sup>6</sup> nibbattassa sīsaṃ, ekam manusse<sup>7</sup>, ekam devalokesu,<sup>8</sup> ekam parinibbutassa sīsaṃ āharāpetvā dassesi. So paṭhamasīsaṃ ākoṭṭetvā;<sup>9</sup> bho Gotama, ayaṃ satto niraye<sup>5</sup> nibbatto ti āha. Sādhu, Vaṅgisa, sutṭhu tayā diṭṭhaṃ, ayaṃ satto kuhiṃ nibbatto ti pucchi. Manussaloke ti. Ayaṃ kuhiṃ ti. Devaloke ti tippaṇnam<sup>10</sup> pi nibbattaṭṭhānaṃ kathesi. Parinibbutassa pana sīsaṃ nakkena ākoṭṭento<sup>11</sup> n' eva antaṃ na koṭṭiṃ passi. Atha naṃ Satthā: na sakkosi Vaṅgisa ti pucchi. Pas-satha<sup>12</sup>, bho<sup>13</sup> Gotama,<sup>14</sup> upaparikkhāmi tāvā ti punappunaṃ parivattetvā pi bāhiraṃ mantena khīṇāsavassa sīsaṃ jānitum na sakkoti. Ath' assa matthakato sedo muñci.<sup>15</sup> So lajjitvā tuṇhi ahosi. Atha naṃ Satthā: kilamasi Vaṅgisa ti āha. Āma, bho, Gotama, imassa nibbattaṭṭhānaṃ jānitum na sakkomi, sace tumhe jānātha, kathethā ti. Vaṅgisa, ahaṃ etaṃ pi jānāmi, ito uttarim pi jānāmi ti vatvā:

“Cutim yo vedi sattānaṃ uppattiṃ ca sabbaso  
asattaṃ<sup>12</sup> sugataṃ Buddhaṃ tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ  
Yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gandhabbamānusa  
khīṇāsavaṃ arahantaṃ tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ ”\* ti

imā dve gāthāyo abhāsi. So tena hi, bho Gotama, vijjaṃ me dethā ti apacitiṃ dassetvā<sup>13</sup> Satthu santike nisīdi. Satthā: amhehi samānalīṅgassa demā ti āha. Vaṅgiso yaṃ kiñci katvā mayā imaṃ mantaṃ gaheṭum vaṭṭati ti brāhmaṇe upagantvā āha: tumhe<sup>14</sup> mayi<sup>15</sup> pabbajante mā cintayittha, ahaṃ mantaṃ uggaṇhitvā sakalaṃ jambudīpaṃ jeṭṭhako bhavissāmi, tumhākaṃ pi tena bhaddam eva bhavissati

\* Dh. 419-420.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. tivaassasata°.

<sup>3</sup> S. ākoṭṭetvā.

<sup>4</sup> S. nibbatta°.

<sup>5</sup> R. niriye.

<sup>6</sup> S. manusse.

<sup>7</sup> S. deveṣu.

<sup>8</sup> R. tippaṇ.

<sup>9</sup> S. ākoṭṭento.

<sup>10</sup> B. R. omits.

<sup>11</sup> S. mucchi.

<sup>12</sup> S. asantaṃ.

<sup>13</sup> S. desetvā.

<sup>14</sup> B. tumhehi.

<sup>15</sup> B. omits.

ti so mantatthāya Satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Tadā ca thero Nigrodhakappo Bhagavato santike ʒhito hoti. Taṃ Bhagavā ānāpesi: Nigrodhakappa, imaṃ pabbājehi ti. Thero Satthu ānāya taṃ pabbājetvā mantaparivāraṃ<sup>1</sup> tāva uggaṇḍhāhi ti dvattimsākāraḥ kammaṭṭhānaṃ vipassanā kammaṭṭhānaṃ ca ācikkhi. So dvattimsākāra kammaṭṭhānaṃ sajjhāyanto 'va' vipassanāya<sup>2</sup> kammaṭṭhānaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Brāhmaṇā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā: bho, Vaṅḡsa, samaṇassa Gotamassa santike sippaṃ<sup>3</sup> uggaḥitaṃ<sup>4</sup> ti pucchimsu. \*Kiṃ sippasikkhanena.\* Gacchatha tumhe, na mayhaṃ tumhehi kattabbakiccaṃ<sup>5</sup> ti. Brāhmaṇā: tvam<sup>6</sup> pi<sup>7</sup> 'dāni samaṇassa Gotamassa vasaṃ āpanno, māyāya āvaṭṭito, kiṃ mayhaṃ tava santike karissāmā ti āgata maggen' eva pakkamimsu. Vaṅḡso vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Evaṃ thero arahattaṃ patto<sup>8</sup> attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

Anuttānattham eva vappayissamā:

4. *Pabbāhi anurañjanto* ti so Padumuttaro Bhagavā nilapitādichabbannappabbhāhi raṃsihi "anurañjanto" jalanto sobhamāno ti attho. *Veneyyapadumāni* so ti Padumuttarasuriyo attano vacanasāṅkhātena suriyaraṃsinā<sup>9</sup> veneyyajanasaṅkhātapadumāni visesena bodhento arahattamaggādhigamena phullitāni karoti ti attho.

5. *Vesārajjeḥi sampanno* ti

"Antarāye ca<sup>10</sup> niyyāne<sup>10</sup> nibbāne āsavakkhaye  
etesu catūsu ʒhānesu Buddhho suṭṭhu visārado"† ti

evaṃ vuttacatuvesārajjañāṇehi sampanno samaṅgibhūto samānāgato ti attho.

10. *Vāḡiso*<sup>11</sup> *vādisūdano* ti vādiṇaṃ paṇḍitajanānaṃ "iso" paḍhāno vādiṇo ti vattabbe dakāressa ga-kāraṃ katvā evaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Sakatthaparattavādaṃ<sup>12</sup> sūdanti paggharāpeti pākataṃ karoti ti vādisūdano.

15. *Māramasano*<sup>13</sup> ti khandhamārādayo pañcamāre masati parāmasati viddhamseti ti māramasano. *Diṭṭhisūdano*<sup>14</sup> ti vohārapara-

† This stanza is given as prose in S.

<sup>1</sup> S. °vāsaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. vipassanā°.

<sup>4</sup> B. sabbapa.

<sup>5</sup> S. uggaṇḍhatha.

<sup>6</sup> S. kītabba°.

<sup>7</sup> S. taṃ pana.

<sup>8</sup> S. patvā.

<sup>9</sup> S. °raṃsiyā.

<sup>10</sup> S. va niyyāne ti.

<sup>11</sup> Svl. Vaṅḡso.

<sup>12</sup> R. °vādi.

<sup>13</sup> —Avl., A. °mathana.

<sup>14</sup> R. °sūdano.

\*\*\* S. āma sikkhitapa, Tena hi cchi gamissāmā ti.



matthasariṅkhātaṃ "diṭṭhi" dassanaṃ sūdati paggharati dīpeti ti diṭṭhisūdanō.

16. *Vissāmbhūmisantāna*<sup>1</sup> ti sakalasamāsārasāgare<sup>2</sup> sattānaṃ<sup>3</sup> kilamantānaṃ<sup>4</sup> sotāpattimaggādiadhigamāpanena<sup>5</sup> "vissāmbhūmi" vissāmanaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>6</sup> vūpasamanaṭṭhānaṃ ti attho.

36. *Tato 'haṃ vihatārambho*<sup>4</sup> ti tato<sup>5</sup> paccekabuddhassa sarīradasanaena<sup>6</sup> ahaṃ "vihatārambho" vinatṭhasārambho<sup>7</sup> vinatṭhamāno nimmodo hutvā *pabbujjaṃ* "saṃ"<sup>11</sup> suṭṭhu "yāci" *saṃyāci*<sup>10</sup> ārādhesiṃ ti attho.

Sesaṃ suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Vaṅgisattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

545. Pañcamāpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nandakattherassa<sup>\*</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu<sup>10</sup> katādhikāro<sup>10</sup> ti ādi<sup>11</sup> sabbhaṃ pāṭhānusaṛena suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Nandakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

546. Chaṭṭhāpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kāludāyittherassa<sup>†</sup> apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulugehe nibbato viññutaṃ patto Satthudhammadesanaṃ supanto Satthāraṃ<sup>13</sup> ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ kulappasādakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā tajaṃ<sup>13</sup> abhinhāra-kammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. Satthā pi<sup>14</sup> byākāsi. So yāvajivaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bodhisattassa mātukucchiyaṃ paṭisandhigahapadivase devalokato cavitvā Kapilavatthusmiṃ yeva amaccakule paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Bodhisattena saha ekadivase yeva jāto. Taṃ divasaṃ yeva naṃ dukūlacumbākena nippajjāpetvā Bodhisattassa upaṭṭhānaṃ nayiṃsu. Bodhisattena hi<sup>16</sup> saddhiṃ bodhirukkho, Rāhulamātā, cattāro

\* There are two theras by the name of Nandaka in ThA. (H. i), one at pp. 299-300 and the other at pp. 384-385. Both Apadānas quoted in the ThA. are different from the one commented on here.

† Cf. No. 34. Also ThA. (H. i), pp. 497 ff. Apadāna No. 543 is not quoted in ThA.

<sup>1</sup> A. viśāna°.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. omī.

<sup>3</sup> S. viśamaṭṭhānaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> = Avī, A. viṅatā°, R. vihaḥatā°.

<sup>6</sup> S. naṃ tānato.

<sup>5</sup> S. sīradasanaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. naṭṭha°.

<sup>8</sup> S. °gamāpane.

<sup>9</sup> A. saṃyāci.

<sup>10-10</sup> R. pā. ka. ta. ta. bha. pu. upa.

<sup>11</sup> R. ādikaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> S. Satthārā.

<sup>13</sup> S. tathārūpaṃ

<sup>14</sup> S. omī.

nidhi, ārohanīyahatthī, Kanthako,<sup>1</sup> Channo, Kāḷudāyī ti ime satta ekadivase jātattā sahaajātā nāma ahesum.

Ath' assa nāmagahaṇadivase sakalanagarassa udaggacittalivase jātattā Udāyī tv-eva nāmaṃ karimsu. Thokaṃ kāḷadhātukattā pana Kāḷ'udāyī ti paññāyittha. So Bodhisattena saddhiṃ kumārakīḷaṃ kīḷanto vuddhiṃ agamāsi. Aparabhāge lokanāthe mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā anukkamena sabbaññutaṃ patvā pavattavara-dhammacakko<sup>2</sup> Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Veluvane viharanto<sup>3</sup> Sud-dhodhianamahārājā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā purisasahassaparivāraṃ ekaṃ amaccaṃ: puttāṃ me idhānehi ti pesesi. So Satthu dhammadesana-velāyaṃ<sup>4</sup> Satthu santikaṃ gantvā parisapariyante t̥hito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha ne Satthā: eṭha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Sabbe taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva iddhimayapattacivara-dharā vassasatikattherā viya ahesum. Arahattapattato<sup>5</sup> paṭṭhāya ariyā nāma majjhata<sup>6</sup> va honti, tasmā raññā<sup>7</sup> pesitasāsaṇaṃ Dasabalassa nārocesi. Rājā: n' eva gatakāḷato<sup>8</sup> āgacchati, na sāsanaṃ suyyati<sup>9</sup> ti aparaṃ pi amaccaṃ purisasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi. Tasmīṃ pi tathā paṭipanne aparaṃ pi ti etena nayaṃ<sup>10</sup> eva navapurisa-sahassaparivārena<sup>10</sup> amacce<sup>10</sup> pesesi. Sabbe gantvā arahattaṃ patvā tuṇhībhūtā<sup>11</sup> ahesum. Atha rājā cintesi: ettakā janā mayi sinehābhāvena Dasabalassa idh' āgamanatthāya na kiñci kathayimsu. Ayaṃ kho pana Udāyī Dasabalassa<sup>12</sup> samavayo sahapamsukīḷiko,<sup>13</sup> mayi ca sinehavā, imaṃ peseyyāmi ti. Atha taṃ pakkosāpetvā: tāta, tvaṃ purisasahassaparivāro gantvā Dasabalaṃ idh' ānehi ti vatvā pesesi. So pana gacchanto: sac' āhaṃ, deva, pabbajitūṃ labhissāmi ev' āhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ idh' ānessāmi ti vatvā, raññā: pabbajitvā<sup>14</sup> pi mama puttāṃ dassēhi ti vutto, Rājagahaṃ gantvā Satthu dhammadesanavelāyaṃ parisapariyante t̥hito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ patvā ehibhikkhubhāve paṭiṭṭhāsi. So arahattaṃ patvā: na tāv' āyaṃ Dasabalassa kulanagaraṃ gantūṃ kālo, vassanto<sup>15</sup> pana<sup>15</sup> upagato<sup>15</sup> pupphitesu vanasaṇḍesu haritatipasañchanāya bhūmiyā gamanakālo bhavissati ti gamanakālaṃ āgamento vassante sampavatte<sup>16</sup> Satthu kulanagaraṃ gantūṃ gamanavaṇṇaṃ samvappesi. Vuttañ c' etaṃ Theragāthāyaṃ:

<sup>1</sup> B. Kanthako, R. Kanthako.

<sup>4</sup> S. 'velāya.

<sup>7</sup> S. omā.

<sup>10</sup> S. 'parivāro navaamacco.

<sup>13</sup> S. 'balena.

<sup>15</sup> S. vassanto pi na upagato.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. 'cakke.

<sup>5</sup> S. 'pattito.

<sup>8</sup> S. gato.

<sup>12</sup> B. R. 'kīḷito.

<sup>3</sup> S. viharati.

<sup>6</sup> R. mejjhattā.

<sup>9</sup> S. sāyati.

<sup>11</sup> S. tuṇhī.

<sup>14</sup> S. 'jito.

<sup>16</sup> R. S. sampatte.

“† Aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante  
phalesino chadanam vippahāya  
ten<sup>1</sup> accimanto va pabhāsanti  
samayo Mahāvira ! Bhāgīrasānam.

Dumāni phullāni manoramāni  
samantato sabbadisā pavanti  
pattam pahāya phalam āsasānā  
kālo ito pakkamanāya Vira !

N<sup>2</sup> evātisitam api n<sup>2</sup> ātiupham<sup>(a)</sup>  
sukhā utū addhaniyā bhadante  
passantu tam Sākiya-Koḷiyā ca<sup>(b)</sup>  
pacchāmukham Rohinīyam<sup>4</sup> tarantam.<sup>4</sup>

Āsāya kasate khette bñam āsāya vappati<sup>(c)</sup>  
āsāya vāñijā yanti samuddam dhanahārakā,  
yāya āsāya tiṭṭhāmi sā me āsā samijjhatu.

\*N<sup>2</sup> ātisitam n<sup>2</sup> ātiupham n<sup>2</sup> ātidubbhikkhasādakam<sup>5</sup>  
saddalā haritā bhūmi esa kālo Mahāmuni.\*

Punappunañ ceva vapanti bñam  
punappunam vassati devarājā  
punappunam khetam kasanti kassakā  
punappunam [dhaññam]<sup>6</sup> pūrenti koṭṭhakam<sup>(d)</sup>

Punappunam yācanakā caranti  
punappunam dānapati dadanti  
punappunam dānapati deditvā  
punappunam saggam upenti ṭhānam.

Dhīro<sup>(e)</sup> have sattayugam pun<sup>2</sup> eti  
yasmim kule jāyati bhūripaṇño  
maññām<sup>7</sup> aham sakkati devadevo  
tayā 'bhijāto<sup>(f)</sup> muni saccanāmo.

<sup>(a)</sup> Th. na panāti°.

<sup>(b)</sup> Th. Sākiyā.

<sup>(c)</sup> Th. vappati.

<sup>(d)</sup> Th. dhaññam upeti raṭṭham.

<sup>(e)</sup> Th. vīro.

<sup>(f)</sup> Th. hi jāto.

† See pp. 359-360.

\*- Not found in Th.

<sup>1</sup> S. te.    <sup>2</sup> S. na panāti°.    <sup>3</sup> S. Sākiyā°.    <sup>4</sup> S. Rohinīp tārāyantam.

<sup>5</sup> S. °chātakam.    <sup>6</sup> Only ño in B.    <sup>7</sup> S. dhaññam upeti raṭṭham.    <sup>8</sup> S. vīro.

Suddhodano nāma pitā Mahesino  
 Buddhassa mātā pana Māyanānā  
 yā<sup>1</sup> Bodhisattam pari hariya kucchinā  
 kāyassa bheda Tidivâtîmodati.<sup>(a)</sup>

Sā Gotamī kālakatā ito cutā  
 dibbehi kāmehi samāṅgibhūtā  
 sā modati kāmagaṇehi pañcahi  
 parivāritā devagaṇehi tehi.\*

‡Buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino  
 Aṅgrasass' āpaṭimassa tādino  
 pitu-p-pitā mayha tvam<sup>(b)</sup> 'si Sakka  
 dhammena me Gotama ayyako si †

Ambā panasā kapiṭṭhā ca pupphapallavalaṅkatā  
 dhuvapphalāni pavanti<sup>3</sup> khuddā madhukakūpamā  
 sevamāno ubho passe gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Jambū sumadhurā nīpā madhugaṇḍidivapphalā  
 tā ubhosu pajjotanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Tiṇḍukāni piyālāni sovaṇṇavannā manoharā<sup>4</sup>  
 khuddakapphalā<sup>5</sup> niccam gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Kadali pañca mocchi ca supattaphalagopitā  
 ubho passesu lambanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Madhupphaladharā niccam morarukkhā manoramā  
 khuddakapphalā<sup>5</sup> niccam gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Hintālatālapanti ca rajatakkhandho 'va jotare  
 supakkaphalasañchannā khuddakappā mudhussavā  
 phalāni tāni khādante gantukālo Mahāyasa !

<sup>(a)</sup> Th. tidivasmi modati.

<sup>(b)</sup> Th. tuvam.

\* The rest of the stanzas are not given in S., but a footnote says that further stanzas are found in some MSS.

† ThI. 527-534.

‡ See p. 361 and p. 538.

<sup>1</sup> B. omittē.

<sup>2</sup> S. Tidivamhi modati.

<sup>3</sup> R. also phalanti in brackets.

<sup>4</sup> B. "manohara, R. also manoramā in brackets.

<sup>5</sup> B. khuddakappalā.

Udumbarā 'rupāvaṇṇā sadā sumadhurapphalā  
ubho passesu<sup>1</sup> lambanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Itthambhūtā anakā te nānāphaladharā<sup>2</sup> dumā  
ubho passesu lambanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Campakā salaḷā nāgā sugandhā<sup>3</sup> māluteritā  
sapupphitagga jotanti sugandhen ābhipūjayyūṃ,  
sādarā vinatā<sup>4</sup> eva gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Punnāgā<sup>4</sup> giripunnāgā pupphitā dharanīruhā  
supupphitagga jotanti sugandhen ābhipūjayyūṃ  
sādarā vinat<sup>5</sup> uggaggā gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Asokā<sup>5</sup> kovilārā ca somanassakarā varā  
sugandhā kaṇṇikā gandhā rattavaṇṇehi bhūsitā  
sādarā vinat<sup>6</sup> uggaggā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Kaṇṇikārā phullitā niccaṃ sovaṇṇaramsijotakā  
dibbagandhā pavāyanti disā sabbāni sobhayaṃ  
sādarā vinatā<sup>7</sup> eva samayo te Mahāyasa !

Supattā gandhasampannā ketaki<sup>8</sup> dhanuketaki<sup>9</sup>  
sugandhā sampavāyanti disā sabbā 'bhigandhino'<sup>10</sup>  
sādarāṃ pūjayantā 'va samayo te Mahāyasa !

Mallikā jātisumanā sugandhā khuddamallikā  
disā sabbā pavāyanti<sup>11</sup> ubho magge pasobhayaṃ<sup>12</sup>  
sādarā te palambanti<sup>13</sup> samayo te Mahāyasa !

Sindhuvārā sītagandhā sugandhā māluteritā  
disā sabbā bhipūjenti<sup>14</sup> ubho magge palobhayaṃ<sup>15</sup>  
sādarā vinat<sup>16</sup> uggaggā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Sīhā kesarasīhā ca catuppadanisevitā  
acchambhitā<sup>17</sup> surāpāne migarājā patāpino  
sīhanādēna pūjenti sādarā te migābbibhū  
maggamhi ubhato vūḷhā samayo te Mahāyasa !

<sup>1</sup> B. pavesesu.

<sup>2</sup> B. phalamadhurā.

<sup>3</sup> B. sagandha.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīte.

<sup>5</sup> R. assokā.

<sup>6</sup> R. keṭaki 'keṭaki

<sup>7</sup> B. pi gandhino.

<sup>8</sup> B. omīte, omitted and supplied in B.

<sup>9</sup> B. lambanti.

<sup>10</sup> R. pasobhayaṃ.

<sup>11</sup> B. acchambhitā.

Byagghā sindhavā naṅkulā<sup>1</sup> sādthurūpā bhayānakā  
ākāse sampatantā va nibhītā yena kenaci  
tehi te sādārā natā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Tidhammabhinnā chaddantā surūpasussarā<sup>2</sup> subhā  
sattappatiṭṭhitāṅgā te ubho maggesu kūjino  
sādārā hāsamānā va samayo te Mahāyasa !

Migā varāhā 'pasadā citrāsāvayavā subhā  
ārohapariṇāhena surūpā aṅgasammyutā  
ubho magge gāyamānā 'va samayo te Mahāyasa !

Gokaṇṇā rathabhā<sup>3</sup> rūru ārohapariṇāhino  
surūpā aṅgasampannā sevamānā 'va accharuṃ  
sevamānā tehi tadā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Dipi acchā taracchā ca tudarā<sup>4</sup> varuṇā sadā  
Te dāni sakkhitā sabbe mettāya tava tādino  
Te paccasevakā addhā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Sasā sigālā naṅgulā<sup>5</sup> kalandakālakā<sup>6</sup> bahū  
Kasturā<sup>7</sup> sūrā<sup>8</sup> gandhā te kevalā gāyamānā va  
. . . samayo te Mahāyasa !

Mayūrā nilagīvā te susikhā subhapakkhikā  
supiñchā te sunādā ca veḷuriyamaṇisannibhā  
nādaṃ karontā pūjenti kālo te pitu dassane !

Suvannacitrahaṃsā ca javahaṃsā vihācarā  
te sabbe āsayā chuddhā jinadassanabyāvaṭā  
madhurassarena kūjanti kālo te pitu dassane !

Haṃsā koṇcā sunadā te cakkavākā nadīcarā  
bakā balākā rucirā jalakākā sarakukkuṭā  
sādārā 'bhinādino<sup>9</sup> ete kālo te pitu dassane !

Citrā surūpā susarā sālikā suvataṇḍikā  
rukkhaggā sampatantā te ubho maggesu kūjino  
tesu tesu nīkūjanti kālo te pitu dassane !

<sup>1</sup> B. naṅgulā.

<sup>2</sup> B. surūpa°.

<sup>3</sup> B. rasabhā.

<sup>4</sup> Also R. tudarā in brackets.

<sup>5</sup> nakulā ?.

<sup>6</sup> B. kalandakā.

<sup>7</sup> B. tasabubha.

<sup>8</sup> B. atinādino.

Kokilā sakalā<sup>1</sup> citrā sadā mañjussarā varā  
vimhāpitā<sup>2</sup> te janataṃ saddhimittādike surā  
sarehi pūjayantā 'va kālo te pitu dassane !

(<sup>a</sup>) Bhīṅkā<sup>3</sup> kururā<sup>4</sup> sārā pūritakānanā<sup>5</sup> sadā<sup>6</sup>  
ninnādayantā pavanam aṇṇamaññasamāṅgino<sup>7</sup>  
gāyamānā saren' eva kālo te pitu dassane !

Tittirā susarā sārā susarā vanakukkuṭṭā  
mañjussarā rāmaṇeyyā kālo te pitu dassane !

Setavālukasañchannā supatitthā manoramā  
madhurōdakasampunnā sarā jotanti te sadā  
tattha nhatvā<sup>8</sup> pivitvā ca samayo te ñātidassane !

Kumbhīrā makar' ākiṇṇā valayā muñjarohitā  
macchakacchapabyāviddhā sarā setodakā subhā  
tattha nhatvā<sup>9</sup> pivitvā<sup>10</sup> ca' samayo te ñātidassane !

Niluppalasamākiṇṇā yathā<sup>11</sup> rattuppalehi ca  
kumuduppalasaṅkiṇṇā sarā sobhanti 'nekadhā  
tattha sītalakā toyā samayo te ñātidassane !

Puṇḍarīkehi sañchannā padumehi samohatā  
ubho maggesu sobhanti pokkharañño<sup>12</sup> tahiṃ tahiṃ  
tatth' odakāni nhāyanti samayo te ñātidassane !

Setapulinasaṅkiṇṇā supatitthā manoramā  
sītōdakamahoghehi sampunnā kānadi subhā  
ubho maggehi sandanti samayo te ñātidassane !

Maggesu<sup>13</sup> ubhato passe gāmanigamasamākulā  
saddhā pasannā janatā Ratanattayamāmakā  
tesaṃ sampunnasaṅkappo samayo te ñātidassane !

Tesu tesu padasesu devā mānussakā<sup>14</sup> ubho  
gandhamālābhi pūjenti samayo te ñātidassane ! " ti.

(<sup>a</sup>) R. in brackets singārā kururā sārā pūjitakānanā sadā.

<sup>1</sup> Also R. sakulā in brackets.

<sup>2</sup> B. dhīmā<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> B. bhīkā rākurā.

<sup>4</sup> B. kānane.

<sup>5</sup> B. aṇṇino.

<sup>6</sup> B. natvā.

<sup>7</sup> B. natā ca.

<sup>8</sup> B. natthā.

<sup>9</sup> B. pokkharakhyā.

<sup>10</sup> R. maggesa.

<sup>11</sup> R. manussakā.



\*Evaṃ<sup>1</sup> therō<sup>1</sup> saṭṭhimattāhi gāthāhi Satthu gamanavaṇṇanam<sup>2</sup> samvaṇṇesi.<sup>2</sup> Atha kho Bhagavā; Kāḷudāyī mama gamanam pattheti, pūressāmi 'ssa saṅkappan ti tattha gamane bahūnam visesāhlīgamam disvā vīsatisahassakhiṇṇāsavaparivuto Rājagahato aturitacārikāvasena vuttappakāraphalāphale<sup>3</sup> anubhavanto dvipadacatuppadādisamūhānam<sup>4</sup> sevanaṇṇāyā pūjyamāno vuttappakāragandhapupphagandhehi<sup>5</sup> gandhiyamāno gāmanigamavāsīnam<sup>6</sup> saṅgaham kurumāno Kapilavatthugāminimaggam<sup>7</sup> paṭipajji. Thero iddhiyā Kapilavatthum gantvā rañño purato ākāse tthito adiṭṭhapubbavesam disvā, raññā: ko 'si tvaṇ ti pucchito sace<sup>8</sup> amaccaputtam tayā Bhagavato santike<sup>9</sup> pesitam na jānāsi, evaṃ<sup>10</sup> jānāhi ti vadanto:

"Buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino  
 Aṅgīrasass' āpaṭimassa<sup>11</sup> tādino  
 pitu ppitā<sup>12</sup> mayha<sup>13</sup> tuvaṃ si Sakka  
 dhammena me Gotama ayyako 'si "† ti

gātham āha.

Tattha "Buddhassa putto 'mhi" ti Sabbaññubuddhassa ure vāyā-majanitāhi<sup>14</sup> dhammadesanāhi jātātāya orasaputto amhi. "Asayhasāhino" ti abhisambodhito pubbe tthapetvā Mahābodhisattam aññehi sahitum asakkuṇeyyattā asayhassa sakalabodhisambhārassa mahākaruṇāyākarassa<sup>15</sup> ca sahanato tato param pi aññehi sahitum abhībhavitum asakkuṇeyyattā asayhānam pañcannam mārānam sahanato abhībhavanato āsayānusayacaritādhimutti-ādivibhāgāvabodhena ya-thāraham veneyyānam diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi anusāsanisaṅkhātassa aññehi asayhassa Buddhakiccassa sahanato sādhu-kāribhāvato asayhasāhino. "Aṅgīrasassā" ti aṅgīkatasīlādisampattikassa aṅgamaṇgehi nicchāraṇakaobhāsassā<sup>16</sup> ti apare; keci pana Aṅgīraso Siddhattho ti imāni dve nāmāni pitarā yeva gahitāni ti vadanti. "Āpaṭimassā" ti anūpamassa. Iṭṭhādisu tādīlakkhaṇasampattiya "tādino." "Pitu ppitā<sup>17</sup> mayha<sup>17</sup> tuvaṃ si" ti ariyajāti-vasena mayham pitu Sammāsambuddhassa lokavohāravasena tvam

\* From here cf. ThA. (H. i), 502 ff.

† ThI. 536.

See also p. 361 and p. 534.

<sup>1</sup> S. iocādhi.

<sup>2</sup> S. gamanam vāṇṇesi.

<sup>3</sup> S. pītisukham.

<sup>4</sup> S. dipadacatuppadādinam.

<sup>5</sup> S. °pakārehi sugandhapupphagandhehi.

<sup>6</sup> S. gāmanigamam.

<sup>7</sup> S. °gāminimaggam.

<sup>8</sup> R. °ssa, also sace in brackets, S. omits.

<sup>9</sup> S. santikam.

<sup>10</sup> S. sa mam iti.

<sup>11</sup> S. appaṭi°.

<sup>12</sup> S. pitū pitā.

<sup>13</sup> R. S. mayham.

<sup>14</sup> S. °jānāsi.

<sup>15</sup> R. karuṇikādhikārassa, and S. °karuṇākarassa.

<sup>16</sup> S. niccharapa°.

<sup>17</sup> R. pitā mayham, S. pitū pitā mayham.

pitā asi. “Sakkā” ti vamsena rājānaṃ ālapati. “Dhammena” ti sabhāvena. Ariyajāti-lokiyajāti ti dvinnāṃ jātinaṃ sabhāvasamodhānena. “Gotamā” ti gottena rājānaṃ ālapati. “Ayyako ‘sī” ti pitāmaho ahosi. Ettha ca Buddhassa putto ‘mlh ti ādiṃ vadanto thero aññaṃ byākāsi.

Evam pana uttānaṃ jānāpetvā ‘va haṭṭhatutṭhena raññā mahārahe pallaṅke nisklāpetvā attano paṭiyāditassa nānaggarasabhojanassa pūretvā patte<sup>1</sup> dinne gamanākaraṃ dassesi. Kasmā gantukāmi’ attha, bhuñjathā ti vutte, Satthu santikaṃ gantvā bhuñjissāmi ti. Kahaṃ pana Satthā ti. Visatisahassabhikkhuparivāro tumhākaṃ dassanathāya maggaṃ<sup>2</sup> paṭipanno ti. Tumhe imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjatha, aññaṃ Bhagavato haratha, yāva ca mama putto imaṃ nagaraṃ pāpupāti, tav’ assa ito yeva piṇḍapātaṃ āharathā<sup>3</sup> ti. Thero bhattakiccaṃ katvā rañño ca parisāya ca<sup>4</sup> dhammaṃ desetvā; Satthu āgamanato puretaram eva sakalarājanivesanaṃ ratanattayagunesu abhipasannaṃ karonto sabbesaṃ passantānaṃ yeva Satthu āharitabbabhattapunnapattaṃ ākāse vissajjetvā sayam pi vehāsaṃ abbhugantvā piṇḍapātaṃ upanetvā Satthu hatthe ṭhapesi. Satthā pi<sup>5</sup> taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ<sup>1</sup> paribhuñji. Evam saṭṭhiyojanamaggaṃ divase divase yojanaṃ gacchantassa Bhagavato Rājagahato bhattaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Kamena Kapilavatthunagaraṃ patvā punadivase rājavāṭṭhiyaṃ piṇḍapātāya carati. Taṃ Suddhodanamahārājā tattha gantvā, mā evaṃ kattabbaṃ maññi,<sup>1</sup> na yidaṃ rājavamsapaveṇi ti. Idaṃ<sup>5</sup> tumhākaṃ Mahārāja<sup>6</sup> vamsa,<sup>5</sup> idiso amhākaṃ pana buddhavamso ti vatvā:

“Uttitṭhe na ppamajjeyya dhammaṃ sucaritaṃ care dhammacāri sukhaṃ seti asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.

Dhammaṃ care sucaritaṃ na taṃ duccharitaṃ care dhammacāri sukhaṃ seti asmiṃ loke paramhi cā”<sup>7</sup> ti

dhammaṃ desesi. Rājā sotāpattiphale patitṭhāsi. Tato rājā Bud-dhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā sakamandire bhojetvā sampavāretvā bhojanāvasāne Dhammapālajātakaṃ<sup>†</sup> sutvā separiso anāgāmiphale patitṭhahi. Aparabhāge setacchattassa heṭṭhā nippanno’va arahattaṃ patvā parinibbāyi.

Tato Bhagavā Rāhulamātu’ Bimbādeviyā pāsādaṃ gantvā tassā

\* Dh. 168-169.

† Jātaka, No. 447.

<sup>1</sup> S. omīta.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. omīta.

<sup>3</sup> S. haratha.

<sup>4</sup> R. omīta.

<sup>5</sup> S. ayaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. paveṇi mahārāja.

<sup>7</sup> S. °mātuyā.

dhammaṃ desetvā sokaṃ vinodetvā Candakinnarajātakadesanāya\* pasādaṃ janetvā nigrodhāraṃ agamāsi. Atha Bimbādevī puttāṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ āha:¹ gaccha,² tava pitu santakaṃ dhanāṃ yācāhi ti. Kumāro dāyaajjaṃ me dehī ti vatvā Bhagavantaṃ anubandhitvā;³ sukhā te samaṇa chāyā ti vadanto gacchati. Taṃ Bhagavā nigrodhārāmaṃ netvā lokuttaradāyaajjaṃ gaṇhāhi ti vatvā pabbājesi. Atha Bhagavā ariyagaṇamaññhe nisinno: etad aggaṃ, bhikkhave, mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kulappasādaṇaṃ yad idaṃ Kāḷudāyī ti therāṃ etadagge ṭhapesi. Thero pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubba-kammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseto “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādi gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.

2. *Guṇāguṇavidū*⁴ ti guṇaṃ ca agūṇaṃ ca guṇāguṇaṃ, vaṇṇāvaṇṇaṃ kusalākusalaṃ vā, taṃ⁵ jānāti ti “guṇāguṇavidū”; *kataññū* ti kata-guṇaṃ jānāti ti “kataññū.” Ekadivasaṃ pi bhaddānādinā katū-pakārassa rajjaṃ pi dātuṃ samatthattā; *katāvedī* ti kataṃ vindati anubhavati sampatiṇṇeti⁶ ti “katavedī”; *tithe yojeti pūṇino* ti sabba-satte nibbānapavesanūpāye kusalapathe magge dhammadesanāya yojeti saṃyojēti⁷ patiṭṭhapesi ti attho.

Sesaṃ uttānattham eva. Gamanavaṇṇanagāthānaṃ attho Thera-gāthaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vutto yevā ti.

Kāḷudāyittherassa Apadānatthakathā.

547. Sattamāpadāne “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Abhayattherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare brāhmaṇakule nibbatto. So vuddhim anvāya vedāṅgapārāgo sakaparasaṃmayakusalo ekadivasaṃ Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi thomesi. So tattha yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto⁷ aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārarañño putto hutvā nibbatti. Abhayo tv-eva assa nāmaṃ karimṃsu. So vayappatto niganṭhehi

\* Jā No. 485.

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 83-84. *The same story, but a different Apadāna quoted.* ThA. quotes another Apadāna under another thera by the same name at pp. (H. i) 201-202. *That, too, is not the same as Apadāna No. 544.*

¹ B. R. omit.

² B. R. āgaccha.

³ S. anubandhi.

⁴ A. °guṇe°.

⁵ S. omits.

⁶ S. sampa°.

⁷ S. nibbatti tato.

saddhiṃ vissāsiko hutvā caranto ekadivasam Nigaṇṭhena Nātaputtena Satthu vādāropanatthāya pesito nipunaṃ pañhaṃ pucchitvā nipu-  
nabyākāraṇaṃ sutvā pasanno Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhā-  
nānurūpaṃ ñāṇaṃ pesetvā na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So  
arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pub-  
bacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim  
āha. Tam sabbam suviññeyyam evā ri.

Abhayattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

548. Atthamāpadāne "Imamhi Bhaddakappamhi"<sup>1</sup> ti ādikaṃ  
āyasmato Lomasakaṅgiyattherassa apadānaṃ.\* Ayam pi purima-  
buddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto  
Kassapabhagavaṭo kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto saddho pasanno  
ahosi;<sup>2</sup> aparo<sup>3</sup> Calāno<sup>3</sup> nāma tassa sahāyo cāsi;<sup>2</sup> to<sup>2</sup> dve pi Satthu  
santike dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso<sup>4</sup> pabbajitvā yāvajīvaṃ silaṃ  
rakkhitvā supārisuddhasilā tato cutā devaloke nibbattitvā ekaṃ  
buddhantaraṃ dibbasukhaṃ anubhaviṃsu. Tesu ayaṃ inasmiṃ  
buddhuppāde Sākiyakule nibbattitvā<sup>5</sup> taparo Calāno devaputto  
hutvā Tāvatisabhabhavan nibbatti.† Atha so Sakyakulappasādakena  
Kāludāyina ārādhitena<sup>6</sup> Bhagavato<sup>6</sup> Sakyārājūnaṃ maddanāya  
kataṃ Vessantaradhammadesanāyaṃ<sup>7</sup> pokkharavassaidhipātihāri-  
yaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā Majjhimanikāye vuttaṃ Bhad-  
dekarattasuttantadesanaṃ<sup>8</sup> sutvā araṇṇavāsaṃ vasanto Bhaddeka-  
rattasuttantadesanānusāsanaṃ<sup>9</sup> saritvā tad anusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā  
kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaritvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ patvā  
attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritāpadā-  
naṃ pakāsento "Imamhi Bhaddakappamhi"<sup>9</sup> ti ādim āha.

Tattha kappo tāva catubbidho: sarakappo, varakappo, maṇḍakappo,  
bhaddakappo ti. Tesu yasmim kappe eko buddho uppajjati, ayaṃ  
sarakappo nāma, yasmim dve vā tayo vā buddhā uppajjanti ayaṃ  
varakappo nāma, yasmim cattāro buddhā uppajjanti ayaṃ maṇḍa-  
kappo nāma, yasmim pañca buddhā uppajjanti ayaṃ bhaddakappo  
nāma. Aññattha<sup>10</sup> pana:<sup>10</sup>

\* Only a few points of the story at ThA. (H. i), pp. 84 ff., are common to this.  
The Apadāna is different.

† Jātaka No. 547.

§ M. iii, 187 ff. (No. 131).

<sup>1</sup> S. bhaddake kappe.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. omitt.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits; S. Calāno.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> S. nibbatti.

<sup>6</sup> S. ārādhito bhagavatā.

<sup>7</sup> R. "sutta".

<sup>8</sup> S. tam desanā.

<sup>9</sup> S. bhaddake kappe.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits and gives the following four lines in prose form with the variants noticed.

†† S. omits.

“Sārakappo maṇḍakappo sāramaṇḍakappo tathā  
varakappo bhaddakappo<sup>1</sup> kappā pañcaviḍhā siyūṃ.<sup>2</sup>  
Eko dve tayo cattāro pañca buddhā yutthā kamaṃ,  
etesu pañcakappesu uppajjanti vināyakā ti,”

evaṃ pañca kappā vuttā. Tesu ayaṃ kappo Kakusandho Konā-  
gamano Kassapo Gotamo Metteyyo ti pañcabuddhapaṭimaṇḍitattā  
bhaddakappo nāma jāto. Tasmā imasmiṃ bhaddakappamhi Kassapo  
nāma nāyako uppajjati ti sambandho. Sesam uttānattham evā ti.

Lomasakaṇḍiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

549. Navamāpadāne “Imamhi bhaddake kappe” ti ādikaṃ āya-  
mato Vanavacchattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu  
katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Kassapassa  
Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthudhamma-  
dcsanaṃ sutvā saddhājāto pabbajitvā parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ  
caritvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto,<sup>3</sup> tato cuto araññāyatane bhik-  
khūnaṃ samīpe kapotayoniyam nibbatto, tesu mettacitto dhammaṃ  
sutvā tato cuto devamanussesu samsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde  
Kapilavatthusmiṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Tassa mātukucchigata-  
kāle yeva mātū<sup>4</sup> dohaḷo udapādi: vane vasitūṃ vane vijāyitūṃ. Tato  
icchānurūpavasena<sup>5</sup> vasantiyā gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi. Gabbhato  
nikkhantañ ca<sup>6</sup> naṃ<sup>6</sup> kāsāvakaḥḍena paṭiggaheṣuṃ. Tadā Bodhi-  
sattassa uppannakālo. Rājā taṃ kumāraṃ āhārāpetvā sah’ eva  
posesi. Atha Bodhisatte<sup>7</sup> mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabba-  
jitvā chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ katvā Buddhē<sup>8</sup> jāte,<sup>8</sup> so Mahā-  
kassapassasantikaṃ gantvā tass’ ovāde pasanno tassa santikā Bud-  
dhuppādabhāvaṃ<sup>9</sup> sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā  
pabbajitvā na cirass’ eva chaḷābhiñño arahā ahosi. So arahattaṃ  
patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadā-  
naṃ pakāsento “Imamhi bhaddake kappe” ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *brahmapandhu mahāyaso* ti ettha brāhmaṇānaṃ bandhu  
ñātako brāhmaṇapandhū ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhattaṃ brahma-

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 58-60. Story similar in a few points only. Different  
Apadāna. A completely different story and Apadāna at ThA. (H. i), pp. 222-224.

<sup>1</sup> S. *adds* ti.

<sup>2</sup> S. vibhajjimsu.

<sup>3</sup> S. nibbatti.

<sup>4</sup> S. mātuyā.

<sup>5</sup> S. icchānurūpena vane.

<sup>6</sup> S. eva taṃ.

<sup>7</sup> S. °satto.

<sup>8</sup> S. Buddhō jāto.

<sup>9</sup> S. °uppādaṃ.

bandhū ti vuttan ti datṭhabbam.<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>Lokattayabyāpakayasattā mahāyaso.<sup>2</sup>

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Vanavacchattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

550. Dasamāpadāne “Imamhi bhaddake kappe” ti ādikam āyasmato Sugandhattherassa<sup>3</sup> apadānam.\* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle<sup>4</sup> Bārāṇasiyaṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā sabbadānam<sup>5</sup> passamāno<sup>5</sup> mahādānam dadamāno māsassa satta-khattuṃ Bhagavato gandhakuṭiyā catujātigandhena vilimpesi, mama nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sarirato sugandhagandho nibbattatū ti patthanam akāsi. Bhagavā tam byākāsi. So yāvatāyukaṃ tthatvā puññāni karonto<sup>6</sup> devaloke nibbatto kāmāvacaradevalokaṃ sariragandhena sugandham kurumāno Sugandhadevaputto ti pākaṇo ahosi. So devaloke<sup>7</sup> sampattiyo anubhavitvā tato cuto imasmim buddhuppāde mahābhogakule nibbatti. Tassa mātukucchigatass’ eva mātuyā sariragandhena sakalageham sakalanagaraṇ ca sugandhena ekagandham ahosi. Jātakkhane sakalam Sāvattihinagaraṃ sugandhakaranḍako viya ahosi. Ten’ assa Sugandho ti nāmaṃ karimsu. So vuddhim anvāya<sup>8</sup> Satthu<sup>8</sup> Sāvatthiyaṃ<sup>9</sup> patvā Jetavanamahāvihārapaṭiggahane<sup>10</sup> buddhānubhāvaṃ<sup>10</sup> disvā pasannamānaso Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā na cirass’ eva sahapatisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So<sup>11</sup> uppannadivasato paṭṭhāya yāva parinibbānā etthantare nippannaṭṭhānādisu<sup>12</sup> sugandham eva vāyi. Devā pi dibbagandhapupphāni<sup>13</sup> okiranti. So pi thero arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento “Imasmim Bhaddake kappe” ti ādim āha.

Tam sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānatthattā<sup>14</sup> ca suviññeyyaṃ eva. Kevalam puññanānattaṃ nāmanānattaṇ ca viseso.

Sugandhattherassa<sup>3</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.  
PAÑCAPAÑÑĀSAMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ.<sup>15</sup>

\* Cf. ThA. (H. i), pp. 80-81. The story is different except for a few points; a different Apadāna is quoted here.

<sup>1</sup> S. veditabbam.

<sup>2-3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> A. Cūlasugandha<sup>5</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S. Kassapassa<sup>6</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> S. sabbadā namassamāno.

<sup>7</sup> S. katvā.

<sup>8</sup> S. devaloka<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> S. agamāsi, tadā Satthā.

<sup>10</sup> S. Sāvattim.

<sup>11</sup> S. “mahāvihāram paṭiggahesi, tam.

<sup>12</sup> S. tassa.

<sup>13</sup> S. nipatṭhāna<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> S. dibbacuppadibbagandhadibbapupphāni.

<sup>15</sup> S. uttānatthattā.

<sup>16</sup> B. omits; S. ends here.

\*551. Chapaññāsame vagge paṭhamāpadāne “Mahāsamuddaṃ oggayhā”<sup>1</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Yasattherassaṭṭhi apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni<sup>2</sup> upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle mahānubhāvo nāgarājā hutvā Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ attano bhavanaṃ netvā mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Bhagavantaṃ mahagghena ticcivarena acchādesi. Ek’ ekañ ca bhikkhuṃ mahagghen’ eva paccekadussayugena sabbenā ca samaṇaparikkhārena. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle seṭṭhiputto hutvā mahābodhimandaṃ sattahi ratanehi pūjesi. Kassa passa Bhagavato kāle sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ so sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ mahāvibhavassa seṭṭhino putto hutvā <sup>(a)</sup>Sujātāya Bhagavato khīrapāyāsadinnaṃ seṭṭhidhītāya kucchimhi<sup>(a)</sup> nibbatti. Yaso nāma nāmena paramasukkumālo. †Tassa tayo pāsādā honti, eko heman-tiko, eko giṇhiko, eko vassiko ti. So vassike pāsāde vassike<sup>(b)</sup> cattāro māse nippurisehi turiyehe paricārayamāno vasati, heṭṭhā pāsādaṃ na otarati. [Hemantike pāsāde cattāro māse suphusitavā-tapānakavāṇe tatth’ eva paṭivasati. Gimhike pāsāde bahukavāṇavā-tapānājālāhi sampanne tatth’ eva vasati. Hatthapādānaṃ sukkumā-latāya bhūmiyaṃ nisajjādikiccaṃ n’ atthi, sippalitulādupiṇṇasabhāve attharitvā tattha upadhānāhi kiccāni karoti. Evaṃ devaloke deva-kumāro viya] pañcāhi kāmagaṇehi samappitassa samaṅgibhūtassa paricārayamānassa paṭikacc’<sup>(c)</sup> eva niddā okkami. Sabbarattiyo ca telapadipō jhāyati. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto paṭikacc’<sup>(c)</sup> eva paṭi-pabujjhivā addasa sakaṃ parijanaṃ supantaṃ, aññissā kacche<sup>3</sup> vīṇaṃ,<sup>3</sup> aññissā<sup>3</sup> kaṇṭhe mudiṅgaṃ,<sup>(d)</sup> aññissā kaṇṭhe<sup>4</sup> ālambaraṃ, aññaṃ vikkessikaṃ vikkhelikaṃ vippalapantiyo muttapasutaṃ<sup>(b)</sup> hatthapādaṃ susānaṃ maññe. Disvāna assa ādīnava pāturaṃ aho-si, nibbidāya cittaṃ saṅghāsi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto udānaṃ udā-nesi: upaddutaṃ vata bho, upasaṭṭhaṃ vata bho ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto suvaṇṇapādūkāyo ārohitvā yena nivesanadvāraṃ ten’ upasaṅkami. Amanussā dvāraṃ vivarimsu: mā Yasassa kulaput-

\* The following commentaries are not found in S., but it contains the colophon. A. and ST. do not contain these Apadānas.

† ThA. (H. i), 232-235. The Apadāna is quoted here.

‡ From here cf. Vin. I, §7 (pp. 15-18). Passages in brackets thus [ ] are not found in Vin.

(<sup>a</sup>)-(<sup>a</sup>) Not in ThA. (<sup>b</sup>) V. omits. (<sup>c</sup>) V. patigaco’. (<sup>d</sup>) V. mutiṅgaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. ogayha.

<sup>2</sup> B. adds samattā.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. adds kacche.



tassa koci antarāyaṃ akāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto yena nagaradvāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Amanussā dvāraṃ vivarimsu: mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarāyaṃ akāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto yena Isipatanamigadāyo, ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ pacuttāhāya ajjhokāse caṅkamati. Addasā kho Bhagavā Yaśaṃ kulaputtaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna caṅkamā orohitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavato avidūre udānaṃ udānesi: upaddutaṃ vata bho, upassaṭṭhaṃ<sup>1</sup> vata bho ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Yaśaṃ kulaputtaṃ etad avoca: idaṃ kho Yaśa anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhaṃ, ehi Yaśa nisīda, dhammaṃ desessāmi ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto, idaṃ kira anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhaṃ<sup>2</sup> ti haṭṭho udaggo suvaṇṇapādukāhi orohitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi, ekam antaṃ nisinnassa kho Yasassa kulaputtassa Bhagavā anupubbikathaṃ kathesi, seyyath' idaṃ; dānakathaṃ, silakathaṃ, saggakathaṃ, kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, nekhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Yaśaṃ kulaputtaṃ kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinivaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, ath' assa<sup>(a)</sup> buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhamma-desanā taṃ pakāsesi: dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakalakam sammad eva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evam eva Yasassa kulaputtassa tasmim yeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi, yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti.

Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa mātā pāsādaṃ abhiruhitvā Yaśaṃ kulaputtaṃ apassanti yena Setṭhi<sup>(b)</sup> gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, Upasaṅkamitvā Setṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ etad avoca: putto te gahapati Yaśo na dissatī ti. Atha kho Setṭhi gahapati catuddisā assadūte uyyojetvā sāmañ ñ-eva yena Isipatanamigadāyo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā<sup>(c)</sup> kho Setṭhi<sup>(b)</sup> gahapati suvaṇṇapādukānaṃ nikkhepaṃ; disvāna tañ<sup>(d)</sup> ñ-eva anugamma;<sup>(d)</sup> addasā<sup>(c)</sup> kho Bhagavā Setṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantam. Disvāna Bhagavato etad ahosi; yaṃ nūna ahaṃ tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhareyyaṃ yathā Setṭhi<sup>(b)</sup> gahapati idha nisinna idha nisinnaṃ Yaśaṃ kulaputtaṃ na passeyyā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāresi. Atha kho Setṭhi<sup>(b)</sup> gahapati yena Bhagavā 'ten

<sup>(a)</sup> V. atha yā.

<sup>(b)</sup> V. setṭhi.

<sup>(c)</sup> V. addasa.

<sup>(d)</sup> V. taṃ yeva anugamāsi.

<sup>1</sup> R. upasaṭṭhaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> R. anupasaṭṭhaṃ.

upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: api bhante, Bhagavā Yasam kulaputtam passeyyāsi ti. Tena hi gahapati nisīda, app' eva nāma idha nisinno Yasam kulaputtam passeyyāsi ti. Atha kho Setṭhi<sup>(a)</sup> gahapati idh' eva kir' āham nisinno idha nisinnam Yasam kulaputtam passissāmi ti hattho udaggo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi. Ekam antam nisinnassa kho Setṭhino gahapatissa Bhagavā anupubbikatham kathesi. . . pe . . . aparapaccayo Satthu sāsane Bhagavantam etad avoca; abhikkantam bhante, abhikkantam bhante, seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitam vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannam vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā maggam ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telappajjotam dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti [ti], evam eva Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, es' āham bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca, upāsakam me<sup>(b)</sup> Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṇ saraṇam gatan ti. So ca loke paṭhamam upāsako ahosi tevāciko.

Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭham yathāviditam bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimucci. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: Yasassa kho kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭham yathāviditam bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuttam abhabbo kho Yaso kulaputto hināy' āvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agārikabhūto, yaṃ nūn' āham iddhābhisankhāram paṭippassambheyyan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tam iddhābhisankhāram paṭippassambhesi. Addasa kho Setṭhi gahapati Yasam kulaputtam nisinnam, disvāna Yasam kulaputtam etad avoca; mātā te, tātā, Yasa, paridevi<sup>(c)</sup> sokasamāpannā, dehi mātuyā jvitan ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavantam ullokesi. Atha kho Bhagavā Setṭhim gahapatim etad avoca: tam kiṃ maññasi, gahapati, yassa sekhena ñāṇena sekhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho, seyyathā pi tayā.<sup>(d)</sup> Yathādiṭṭham yathāviditam bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuttam: bhabbo nu kho so gahapati hināy' āvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agārikabhūto ti. No h' etam bhante. Yasassa kho gahapati kulaputtassa sekhena ñāṇena sekhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho seyyathā pi tayā, tassa yathā diṭṭham yathā viditam bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuttam, abhabbo kho gahapati Yaso kulaputto hināy' āvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agārikabhūto ti. Sulābhā,<sup>(e)</sup> bhante, Yasassa kulaputtassa, suladdham bhante, Yasassa

(a) V. setṭhi.

(b) V. map.

(c) V. parideva°.

(d) V. tassa before yathā.

(e) V. lābhā.

kulaputtassa, yathā Yasassa kulaputtassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, adhivēsetu me bhante, Bhagavā ajjatanāya bhattaṃ Yasena kulaputtēna pacchāsamaṇenā ti. Adhivēsesi Bhagavā tuṇhi-bhāvena. Atha kho Setṭhi gahapati Bhagavato adhivēsanam veditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivēdetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakāmi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto acirapakante Setṭhimhi gahapatimhi Bhagavantam etad avoca: labheyy' āham Bhagavato santiko pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadan ti. Ehi bhikkhū ti Bhagavā avoca, svākhāto<sup>(a)</sup> dhammo, cara brahmacariyam<sup>(b)</sup> ti. Sā 'va tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahosi.\* Arahā pana hutvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānam pakāsento "Mahāsamuddam oggayhā" ti ādim āha.

†1. Tattha "samuddan" ti aṅgulimuddāya "sam" suṭṭhu dassettabbato samuddo. Atha vā "sam" suṭṭhu<sup>1</sup> udiyati khobhiyati pasodhiyati ghosanam karonto āluliyati ti samuddo. Mahanto ca so samuddo cā ti "mahāsamuddo," tam mahāsamuddam; oggayhā<sup>(c)</sup> ti ajjhogahetvā abbhantaram pavisitvā tassa mahāsamuddassa antopavisitvā; sāmyatthe c' etaṃ upayoganti datṭhabbam. Bhavanam me sumāpīṇa<sup>(d)</sup> ti ettha bhavanti nibbattanti nivasanti catūhi iriyāpathehi vāsam kappenti etthā ti "bhavanam"; mayham tam bhavanam tam vimānam tam pāsadam pañcapākārakūtāgārehi "sam" suṭṭhu māpitaṃ, nagaram attano balena suṭṭhu nimmitan ti attho. Sunimmitā pokkharanī ti sumahantā hutvā bhūtā gatā pavattā khaṇitā katā ti pokkharanī. Macchakacchapapupphapulinatitthamadhurodakādīhi suṭṭhu nibbattā nimmitā ti attho. Cakkavākupakujitā<sup>e</sup> ti cakkavākakukkutaḥamsādīhi kūjitā ghositā nāditā sā pokkharanī ti sambandho.

Ito param nadīvanadvipadacatuppapādapapakkhīnam vappanañ ca Sumedhassa Bhagavato dassanañ ca nimantetvā Sumedhassa Bhagavato dānakkamañ ca suviññeyyam eva.

‡Lokāhutipaṭiggahan ti ettha loka āhuti "lokāhuti," kāmarūpārūpasakkhātassa lokassa āhutiṃ pūjāsakkāram paṭiggaphāti ti lokāhutipaṭiggahanam Sumedham Bhagavantam ti attho.

Sesam byākaranāpadānañ ca arahattapattaphalañ ca suviññeyyam evā ti.

Yasattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

(a) V. Svākkhāto. (b) V. adda as usual sammā dukkhasse antakiriya.

(c) ThA. ugghayha, v.l. ogayha.

(d) ThA. sunimmitam.

\* Passage from Vin. ends here. † ThA. (H. I), p. 233. ‡ Not found in ThA.

552. Dutiyāpadāne "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikam āyasmato Nadikassapatttherassa apadānam.\* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibhattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso attano ropitassa ambarukkhassa paṭham' uppannaṃ manosilāvannaṃ ekaṃ ambaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Magadharatthe brāhmanakule Uruvelakassapassa bhātā hutvā nibatto vayappatto nissaraṇajjhāsayaṭāya gharāvāsaṃ anicchanto tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajjitvā tñhi tāpasasahasseehi saddhiṃ Nerañjasaṃ<sup>1</sup> nadiyā tñre assamaṃ māpetvā viharati. Naditñre vasanto Kassa-pagottatāya ca Nadikassapo ti samaññā ahoṣi. Tassa Bhagavā saparisassa ehibhikkhubhāvena upasampadaṃ adāsi. So Bhagavato Gayāsīse Ādittapariyāyadesanāya† arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Tatr' āyaṃ anupubbikathā: Satthā Yaṃ kulaputtaṃ pabbājetvā Uruvelāyaṃ tayo bhātikajaṭile dametum ñyena Uruvelā tad avasari. Tena kho pana samayena Uruvelāyaṃ tayo jaṭilā paṭivasanti; Uruvelakassapo Nadikassapo Gayākassapo ti. Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Nadikassapo jaṭilo tinnaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Gayākassapo jaṭilo dvinnāṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa assamo, ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: sace Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍ' ettha nāgarājā iddhiṃ āsīviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesi ti. Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: . . . pe . . . tatiyam pi . . . pe . . . so taṃ mā viheṭhesi ti. App' eva nāma viheṭheyya, iñgha tvam Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāraṃ ti. Vihara, Mahāsamaṇa, yathāsukhaṃ ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tipasanthārakaṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho so nāgo Bhagavantam pavatṭhaṃ disvā dumaṇo padhūpāsi.<sup>2</sup> Atha kho Bhagavato<sup>3</sup> etad ahoṣi: yaṃ nūn' āhaṃ imassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviñ ca cammañ

\* ThA. (H. I), pp. 415-417. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*

† Vin. I, 34-35. ‡ From here . . . cf. Vin. I. § Secs. 15 ff. (pp. 24 ff.).

ca maṃsaṇ ca nhāruṇ ca aṭṭhiṇ ca aṭṭhimiṇjaṇ ca tejasā tejā pari-  
yādiyeyyaṇ ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṇ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṇ  
abhisuṅkharitvā padhūpāsi. Atha kho so nāgo makkham' asahamāno  
pajjali. Bhagavā pi tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. Ubhinnaṇ  
sajotibhūtānaṇ agyāgāraṇ ādittaṇ hoti sampajjalitaṇ sajotibhūtaṇ.  
Atha kho te jaṭilā agyāgāraṇ parivāretvā evaṇ āhaṃsaṇ: abhirūpo  
vata, bho, Mahāsamaṇo nāgena<sup>(a)</sup> na viheṭṭhissati ti. Atha kho  
Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṇ accayena tassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviṇ  
ca cammaṇ ca maṃsaṇ ca nhāruṇ ca aṭṭhiṇ ca aṭṭhimiṇjaṇ ca  
tejasā tejaṇ pariyādiyitvā bhogo katvā patte pakkhipitvā Uru-  
velakassapassa jaṭilassa dassesi: ayaṇ te Kassapa nāgo, pariyādinno  
[assa] tejasā tejo ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad  
aḥosi. Mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma  
caṇḍassa nāgarājassa iddhimato āśvisassa ghoravisassa tejasā tejaṇ  
pariyādiyissati, na tv' eva kho arahā yathā ahaṇ ti.

Neraṇjarāyaṇ Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṇ jaṭilaṇ etad avoca:  
sace te Kassapa agaru, viharemu ajjuṇhe<sup>(b)</sup> aggisālaṇhi ti. Na kho  
me Mahāsamaṇa garu, phāsukāmo 'va nivāreṇi, caṇḍ' ettha nāgarājā  
iddhimā āśvisso ghoraviso, so taṇ mā viheṭṭhesi ti. App' eva nāma  
na viheṭṭheyya, iṇḥa tvaṇ Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāraṇ ti:

Dinnaṇ ti naṇ viditvā abhito pāvisi, bhayaṇ atīto, taṇ<sup>(c)</sup>  
disvā isiṇ pavitṭhaṇ ahināgo dummāno padhūpāsi. Sumana-  
manaso<sup>(d)</sup> avimāno<sup>2</sup> manussanāgo pi tattha padhūpāsi. Mak-  
khaṇ ca asahamāno ahināgo pāvako [va] pajjali. Tejodhā-  
tukusalo manussanāgo pi tattha pajjali. Ubhinnaṇ sajoti-  
bhūtānaṇ agyāgāraṇ udicare. Atha<sup>(e)</sup> kho<sup>(e)</sup> jaṭilā: Abhi-  
rūpo vata bho Mahāsamaṇo nāgena<sup>(a)</sup> na<sup>3</sup> viheṭṭhayissati<sup>(f)</sup>  
ti bhaṇanti ti.<sup>4</sup>

Atha rattiyaṇ accayena yāva<sup>(g)</sup> nāgassa acciyo honti, iddhimato pana  
ṭhitā anekavannaṇ acciyo honti: nīlā atha lohitaḥ māñjaṭṭhā<sup>5</sup> pītaka<sup>6</sup>  
phalikavannaṇāyo Aṅgrasassa kāye anekavannaṇ acciyo honti. Pat-  
tamhi odahitvā ahināgaṇ brāhmaṇassa dassesi. Ayaṇ te Kassapa  
nāgo, pariyādinno assa tejasā tejo ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo  
jaṭilo iminā pāṭihāriyena abhippasanno Bhagavantaṇ etad avoca:  
idh' eva Mahāsamaṇa vihara, ahaṇ te upaṭṭhāmi dhuvabhatteṇā ti.

**Paṭhamāṇ pāṭihāriyaṇ.**

<sup>(a)</sup> V. nāgo.

<sup>(d)</sup> V. sumānaso.

<sup>(b)</sup> V. ajjuṇho.

<sup>(f)</sup> V. viheṭṭhissati.

<sup>(c)</sup> V. omīto.

<sup>(e)</sup> V. hatā na.

<sup>1</sup> B. meggam.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. adhi<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> B. pi.

<sup>4</sup> B. omīto; māñjaṭṭhā?

<sup>5</sup> R. yāva corrected to hatā 'va.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa assamassa avidūre aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe vihāsi. Atha kho Cattāro Mahārājā<sup>(a)</sup> abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu. Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhamsu seyyathā pi mahanto<sup>(b)</sup> aggikkhandho.<sup>(b)</sup> Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: kālo Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitam bhattam; ko nu kho te Mahāsamaṇa, abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena tvam ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā tam abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhamsu seyyathā pi mahanto<sup>(b)</sup> aggikkhandho<sup>(b)</sup> ti. Ete kho Kassapa Cattāro Mahārājā<sup>(a)</sup> yen' āham ten' upasaṅkamimsu dhammasavanāyā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cattāro pi mahārājāno upasaṅkamissanti dhammasavanāya; na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattam bluṇṇitvā tasmim jeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Dutiyakapāṭihāriyam.<sup>1</sup>

Atha kho Sakko devānam indo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi seyyathā pi mahāaggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro ca. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: kālo Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitam bhattam, ko nu kho so Mahāsamaṇa, abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ imam<sup>(c)</sup> vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena tvam ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi seyyathā pi mahā aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro cā ti. Eso kho Kassapa, Sakko devānam indo, yen' āham ten' upasaṅkami dhammasavanāyā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko<sup>2</sup> Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo yatra hi nāma Sakko pi devānam indo upasaṅkamissati dhammasavanāyā ti na tv' eva kho arahā yathā ahan

<sup>(a)</sup> V. °rājāno.

<sup>(b)</sup> V. mahantā aggikkhandhā.

<sup>(c)</sup> V. omiṭṭa.

ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattam bhuñjitvā tasmim vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

*Tatiyapāṭihāriyam.*

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi seyyathā pi mahāaggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassa rattiya accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam etad avoca: kālo kho, Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitam bhattam; ko nu kho so Mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam vanasaṇḍam obhāsetvā yena tvam ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi seyyathā pi mahāaggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā ti. Eso kho Kassapa Brahmā Sahampati yen' āham ten' upasaṅkami dhammasavanāya ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko<sup>1</sup> Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo yatra hi nāma Brahmā<sup>(a)</sup> Sahampati upasaṅkamissati dhammasavanāya na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattam bhuñjitvā tasmim yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

*Catutthapāṭihāriyam.*

Tena kho pana samayena Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa mahā yaṇṇo paccupaṭṭhito hoti; kevalakappā ca Aṅgamāgadhā pahūtam khādanīyam bhojanīyam ādāya atikkamitukāmā honti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: etarahi kho me mahā yaṇṇo paccupaṭṭhito kevalakappā ca Aṅgamāgadhā pahūtam khādanīyam bhojanīyam ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace Mahāsamaṇo mahājanakāye iddhipāṭihāriyam karissati, Mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati; aho nūna Mahāsamaṇo svātanāya n' āgaccheyyā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa cetasā cetoparivatakkam aññāya Uttarakurum gantvā tato piṇḍapātam āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tath' eva divāvihāram akāsi. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiya accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam etad avoca: kālo kho Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitam bhattam, kin nu kho, Mahāsamaṇa, hiyyo n' āgamāsi, api ca mayam tam sarāma, kin nu kho Mahāsamaṇo n' āgacchatī ti, khādanīyassa ca

<sup>(a)</sup> V. *adda* pi.

<sup>1</sup> B. mahaddhiko.



bhojanīyassa ca te paṭivīso ṭhapito ti. Nanu te, Kassapa, etad ahoṣi: etarahi kho me mahāyaṇṇo paccupaṭṭhito, kevalakappā ca Aṅga-nāgadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace Mahāsamaṇo janakāye iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati Mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati, aho nūna Mahāsamaṇo svātanāya n' āgaccheyyā ti. So kho ahaṃ Kassapa, cetasā cetoparivitakkam aṇṇāya Uttarakurum gantvā tato piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tattli' eva divāvihāram akāsin ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahoṣi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cetasā mama cittaṃ paṭijānissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti: Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmim yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Pañcamapāṭihāriyaṃ.<sup>(a)</sup>

Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato paṃsukūlaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato<sup>1</sup> etad ahoṣi: kattha nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhoveyyan ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam indo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkam aṇṇāya pāṇinā pokkharapaṇiṃ khaṇitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahoṣi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddeyyan ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam indo cetasā cetoparivitakkam aṇṇāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddatū ti. Atho kho Bhagavato etad ahoṣi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ ālambitvā uttareyyan ti. Atha kho kakudhe adhivattā devatā Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkam aṇṇāya sākham onāmesi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahoṣi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ visajjeyyan ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam indo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkam aṇṇāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ visajjetū ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kālo kho Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, kin nu kho Mahāsamaṇa, n' āyaṃ pubbe idha pokkharapaṇi, sā 'yaṃ idha pokkharapaṇi, na y-imā silā pubbe upanikkhittā, ta y-imā silā upanikkhittā, na y-imassa kakudhassa pubbe sākha onatā, sā 'yaṃ sākha onatā, na y-imā silā pubbe upanikkhittā, ken' imā silā upanikkhittā ti. Idha me Kassapa paṃsukūlaṃ

(a) V. pañcamam.

<sup>1</sup> R. Bhagavā.

uppannaṃ hoti, tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kattha nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhoveyyan ti. Atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānam indo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya pāṇinā pokkharaṇiṃ khaṇitvā maṃ etad avoca: idha, bhante, paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū ti. Sā 'yaṃ amanussena pāṇinā khatā pokkharāṇi. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kimihi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddeyyan ti. Atha kho Kassapa, Sakko devānam indo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā<sup>(a)</sup> paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddatū ti. Sā 'yaṃ amanussena nikkhittā silā. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kimihi nu kho ahaṃ ālambitvā uttareyyan ti. Atha kho Kassapa kakudhe adhi-vatthā devatā mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya sākham oṇamesi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū ti. Sv' āyaṃ āharahattho kakudho. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kimihi nu kho paṃsukūlaṃ visajjeyyan ti. Atho kho Kassapa, Sakko devānam indo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ visajjetū ti. Sā 'yaṃ amanussanikkhittā<sup>(b)</sup> silā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma Sakko devānam indo veyyāvaccam karissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmim yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Atha kho Uruvelakassapo tassā rattiyaṃ accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi: kālo kho Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitam bhattan ti. Gaccha Kassapa, āyāmi' ahan ti Uruvelakassapam jaṭilaṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataram agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasa kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantam agyāgāre nisinnam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad avoca: katamena tvam, Mahāsamaṇa, maggena āgato, ahaṃ tayā paṭhamataram pakkanto, so tvam paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno ti. Idh' āhaṃ Kassapa, tam uyyojetvā yāya Jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno. Idam kho Kassapa, jambuphalaṃ vaṇṇasampannaṃ gandhasampannaṃ rasasampannaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi paribhuñjā ti. Alaṃ Mahāsamaṇa, tvam yeva tam<sup>(c)</sup> arahasi, tvam yeva tam<sup>(c)</sup> paribhuñjāhi ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahaddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamataram uyyojetvā yāya

(a) V. omits.

(b) V. amanussena.

(c) V. etap.

jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bluñjitvā tasmīṃ yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkanitvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi: kālo Mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitam bhattan ti. Gaccha tvaṃ Kassapa, āyāṃ' ahan ti Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tassā<sup>1</sup> avidūre<sup>1</sup> ambo,<sup>1</sup> . . . pe, . . . tassā avidūre āmalakī<sup>2</sup> . . . pe, . . . tassā avidūre haritakī,<sup>3</sup> . . . pe . . . Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pārīchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasa kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantam agyāgāre nisinnam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad avoca: katamena tvaṃ Mahāsamaṇa, maggena āgato ahaṃ tayā paṭhamataram pakkanto, so tvaṃ paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre<sup>4</sup> nisinno ti. Idh' āhaṃ Kassapa uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pārīchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno, idaṃ kho Kassapa, pārīchattakapupphaṃ vanna-sampannaṃ sugandhikaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi gaṇhā ti. Alaṃ Mahāsamaṇa tvaṃ yeva taṃ<sup>(a)</sup> arahati, tvaṃ yeva taṃ<sup>(a)</sup> gaṇhā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamam uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pārīchattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataram āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim paricaritukāmā na sakkonti kaṭṭhāni phāletum. Atha kho tesam jaṭilānaṃ etad ahosi: nissamsayaṃ kho Mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma kaṭṭhāni phāletun ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: phāliyantu Kassapa, kaṭṭhāni ti. Phāliyantu Mahāsamaṇā ti. Sakid<sup>5</sup> eva<sup>5</sup> pañcakaṭṭhasatāni phāliyimsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo, yatra hi nāma kaṭṭhāni pi phāliyissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim<sup>(b)</sup> paricaritukāmā na sakkonti aggim<sup>(b)</sup> ujjalitum.<sup>(c)</sup> Atha kho tesam jaṭilānaṃ etad ahosi: nissamsayaṃ kho Mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo, yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma aggim<sup>(b)</sup> ujjalitun<sup>(c)</sup> ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassa-

<sup>(a)</sup> V. etaṃ.

<sup>(b)</sup> V. aggl.

<sup>(c)</sup> V. ujjaletum.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. amalakām.

<sup>3</sup> R. °ṭakī.

<sup>4</sup> R. agyāgāraṇi.

<sup>5</sup> R. sakim deva.

paṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: ujjaliyantu<sup>(a)</sup> Kassapa aggī ti. Ujjaliyantu<sup>1</sup> Mahāsamaṇā ti. Sakid eva<sup>2</sup> pañcaaggisatāni ujjalimsu.<sup>3</sup> Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo yatra hi nāma aggī pi ujjalissati,<sup>(b)</sup> na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggim<sup>(c)</sup> paricaritvā na sakkonti aggim<sup>(c)</sup> vijjāpetuṃ. Atha kho tesam jaṭilānaṃ etad ahosi: nissam-sayaṃ kho Mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo, yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma aggim vijjhāpetuṃ ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: vijjāyantu Kassapa, aggī ti. Vijjhāyantu Mahāsamaṇā ti. Sakid eva<sup>2</sup> pañcaaggisatāni vijjhāyimsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma aggī pi vijjhāyissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsū anta-raṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye najjā Nerañjarāya nimmujjanti<sup>4</sup> pi<sup>4</sup> ummujjanti<sup>4</sup> pi<sup>4</sup> ummujjanimujjam<sup>5</sup> pi karonti. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcamattāni mandāmukhīsātāni abhinimmini<sup>6</sup> yattha<sup>6</sup> te jaṭilā uttaritvā visibbesuṃ. Atha kho tesam jaṭilānaṃ etad ahosi: nissam-sayaṃ kho Mahāsamaṇassa iddhānubhāvo, yathā y<sup>(d)</sup>-imā mandāmukhiyo nimmitā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahaddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo yatra hi nāma tāva<sup>(e)</sup> bahū<sup>(e)</sup> mandāmukhiyo abhinimmini,<sup>7</sup> na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena mahāakālamegho pāvassi.<sup>(f)</sup> Mahā-udakavāhako sañjāyi; yasmim padese Bhagavā viharati so padeso udakena na<sup>(g)</sup> otthaṭo<sup>(g)</sup> hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: yaṃ nūn' āhaṃ samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā<sup>8</sup> majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkameyyan<sup>(h)</sup> ti. Atha kho Bhagavā samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā<sup>8</sup> majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkami. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo mā h' eva kho Mahāsamaṇo udakena vūlho ahoṃ ti nāvāya sambahulehi jaṭilehi saddhim yasmim padese Bhagavā viharati taṃ padesaṃ agamāsi. Addasā<sup>(i)</sup> kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo

(a) V. ujjali°. (b) V. °anti. (c) V. aggī. (d) V. h'. (e) V. omīta.  
(f) V. vassī. (g) V. anotthaṭo. (h) caṅkami. (i) V. addasa.

<sup>1</sup> B. vijjāyantu.

<sup>2</sup> R. Sakim deva.

<sup>3</sup> B. vijjāyimsu.

<sup>4</sup> R. umujjanti pi nimmujjanti pi.

<sup>5</sup> B. nimujjaummujjanam.

<sup>6</sup> B. abhinimmiyittha.

<sup>7</sup> R. °nimissati.

<sup>8</sup> B. ussādetvā.

<sup>9</sup> B. ussāpetvā.

Bhagavantam samantam ulakam ussāretvā majjhe reputatāya blūmiyā caṅkamantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad avoca: idam nu tvam Mahāsamaṇā ti. Ayam aham<sup>(a)</sup> asmi Kassapā ti Bhagavā vehāsam abbhuggantvā nāvāya paccupaṭṭhāsi.<sup>2</sup> Atha kho Uruvelakassapa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma udakam pi na pavāhissati,<sup>(b)</sup> na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: ciram pi kho imassa moghapurisassa evam bhavissati: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti, yan nūn' āham imam jaṭilam samvejeyyan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapam jaṭilam etad avoca: na tv' eva ca kho tvam Kassapa arahā, n' āpi arahattamaggasa-māpanno,<sup>(c)</sup> sā pi te paṭipadā n' atthi yāya tvam arahā vā assa arahattamaggam vā samāpanno ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhūgavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: labheyy' āham, bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjam labheyyam upasampadan ti. Tvam kho 'si Kassapa pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako vināyako aggo pamukho<sup>4</sup> pāmokkho, te pi tāva apalokehi yathā te maññissanti tathā karissanti ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo yena te jaṭilā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te jaṭile etad avoca: icchām' aham bho Mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyam caritum, yathā bhavanto maññanti tathā karontū ti. Cirapaṭikā mayam, bho, Mahāsamaṇe abhippasannā, sace bhavam Mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyam carissati, sabbe 'va mayam Mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyam carissāmā ti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissam jaṭāmissam khārikājamissam aggihuttamissam<sup>5</sup> uduke pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā, ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etad avocum: labheyyāma mayam bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan ti. Etha bhikkavo ti Bhagavā avoca, svākkhāto<sup>(d)</sup> dhammo, caratha brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā ti. Sā 'va tesam āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahosi.

Addasā kho Nādikassapo jaṭilo kesamissam jaṭāmissam khārikājamissam aggihuttamissam uduke vuyhamāne, disvān' ssa etad ahosi mā h' eva me bhātuno upasaggo ahosi ti jaṭile pahesi: gacchatha, me bhātaram jānāthā ti. Sāmañ ca tīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhim yen' āyasmā Uruvelakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyas-

(a) V. ah'.

(b) V. pava°.

(c) V. °maggam.

(d) V. svākkhāto.

1 R. ah'.

2 R. paccuṭṭhāsi.

3 R. °assasi.

4 B. pamokkho.

5 R. °huta°.

6 R. svakkhāto.

mantam Uruvelakassapaṃ etad avoca: idaṃ nu kho Kassapa seyyo ti. Āma, āvuso, idaṃ seyyo ti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭamissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissaṃ uduke pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā, ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etad avocum: labheyyāma mayaṃ, bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan ti. Etha bhikkhavo ti Bhagavā avoca, svākhāto<sup>(a)</sup> dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ ti Sā 'va tesam āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi.

Addasā<sup>(b)</sup> kho Gayākassapo jaṭilo kesamissaṃ jaṭamissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissaṃ uduke vuyhamāne, disvān' assa etad ahoṣi: mā h' eva me bhātūnaṃ upasaggo ahoṣi ti jaṭile pāhesi: gacchatha me bhātaro jānāthā ti. Sāmañ ca dvīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhiṃ yena āyasmā Uruvelakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Uruvelakassapaṃ etad avoca: idaṃ nu kho Kassapa seyyo ti. Āmāvuso idaṃ seyyo ti. Atha kho jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭamissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissaṃ uduke pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etad avocum: labheyyāma mayaṃ, bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyāma upasampadan ti, Etha bhikkhavo ti, Bhagavā avoca: svākhāto<sup>(a)</sup> dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ ti. Sā va tesam āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahoṣi.

Bhagavato adhiṭṭhānena pañcakaṭṭhasatāni na phāliyaṃsu, phāliyaṃsu; na<sup>(c)</sup> ujjalīṃsu, ujjalīṃsu; na vijjhāyaṃsu, vijjhāyaṃsu; pañcamandāmukhīsātāni abhinimmini. Etena nayena aḍḍhuddhāni<sup>(d)</sup> pāṭihāriyasahassāni honti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Gayāsīsaṃ tena pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena<sup>2</sup> sabbe<sup>1</sup> eva purāṇajaṭilehi. Tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati Gayāsīse saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi:

Sabbam, bhikkhave, ādittam. Kiñ ca, bhikkhave, sabbam ādittam. Cakkhu ādittam, rūpā ādittā, cakkhuviññāṇam ādittam, cakkhusamphasso āditto, yam idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkham asukham vā tam

<sup>(a)</sup> V. svākkhāto.

<sup>(b)</sup> V. aggi na.

<sup>(c)</sup> V. addasa.

<sup>(d)</sup> V. aḍḍhuddha°.

pi ādittam. Kena ādittam: Rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokeli paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittan ti vadāmi. Sotam ādittam, saddā ādittā, . . . pe . . . ghānam ādittam, gandhā ādittā, . . . pe, . . . jivhā ādittā, rasā ādittā, . . . pe, . . . kāyo āditto, phoṭṭhabbā ādittā, . . . pe,<sup>(a)</sup> . . . mano āditto, dhammā ādittā, monoviññānam ādittam, manosamphasso āditto, yam<sup>(b)</sup> idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi ādittam. Kena ādittam. Rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokeli paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittan ti vadāmi. Evaṃ passam, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim pi<sup>1</sup> nibbindati, rūpesu pi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāne pi<sup>1</sup> nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse pi<sup>1</sup> nibbindati, yam<sup>(c)</sup> p<sup>2</sup> idam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tasmim pi nibbindati. Sotasmim pi nibbindati, sadesu pi nibbindati, ghānasim pi nibbindati, gandhesu pi nibbindati, jivhāya pi nibbindati, rasesu pi nibbindati, kāyasmim pi nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu pi nibbindati, manasmim pi nibbindati, dhammesu pi nibbindati, monoviññāne pi nibbindati, manosamphasse pi nibbindati, yam<sup>(c)</sup> idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tasmim pi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim vimutt' amhi ti ñaṇam hoti, khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇiyam, n' āparam itthattāyā<sup>3</sup> ti pājānāti ti.<sup>1</sup> Imasmim ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhusahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu.\*

Evaṃ Ādittapariyāyadesanam<sup>†</sup> sutvā sahaṇṇasambhidāhi arahatam sampatto Nadikassapo thero somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānam pakāseto "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

†1. *Aggaphalan* ti uttamaphalam, attanā ropitassa ambarukkhassa ādimhi gahitaphalam vā.

Sesam suviññeyyam evā ti.

Nadikassapattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

(<sup>a</sup>) Not in V.

(<sup>b</sup>) V. yad.

(<sup>c</sup>) V. yad idam.

\* Passage from Vin. ends here.

† ThA. (H. i), p. 415.

† Vin. i, pp. 34-35.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits.

<sup>3</sup> R. °atthāyā.

<sup>4</sup> Both B. and R. ādittam, B. °pariyā°.

553. Tatiyāpadāne “Ajinacammavatto ‘han’<sup>(a)</sup> ti ādikaṃ Āyasmato Gayākassapattherassa apadānaṃ.\* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito ekatimsakappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto nissaraṇajjhāsayatāya gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇāyatane assamaṃ māpetvā vanamūlaphalāhāro vasati. Tena ca samayena Bhagavā eko adutiyo tassa assamassa samīpen’ āgacchi. So Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekam antaṃ tṛito velaṃ oloketvā manoharāni kolaphalāni Satthu upanesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto nissaraṇajjhāsayatāya gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā dvīhi tāpasasahashehi saddhiṃ Gayāyaṃ viharati. Gayāya vasanto hi ‘ssa Kassapagot-tatāya ca Gayākassapo ti samañña ahoṣi. So Bhagavatā saddhiṃ parisāya ehiṭhikkhuupasampadam datvā Nadikassapassa vuttana-yena Ādittapariyāyadesanāya\*\* ovādiyamāno arahatte paṭiṭṭhāsi.<sup>1</sup> So arahattaṃ patvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Ajinacammavatto ‘han’ ti ādim āha.

†1. Tattha *ajinacammavatto*<sup>(b)</sup> ti tāpasapabbajitattā ajinacamanivāsanaṃ pāvuraṇo ti attho. *Khāribhārādharo* ti tāpasakāle tāpasaparikkhāraparipuṇṇakājadharo ti attho. *Khārikaṃ* tāpasaparikkhāre “pūretvā”<sup>(c)</sup> *kolam ahoṣi assaman* ti kolaphalaṃ assame pūritvā assame nisinnō ti attho. *Agopayin* ti pi pāṭho. Kolaphalaṃ pariyesitvā assamaṃ gopesiṃ rakkhin ti attho.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Gayākassapattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

554. Catutthāpadāne “Nibbuta Kakusandhamhi”<sup>2</sup> ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kimilattherassa<sup>(d)</sup> apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto parinibbuta

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. ajinavattaṃ nivatto ‘ham.

<sup>(b)</sup> ThA. ajinavattaṃ nivatto.

<sup>(c)</sup> ThA. hārayitvāna.

<sup>(d)</sup> Th. Kimbila°.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 417-419. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*

\*\* Vin. i, pp. 34-35.

† ThA. (H. i), p. 417.

‡ ThA. (H. i), pp. 235-236. *The Apadāna is quoted here. Cf. also ib. 275-276.*



Satthari tassa dhātuyo uddissa saḷalamālāhi<sup>1</sup> maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakaminena Tāvātimsesu<sup>2</sup> uppajjitvā aparā aparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Sakyarājakule nibbattitvā Kimilo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akāsi. So vayappatto bhogasampattiyaṃ pamatto viharati. Tassa nānaparipākaṃ nātvā saṃvegajananatthaṃ Anupiyāyaṃ viharanto Satthā paṭhamayobbane t̥hituṃ ramaṇiyaṃ itthirūpaṃ abhinimmitvā purato dassetvā puna anukkamena yathā jarārogavipattīhi abhibhūtā dissati tathā akāsi. Taṃ disvā Kimilakumāro ativiyasaṃvegajāto attano saṃvegaṃ pakāsento Bhagavato pākaṭaṃ katvā laddhānusāsano arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattaṃ patvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento “Nibbute Kakusandhamhi” ti ādim āha.

\* *Brāhmaṇamhi vasumatī*<sup>(a)</sup> ti pañcahi vasitāhi vasipattamhi Bhagavati brāhmaṇassa sabhagaṇaṇehi maṇḍitattā abhibulhittā brāhmaṇamhi Kakusandhe Bhagavati parinibbute ti attho. Sesam sabbaṃ uttānaṃ evā ti.

Kimilattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

555. “Sahassaraṃsī<sup>3</sup> Bhagavā” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vajjiputtattherassa apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto ito catunavutikappe ekam paccekabuddhaṃ bhikkhāya gacchantam disvā pasannaṃ nāso kadaliṭṭhāni adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājakumāro hutvā nibbatti. Vajjirājaputtattā Vajjiputto tv' eva assa samañña. So daharo hutvā hatthisippādisikkhanakāle pi hetusampannatāya nissaraṇajjhāsayo hutvā vicaranto Satthu dhammaḍesaṇaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho Satthu santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya<sup>4</sup> kammaṃ katvā na cirass' eva chaḷābhiñño ahoṣi. Chaḷābhiñño pana hutvā aparabhāge aciraṇaṇibbute Satthari dhammaṃ saṅgāyituṃ saṅketam katvā mahātheresu tattha tattha viharantesu ekadivasam āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ sekhaṃ yeva samānaṃ mahatiyā parisāya parivutaṃ dhammaṃ desentaṃ disvā tassa upari maggādhigamāya ussāhaṃ janento:

\* ThA. (H. i), p. 236.

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 236-239.

(a) ThA. vusimati.

<sup>1</sup> B. saḷamālāhi.

<sup>2</sup> B. aṭṭhassaraṃsī.

<sup>3</sup> R. Tāvātimsu.

<sup>4</sup> B. vipassanā°.

“ Rukkhamūlagahaṇaṃ pavattiya<sup>(a)</sup>  
nibbānaṃ hadayaśmiṃ osiya  
jhāya Gotama mā ca pamādo  
kin te bilibilikā karissatī ”\* ti

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha “ rukkhamūlagahaṇaṃ ” ti rukkhamūlabhūtaṃ gahaṇaṃ. Gahaṇaṃ hi atthi rukkhamūlaṃ na rukkhamūlaṃ ca. Atthi gahaṇaṃ agahaṇaṃ ca. Tesu rukkhamūlagahaṇena ṭhānassa chāyāya sampannatāya ātapaparissayābhāvaṃ dīpeti. Gahaṇagahaṇena nivātabhāvena vātaparissayābhāvaṃ janasaṃbādhābhāvaṃ ca dasseti. Tad ubhayena ca bhāvanāyogyataṃ; “ pavattiya ” ti upagantvā; “ nibbānaṃ hadayaśmiṃ osiya ” ti evaṃ mayā paṭipajjitvā nibbānaṃ adhi-gantabban ti nibbutiṃ hadaye ṭhapetvā citte katvā; “ jhāya ” ti lakkhaṇūpanijjhānena jhānavipassanābhāvanāsahitaṃ maggabhāvanāṃ bhāvehi ti. “ Gotamā ” ti Dhammabhaṇḍāgārikaṃ gottena ālapati; “ mā ca pamādo ” ti adhikusaḷesu dhammesu mā pamādaṃ āpajjī ti. Idāni yādisassa therassa pamādo taṃ paṭikkhepavasena dassento “ kin te bilibilikā karissatī ” ti āha. Tattha “ bilibilikā ” ti bilibilikriyā, “ bilibili ” ti saddapavattī, yathā niratthakā evaṃ bilibilikā sadisā janapaññatti. “ Kin te karissatī ” ti kīdisaṃ atthaṃ tuyhaṃ sādheti, tasmā janapaññattiṃ<sup>(b)</sup> pahāya atthapasuto<sup>(c)</sup> hohi ti ovādaṃ adāsi. Taṃ sutvā aññehi vuttena visagandhavāyanavacanena saṃvegajāto bahu-d-eva rattiṃ<sup>2</sup> caṅkamena vītinaṃento<sup>3</sup> vipassanaṃ ussukāpetvā senāsaṇaṃ pavisitvā mañcake nisinnamatto va kiñci sayāmi ti sīsaṃ bimbohanam<sup>4</sup> asampattaṃ pādā bhūmito uggataṃ sarīrassa ākāśagatakkhaṇe yeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Vajji-puttatthero aparabhāge somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāśento “ Sahassaraṃsī Bhagavā ” ti ādim āha.

†Tattha *sahassaraṃsī* ti ettha anekasatasahassaraṃsī ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ sahassaraṃsī ti vuttaṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Vajji-puttattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

556. Chatthāpadāne “ Sumedho nāma Sambuddho ” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uttarasāmaṇerasaḷ apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu

<sup>(a)</sup> Th. pasakkiya.

<sup>(b)</sup> ThA. saññattiṃ.

<sup>(c)</sup> ThA. sadattha°.

\* ThI, 119.

† ThA. (H. i), p. 237.

‡ ThA. (H. i), pp. 240-244; uttaratthera, the *Apadāna* is quoted here.

<sup>1</sup> R. also pasakkiya in brackets.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. ratti.

<sup>3</sup> B. °mante.

<sup>4</sup> R. bibbohanap.

katādhikāro tuttha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayāni puñṇāni upacinantanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle vijjādharo hutvā ākāseṇa vicarati. Tena ca samayena Satthā tass' eva anuggaṇṇanattamaṃ vanantaro aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi, chabbapparaṃsiyo vissajjento.<sup>1</sup> So antaṭikkhena gacchanto Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso ākāso oruḥha visuddhehi vipulehi kaṇikārapuppheli Bhagavantam pūjesi. Pupphāni buddhānubhāveṇa chattākārāni Satthu upari chattākāreṇa aṭṭhamso. So tena bhiyyosomattāya pasannacitto hutvā aparabhāge kālam katvā Tāvattimsesu nibbattitvā dibbasampattiṃ anubhavanto yāvatāyukam tattha tathvā tato cuto devamanussesu samsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālassa<sup>2</sup> putto hutvā nibbatti. Uttaro ti'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutam patto brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattiṃ gantvā jātiyā rūpeṇa vijjāya vayeṇa<sup>3</sup> silācāreṇa lokassa sambhāvanīyo jāto. Tassa tam sampattiṃ disvā Vassakāro Magadhamahāmatto attano dhītarāṃ dātukāmo hutvā attano adhippāyaṃ vedesi. So nissaraṇajjhāsaya-tāya tam paṭikkhipitvā kāleṇa kālam Dhammasenāpatiṃ payirupāsanto tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vattasampanno hutvā therāṃ upaṭṭhahati.<sup>4</sup> Tena ca samayena therassa aññataro ābādho uppanno. Tassa bhesajjatthāya Uttaro sāmaṇero pāto 'va pattacivaraṃ ādāya viharato nikkhanto antarāmagge talākassa samīpe pattam tṭhapetvā udakasamīpaṃ gantvā mukhaṃ dhovati. Atha aññataro umaṅgacoro katakammo ārakkhapurisehi anubandho aggamaggena nagarato nikkhamitvā palāyanto attano gahitaratanabhaṇḍikaṃ sāmaṇerassa patte pakkhipitvā palāyi. Sāmaṇero pi pattasamīpaṃ upagato. Coraṃ anubandhantā rājapurisā sāmaṇerassa patte bhaṇḍikaṃ disvā; ayaṃ coro, iminā coriyaṃ katan ti sāmaṇeraṃ pacchābāhaṃ bandhitvā Vassakārassa brāhmaṇassa dassetum. Vassakāro ca tadā rañño vinicchaye niyutto hutvā chejjabhejjaṃ<sup>5</sup> anusāsati. So: pubbe mama vacanaṃ n' ādiyi, luddhāpāsandiyesu<sup>(a)</sup> pabbajj ti<sup>(b)</sup> kammaṃ asodhetvā ghātukāmattā 'va jīvantam 'eva tam sūle uttāsesi.

Ath'assa Bhagavā añnaparipākam oloketvā taṃ tṭhānaṃ gantvā vipphurantaṭṭhatalanakkhamanimayūkhasambhinnasitāgatāya<sup>(c)</sup> paggharanta-jātiliṅgulavannarasadhāraṃ viya jālāvagunṭhitamudutalupadiggaṇḍulihattham Uttarassa sise tṭhapetvā; Uttara; idan te

(<sup>a</sup>) ThA. suddha°.

(<sup>b</sup>) ThA. edde baddhāghātattā.

(<sup>c</sup>) ThA. °bhatāya.

<sup>1</sup> R. °anto.

<sup>2</sup> B. °sāle°.

<sup>3</sup> B. R. vasaṇa.

<sup>4</sup> R. upaṭṭhāti.

<sup>5</sup> R. chajjabhajjaṃ.

purimakammasa phalaṃ uppannaṃ, tattha taṃ paṇḍavekkhaṇa-  
balena adhivāsaṇā kātabhā ti vatvā ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ dhammaṃ  
desesi. Uttaro amatābhisekasadisena Satthu hatthasamphassena  
sañjātapasādasomanassatāya ulārapitpāmojjaṃ paṭilabbhitvā yathā  
paricitaṃ vipassanāmaggaṃ samārūlho ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā  
Satthu ca desanāvīlāsena tāvad eva magge paṭipāṭiyā sabbe kilese  
khepetvā chaḷābhiñño ahoṣi. Chaḷābhiñño pana hutvā sūlato utṭha-  
hitvā parānuddayaāya ākāse thatvā pāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Mahājano  
acchariyabbutacittajāto ahoṣi. Tāvad eva assa vaṇo samrūlhi. So  
bhikkhūhi: āvuso tādisaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavanto kathaṃ tvaṃ  
vipassanaṃ anuyuñjitum asakkhī ti puṭṭho: pageva me, āvuso, sam-  
sāre ādinavo saṅkhārānaṃ ca sabhāvo sudiṭṭho ev' āhaṃ tādisaṃ  
dukkhaṃ anubhavanto pi asakkhiṃ vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā viṣesaṃ  
adhigantun ti āha. \*Pubbajāṭiyā daharakāle makkhiṃ gahetvā  
nimbasūlakaṃ gahetvā sūlāroponakīlaṃ paṭicca evaṃ anekajāṭisatesu  
sūlāropanadukkhamaṃ anubhavitvā imāya pariyosānajāṭiyā evarūpaṃ  
dukkhaṃ anubhūtaṃ\* ti āha. Athā aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ  
saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāseṇa "Sumedho  
nāma Sambuddho" ti ādim āha.

† Anuttānapadavaṇṇanaṃ eva karissāma.

3. *Vijjādharo tadā āsin* ti bāhirakammantādivijjāsiddhiyā ākāsa-  
gāmiṃ sampatto hutvā caraṇavasena taṃ vijjaṃ rakkhitvā avinā-  
setvā parihaṇavasena vijjādharo yoni āsin ti āha. *Antalikkhe*  
*caro ahan* ti antaṃ pariyosānaṃ koṭiṃ likkham<sup>1</sup> tesam karissatī  
ti antalikkham; atha vā antaṃ pariyosānaṃ likkhate olokiyate  
etenā ti antalikkham. Tasmiṃ antalikkhe ākāse caraṇasūlo ahan ti  
attho. *Tisūlaṃ sukataṃ gayhā* ti tikhiṇaṃ sūlaṃ aggamaṃ āvudhaṃ  
tisūlaṃ, sundaraṃ kataṃ koṇe ghaṭṭanaghamaṇaṃ maddanapahara-  
ṇavasena suṭṭhu kataṃ sūlāvudhaṃ "gayha" gahetvā "ambarato" (a)  
*gacchāmi* ti attho.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā 'va nayānuyogena suviññeyyaṃ  
evā ti.

Uttarattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

557. Sattamāpadāne, "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādikaṃ āya-  
mato aparassa Uttarattherassa apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purima-

\* \* This anecdote is not found in ThA.

† ThA. (H. i), 241.

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 283-285. The Apadāna is quoted here.

(a) ThA. ambare tadā.

buddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto ito dvānavutikappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto viññutaṃ patvā sāsane saddhāpasanno hutvā upāsakataṃ nivedesi. So Satthari parinibbute attano ñātake sannipātetvā bahupūjāsakkāraṃ saṃharitvā dhātupūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sākete brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā Uttaro ti laddhanāmo vayappatto kenacid eva karaṇiyena Sāvatthiṃ gato Gaṇḍambamūle kataṃ yamakapātīhāriyaṃ disvā puna Kālākārāmasuttadesanāya\* abhivaḍḍhamānasaddho pabbajitvā Satthārā saddhiṃ Rājagahaṃ gantvā upasampadaṃ labhitvā tath' eva caranto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirass' eva chaḷābhīñño ahoṣi. Chaḷābhīñño hutvā Satthari Sāvatthiyaṃ viharante buddhupaṭṭhānatthaṃ Rājagahato Sāvatthiṃ upagato bhikkhūhi: kiṃ āvuso pabbajjākiccaṃ tayā matthaṃ pāpitaṃ ti puṭṭho aññaṃ byākāsi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā Somanassajāto attano pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha.

Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānatthaṃ evā ti.

Aparassa Uttarattherassa<sup>1</sup> Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

558. Aṭṭhamāpadāne "Ogayhā 'haṃ pokkharanin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bhaddajittherassa apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivatṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsispesu pāraṃ gantvā kāme pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇāyatane asamaṃ kāretvā vasanto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ ākāseṇa gacchantam disvā pasannamānaso añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayam disvā ākāseto otari;<sup>2</sup> otinnassa pana Bhagavato madhuñ ca bhisamuḷālañ ca sappikhiṇaṃ ca upanāmesi. Tassa taṃ Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ katvā<sup>(a)</sup> pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena Tusitesu nibbato, tattha yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle mahaddhano seṭṭhi hutvā aṭṭhasaṭṭhi-bhikkhusatasahassaṃ bhojetvā ticcivarena dāpesi.<sup>(b)</sup> Evaṃ bahum

\* A. II. 24.

† ThA. (H. I), pp. 285-288. The Apadāna is quoted here.

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. vatvā.

<sup>(b)</sup> ib. acoḍḍesi.

<sup>1</sup> R. Uttarassa.

<sup>2</sup> B. R. otaritvā.

kusalam katvā devaloke nibbatti. Tattha yāvatāyukam tthatvā tato cuto manussalokesu uppanno buddhasuññaloke pañcapacceka-buddhasatāni catūhi puccayehi upatṭhahitvā tato cuto rājakule nibbattitvā rajjam anusāsanto attano puttam paccakabodhim adhi-gantvā tṭhitam upatṭhahitvā tassa parinibbutassa dhātuyo gahetvā cetiyam katvā pūjesi. Evaṃ tattha tattha tāni tāni puññāni katvā imasmim buddhuppāle Bhaddiyanagare asitikoṭivibhavassa Bhaddi-yasetṭhiassa ekaputtako hutvā nibbatti. Bhaddaji ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akāsi. Tassa kira issariyabhogaparivārasampatti carimabhava Bodhisattassa viya ahosi. Tadā Satthā Sāvatthiyam vasitvā Bhaddajikumāram saṅgaṇhanatthāya mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena Bhaddiyanagaraṃ gantvā Jotiyavane<sup>1</sup> vasi tassa nānaparipākam āgamayamāno. So pi uparipāsāde nisimmo sīhapañjaram vivaritvā olokeno Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ sotum gacchantam mahājanam disvā; katth' āyam mahājano gacchati ti pucchi. Tam kāraṇam sutvā sayam pi mahatā parivārena Satthu santikam gantvā dhammaṃ suṇanto sabbābharanapaṭiṃaṇḍito 'va sabbakilese khetvā arahattam pāpuṇi.

Arahatte pana tena adhigate Satthā Bhaddiyasetṭhim āmantesi: tava putto alaṅkatapaṭiyatto dhammaṃ suṇanto arahatte patitṭhāsi, ten' assa idān' eva pabbajitum yuttam, no ce pabbajissati, parinibhāyissati ti. Setṭhi na mayham puttassa daharass' eva sato parinibbānena kiccaṃ atthi, pabbājetha nan ti āha. Tam Satthā pabbajetvā tattha sattāham vasitvā Koṭigāmaṃ pāpuṇi. So gāmo gaṅgā-tire ahosi. Koṭigāmavāsino Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānam pavattesum. Bhaddajitthero anumodanāya āradhamattāya bahigāmaṃ gantvā gaṅgātīre maggasaṃpe Satthu āgatakāle vuṭṭhahissāmi ti kālāparicchedam katvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle samāpattim samāpajjitvā nisīdi. Mahātherassa āgacchantesu pi avuṭṭhahitvā Satthu āgatakāle yeva vuṭṭhahi. Puthujjanā bhikkhū: ayam adhunā pabbajito, therassa āgacchantesu mānatthaddho hutvā na vuṭṭhāsi ti ujjhāyimsu. Koṭigāmavāsino Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca bahunāvāsagaṅgāte bandhimsu. Satthā Bhaddajiss' ānubhāvaṃ pakāsessāmi ti nāvāyam tthatvā: kaḥam Bhaddaji ti pucchi. Bhaddajitthero: es' āham, bhante, ti Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā añjalim katvā atṭhāsi. Satthā: ehi, Bhaddaji, amhehi saddhim ekanāvaṃ abbirūhā ti. So uppatitvā Satthutuṭṭhitanāvāyam atṭhāsi. Satthā gaṅgāya majje gatakāle: Bhaddaji, tayā Mahāpanādakāle<sup>(a)</sup>

<sup>\*</sup> Jataka, No. 204.

<sup>(a)</sup> ThA. Mahāpanādarājakāle.

ajjhāvutthapubbo pāsādo<sup>(a)</sup> kahan ti āha. Imasmiṃ ṭhāne nimuggo bhante ti. Tena hi, Bhaddaji, sabrahmacārīnaṃ kaṅkhaṃ chindā ti. Tasmīṃ khaṇe thero Satthāraṃ vanditvā iddhibalena gantvā pāsādathūpikaṃ pādaṅgulantare<sup>(b)</sup> sannirujjhivā pañcavīsatiyojanaṃ pāsādaṃ gahetvā ākāse uppatati, uppatanto ca puññāsayaṇā nikkhipi. Ath' assa purimabbhava nātakā pāsādagatena<sup>1</sup> lobhena macchakacchapamaṇḍukā hutvā nibbattā tasmīṃ pāsāde utṭhahante parivattitvā<sup>2</sup> paṭimsu. Satthā te sampatante disvā: nātakā te, Bhaddaji, kilamanti ti āha. Thero Satthu vacanena pāsādaṃ visajjesi. Pāsādo yathā ṭhāne yeva patiṭṭhahi. Satthā pāraṅgato bhikkhūhi: kadā bhante Bhaddajittherena ayaṃ pāsādo ajjhāvuttho ti puṭṭho Mahāpanādaajātakam<sup>\*</sup> kathetvā bahujaṇaṃ dhammāmatam pāyesi. Thero pana arahattaṃ patto pubbasambhāraṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsetuṃ "Ogayh' āhaṃ pokkharaṇin" ti ādim āha.

†1. Tattha *ogayh' āhaṃ pokkharaṇin* ti puthu nānā anekamohoghehi khaṇitattā pokkharaṇin ti laddhanāmaṃ jalāsayaṃ "ogayha" ogahetvā pavisitvā ajjhogahetvā ghāsahetu khādanatthāya tattha pokkharaṇiyaṃ pavisitvā bhisam padumapuṇḍarikamūlaṃ uddharisāmi ti attho.

Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānapadatthattā ca nayānuyogena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Bhaddajittherassa Apadānatṭhakathā.

559. Navamāpadāne "Esanāya carantassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sīvakattherassa<sup>3</sup> Apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pattaṃ ādāya kummāsassa pūretvā adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Sīvako ti tassa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gato nekkhammajjhāsayaṭāya kāme pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vicaranto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdha-saddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirass' eva

(<sup>a</sup>) ThA. ajjhāvuttharatanapāsādo.

(<sup>b</sup>) ThA. antarena.

\* Jā. No. 264.

† ThA., p. 286.

† ThA. (H. i), p. 307. The Apadāna is quoted here.



arahattam pāpuṇi. Arahattam patvā somanassajāto attano pubba-caritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō “Esaṇāya carantassā” ti ādim āha.

Taṃ sabbaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sivakattherassa<sup>1</sup> Apadānatthakathā.

560. Dasamāpadāne “Padumuttaro nāma Jino” ti ādikam āyasmato Upavāpattherassa apadānaṃ.\* Ayam kira tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto kenaci kaminacchiddena Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle daḍḍakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati parinibbute tassa dhātum gahetvā manussadevanāgagarūlayakkha-kumbhaṇḍagandhabbehi sattaratanaṃ maye sattayojanike thūpe kate tattha sudhotam attano uttariyam veḷagge ābandhitvā dhajam katvā pūjam akāsi. Taṃ gahetvā Abhisammatako nāma yakkhasenāpati deveshi cetiyapūjārakkhanattham ṭhapito adissamānakāyo ākāse dhārento cetiyam tikkhattum padakkhiṇam akāsi. Taṃ disvā bhiyyosomattāya pasannamānaso ahoṣi. So tena puñña-kammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā Upavāno ti laddhanāmo vayapatto Jetavanapaṭiggahane buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Ath’ āyasmā Upavāno Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko ahoṣi. Tena ca samayena Bhagavato vātābādho uppajji. Therassa gihisahāyo Devāsito<sup>(a)</sup> nāma brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyam paṭivasati. So theram catūhi paccayehi pavāresi. Ath’ āyasmā Upavāno nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ gahetvā tassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ upagañchi. Brāhmaṇo kenaci maññe payojanena thero āgato bhavissati ti ñatvā vadeyyātha bhante ken’ attho ti āha. Thero tassa brāhmaṇassa poyojanaṃ ācikkhanto:

“Arahaṃ Sugato loka vāteḥ’ ābādhiko<sup>(b)</sup> Muni  
yañ ca<sup>(c)</sup> uphodakaṃ atthi Munino dehi brāhmaṇa.  
Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ sakkareyyānaṃ sakkato  
apacito apaciniyyānaṃ tassa icchāmi hātave”† ti.

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi. Tass’ attho:

Yo imasmim loka “pūjaneyyānaṃ” pūjetabbehi Sakkādīhi deveshi Mahābrahmādīhi ca brahmehi “pūjito”; “sakkareyyānaṃ” sakkātabbehi Bimbisāra-Kosalārājādīhi “sakkato” ca “apacito apaciniyyānaṃ” apacāhitabbehi mahākhīpāsavehi apacito.

\* ThA. (H. i), pp. 308-312. *The Apadāna is quoted here.* † ThI, 185, 186.

(a) ThA. Devahito.

(b) Th. ābādhito.

(c) Th. sacc.

Kilesehi ārakattādinā “*araham*,” sobhanagamanādinā “*Sugato*,” Sabbaññu Muni mayham Satthā, devadevo sakkānam atisakko, brahmānam atibrahmā ‘*lāni* “*vātehi*” vātahe tu vātakhobhanimuttan<sup>1</sup>’ ābādhiko jāto. Sace, brāhmaṇa, uṇhodakam atthi, tassa vātābādhavūpasamanattham tam “*hātave*” upanetum icchāmi ti.

Tam sutva brāhmaṇo uṇhodakam tadannurūpam vātāharaṇ<sup>(a)</sup> ca bhesajjam Bhagavato upanāmesi. Tena ca Satthu rogo vūpasami. Tassa Bhagavā anumodanam akāsi. Ath’ āyasmā Upavāso apara-bhāge attano pubbakammam saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpa-dānam pakāsento “*Padumuttaro nāma Jino*” ti ādim āha.

Tattha Padumuttaro ti ādini pubbe vuttatthān’ eva.

\*2. *Mahājanā samāgatā*<sup>(b)</sup> ti sakalajambudīpavāsino rāsibhūtā ti attho. *Citakam katvā*<sup>(c)</sup> ti yojanubbhedham candanarāsim citakam katvā Bhagavato sariram tattha abhiropayimsū ti sambandho.

3. *Sarīrakiccam katvā*<sup>(d)</sup> ti ādāhanādiagginā dahanakiccam katvā ti attho.

†8. *Yattha*<sup>(e)</sup> *āvenikam*<sup>(f)</sup> n’ atthi ti devamanussehi visum visum cetiyam katum “*āvenikam*” visum dhātu n’ atthi, tam dassento *sariram piṇḍan*<sup>(g)</sup> ti ādim āha. Adhiṭṭhānabalena sakalasarīradhātu ekaghanasilāmayapaṭinā viya ekam va ahoṣi ti attho. *Inasmim buddhapūjamhi*<sup>(h)</sup> ti sakalajambudīpavāsīhi katamhi suvaṇṇathūpanhi mayam sabbe samāgantvā kaṇcukathūpam karissāmi ti attho.

†6. *Jaṅghā maṇimayā āsi* ti mānusehi katathūpe jaṅghā puppha-vāhatthān ca rattitṭhānam “*maṇimayā*” indanīlamaninā katā ti attho.

11. *Mayam hi*<sup>(i)</sup> ti sabbe devā thūpam karissāmā ti attho.

12. *Indanīlamahānīle*<sup>(j)</sup> ti indīvarapupphavaṇṇattā tam maṇi indanīlamani, tato adhikavaṇṇattā mahāmani. Indanīlamanayo ca mahānīlamanayo ca jotirasamanijātiraṅgamanayo ca ekato sannipātetvā rāsikatvā suvaṇṇathūpe kaṇcukam thūpam katvā acchādayin ti sambandho.

19. *Paccekam Buddhasettihassā* ti Buddhuttamassa pati ekam visum uparichādanena thūpam akamsu ti attho.

(a) ThA. vātārahamp.

(b) ThA. katvāna.

(c) ThA. ekapiṇḍitam.

(d) ThA. pi.

(e) ThA. samāgama; iḥ. citam katvāna.

(f) ThA. dhātū.

(g) ThA. āvenikā.

(h) ThA. imamhi buddhathūpamhi.

(i) ThA. indanīlam mahānīlam.

\* ThA. (H. i), p. 309.

† The order is changed here.

22. *Kumbhaṇḍā gūyhaḥā<sup>(a)</sup> lathā* ti kumbhamattāni aṇḍāni yesaṃ devānaṃ te kumbhaṇḍā. Guyhakā paṭicchādetvā nigūhitvā paṭicchādanato garulhā gūyhaḥā nānā jātā, te kumbhaṇḍā gūyhaḥā pi thūpaṃ akaṃsu ti attho.

26. *Atibhont' eva<sup>(b)</sup> ra tass' ābhā* ti tassa cetiyassa pabhaṃ candasu-riyātārakānaṃ pabhā na atibhonti ajjhottharanti ti attho.

33. *Aham pi kāraṃ kassāmi* ti tadino lokanāthassa thūpasmiṃ aham pi kāraṃ puñṇakriyaṃ kusalakammaṃ dhajapaṭākapijāṃ karissāmi ti attho.

Upavānattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

561. Ekādasamāpadāne “Padumuttarassa Bhagavato” ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Raṭṭhapālatherassa\* apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle tassa uppattito puretaram eva Haṃsavatinagare gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā vayappatto pitu accayena gharāvāse paṭiṭṭhito ratanakotṭhāgārakammikena dassitaṃ aparimāṇaṃ kulavaṃsānugataṃ dhanam disvā imaṃ ettakaṃ dhanarāsiṃ mayhaṃ ayyakapayyakādayo attanā saddhiṃ gahetvā gantum n' āsakkhiṃsu. Mayā pana gahetvā gantum vaṭṭati ti cintetvā kapaṇaddhikādīnaṃ mahādānaṃ deti. So abhiññālābhiṃ ekaṃ tāpasam upaṭṭhahanto tena devalokādhipaccena uyyojito yāvajīvaṃ puñṇāni katvā tato cuto devo hutvā nibbatti. So tattha devaloke devarajjaṃ karonto yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto manus-saloke bhinnaṃ raṭṭhaṃ sandhāretum samatthassa kulassa ekaputto hutvā nibbatti.

Tena ca samayena Padumuttaro nāma Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakko veneyyasattānaṃ nibbānamahānagara-saṅkhātāṃ khemantabhūmiṃ sampāpesi. Atha so kulaputto anukamena viññutaṃ sampatto ekadivasaṃ upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gato Satthāraṃ dhammaṃ desentaṃ disvā pasannacitto pariyante nisīdi. Tena ca samayena Satthā ekaṃ bhikkhum saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggatthāne ṭhapesi. Taṃ disvā pasannamānaso tadatthāya cittaṃ ṭhapetvā sataśahassabhikkhuparivāraṃsa Bhagavato sakkārena sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa

(<sup>a</sup>) ThA. kumbhaṇḍā ca yakkhā.

(<sup>b</sup>) ThA. omits eva.

\* Same name at No. 18.

† ThA. (H. i), pp. 30 ff. The same Apadāna, but there are variations in the comments.

anantarāyena ijghanabhāvaṃ<sup>(a)</sup> disvā: anāgate Gotamassa nāma Sammāsambuddhassa sāsane saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggo bhavissati ti byākāsi. So Satthāraṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca vanditvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi. So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito dvānavutikappe Phussassa Bhagavato kāle Satthu vemātikabhātikesu tīsu rājaputtesu Satthāraṃ upatthahantesu tesāṃ puññakriyāya sahāyakkiccaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ tattha tattha bhava taṃ taṃ bahukusalaṃ upacinitvā sugatisu eva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Thullakoṭṭhitanigame Raṭṭhapālasaṭṭhigehe nibbatti. Tassa bhinnaraṭṭhaṃ sandhāretuṃ samatthe kule nibbattattā Raṭṭhapālo ti vamsānugataṃ eva nāmaṃ ahosi. So mahatā parivārena vaḍḍhanto anukkamena yobbanāṃ patto mātāpitūhi paṭirūpena dārena saha yojetvā mahante yase paṭiṭṭhāpito dibbasampattisadisāṃ sampattiṃ paccanubhoti. Atha Bhagavā Kururaṭṭhe janapadacārikaṃ caranto Thullakoṭṭhitaṃ anupāpuṇi. Taṃ sutvā Raṭṭhapālo kulaputto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho sattavāre bhattacchede katvā kicchena kasi-rena mātāpitāro anujānāpetvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pabbaj-jaṃ yācitvā Satthu āṇāya aññatarassa therassa santike pabbajitvā yonisomanasikārena kammaṃ karonto vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahat-taṃ pāpuṇi. \*Ath' āyasmā aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsentō "Padumut-taro nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

†1. *Sunāgo*<sup>(b)</sup> so mayā dinno ti tadā mahādhanasaṭṭhi hutvā sab-baṃ sāpateyyaṃ dānamukhe visajjanasamaye sattappaṭiṭṭho sundaro nāgo hatthirājā mayā dinno ahosi. Taṃ dassento *īsādanto* ti ādim āha. *Isādanto* yo mayā dinno hatthināgo rathasappamāṇo danto. *Urūḥavā* ti rājāvahanayoggasamattho yoggo.

2. *Setacchatto* ti alaṅkāraṭṭhāya upatthahanasetacchattasahito ti attho. *Sopaṭiko* ti sa-upaṭiko ārohapariṇāhavā rūpasobhāhi sam-panno ti attho. *Sātabbaṇasahatthipo* ti hatthialaṅkārasahito hatthi-gopakasahito ti attho. Itthambhūto hatthināgo Padumuttarassa Bhagavato mayā dinno ti attho.

(a) So in ThA.

(b) Varanāgo at No. 18.

\* No. 18 continues further and quotes Raṭṭhapāla's verses from the Majjhima and Theragāthā.

† Nos. according to No. 18.

5. *Jalaṇuttaranāmakō* ti jalato jāto "jalajo." Kim taṃ. Padumaṃ. Padumenasamānanāmattā uttamattā ca Padumuttaro nāma Bhagavā ti attlio.

3. *Mayā<sup>(a)</sup> bhattaṃ karetvānā* ti mayā kārāpitavihāre vasantānaṃ koṭisaṅkhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ niccabhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā mahesino niyyātesin ti sambandho.

Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti.

Raṭṭhapālattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

CHAPPAÑÑĀSAMAVAGGAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya ettāvata Buddha-Pacceka-buddha-Sāvaka-kattherassa<sup>1</sup> apadānaṭṭhakathā.<sup>2</sup>

Sihaḷadīpake<sup>3</sup> appicchatādiguṇavantānaṃ theravaṃsappadīpānaṃ Ānandattherādīnaṃ sabbasattānaṃ taṇhāmānadiṭṭhādayo chedaviggahavivecanādyatthaṃ<sup>4</sup> sattali māsehi ativiyaārādhanaena laddhakosollena<sup>5</sup> bodhisambhāraṃ<sup>6</sup> gavesantena<sup>6</sup> satidhitigativiriyaparakamantena mahāsāmantagūṇasobhanaena tipīṭakadharena paṇḍitena ābhaṭaṃ imaṃ Apadānaṭṭhakathaṃ sabbo<sup>7</sup> sadevakaloko<sup>8</sup> jānātū ti.<sup>9</sup>

Anena lobhādimalā pajānaṃ  
cakkādirogā vividhā ca dukkhā  
kalahādibhayā dukkhitā jātā<sup>10</sup>  
corādayo 'natthakarā ca loke.

Nassantu me pañca verā ca pāpā  
nassantu gimhe<sup>11</sup> yathā vuṭṭhivātā  
atṭhaṅgikamaggavarena patvā<sup>12</sup>  
nibbānapuraṃ<sup>13</sup> paṭipādayāmi.<sup>14</sup>

Sabbadiṭṭhiṃ ca maddanto rāgadosādi-pāpake  
saṃsāra-vaṭṭaṃ chinditvā upemi saggamokkhako.<sup>15</sup>

(<sup>a</sup>) mahā at No. 18 (text).

<sup>1</sup> S. °therā°.

<sup>2</sup> S. *adda* niṭṭhitā.

<sup>3</sup> S. dīpato.

<sup>4</sup> S. chedana°.

<sup>5</sup> laddhabodhisambhāraṃ.

<sup>6</sup> R. vavesantena.

<sup>7</sup> B. sabbe, S. omīti.

<sup>8</sup> B. sadevakā°, S. sadevako°.

<sup>9</sup> S. *adda* Apadānaṭṭhakathā samattā.

<sup>10</sup> S. kalahā vivādā ca dubhikkhajātā (*which suits the metre*).

<sup>11</sup> S. gimhaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> B. R. datvā.

<sup>13</sup> S. nibbānamatthaṃ.

<sup>14</sup> B. R. °pāpayāmi.

<sup>15</sup> S. °mokkhako.

Āpākhettamhi<sup>1</sup> sabbattha Avicimhi bhavaggato  
sabbe dhammānugā<sup>2</sup> yantu<sup>3</sup> tayo lokā<sup>3</sup> utū pi cā ti.

\*Apādanatthakathā niṭṭhitā.

†Nibbānapaccayo hotu.

S. Adds the following stanza:

Imaṃ likhitapuññaena saṃsaraṃ bhavasāgare,  
caturopāyaṃ na gacchanto gacche nibbānam uttamaṃ.

---

\* Not in B. or S.

† Not in B.

---

<sup>1</sup> S. āpa°.

<sup>2</sup> °yāyantu.

<sup>3</sup> B. loko.

# INDEX

## I. WORDS AND PHRASES COMMENTED UPON, INCLUDING PROPER NAMES COMMENTED UPON

[Sometimes the word occurs more than once in the same page.]

### A

'mhi 472  
 akakkasacittassa 471  
 akappayum 107  
 akaram 192; °rim 312  
 akārayim 332  
 akittayī 381  
 akusitavutti 196  
 akkantam 394  
 akkhadasso 287, 503  
 akkharam 283; °re 283  
 akkhobham 277, 481  
 amitam bhogam 481  
 akkhobhiyā 223; °yo 290  
 agam 513  
 agañchīm 111, 359  
 agañhim 282  
 agadam 279; °de 290  
 agāramā 324; °rā 298; °re 324  
 agidham 513  
 agopayim 559  
 aggam sabbosadhānam 279  
 aggajam puppham ādāya 470  
 aggaṭṭhāne 229, 230  
 agganikkhito 277  
 aggapuggalam 336; °lo 349  
 aggaphalam 558  
 aggalehi 106  
 aggasāvakaṃ 377  
 aggasā 407  
 aggi 190  
 aggim cinanti janatā 265  
 aggikkhandho 266  
 aggipāki 222  
 aggo 287  
 Aṅgīrasassa 361, 538; °so 360, 369  
 aṅgehi 285  
 acalam 232  
 a° thānam 386  
 acalā 290, 293  
 acintiyā 114; °yesu 114  
 acirāgatam Mahāvīram 320

accayam 290  
 accayena ahorattam 276  
 accito 494  
 accuggato 227  
 acchambhī 169  
 accharā 239  
 accharāgaṇā 110  
 acciddā 109  
 acchodakā 218  
 ajaram 279  
 ajarāmaram 279  
 ajinacammavatto 559  
 ajinuttaravāsano 473  
 ajinena nivatto 368  
 ajja 236, 283, 292, 489, 490  
 a° supekkhūnam 489  
 ajjāpi 291  
 ajjhagā 324  
 ajjhāgamam 298  
 ajjhāpekkhimsu tāvade 452  
 ajjhāyakam 285; °ko 274, 275, 430  
 ajjhupāgato 291  
 ajjhogahetvā Himavantam 225  
 ajjhogālho 227  
 ajjhogāhi 445  
 añjalim 378, 474  
 a° katvā 293, 476  
 a° paggaḥetvāna 271, 314, 336  
 añjalikatā 290  
 añjasam 454  
 aññataram 130  
 aññataram pi 152  
 aññam aññam vyākaronṭi 108  
 aññāya 187, 227, 334, 336, 386  
 aññe 107, 108, 222  
 a° dhammāni desenti 107  
 attālake ca vividhe 284  
 attitā 234; °to 278, 279  
 attāhagūpasamūpetam 9  
 attāhāgikam maggam 113  
 attāhadosasamākiṇṇam 10, 12  
 attāhannaṃ 387



aṭṭhapaññāsakkhattum 310  
 aṭṭhapannāsakappamhi 304  
 aṭṭha vimokkhā 238, 251  
 a hetu 345  
 aṭṭhānatam 182  
 aḍḍhakose 383  
 aḍḍhacandam mayā dinnam 470  
 aṇḍam 325  
 atāresi 304  
 atikovidō 294  
 atikkamma 287  
 atitto 495  
 atināmenti 221  
 atibhonti 569  
 atirocati 234  
 ativattanti 234; °re 227  
 atite 106  
 artaṭṭhapaññā 202  
 attadantam 289  
 attano bhakkham 280  
 attham 159, 287  
 atthattthapaññā 202  
 Atthadassissa 373; °sī 419  
 athaddho 311  
 atthānatthavinicchayam 284  
 atthāni aññāya 187  
 atthi 107, 283, 291; atthu 336  
 atthe 283; attho 278, 282  
 atrajo 469  
 atha 99, 280, 456, 471  
 adadim 468  
 adantadamanam 350  
 adāsim 107, 380, 413, 471  
 adutiyo 342  
 addasam 297, 375, 387, 399, 428  
 addhānam paṭipannassa 362  
 adhhā pasamsāma 174  
 advejjham katvāna 468 f.n.  
 adhi 382  
 adhikarapam 285  
 adhikāram kattukāmo 469  
 adhiko 111  
 adhigatā 481  
 adhiccupattikā Buddhā 488  
 adhimuttam 382; °mutto 494  
 anagāriyam 298, 401  
 anaggā 222  
 anaññātām 283  
 anaññāseyyo 183  
 anaññāposī 192  
 anathe 283  
 anantako 290  
 anantatejo 288  
 anandim 301  
 anapāyinī 309

anappakam 111  
 anapekkhamāno 188  
 anabhijjhitam 167  
 anavajjabhojī 174  
 anācāro ca 237  
 anāmayo 316  
 anāvrapadassinā 227  
 anāvilam 385, 446  
 anāsavam 304, 382; °vā 112; °vo 238,  
 243, 274, 278, 299, 302, 304, 334  
 aniccataṃ 334  
 aniccā 334  
 animittam 203, 282, 286  
 anilañjase 387, 454  
 anilāyane 427  
 anivaṭṭho 489-490  
 anivattamāno 190  
 anavassuto 191  
 anissito 193  
 anu 228, 476  
 anukampamāno 159  
 anuggatamhi ādicce 474  
 anucinnam 385  
 anuttaram 129, 280  
 a° santipadam 282  
 anuttarā 106; °re 277; °ro 336  
 anuddharate 289  
 anudhammacārī 196  
 anupadam 283  
 anupādāno 375  
 anupāpuṇim 129; °ipsu 130  
 anuppattam 231, 297; °tā 295; °te  
 470 f.n.; °to 228, 232, 272, 282, 288,  
 474  
 anubrūhanto 445  
 anubhotvā 316, 335  
 anubhomi sakam kammam 474  
 anubhossati 310  
 anumodi 332; °ittha 322  
 anuyuttā 367; °to 243  
 anurañjanto 530  
 anulepam 476  
 anuvattanti 323; °tu 112  
 anuvattessati 229  
 anusāriyā 504  
 anusuyyare 423  
 anusotam 400, 471-472  
 anussarim 474  
 anūpakhetamhi 463  
 anūpatte 470  
 anūpamā 526  
 anekasatasahasasiyo vikubbanāni 108  
 anejam 393  
 anejāni ca 286  
 anejā 221

anelakaṃ (°) 364  
 anejaṃūgo 107  
 anesaṇaṃ 343  
 Anotattasārāsanne 480  
 Anotattasaro 480  
 anopamaṃ 347  
 Anomadassissa 367; °si 225, 239, 443  
 antago 495  
 antarāpaṇaṃ 264; °ne 372, 347, 397  
 antare 471  
 antalikkhaṃ (Cy.) 563  
 antalikkhacārā 220-221, 223  
 antalikkhe 220, 228  
 a° caro 563  
 antike 234  
 antimam dehaṃ 304  
 anto 229  
 antojālagatā 226, 227  
 anto suddhaṃ bahi suddhaṃ 382  
 andhakāratamonudo 297  
 andhā 423  
 andhānaṃ nayanūpamo 494  
 andh' āhiṇḍāmi 476  
 andho 476  
 apacineyyānaṃ 567  
 apatthayim 288  
 apadāna- 101  
 apañūdanam 231  
 apabbhārā 213  
 aparājite 107  
 apariḍayhamāno 191  
 aparimeyyā 282  
 aparimeyyupādāya 278  
 aparimeyye 229  
 a° ito kappe 251  
 apariyositasāṅkappo 232  
 apāpayi 291  
 api muddhani tiṭṭhatu 237  
 apihaṃ 513  
 apucchiṃ 513  
 apekkhāvā 476  
 apekkhā 161  
 appaṭṭigandhikā 213  
 appaṭṭigo 169  
 appaṭṭibaddhacitto 193  
 appaṭṭimassa 361, 538  
 appanīhitam 282, 286  
 appatthaddho 467  
 appamatto 197  
 appamādam 113  
 appameyyam 347; °yo 290  
 appameyyo Tathāgato 235  
 appayanti 228  
 appasaddam 385  
 appasuto ca 237

appassādo dukkhaṃ ettha bhiyyo 189  
 appāhārā 220  
 appicchā 220  
 appeti 228; °enti 108  
 appossukka 314  
 aphari 391  
 abaddho 165  
 abbudanirabbudāni (gatambhā) 477  
 abbatitā 293  
 abbhasamā 104  
 abbhuggami 291  
 abbhutṭhāsim 386  
 abbhutam 384  
 abbhokāsamhi 462; °ee 320, 462  
 abravi (°i) 232, 277; °im 260, 289 *f.n.*;  
 °um 290  
 abruvim 289 (*v.l.* abravim)  
 abhaddhakaṃ 375  
 abhayaṃ puram 291  
 abhāsatha 310, 322, 337; °si 238;  
 °sim 375; °sittha 127, 251  
 abhi 290, 358, 385, 386, 390, 393, 412,  
 453, 512  
 abhikinnā 109  
 abhigataṃ 473  
 abhigantvā 299  
 abhiḍātāṃ 393, °to 390  
 abhiḍānāmi 312  
 abhiññā 108  
 a° pañca nibbattā 473  
 a° pāramipattā 220  
 abhiññāya 229; °yo 238  
 abhidhammanayañño 274  
 abhinikūjim 520  
 abhinikkhamma 301, 386, 452; °mitvā  
 192, 206  
 abhinimmitto 432  
 abhintharim 251  
 abhibhuyyacārī 200  
 abhirocayim 494  
 abhiropayim 301, 326, 358, 387, 417,  
 469, 470; °pesim 392, 394, 448, 468  
 abhilambantā 213  
 abhilepayim 358  
 abhi-vandim 385  
 abhivādayim 104  
 abhisajjanā 176  
 abhisammataṃ 453, 454  
 abhihomi 267  
 abhitarūpam 393  
 amatam padam 386  
 a° vutṭhim 309, 383, 518  
 a° santam 299  
 amatabherim 299  
 a° āhaniṇi 112

amatādhigato 232  
 amanussamhi kānane 469  
 amaram 279  
 amalam 230, 489  
 amalānanam 513  
 amāpayi 285  
 amitam 277, 481  
 amitayasō 288  
 amitodaya 225  
 amittānam 284  
 amoghā 281  
 ambagandhi 215  
 ambayāgam 467  
 ambaram 222; °re 223, 335, 344  
 ambare anilāyane 427  
 ambā 213  
 amhi 269, 292, 386, 470  
 ayane 447 f.n.  
 ayyako 'si 362, 539  
 arajjam katvāna 468  
 araññam 371, 399  
 araññakā 311  
 araññamhi 165; °e 180, 371  
 araññe kānane 399  
 araham 568; °anto 114; °ā 325  
 ariñcamāno 196  
 ariyamaṇḍalā 106, 107  
 Arupavatiyā nagare 466  
 alaṅkatam 106  
 alaṅkāra 111  
 alattham 347  
 aladdhamokkhā 128  
 aladdhā 174  
 alimpamāno 199  
 alīnacitto 196  
 alonapappabhakkho 'mhi 469  
 alolakkham 513  
 alolupā 220  
 alolo 192  
 allavatthā 290  
 allesirā 290  
 avajjhā 281  
 avandim 366, 382, 395  
 avijjāya 279  
 avidūre 212, 342  
 avindanto 278  
 avirādhiyā 293  
 avivādham 113  
 avihimsāya 293  
 aviheṭṭhayam 130, 152  
 a° affītataram pi tesam 130  
 avokkippam 230  
 asampasāṭṭhā 221  
 asakkharā 213  
 asaṅkhatam 230, 280; °ena 230

asaṅkhiyam 228-229; yā 103, 104, 112, 229  
 asaṅkheyyam āṇavaram 528  
 asajjamāno 161, 199  
 asaññino 110  
 asani 399  
 asanipāto 399  
 asaniyo 506  
 Asano nāmadheyyena 384  
 asantasam jvitasanḥayamhi 201  
 asantasanto 199  
 asamo 111  
 asayhasāhino 361, 538  
 asādayim 289  
 asi 226, 343  
 asītkoṭinico 275  
 asuci 203  
 asesato 112  
 asesena 229  
 asokam padam 231  
 asmi 251  
 asmimānam 251  
 asmena koṭṭitā 222  
 asā 279  
 asattho 400  
 assamam 232  
 assamasāvidūramhi 218  
 assame 218; °mo 342  
 assamo sukato 8  
 a° a° mayham 212  
 ahaṅkāram 229  
 ahu (°ū) 237, 238, 276, 313, 322, 345, 379, 389, 405, 452, 474, 475  
 ahum 267  
 aho 229, 475  
 aho Buddhassa' uḷarātā 337  
 ahorattam 276

## A

ākāsam 226  
 ākāsapṭṭhā 104  
 ākāsadhātuyo 234  
 ākāsamhi samokkirim 386  
 ākāso 290  
 ākīñcanam 220  
 ākippam 495  
 ākirim 348  
 āgañchi 288, 334; °im 365  
 āgato 305  
 āgantvāna 303  
 āgamam 474; °im 469  
 āgamma 225, 232  
 ācarāmi 276  
 ācariyo 238

ācikkhase 356  
 ājāṇiyam adāsim 380  
 ātāpi 310  
 ādāya 280, 444, 468  
 ādāsam santharim 324  
 ādāso va 324  
 ādiccabandhussa 182  
 ādiccam iva 336  
 ādicce 474  
 ādittam 225  
 ā° va hutāsanaṃ 415  
 ādittā 289  
 ādibhikkham 298  
 ādinavaṃ sammāsītā bhavesu 197  
 ādinavo yaṃ ca virāgavatthum 129  
 Anando nāma Sambuddho 469  
 ānayim 473  
 āneñjakārino viya 232  
 āpaṇam 397  
 āpāṭalim 394  
 āpucchim pañham uttamam 374  
 ābhā 569; °āya 267  
 āmantanā hoti 166  
 āmisam 370  
 āmuttamanikunḍalā 277  
 āmoditapamoditā 265  
 āyato 227  
 āyane 447  
 āyasmā 238, 251  
 āyagam 366  
 āyāmato 267  
 āyāmena 312  
 āyāsi 232  
 āyu 422  
 āyuto 316  
 āyusanikhāram ossaji 422  
 āyusanikhāravossaji 422  
 ārakkhanatthāya bhaṇḍassa 284  
 āraddhaviyāyo 195, 240  
 ārādhayitvā 229  
 ārādheti 343  
 āramadvārā 309  
 ā° nikkhamma 474  
 āruya 288  
 ārūlho 427  
 ārocayim 240  
 āropayim 372, 382, 439, 440, 472  
 āropesim 440, 474  
 ālayo 234, 432  
 ālārāni 277  
 āluvaṃ tassa pādāsim 472  
 ālārapamhā 277  
 āvaranāni cetaso 193  
 āvasim 267  
 āvasissati 310

āvahiṃ 110  
 āvenikam 568  
 āsanam 415  
 ā° paññāpetvāna 240  
 ā° buddhayuttakam 370  
 āsannagabbhā 508  
 āsanne 480  
 āsabham 366 f.n.  
 āsayānusayaṃ nātva 234  
 āsayo 294  
 āsādayim 288  
 āsādayitvā 289; °yitvā 280  
 āsācatī nāma latā 280  
 āsi 238, 295, 312, 375, 452; āsim 288,  
 301, 303, 346, 390, 398, 408, 444,  
 459, 465, 481, 503  
 āsim dovāriko aham 481  
 āsimsu 477  
 āsino 437  
 āsivisam 289  
 āsīsakā 233  
 āsum 402  
 āsevamāno 201  
 āsewayitvā 203  
 āha 128, 231  
 āhani 299; °im 112  
 āharim 438  
 āhiṇḍāmi 476  
 āhutim 336  
 āhutim yitṭhukāmo 'ham 473  
 āhutinaṃ paṭiggaham 385; °he 442;  
 °cho 456

## I

icchatī 285  
 itarītarena 169  
 iti 206, 238, 251  
 itihāse 219, 276  
 ito 278, 288, 493  
 ito pañcasate kappe 274  
 ittham 238, 251, 295  
 idāni 361  
 iddhipādaṇ ca singhāṭam 286  
 iddhiyā pāramim gato 240, °ngato 286  
 idha 128, 204, 229, 469  
 inda 386  
 indagopakavannābhā 104  
 Indanāmā tayo janā 312  
 indanīlamahānīle 568  
 indalaṭṭhi 266  
 in° va uggatam 267  
 indriyānam balābalam 235  
 indriyesu va pañcasu 381  
 imam lokam 225  
 imasmim buddhapūjanhi 568

imā gāthā 226  
iriye 476  
isidhajam 203  
isisanghe 475  
isā 282  
isnam 380  
isnam anuciṇṇam 385  
issaram 301  
issaro 267

## I

iti 178  
isādantā 311; °to 332, 570  
iso 530

## U

ukkā 106, 506  
ukkoṭakam randhayitvā 486  
uggajjanam 349  
uggatam 104, 440  
uggatapo 289  
uggatāpanā 223  
uggatāpaso 342  
uggatejā 223; °jo 286  
ugghāṭayim 280  
ugghāṭitā 236  
uociyam 378  
ujuditthi 382  
ujjhitam 394  
utthāsim 386  
unham 179  
uttamam thūpam 366  
Uttamam nāma cetiyam 476  
uttamam bodhim 226  
u° sambodhim 112  
uttamattham 233  
uttamāhāram 326  
uttamo 321  
uttarim 369  
uttareyyapaṭam 344  
uttali 216  
uttānakūlā 212  
udakorohapā 222  
udaggacittā 203  
udapāno kato mayā 461  
udāhari 334  
udito va jaṭākāse 503  
udrayam 475  
udukkalikā 222  
udumbarikapuppham va 488  
udumbere vaasantama 471  
udentam 448  
uddālakam gahetvā 468  
uddhatavāse 236  
uddharanā 225; °ritivāna 356  
upā 430

upakkilese 193  
upagacchi 470; °im 301, 310, 326;  
gaṇhi 472; °im 274; °gantvāna 231,  
271; °gamma 314  
upajivāmi 365  
upaṭṭhako 345  
upaṭṭhahim 376; °ṭṭhahitvā 376;  
°ṭṭhito 472  
upatthaddhā 223; °dho 288  
npadisasadiseh'eva 235  
upaddavo 178  
upadhārayim 225  
upanāmesim 377, 416  
upanissāya 240  
upapajjatha 266  
upapajjim 323; °jjhatha 310  
upamāto 226  
uparundhati 293  
upavadiṃ 506  
upavāyati 218  
upasāṅkamim 290  
upasanto 281, 302, 311  
upāgami 240, 336; °im 12; °gamma  
289, 374  
upāgamim rukkhamaṇam 12  
upātivatto 183  
upādāya 226, 228, 251, 262, 288  
upānaya 298, 375  
upāyanam 279  
upāyamaggaññū 513  
upāyena 346  
Upāli 287  
Upāli nāma nāmena 278  
upāhano 469  
upekkham 194; °ā 194  
upecca 518  
upeti 370; enti 111; °entu 110, °emi  
236, 337; °ai 227  
uppajjim 266; °itvā 234  
uppannaññapo °mhi 183  
uppātesu 220, 285  
uppāḍavayadhammino 334  
ubbiddham 104, 267  
ubhato 106  
u° abhilambantā 213  
u° vinivēṭhetvā 283  
ubhinnaṃ saddam sutvāna 240  
ubho kilesu 213  
ubho hatthehi paggayha 377  
ummāpuppham 442  
urūjhavā 311, 570; °vo 332  
ujāratā 337  
ujārā 306; °ro 181, 187  
ujurājā va 233  
usamā 106

## U

ūmiyo 220

## E

ekampam añjalim katvā 476  
 ekaggam 446; °go 343, 374  
 ekaggo satthusaṇe 283  
 ekaccaṇam 292  
 ekapajjotā 109  
 ekāḷiko 342  
 ekissā pūjanāya 407  
 ek' upāhano mayā dinno 469  
 eko 131, 152  
 eko care khaggavisānakappo 130-131,  
 158  
 etam bhayaṃ 159  
 etarahi 106  
 etahi 285  
 ettha 112, 283, 286  
 etth' antare 112, 228  
 ettha sokhyaṃ 189  
 evaṃ 114, 276, 290  
 evaṃ dutiyena saha° 177  
 evaṃvādi Mahāsamaṃ 231  
 evā 'ham cintayitvāna 276  
 esaṃ 279  
 esaṇāya 222  
 esanto 233; esāmi 233  
 esāham 230  
 esikaṃ dvārakotṭhakam 284  
 esikatthambhā 106  
 es' eva dhammo 231

## O

okirip 109, 400, 471, 473, 475, 486  
 Okkākakulasambhavo 240  
 okkhittacakkhā 191, 372  
 oḡayha 389 f.n., 566; °hitvā 455;  
 oḡgayha 389, 547  
 odātā 105  
 opatati 280  
 opammakusalo 235  
 opupphā 215  
 obhāṇati 266  
 omattaṃ 442  
 oraso putto 374  
 orime va tarip 303  
 oreṇa sattadivasa 289  
 oruḡha 310  
 oropayitvā 171  
 oropito ca me bhāro 236  
 orohip 223  
 olokamaya 105  
 ocaṭṭam diavā 468

osadham (1) 292  
 osadham 410; °dhi 410; °dho 234  
 osāraṇe 283  
 osāreyyam 283

## K

kakudham vilasantam vā 473  
 kakkārupuppham 448  
 kaṅkham 187, 283  
 kaṅkhāsoṭam 225  
 kaṇicanagghiyasaṅkāsam 347  
 kaṇicanatorapā 106  
 kaṇicanabhūmiyā 104  
 kaṇicanavelapattikā 108  
 kaṭacchubhikkham 412  
 kaṇakamayasaṅghāṭam 104  
 kaṇikāram 436  
 k° pupphitam diavā 326  
 kaṇḍo eso 189  
 katam 111, 251; °āni 490; kato 461  
 katam Buddhassa sāsanam 295  
 katañjali 337  
 kataññū 540  
 katavedī 540  
 katādhikārā 128  
 katāvino 503, 504  
 katthaci 237  
 katvā 266, °āna 266  
 katvā dāḡham adhiṭṭhānam 113  
 k° viriyam uttamam 113  
 katham ṭhapayitvāna 310  
 kathayanto 375; °assu 231  
 kathā ulāra 206  
 kathī 231  
 Kathāvatthuvisuddhiyā 274  
 kadaliṃ dvedhā ce phālaye 230  
 kadāci 237  
 kappakoṭṭim 235, 346; °imhi 293  
 kappasatasakassamhi 301  
 kamo 301  
 kambalā 106  
 kammam 229  
 kammavipākena 375  
 kammassūlavuto 278  
 kammāro 408  
 karaniyam 236  
 karavikā 109  
 karuṇā 300  
 karuṇāmatākaro 494  
 kareṇa 389  
 karomase 266  
 kalam 475  
 k° nāgati soḡasim 407  
 kaṇḍo 234

kassāma 458; °mi 276, 569  
 kāci 104  
 kānanam 365, 399; °ne 409  
 kānanam vanam 389  
 Kāpilavattave 262  
 kāmam 280  
 kāmarūpi 239  
 kāmasukham 187  
 kānā 177  
 kāmesu gedham āyuto 316  
 kāyam 408  
 kāyena vacasā manasā ca 110  
 kāram 276, 509  
 k° karitvāna 276  
 kārapattha 202  
 kārayim 369; °ye 284; °yeyya 284;  
 °yesim 306  
 kārassa 475  
 kūrītā 467  
 kālam ārocayim 240  
 kālanakato 335  
 kālena kālam dhūpesim 468  
 kāśāyavattho abhinikkhamitvā 192  
 kāśāyavasano tadā 473-474  
 kāśavam 293  
 kāhāsim 266  
 kiki va andam rakkheyya 325  
 kittayi 276, 377; °yissāmi 228, 277,  
 298, 310, 316, 320, 324; °ye 346;  
 °yup 235  
 kittayam lokanāyakam 235  
 kittito 235  
 kimi 290  
 kiriyam 276  
 kilesatamasodhanam 280  
 kilese 298  
 kisalayā 466  
 kijanti 108; °mānā 222  
 Kukkuṭo nāma pabbato 449  
 Kukkuro n° p° 426  
 kuñjaram 289  
 kuṭikam 371  
 kuṭigopako 468  
 kuṭitthe 232  
 k° nāviko āsum 303  
 kuṭittham 232  
 k° sañcarim aham 230  
 kuto 152, 389  
 kuto sahāyam 152  
 kuddālam 444  
 kuddālapitakam ādāya 444  
 kupathe 513  
 kupitam 289  
 kuppanti 290  
 kubbantī 108, 265, 313

kulaketussa 310  
 kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto 193  
 kumudam pupphate tattha 459  
 kumbhaṇḍā 509  
 kusatthakam 487  
 kusalam 266  
 kusalamūlena 240, 316  
 kusalamūlehi codito 316  
 kusalo 283, 286  
 kusito ca 237  
 kuhim 513  
 kūjanti 105  
 kūjita 547  
 kūṭāgāvararūpeto 105  
 kūṭena 290  
 keci 222, 223  
 keṭubhe 219  
 ketakam pupphitam 433  
 ketakā 214  
 ketu 225, 485  
 Ketumatipuruttame 485  
 keniyajātiyā 504  
 kesaram oṣaṭam disvā 468  
 kesarim 468  
 kesari 215, 234  
 k° ca 107; k° va 390  
 Kesavo 437  
 kokanadam 321  
 koṭṭitā 222  
 Koṇḍañña 459  
 Koṇḍo 459  
 kopam akāsim 289  
 kopemi 343  
 kopo 290  
 kovida 279, 285; °dā 230; °do 278,  
 283, 284, 286, 294, 311  
 kosajjam 113  
 Kosiyo 342  
 K° nāma Bhagavā 487  
 kyāham pufūham ācarāmi 276

## KH

khaggavisāṇakappā 204; °po 133, 153,  
 203  
 khajjam 107; °jā 111  
 khajjakam abhisammata 453  
 khaṇḍatā 292  
 khaṇḍo 281, 292  
 Khaṇḍaphulliyathero 465  
 khaṇḍo 396  
 khattiyo 288  
 khantā 291; °ānam 291  
 khantiyā 293  
 kh° pārami 113

khandhake 283; 'esu 287  
 khamanfyam 380  
 khamasu 290; 'āpayi 391  
 khamitā 291; 'ānam 291  
 khāyantu 109  
 khārim 222; 'ikam 359; 'iyo 365  
 khāribhāram 224  
 khāribhāradharo 559  
 khāriyo pūrayitvāna 365  
 khiddam 187; 'dā 167  
 khiddam ratim kāmasukham 187  
 khipim 467  
 khippam 111  
 khippābhinnāssa bhikkhuno 512  
 khināsavasaṇṇasāchi 240, 324, 336  
 khināsavā 322, 337; 'ehi 227  
 khināsavehi suddhehi 227  
 khye 229  
 khīrasappimujālihi 488  
 khemato 113  
 kho 305

## G

gagane 225  
 gaccham 234; 'ati 165; 'antam 347  
 gacchantaṃ antarāpa 347  
 gajarāhā iva 224  
 gajjati 281, 282, 287; 'to 281; 'si 235, 282  
 Gaṇḍā 303  
 Gaṇḍāsetam 303  
 gaṇam 236, 314; 'amhā 319; gaṇo 432  
 gaṇanāto 228  
 gaṇikā 110  
 gaṇḍo 178  
 gatamagge khipim 467  
 gatamhā 477  
 gatā 234; gato 229, 251, 321  
 gatim 111, 276, 334  
 gantukāmo 288  
 gandhadāmehi 108  
 gandhapāṇisaṇḍulalāṅkitā 109  
 gandhabbā 110  
 gandhāvelā 105  
 gandhitā aṇḍagandhena 228  
 gandhodakam adāsi 379  
 gabbham gaṇhanti 281  
 gamanam 291; 'ne 166  
 gambhīram 108, 231  
 gayha 383, 468, 470, 488, 503  
 garugāravana 236  
 garucittam 251  
 garujādhīpo 391  
 garujo 270, 391  
 gavapānam 36

gaveśanto 230, 232, 230; 'sinam 292;  
 'seyya 279  
 gabetvā 386, 468  
 gāthā 337  
 gāyantu 109  
 giram 112, 386  
 giri 390; 'im 236  
 girim uddharito yathā 236  
 gīriduggacaro 390  
 girirājā 227  
 gīhibandhanāni 171  
 gīhibyañjanāni 171  
 gūpanidhi 494  
 gūṇagūṇavidhū 540  
 gūṇa 287  
 guttadvāro 288  
 guttindriyo 191  
 guyhakā 669  
 guhāsaya 107  
 gedham akaram 192  
 gocaram 107; 'rāya 165; 'ro 294  
 gocaram sabbabuddhānam 107  
 Gotama 362, 490, 513, 539; 'mam 229, 276; 'mo 287  
 Gotamo nāma pabbato 432  
 gottena 240  
 Goyānam 222  
 gosham santhataṃ mayā 474

## GH

gham 379, 415  
 ghtāsanam va jalitam 415  
 ghanakaṇḍanābhā 204  
 ghara-m-uttame 477  
 ghoro 289  
 ghosam assos' aham tattha 474

## C

cakkamattāni 459  
 cakkavākūpakajjita 457  
 cakkavāko 387  
 o' va dukkhitaṃ 285  
 cakkavālapariyantā 235  
 Cakkhuma 233; 'mantam 225; 'mā 226  
 caṅkamim 462  
 caṅkamaṃ sūsamāññho 427  
 caṅgotakam 471; 'ke 393  
 caccaram 284, 288  
 cajamāno pi 343  
 catukāmo 301  
 catuttimakkhattam 310  
 catuttimantikkhattam 390  
 catasā pañsamvāṇā 238, 261



catuddiso 169  
 catunnaṃ dipānaṃ 407  
 catupaññāsaṃhassāni 332  
 caturo ca phale sabbe 282  
 caturo vedikā 105  
 catusaccaṃ 383  
 ° pakūseṇto 386  
 catusaṭṭhiyā 301  
 cattālisadijā 488  
 candam 446; °amhi 488; °assa 473;  
 °o 234  
 candam va vimalam suddham 446  
 candanaphalakam 444  
 Candano nāma 469  
 Candabhāgā 434; °naditire 349, 471  
 Candamhi sasakam yathā 488  
 candasuriyehi 105  
 candassa parimajjako 473  
 caranantago 495  
 caranuttame 226  
 caranena ca sampanno 288  
 carato cārikam 362  
 caranti 205; care 133, 152  
 caranti lokamhi 205  
 carimo 380  
 caro 390  
 cāturato 267, 304  
 cāmari viya vāladhim 325  
 cārikāya 166  
 cāruvaṇṇo va sobhāmi 366, 367  
 citam 372  
 citakam 473, 474, 568  
 citakāropayim 472  
 citam 178, 260; cittaena 198, 365, 366,  
 382  
 ° aññāya 235  
 ° pavattati 226  
 Cittakūṭe 301, 487  
 cittappaśādena 323  
 Cittalatāvane 280  
 cittitam 266; °a 106  
 cittissarā 203  
 citrā 177  
 cinanti 265  
 cintanā 287  
 ciram 281  
 cinā 106  
 civarasamyutā 107  
 cuttipapātakusalo 286  
 cullāntisāhassāni 227  
 cetanāpapiddhūhi 111  
 cetasā 110  
 cetiyam 357-358, 418  
 ° pūjayi uttamam 266  
 cetosamathānuyutto 237

Ceḷanāmakā 316  
 codito 240, 244, 316, 335

## CH

cha 238; chasu 221  
 cha abhiññāyo 238  
 chattādhichattam 430  
 chaḷabhiññā 295, 322; °ehi 227  
 chaḷabhiññehi tādihi 227  
 chaḷāsīti 277  
 chaḷāsītisāhassāni 323  
 chasu dvāresu 221  
 chāyā va apapāyini 309  
 chidāchiddam 284  
 chindasi 235; °āmi 283; °im 280  
 chindāmi sabbasaṃsayam 283  
 chinnavasiṇo 236  
 chetvāna 171, 326

## J

jagatim 487; °i 467  
 jagatim kārayim aham 487  
 jagatī kārītā mayham 467  
 jaṅghā 344, 568  
 jāṭākāse 503  
 jāṭilā 233; °lo 342  
 janatam 446; ā 365  
 janatā sabbā 370  
 janayitvāna 421; janimsu 266; °ento  
 363  
 janindā 204  
 jane 332; jano 290  
 jambuto phalam ānenti 222  
 jambonadā 106  
 jayaparājayam 386  
 jalakukkuṭo 468  
 jalajagge 470; °ehi 476  
 jalajagge duve gayha 470  
 Jalajuttamanāmakam 371; ko 316, 571  
 J° -nāmino 466  
 J° -nāyako 332  
 Jalajuttaranāmakō 375  
 jalajo 571  
 jalantam 473; °ti 267; °tu 109  
 jalitam 225; °itvā 344  
 jalamekhalā 422  
 jahantu 234; °itvā 111; °itvāna 335;  
 jahe 226  
 jāgariyānuyuttā 203  
 jātam 393; °tā 290; °to 292, 384, 390  
 jātapallavakomalam 494  
 jātim 288; °iyā 384, 401  
 jātipuppham 414, 440  
 jātimanto 219

jānāmi 111  
 jāyati 290; °nti 215; °māne 423;  
 °re 459  
 jālam 190; °amhi 199  
 jālam bhetvā 190  
 jālinā 494  
 jītabandhitāni 129  
 Jinam 375, 474, 513; °nehi 206; °no  
 235, 289, 344, 450  
 Jinavaro 410  
 Jinasāsanam 236; °amhi 203  
 Jinasāsanam dhārayanto 278  
 jīmuttavannam 503  
 jīnūta° 503 *f.n.*  
 jīvanto 216; °ami 343  
 jīvitasāṅkhayamhi 201  
 jutindharam 347  
 jutimantam 336  
 jotantam 436; °nti 513; jotitā 324  
 jotisampannā 109

## JH

jhānam 196  
 jhānaratisamappitā 107  
 jhānaratā 220; °to 219  
 jhānavimokkakhippalābhi 236  
 jhāpanatthāya 298  
 jhāpayim 230  
 jhāpitā 295  
 jhāpeti 292; °esim 469  
 jhāyantam 446  
 jhāyi 219, 220

## N

nātvā 189  
 nāpam; °amhi; °ena 226  
 nāpam te dvārakoṭṭhakam 285  
 nāpamayam 499  
 nāpamhi antojālagatā 226  
 nāpavaram 518  
 nāpālokaṃ 279  
 nātibandhu bhavissati 363  
 nātimitto samānetvā 266  
 nāyati 234

## TH

thapitam 366; °payitvanā 310; °piya-  
 mānamhi 229; °peti 284; °petvā  
 129, 236; °petvāna 393; °pei 367  
 thapetvāna Mahāmuniṃ 233  
 thānam 108, 277, 494; °nā 283; °ne 166  
 thānacāṅkamam 294  
 thānacāṅkamino keci 223  
 thānā thāne 283  
 thānāthāne ca kovido 278

## D

ḍamsā 179  
 ḍayhati 293; °mānam 291; ḍayhare  
 345, 346; °āmi 289

## T

taṃ (*indeclinable*) 395  
 taṃ (= tava) 294  
 taṃ (= tvam) 337  
 taṃ saram 217  
 Takkarāyam 488  
 tajjito 278  
 tañ ñev'attham 287  
 taṇhakkhayam 197  
 Taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo 245  
 taṇhāsallassa hantāram 231  
 taṇhāsotam 280  
 tato 288  
 tattha 109, 266, 267, 287, 316, 326,  
 375, 384, 399, 474  
 tattha kālānkato aham 335  
 tattha rūpiyabhūmiyam 104  
 tathā 276  
 tath' eva 234, 279  
 tatthajo 459  
 tadaḍḍhakam 267  
 tadā 218, 223, 276, 281, 288, 291, 314,  
 342, 346, 356, 366, 387, 391, 413,  
 429, 473, 394, 495, 508  
 tadā pi 291  
 tanumajjhimā 277  
 tapassino 291  
 tape 281  
 tappayanto 518; °yissati 228  
 tappitā 107  
 tamam 280  
 tamaggāhena 279  
 tamato 279  
 tamandhakāram vihamitvā 285  
 tamandhakārapihitā 345  
 tamhi pabbatapādāmi 449, 470-471  
 tamhi samaye 475  
 taranti 225; tarim 303  
 taṭṭakā 218  
 tava 286, 287  
 tav' antike 234  
 tava puttassa 233  
 tava sasanam 282  
 tasmā, 293; °mim 349; tassa 288; °a  
 280  
 tassāham dhammam sutvāna 476  
 tādim 350; tādinā 237; tādino 265,  
 334, 347, 358, 362, 369, 386, 538;  
 tādi 324; tādisu 470; tādihi 227

tārayataṃ 337; °yantaṃ 446;  
 °yissati 400; tāreti 293  
 tārayataṃ varo 337  
 tālapantīhi 266  
 tāva 276  
 tāvade 452  
 tāvad eva 227  
 tāhaṃ Buddhassa pādāsipa 470  
 timsakkhattuṃ 267  
 timsapāramisaṃpunnā 103  
 Tikacchede 283  
 tiṭṭhantu 109; °arc 462  
 tinnaṃ loke 446  
 t° vedānaṃ 274  
 t° vedana pāragū 275, 430  
 tinno 337, 400  
 tinnoḡhehi purakkhato 376  
 tiṭṭhiyā 227, 130; °ye 230  
 tiṭṭhiye niharivāna 285  
 titthe yojeti pāpino 540  
 tidaṇḍaparidhārako 368  
 Tidasam 266; °sā 298  
 tidhappabbhinuā 311; tidhā° 288  
 timiraṃ pupphaṃ 400  
 timbarūsakavaṇṇābho 343  
 tiṭṭhaggaṭhi 345  
 t° dayhare 346  
 Tivarāyaṃ pure ramme 457, 467  
 tisūlaṃ 563  
 Tisso 384, 453  
 tisso vijjā 295  
 tire 434  
 tihi aggaṭhi 236, 278, 291  
 tuṇḍena 387  
 t° kesaraṃ gayha 468  
 tuyh' eva 337  
 turiyaṃ paṭṭhapes' ahaṃ 230  
 tulamaṇḍale 226  
 tuvaṃ 282, 528  
 tuvaṭṭaṃ 513  
 tuvaraṃ 468  
 Tusitaṃ upapajji 312  
 te 231, 285, 286, 291, 304,  
 336  
 tena 229, 277, 375  
 t° kammavipākēna 375  
 t° kammēna 292  
 t° bhogēna 277  
 telasaṅkhayā 375  
 tesam 130, 152  
 toyābbhisecakaraṇā 222  
 toyena 199, 234  
 toraṇā 108  
 toṣito 232  
 tvayā 490

## TH

thavi 228; °itvāna 226  
 thāmabalūpapanno 196  
 thāmavā 224  
 thūpaṃ 366, 385; °amhi 439  
 th° katvāna veḷḷinaṃ 385  
 thūpapūjaṃ 322  
 thūpaseṭṭhassa sammukhā 367  
 therā 101  
 thomitaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 476

## D

daṭṭhaviṣo 292  
 daḍḍhaṃ 190  
 daṇḍaṃ 152  
 d° chadanaṃ 465  
 d° nidhāya 130  
 dantaṃ 289; °tehi 399; °to 337  
 dantadamatho 232  
 dantaparivāro 337  
 danto danteli parivuto 399-400  
 danto va 232  
 dabbachadanaṃ 465 f.n.  
 damemi 343  
 dalhanikkamo 196  
 dalham adhiṭṭhānaṃ 113  
 dasaṅguli 104  
 dasavidhā 112  
 dasasahasiparamparā 109  
 dasahi saddehi avivattaṃ 3  
 dassanālāso 494  
 dassayanto 276  
 dāṭṭhābali 200  
 dāṭṭabbakaṃ 112  
 dāyavāsiko isi 465  
 dāresu 161  
 dijaṃ 512; dija 488; dije 513  
 dijaśaṅghā 109  
 diṭṭhatthapaṇṇā 202  
 diṭṭhadhammasukhatthāya 462  
 diṭṭhi 531; °im 335  
 diṭṭhigahanaṃ pakkhantā 227  
 diṭṭhivisūkāni 183  
 diṭṭhisūdana 530  
 diṭṭho 280  
 dinno 445  
 dipaduttamo 226  
 dibbacakkhusamā hutvā 107  
 dibbagandhā 232  
 dibbā 107  
 d° haṃsā 109  
 divā 455  
 divārattim ce passāmi 271  
 divāvihārāya 455

disā obhāseti 104  
 disāyaṃ 238  
 disvā 113, 175; °āna 203, 310, 467  
 dissati 232, 506  
 dīghadassī 301  
 dīnamānasā 494  
 dīpacetiyaṃ 418  
 dīparājaṃ 449  
 dīparukkhā 109  
 dīpā 204; dīpo 226  
 dīpā parattha . . . 204  
 dīpo va telasāṅkhayā 375  
 dukūlā 106  
 dukkhitāṃ 285; °to 236  
 dukkhesu 205  
 duggaṃ 390  
 duggatā 280  
 dutṭhacitto 506  
 dundubhiyo 506  
 duppabhūtaṃ 424  
 duppasahā 223  
 dumagge 110, 394  
 durāgataṃ 281  
 durāsada 221, 223, 224; °do 286-287  
 dulladdhā 424  
 duvutṭhitaṃ 424  
 dullabhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 488  
 duve, 111, 470  
 duve bhava 111  
 dussadāmehi 108  
 dussare 221; °asi 343; °aso 343 r.l.  
 devatte 111  
 devadevaṃ 225, 378  
 devaputto 448  
 Devaro nāma 469  
 devaloke 304  
 devavaṇṇaṃ 469  
 devasaṅghapurakkhato 239  
 devā 281, 448; °ānaṃ 111  
 devā turīyāni vajjīpaṃ 240  
 devānaṃ adhiko homi 111  
 desanattāya 290  
 desento 386, 475; °esi 332  
 dovāriko 481  
 dosaniye 221, 343  
 dose 280  
 dvādasaguṇaṃ upāgataṃ 10  
 dvāraṃ 336  
 dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ 284, 285  
 dvārapālo ca saṃvaro 286  
 Dvāravatiyā 466  
 dvipadinda 386; °do 324  
 dve sampattiṃ 335; °sampatti 316  
 dve sampattiṃ anubhotvā 335

## DH

dhajam 382; °jo 225  
 dhajattambhaṃ 440  
 dhajamālinī 105  
 dhajenānena 293  
 Dhaññavatiyā 429  
 dhaññāni 188  
 dhanāni 188  
 dhanuṃ arajjhaṃ katvāna 468  
 dhammaṃ 232; °assa 294; °ā 196; °cna 539; °esu 196, 278  
 dhammaṃ gavesanto 232  
 dhammakūṭi 286  
 dhammagabbhaṃ 282  
 dhammacakkaṃ 229, 237  
 dli° me ṭhapitaṃ 366  
 Dhammajō 'mhi sunimmitto 374  
 Dhammadassinarāsaḃhe 440  
 Dhammadassi 440  
 Dhammadeśanāpati 236  
 Dhammadharo 187, 287  
 Dhammanagaraṃ 285  
 dhammanimmitto 278  
 dhammapariyāyaṃ 127  
 dhammameghena 112, 281; °megho 282  
 dhammameghena vassante 112  
 Dhammarājaṃ 374; °rājā 103, 285  
 Dhammarājaṃ upāgama 374  
 dhammavaraṃ 280  
 dhammavijānanatthaṃ 206  
 Dhammavisesadassi 203  
 dhammavithisaṃpitāṃ 286  
 dhammavutṭhiyo 229  
 dhammasabhā 286  
 Dhammasenāpati 286  
 dhammasotaṃ 375  
 dhammārakkho 287  
 dhamm° evaṃ vijāyaṃ 282  
 dhammesu dāyādo 278  
 dhammosadhaṃ gavesanto 279  
 dharāṇi 470  
 dharāṇiruhapādapam 420; °pādape 470; °pādapo 384  
 dharāṇiruhā 233; °ruho 384, 420, 470  
 dhārayantā 106; °yanto 278; yissati 320; yuṃ 465; dhārentu 108; °emi 282, 294, 304; °eyya 236  
 dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ 304  
 dhīraṃ 173; °rī 128, 203, 220, 221, 291  
 dhutavādī 287  
 dhuradhorayaṃ 304  
 dhūpesiṃ 468  
 dhūmaketu 506

## N

naṃ 105  
 nakkhattatāraḥhi 105  
 nagaram 284; °re 429, 446  
 nagare Dvāravatīyā 446  
 n'atthi 283, 293  
 \*na tvam upāyamaggaññū 513  
 nadikam 443; °kā 212, 213  
 nadī 387, 443, 463, 489  
 nandim 363  
 nandijanako 288; °janano 363  
 nandibhavaparikkhīṇam 446  
 nad'ekā sampavattatha 463  
 \*na puttam iccheyya . . . 130, 152  
 nappamajjitum 232  
 nabham 104, 266, 291; °asā 506; °ā 111; °o 335  
 nabhacāriṇo 223  
 nabham uggaṭam 104  
 namassatha 114; °antā 110; °anti 281; °amāno 294; ānā 281; °itvā 104; °iyā 293  
 nayanam āpamayaṃ 489  
 nayanūpamo 494  
 nayitā 215  
 naravīram 350  
 narā 110  
 narāsaḥha 386; °bham 301, 303, 310, 320, 378, 473; °bho 225, 239, 324, 419, 440  
 naruttamam 274; °mena 206; °mo 441  
 naḥamālam 416  
 navakamme 476  
 navaṅgam buddhasāsanam 286  
 n° satthusaṇṇam 287  
 navadosam vivajjitam 10  
 navame 326  
 naessanti 490  
 nahānakāle ca bodhiyā 380  
 nāgam 288; nāgā 110; nāgo 180, 230  
 nāgasatasahasāni 288  
 nātivattanti 234; °are 227  
 nātha 494  
 nādayipso 506  
 nānā 473  
 nānāgandhavanantare 480  
 nānādīṭṭhi 235  
 nānāpuppham 385, 473  
 n° samānayim 473  
 nānārangā 110; °ehi 105  
 nānāratanaṇṇajjote 490  
 nānārukkehi sañchanno 492  
 nānāvappehi 235

nānāvidhāni 111  
 nānāsakupamālayo 397  
 nānāsayanaviccittā 106  
 nābhijānāmi 312, 389  
 nāmadheyyena 384  
 nāmena 298  
 nāyakam 320  
 Nārado 437  
 nāriyo 277  
 nāḷikeram 453  
 nāvakam 304  
 nāvā 303  
 nāvāsaṇṭhitam 304  
 nāviko 303  
 nikkāraṇā dullabhā ajja mittā 202  
 nikkho 184  
 nikkhamantena 476; °mma 886, 474; °massu 343; °mitvāna 476 f.n.  
 nikkhittamānadappo 236  
 nikkhittasattham 518  
 nikkhitto 286  
 nikkhipim 470; °itvā 283  
 nikkho 402  
 nigaṇḍu 219  
 niggaṇhitvā 284  
 niggahe 283  
 nigghātattam amittānam 284  
 niccam 367  
 nijjhāpessāma 289  
 niṭṭhite navakamme 476  
 nidānakusalam 284  
 nidāne 284  
 niddhantakasāvamoho 184  
 niddhāya 130, 152  
 nipakam 173; °kā 220; °ko 310, 321  
 nipatitvā 290  
 nipupam 108, 231  
 nipupam padam 231  
 nippipāso 184  
 nibbattate 280; °ttā 473; °ttissati 304  
 nibbānam 230, 412  
 nibbāpayantam 446; °pesi 291, 309, 476  
 nibbāyi 375; °issati 240, 302, 304, 316  
 nibbāyi anupādāno 375  
 nibbāyissati 'nāso 304  
 nibbutassa mahantassa 474  
 nibbute 265, 372, 440, 400, 474  
 nibbute lokanāthamhi 265  
 nibbuto lokapūjito 474  
 nimantayitvā Sambuddham  
 nimantesim 336  
 nimittam 385, 428; °esu 220, 285

\* When a phrase commented on begins with na, it is indexed under the next word.

nimmakkho 184  
 nimminivā 106  
 niyate 471; °to 197  
 niyate paṇṇasanthare 471  
 niyamesu ca samvuto 470  
 niyānam 183  
 niyyūtesim 332  
 niyyūhā 104, 267  
 nirato 365  
 nirāsayo 185  
 nirujjhanti 334  
 niruttiyā ca kusalo 283  
 nirupadhi, °i 281, 302, 311, 391  
 nirūpamaviggaham 489  
 nirodho 231; °ca 286  
 nivāsanam 494  
 nivāsi 239  
 nillolupo 184  
 nivatto 368  
 nivārayim 280  
 nivedayum 110  
 nisajja 428  
 nisabhājāniyam 473; °yo 413  
 nisabhājāniyam yathā 473  
 Nisabhe 342; °bho 342  
 Nisabho nāma pabbato 342  
 nisamma 182  
 nisīdantaṃ 326; °di 337; °ditvā 332  
 nissamsayam lokasudakkhiṇeyyā 204  
 nissāya 471  
 nisseṇim māpayitvāna 440  
 nīcayoniyaṃ 292  
 nīlakkhinayanaṃ param 495  
 nīlā 105  
 nīharitvāna 285  
 nekkhamme 112  
 nemittānaṃ supitvāna 423-424  
 Neru 227  
 nesajjikā 224  
 no 290  
 nonñtasukumālaṃ 494

## P

pamsukūlikam 394  
 pakativappārūpena 106  
 pakampittha 423  
 pakāsitāni 206; °site 301, 320; °seento  
 383, 386; °sesi 475  
 pakāsite pāvacaṇe 301, 320  
 pakittayum 235; °titā 112; °tetvā 223  
 pakūjare 109  
 pakkamati 280; °antānaṃ 223; °anti  
 223  
 pakkhittāpanavīcati 267

pakkhijāto 390  
 pakkhi 390  
 paggayha 320, 358, 362, 364, 377, 387,  
 448, 449, 463, 474  
 paggayha añjalim tattha 474  
 paṇkadantā 223  
 paccantaṃ 518  
 paccantasattena satippacāra 204  
 paccabyatha 231  
 paccavekkhanam 512  
 paccavekkhāmi 343  
 paccuggantvan' akās' aham 471  
 paccupaṭṭhitam 337  
 paccekaṃ 568  
 paccekajinā 203  
 paccakabuddhā 204; °ānam 129, 205,  
 206; °e 107; °ehi 206  
 paccakabuddhānam vikubbitāni 206  
 p° samāgatānaṃ 129  
 p° subhāsītāni 205  
 paccakabuddhā satatam hitā'me 204  
 paccakabuddhehi jinehi vuttā 206  
 paccakabodhiṃ 129  
 paccoka 111  
 pacchato āgamam 474  
 pacchā 240, 375  
 pacchimakā sattā 112  
 pacchime addasaṃ Jinam 375  
 pacchime bhava 230  
 p° bh° sampatte 335  
 p° sayane 375  
 pajjalito yathā 289  
 pajjote 480  
 pañcakappasahasamhi 316  
 pañcaṅgulā 109  
 pañcadosaṃvivaṃjitam 8  
 pañcavaṇṇikam 110  
 pañcaviṣatikappāni 320  
 Pañcame 283  
 pañcasatam 230  
 pañcasāci 397  
 pañcābbhiññābalappatto 219  
 pañcāvarapaṇi 193  
 paño' ev' āsum Mahāsikhā, 402  
 pañjalikā 110, 228, 235  
 pañjalikatā 297  
 paññā 286; °āya 111, 228, 229, 286  
 paññāpetvā 334; °āna 240  
 paññāya aggo nikkhitto 286  
 p° pāramim gato 228  
 pañham uttamaṃ 374  
 paṇikame 283  
 paṇiggaham 385; °he 442; °hesi 320;  
 °ho 456  
 paṇigam 293

paṭipattiyuttā 205  
 paṭipannā 233; °ānaṃ 292  
 paṭipannakam 336  
 paṭipāditto 292  
 paṭibaddhaḍḍito 159  
 paṭibhānavantaṃ 187  
 paṭibhāne 286  
 paṭimānir 303  
 paṭimānento 336  
 paṭiladdhamaggo 183  
 paṭiyādetvā 336  
 paṭisaṃbhida 238  
 paṭisaḷḷanaṃ 196, 355  
 paṭisaḷḷiyitum 368  
 paṭisaṭvā 266  
 Paṭṭanṇā 106  
 paṭṭhacaro 465  
 paṭṭhapesi 239  
 paṭhamam 238, 298  
 paṭhavim 226; °viyaṃ 232  
 paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhaya 232  
 paṇḍite 112  
 paṇḍu 106  
 paṇṇam 342  
 paṇṇabhojanabhajino 472  
 paṇṇasanthare 471, 472  
 paṇṇasāḷā 8, 212  
 p° sumāpitā 8  
 patapattāni 382  
 pati 286  
 paṭiṭṭhantaṃ 320  
 paṭiṭṭhā 226; °āya 232  
 patipubbe na visuddhapaccayā 489  
 patissakā 305  
 pattalipupphāni 468  
 patto 183, 226, 474  
 patto niyāmaṃ 183  
 patthanāphalaṃ 111  
 patthayantā 129, 220; patthaye 227;  
 patthemi 278  
 patthemi tava sāsanaṃ 278  
 patvā 278; °āna 232  
 pathamā ṣoḷkkaṣe 356  
 padaṃ 283, 289, 292, 299  
 padakā 220  
 padisaṃtu 110  
 padipadānaṃ pādānaṃ 382  
 padumaṃ 198, 199, 383; °mā 105; °mī  
 181; °mo 453  
 Padumaṃ nāma cetiyam 357  
 padumaṃ va toyena . . . 199  
 padumapattako 493  
 padumapupphasaṃbhanno 452  
 padumareṇurajuggatā 109  
 padumakāravādano 493

padumuttaragandho va 493  
 Padumuttaraṇḍayako 303  
 Padumuttarasaṃ 265  
 padesaṃattam 129  
 padhānaṃ 298  
 padhānapahitatto 301, 311  
 padhānavā 197  
 pantaseyyamhi 302  
 pantāni 200  
 panthe 293  
 pannagaṃ 290  
 pappeyyum 235  
 pabbajim 231, 298; °ito 473; °itvā  
 234; °itvāna 316  
 pabbatantare 471  
 pabbatapādamaḥ 449, 471  
 pabbatuttame 334  
 pabbato 342, 403, 432, 449, 460  
 pabbhāraṃ 334; °amhi 326  
 pabbhāramhi nisikantaṃ 326  
 pabbhasarāni 175  
 pabbhā 112  
 pabbhāvitā 303  
 pabbhāsayam 267  
 pabbhāhi anuraṇḍjanto 530  
 pamattaṃ 185  
 pamādaṃ 113  
 pamuṇḍāmi 292  
 pametave 226, 227; °etum 226; °esi 287  
 payirupāsataṃ 337; °āsanti 281  
 paraṃ 284  
 parakammakaraṇe yutto 346  
 paratitthiye 226  
 parattha 204  
 paramaṃ 347; °ena 402  
 paramakāruḷḷiappatto 402  
 paramatthadassī 203  
 paramatthapattiyā 195  
 paramannaṃ 326, 362; °annena 107  
 paramannaṃ gahetvāna 362  
 paramena (vyādhito) 402  
 paramopasame yuttaṃ 472  
 paramparā 129  
 parāmatṭho 389  
 parāmaṣeṇa 227  
 parāyaṇo 225  
 pari 422, 446  
 parikkhā 108; °khippa 324  
 parikkham 284  
 parikkhippe 237  
 parikkhippā 295  
 paricarim 384; °care 281  
 paricārakā 108  
 parifhāya 240, 242, 299, 302, 316  
 parito 288

parittam 189  
 parittakena pi 128  
 parinibbāyi 469  
 parinibbute 422; °to 206, 344  
 parinibbute Bhagavati 422  
 paripucchitvā 112  
 paripūrayam 346  
 paribbājā 276  
 paribbajjham 368  
 parimajjako 478  
 parinuccanti 281; °muñcim 282  
 parimuttim 278; °muttiyā 279  
 perimetum 235  
 pariyośane 284  
 pariḷāham 290, 291; °hena 289  
 pariḷāhena ḍayhāmi 289  
 parivāretva 239; °enti 220, 309  
 parissayānam sahita accchambhi 169  
 parūḷhā 223  
 pareto 368, 480  
 parodhako 438  
 pavattim 229  
 pavuccati 285  
 palambabimbataṃboṭṭham 512  
 pallaṅkam 107, 463; °kena 221; °ko 445  
 pallaṅkam ābhujim 107  
 pallaṅko hi mayā dinno 445  
 pavattam 343  
 pavattapaṇḍupannāni 343  
 pavattabhojanā 224  
 pavattitam 237  
 pavanam 385; °ā 476  
 pavanā nikkhamantena 476  
 pavaram 393; °ā 412  
 pavārasane 337  
 pavassati 281  
 pavārim 439  
 pavājam 104  
 pavājavannā 104  
 pavivekam anuyutto 243  
 pavv'aham 390  
 pasannanayanānāno 504  
 pasannamukhanetto 238  
 pasappaṃma 174  
 pasannacitto 323, 337, 384  
 pasanno 337  
 passyhaṇṇi 200  
 passidayim 336; °detvā 266, 301  
 passido vipulo ahu 474  
 passiremi 111  
 pasutam 185  
 passanti 112; °āmi 251, 474, 489, 513;  
 °ino 287; °eyya 279  
 pahitatto 240

pahinasabbāvarapa janindā 204  
 pahūtedhanudhaññavā 276  
 pākāram 284; °rikam 285  
 pāṭaliharitam 409  
 pāṭali 409  
 Pāṭiko bhikkhu 277  
 pāṇikaminam 443  
 pāṇinam 225; °no 228, 540  
 pātam 281  
 pātarāse anūpatte 470  
 pātimokkhasim 381  
 pātubhāvo 474  
 pāto va sannipādetvā 223  
 pādapā 109; °po 384, 420, 470  
 pādaputtame 470  
 pādammuttame 348  
 pādalo 191  
 pādāsi 277, 287; °sim 326, 337, 382,  
 470, 472  
 pāde 290, 294  
 pāde uddhaṇe 462  
 pānadhim sukataṃ gayha 488  
 pānabhojanam 370  
 pāpam sahāyam 185  
 pāpamitte 240  
 pāpiccho 237  
 pāpupanti 233  
 pāpesu ca sasaññito 387  
 pāmojjam janayitvāna 421  
 pārāgū 274, 344, 399, 430  
 pāramim 219, 229, 234  
 pāramim (°n) gato 220, 276, 286, 288  
 pāramim patto 294, 338; °patvā 278  
 pāramippatto 282  
 pāricchattakapupphāni 473  
 pārihāriyam 145  
 pāvācane 301, 312, 320, 479  
 pāvāsim abhayam puram 291  
 pāvurā 108  
 pāsādam 104, 336; °do 324, 427  
 pāsādavare 428  
 piṭakam 444  
 piṇḍam 443, 568  
 p° datvāna 443  
 piṇḍattham apih' āgidham 513  
 piṇḍapātam 381  
 pītu-p-pitā mayha tuvaṃ si 538  
 pipāsāvedanāya 278  
 Piyadassinaruttame 441  
 Piyadassi 441  
 piyālam pupphitam diavā 467  
 piyaṭṭabhayatajjitā 494  
 piṇḍā 345, 346  
 piṭakam 105  
 piṭamattam nivāsanam 494



pñā 105  
 pñi 266  
 pñisamphullitānanam 512  
 pñamam 504  
 pñito 279  
 puññakkhetṭā 202; °te 277  
 puññakkhetṭe anuttare 277  
 puññagabbam 282  
 puññaphalam 110  
 puññaphalabhāgi bhavantu 110  
 puññasañcayam 266  
 puṭakam 364  
 puṇḍariko samotthaṭṭo 452  
 punnaghaṭṭā 106  
 Puppo 276  
 puttaṣa 233; °tesu 161; °to 288  
 puttesu dāresu 161  
 putto jāro 288  
 puthavyā 111  
 puthu 227  
 punappunam 206  
 punabbhavo 295  
 punar antaram 489  
 pupphacchadanam karitvāna 439  
 pupphati 281; °te 459; °nāya 234;  
 °nti 232, 234; °ntu 109; itam 326, 384,  
 433, 467; itā 214, 216, 234; °itum 233  
 pupphahattham 413  
 pupphābhikṣiṇā 109  
 pupphāsanam 334  
 pupphitā te vimuttiyā 234  
 Pabbavidehānam 243  
 pubbe va 194  
 pumā 281  
 purakkhatam 336, 393, 469; °to 274,  
 310, 376, 475  
 purakkhato °mhi sasehi 274  
 purato 288, 291, 300  
 p° Himavantassa 300  
 purāṇapujinam 348  
 purimam nānam 234  
 Purisajāṇa 336  
 Purisuttama 336  
 pure 288, 409, 467, 485  
 pujinam 228, 431  
 p° sobhitam 431  
 pūjam kubbanti Satthuno 265  
 pūjaneyyānam 567  
 pūjayato 407; °yi 266  
 pūjāraho 406  
 pūritam 235; °te 232  
 pūritam parikadḍhayyā 235  
 pūritā 232  
 pūviko 467  
 pukkhamāno 167

pettikam 349; °ke 220  
 pettikam viṣayam 349  
 pettike gocare ratā 220  
 pesato 376  
 pokkharavanam 406, 506  
 pokkharapi 547  
 pokkharasātakā 216  
 pokkharā 406  
 potthadānam mayā dinnam 471  
 porāṇakavamsadharo 286  
 porohicce 285  
 poso 230, 278, 279

## PH

phalam 220, 277, 342, 366  
 ph° dassayanti 233  
 ph° nibbattati 280  
 phalaṭṭhā 233; °ānam 202  
 phalahattho 476  
 phalesino 361  
 phalīkā 105  
 phassayim 279; °yo 182  
 phālaye 230  
 phullito 266  
 Phusso 456

## B

baddhacaro 466 f.n.  
 bandhavāni 188  
 bandhu 351, 457  
 bandhujīvakapupphehi 446  
 Bandhumatiyā 457-458  
 Bandhumārājajāṭṭhāniyā 479  
 balakāyassa 284  
 balavā 284  
 balākayonimhi 281  
 balādhipo 310  
 bali 280  
 bahalam girim 112  
 bahisuddham 382  
 bahum 266; bahū 301, 481  
 bahukā sattā 234  
 bahujjanā 367  
 bahudhammakāyā 203  
 bahussutam 186; °to 237, 287  
 bahussuto dhammadharo 287  
 bahū janā 481  
 Bārāṇasīyam 504, 518  
 B° sammāsanne 504  
 bāhujjāṇamhi sāsane 312  
 bāhussoccam 310  
 binbajjīlikapuppāni 468  
 bijālī° 471  
 bīnam 399

bisamulāṃ 389  
 bñabñam adās' aham 487  
 bñasampadam 351; °de 370  
 Buddhakhetamhi 109, 287; °ā 112  
 °esu 104  
 Buddhacariyam 127  
 Buddhattam sampatto 474  
 Buddhadhammā 114  
 Buddhaputtā 234  
 Buddhapūjamhi 508  
 Buddhahāpitaṃ 278  
 Buddhahūmiṃ anuppatam 297  
 Buddhayuttakam 370  
 Buddharamsena 281  
 Buddhasaññam anussarim 474  
 Buddhaseṭṭham 337; °assa 295, 568  
 Buddhaseṭṭham namassāmi 337  
 Buddhassa 251, 290; °ā 108; °ānam  
 113; °e 276, 289, 290; °ena 244, 326;  
 Buddho 100  
 Buddhassa pādāsim 337  
 B° putto 'mhi 361, 538  
 Buddhānam anusāsanam 113  
 Buddhānusāsani 113, 110  
 Buddhāpadāniyam 127  
 Buddhē karam karitvāna 276  
 Buddhena codito 244  
 Buddhena navame 326  
 bodhiṃ 129, 130, 298, 469; °iyā 297,  
 348, 478  
 bodhiṃ anupāpunimsu 129, 130  
 b° sampajja 469  
 bodhiyā pādamuttame 348, 470  
 b° mūle 297  
 byāñjanam 283; °ne 283  
 byapanujja 193  
 byākaraṇāni 129  
 byādhito 230  
 brahmacārino 290; °issa 298  
 brahmaññakulasambhūto 267  
 brahmaññā abhinikkhamma 301  
 brahmanivesanā 113  
 brahmadandhu 230, 301, 304, 540  
 br° bhavissati 301  
 brahmānam 245  
 brahmāsurasura-codito 494  
 brāhmaṇa 232; °amhi 560; °no 378  
 brāhmaṇamhi vasumati 560  
 brāhmaṇo mantapāragū 378

## BH

bhikkham 260; °ā 111  
 Bhagavantam 271, 336; °vato 365,  
 313, 347; °vā 239, 287, 468

bhajanti 202  
 bhāṇḍarakkham 285  
 bhāṇḍassa 284  
 bhatako 346  
 bhattam 298, 571  
 bh° kāretvāna 471  
 bhadante 361  
 bhaddakam 375; °e 267  
 Bhaddake kappe 267  
 bhabbābhabe viditvāna 235  
 bhayam 159, 179; bhayato 113  
 bhayato diśvā 113  
 bharito 236; °itvā 468  
 bharitvā tuvaram ādāya 468  
 bhavam 280; °vā 236, 295; °ve 230;  
 °esu 197  
 bhavam ugghāṭayim sabbam 280  
 bhavadāpḍena 278  
 bhavanam 107, 109, 267, 547  
 bh° okirim 109  
 bh° me samāpitam 547  
 bhavanti 128, 206; °antu 108, 109;  
 °āmi 112; °issati 304  
 bhavabhārena 236  
 bhavasamāramocanam 233  
 bhavā ugghāṭitā mayā 236  
 bhavā sabbe 295  
 Bhāgīraśi 303  
 bhānumam 417, 448  
 bhāram 236; °rato 281, 282; °ro 236  
 bhāvanāya 233  
 bhāvayānīcassaññ' aham 335  
 bhāvayim 335  
 bhāvīt' indriyo 471  
 bhāvetha 114; (bhāvito 471 above)  
 bhāṣato 228, 291, 298, 310; °āto 277  
 bhikkham 412; °ā 469; °āya 472  
 bhikkhā dinnā 469  
 bhikkhāya maṃ upaṭṭhito 472  
 bhikkhusaṅghe 229, 287, 332  
 bh° nistitvā 287, 332  
 bhindeyyum 290  
 bhiyyo 266, 287  
 bhujjam 337  
 bhummatṭhā 104  
 Bhūtagaṇo nāma pabbato 450  
 bhūtagāhena 279  
 bhūtaṭṭito 279  
 bhūtavijjāya 279  
 bhūtavejjam 279  
 bhūtaṃ 279; °tā 432; °tesu 130, 151  
 bhūttikam 280  
 bhūmi 290; °im 251  
 bhūmipālo 268  
 bhūmīsayā nārā 248

bhūripaññaṃ 326  
 bheriyo vajjantu 109  
 bhesajjaṃ 129  
 Bho 231  
 bhogaṃ 481; °ā 481; °ena 277  
 bhojanaṃ 107, 111, 236  
 bhojjaṃ 107

## M

maṇṇi 111, 288, 470, 472  
 maṇṇi santāṃ 472  
 maggaṅgabhojjaṅgate 203  
 mañjarikaṃ karitvāna 460  
 mañjunā 'bhinikūj' ahaṃ 518  
 mañjetthakaṃ 105  
 maññhā 107  
 maṇi 463; °im 463; °hi 441  
 maṇim paggayha pallankaṃ 463  
 maṇṇinayā 105, 568; °ye 107  
 maṇiverocanā 106  
 mañhi parivāretvā 441  
 maṇḍitaṃ 104; °to 105  
 matimā 189  
 mattaṃ 289  
 matthake 108, 236, 400  
 mathenti 178  
 maddasi 226  
 madhubhisehi savati 488  
 madhurā 178; °ena 494  
 madhurena rukena ca 494  
 madhusakkharā khajjā 111  
 madhū va khuddaṃ 129  
 manasā 104, 106, 110, 111, 336, 375  
 m° ca nimantesiṃ 336  
 manujāḍipā 477, °po 111  
 manujo 236  
 manussattaṃ 228, 320  
 m° gamissati 228  
 manomayamhi 320; °esu 321  
 m° kāyamhi 320  
 manoramā 105, 178, 212, 218  
 mantadharaṃ 285; °ro 274, 275  
 mantapāragū 378, 451  
 Mantāṇiputto 276  
 mantetvā 313  
 mama 110, 212, 232, 276, 287, 288,  
 336, 494  
 mamaṃ 129, 314, 334  
 m° ṭhapetvā 129  
 mama kammaṃ 287  
 mamatto 285  
 mama dassanāśīlao 494  
 mama dvāraṃ 336  
 mama saṅkappaṃ aññāya 336  
 mama saṅkappo 232

mam' ssaṃmaṃ 212  
 mayā 292, 471  
 mayā dinno 471  
 mayha 538; mayhaṃ 110, 267;  
 mayham (= mayā) 467  
 mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ 267  
 marapaṇṭago 495  
 marapaṇṭa ca anupatto 474  
 malaṃ 458 f.n.  
 malyadāmehi 108  
 malyavitatā 108  
 masīragallamayā 105  
 mahannaṃve 227  
 mahaddhano 288  
 mahantadhammā 203  
 mahantandhakārapihitā 346  
 mahantassa 474  
 mahāisi 472  
 mahājātaṃ 518  
 mahājanaṃ 309; °assa 291; °ā 568  
 mahājanassa purato 291  
 mahājātassaro 396-397  
 mahānāgaṃ 230; °go 369  
 mahānādo 297  
 mahāpūgagaṇo 313  
 mahābhūtagaṇālayo 432  
 mahābhogaṃ chaḍḍayitvā 230  
 mahābodhi 405  
 mahābodhimaho 405  
 m° āhū 379  
 mahāmatip 350  
 Mahāmuni 309, 336, 349; °im 233, 287,  
 370; °e 489  
 Mahāmeruno kūtaṃ 248  
 mahāyasa 231; °so 542-543  
 mahārahaṃ 104; °amhi 107  
 mahārahamhi sayane 107  
 mahāvāḍip 350  
 Mahāvīra 227, 232, 251, 278, 279, 285,  
 290, 291, 294; °vīraṃ 320, 376, 378;  
 °vīro 266, 332, 375, 477  
 Mahāsamaṇo 231  
 mahāsamuddaṃ 228, 471, 547; °e  
 226, 229  
 mahāsamuddaṃ nissāya 471  
 mahāsamudde udakaṃ 226  
 mahāsaraṃ 280  
 Mahāsikhā, 402  
 mahāsindhu sudassanā 472  
 mahiddhikā 322, 309  
 m° te dhīrā 309  
 mahiyā 276, 310  
 Mahesiṃ 388; °ino 288, 316, 332, 364;  
 °issa 494; °inaṃ 475  
 mahesiṇaṃ pasādēna 475

mahoghañ ca karitvāna 332  
 mahodadhiṃ 228  
 mahodadhi nivās' ahaṃ 239  
 mā ahu 237  
 mātaṅgā 288, 311; °go 201  
 mātu 'paṭṭhāyako 345  
 mādiso 287  
 mānusaṃ 111; °aṇ 107; °so 111  
 māpayitvāna 440; °aye 284; °itaṃ 277  
 Māraṃ 285  
 māraṇānaggam 393  
 Māramasano 530  
 mālaṃ 313, 458 f.n.  
 mālā 111  
 māliko 413  
 māluvapupphāni 472  
 mā vināsaṃ 290  
 mā virādhetha 292  
 migaluddo 398 f.n., 409 f.n., 460 f.n.  
 migaluddho 398, 409, 460  
 migarājā 438  
 migā 398, 438; °ānaṃ 200; migo 460  
 Migāraññaṃ 299  
 mitabhāṇi 372  
 mittassa 284; °ā 159; °e 158  
 mitte suhaje 158  
 mīlhamakkhitaṃ 293  
 muñcitvā 109  
 muttaṃ 382; °to 400  
 muttavediṃ ahaṃ akāsiṃ 441  
 muttājālapatikkhittā 108  
 muditā 200  
 mudukomalapānina 495  
 muddhani 237, 462  
 m° tiṭṭhatu 237  
 muni 293; °iṃ 281, 289, 446; °ino 227,  
 276, 373; °e 286, 287  
 munidassanussuko 513 f.n.; °sukko 513  
 munino vacaṃ 276  
 muyhanti 221; °asi 343; °ase 343  
 muḷālaṃ 389; °ayo 215  
 mūlaṃ 342  
 me 229, 231, 232, 236, 237, 238, 251,  
 266, 275, 276, 277, 278, 280, 282, 283,  
 284, 287, 288, 289, 290, 298, 299,  
 304, 310, 323, 376, 469, 481, 508, 547.  
 megheṣu 281; meghe 281  
 megheṣu gajjamāneṣu 281  
 meghe va gajjati 281  
 m'etaṃ 179  
 mettacittaṃ 370  
 mettacittavatāya 293  
 mettā 200; °āya 391; °ena 130  
 mettāvihārikā 224  
 mettena cittena 130

medhāvī 237  
 me siraṃ 200  
 modiṃ 365  
 mohaniye 221, 343  
 mohitā 227

## Y

yaṃ 182, 228, 324  
 yaṃ pulinaṃ 228  
 yakkhayoniṃ 424  
 yakkhānaṃ samayo 452  
 yathā 129, 161, 180, 276, 279, 289, 292,  
 413, 470, 473, 513  
 yathā 'bhirantaṃ viharaṃ arañhe 180  
 yathodakāni 188  
 yadā 281, 282, 290, 343  
 yadicchakaṃ 223  
 yantaṃ 467  
 yamaka 112  
 yasassino 219  
 Yasodharo 369  
 yassaṃ disāyaṃ 238  
 yāgaṃ 467  
 yānaṃ 444; yānā 111  
 yānakāro 444  
 yāyato 112  
 yāvata 104, 109, 236, 287  
 y° buddhakkhattamhi 287; °esu 104  
 y° bodhiyāmūle 297  
 yiṭṭhukāmo 336, 473  
 yujjare 226  
 yuttaṃ 472; yutto 346, 447  
 yūthāni 180  
 yūpo 225  
 ye 205, 231; yena 165, 280; yesaṃ 226  
 ye dhammā 231  
 yena kāmaṃ 280  
 yen' icchakaṃ gacchati gocarāya 165  
 ye paṭipattiyuttā 205  
 yojanasataṃ 280  
 yojeti 500

## R

ramañjālaṃ 112  
 rakkhanti 285  
 rakkhaso 459  
 rakkhāya balakāyassa 284  
 rakkhitamānasāno 191  
 rakkhitindriyo 221  
 rakkheyyaṃ 346  
 rajakenāhaṃ 344  
 rajatamayā 105, 106  
 rajaniye 343  
 rajassirā 223

rajjantiye 221  
 rajjanti 221  
 rañjayam 494; °asi 343  
 raṭṭham 290  
 ratanakūṭam alaṅkatam 106  
 ratanagabbham 107  
 ratanamayam 104, 358, 375; °ā 109  
 r° thūpam 375  
 ratanā 104, 108  
 ratā 233  
 ratim 324; rati 167  
 rattamhi lokamhi 129  
 rattikam pupphitam disvā 460  
 rathiyam 336, 469  
 ramanīye 480  
 ramipsu 323; °issati 304  
 Rammake mase 234  
 ramme 282, 457  
 ravantu 109  
 ravidittiharānanam 513  
 rasato 283; rasesu 192  
 rāgadosamohā 201  
 rāgaratto 316  
 rāgūpasamhitam cittam 343  
 rāgo 293  
 rājaṭṭhāniyā 479  
 rājadhāniyā 479 *f.n.*  
 Rājāyatane 422  
 rājā va raṭṭham vijitam pahāya 173  
 Rāhulo 324-325  
 rittako 230  
 rukkhattṭho iva 475  
 rukkho 432  
 ruṭṭhamanam 269  
 rutena 494  
 ruhanti 233  
 ruhā 233  
 rūpam 495  
 rūpadakkhe 283  
 rūpiyabhūmiyam 104  
 Revato nāma 304  
 rogo 179  
 rocantam 336  
 ropemi 351  
 Romaso nāma pabbato 470

## L

lakkhamam 227, 228; °e 219, 276;  
 °esu 220, 285  
 lakkhapa ṭhapiyamānamhi 227  
 lakkhe 229  
 laggetvā 367  
 lat° uttamā 281  
 labheyya 236

Lambako nāma pabbato 212  
 lasuṇam upajīvāmi 365  
 lābhālābham 223; °ena 220  
 lābhālābham pakittetvā 223  
 lāyati 465  
 leṇam 479  
 leṇam katvā 369  
 leṇayim 358  
 lokam 225; °amhi 205; loka 187, 336;  
 loka 419  
 lokajetṭham 107; °jetṭhassa 265, 334,  
 347, 358; °jetṭho 225, 239, 419  
 lokajetṭham vināyakam 297  
 lokajetṭhassa tādino 265  
 lokadhātumhi 112  
 lokanāthamhi 265; °nātho 312  
 lokanāyakam 235, 378, 476; °nāyako  
 104; °nāyako 301, 368, 480  
 lokapajjotam 347, 473; °pajjoto 472  
 lokapūjito 474  
 lokabandhuno 392, 433, 444, 473  
 lokamahite 442  
 lokamhi sadevakamhi 205  
 lokasudakkhiṇeyyā 204  
 lokānukampāya imāni tāsam 206  
 lokāhuti 547  
 lokāhutipaṭiggaham 547  
 loke analaṅkaritvā 187  
 lohitaṅkam 105; °kā 104, 105  
 lohitaṅkamayā 267  
 lohitaṅkā 105

## V

va(=iva) 488  
 vamsakaḥṣro 161  
 vamsa 161  
 vakkhāmi 129  
 vacam 276; vaco 182  
 vaco nisamma 182  
 vaccho 450  
 vajanti 203; °āmi 400, 472  
 vajjantu 109; °mānesu 239-240; °yup  
 240  
 vajjamānesu turiyesu 239-240  
 vadḍhakhi kathāpetvā 366  
 vaṇṇe chetvāna 326  
 vappam 129  
 vappakāro 467  
 vappitam 366  
 vata 295, 334  
 vatasampanno 219  
 vattantu 109; °mānā 293; °emi 236  
 vattemi jinasāsanam 236  
 vatthadānena 316  
 vatvāna 335

vadatam 365, 301  
 vadatam vare 365-366  
 v° setṭho 301  
 vanam 248; vanasam 446; vanā 343;  
   vane 218, 476  
 vanacaram 473; °cāriṇo 423  
 vanasam jhāyantam 446  
   vane sukate 218  
 vandati 204; °anti 207; °amāne 114;  
   °im 385; °itabbam 203; °itvā 474  
 vamanam 292  
 vambenti 224  
 vammikasadisam kāyam 508  
 varanāgo 332  
 varabuddhimā 389  
 varāko bhatako 346  
 varuttamam 310  
 vare 366; varo 337, 388  
 vasati 471; °ate 450, 463; °antam 128;  
   °āmi 342, 371  
 Vasabho nāma pabbato 435  
 vasābhāvitā 108  
 vassasahasasehi 303  
 vasudham 310; °dhā 235  
 vasupattinam 237  
 vasumati 560  
 vassate 518; °ante 112; °anto 229  
 vassasahasasena 280  
 vācakram nivāsesim 10  
 vākyāni 129  
 vāgiso 530  
 vācam 375; °āya 298  
 vācābhilāpo 176  
 vācāsabbhim 475  
 vātavegena 105  
 vātehi 568; vāto 198, 199  
 vāto va jālamhi 199  
 vādisūdano 530  
 vādesum 239  
 vānā nibbānam āgataṃ 412  
 vāyameyyātha 292  
 vāyasānam yathā khīram 488  
 vāraṇo 475  
 vārijā 234  
 vārimajjhe tṭhito 304  
 vālam viya vedhī 305  
 vālavijjanim 358  
 vālamigasamākule 302  
 vāsam kappemi 294  
 vāse 166  
 vāhasā 346  
 vikubbanāni 108  
 vikubbāmi 239  
 vikubbittāni 208  
 vikkamasampanno 485

vikkhambhanti 301  
 vikkhālayim 280  
 vikkhobheti 280  
 vighātāya 279  
 vicittam 379, vicittā 108  
 vicittam ghaṭam ādāya 379  
 vicittadusse 367  
 vicittavattābhāraṇā 277  
 vicittattharanam 106  
 vicinam 230; °anto 281, 474  
 vicinanto sakam puttam 474  
 vijāññā 203  
 vijāyayim 282; vijātetvā 518  
 Vijayo 485  
 vijahitvā 468; °āna 288  
 vijahitvā devavannam 468  
 vijitāvi 267, 304; °āvim 388 *f.n.*,  
   °avinam 388  
 vijjinitvāna saṅgāmam 284  
 vijjati 293; °anti 104  
 vijjalantā 204  
 vijjā 295  
 vijjādharo 563  
 viññāpetvāna 274  
 viññū 166; °ūhi 366  
 vitatā 108  
 vitinnakankho 376  
 vitti 310  
 vitthārato 227; vitthārīte 312  
 vidū 437  
 vidhamitvā 285; °messati 289  
 Vinatāya nadittre 433  
 Vinaye 278, 283, 287; °yo 294  
 Vinaye pāramim patvā 278  
 V° vāsam kappemi 294  
 vinayogadhitam 287  
 vinassāmi 289  
 vinā pi buddhehi 128  
 vināyakam 297, 350  
 vināsaya 290; °aye 279  
 vinicchayam 287  
 vinipātako 450  
 vinibhujjhare 108  
 viniveṭhetvā 283  
 vinetāram 336  
 vineyya 187  
 vinodayam 291; °demi 283; °desi 280,  
   291; °dehi 290  
 vindāmi 278, 289; °deyya 230  
 vipathā uddharitvāna 356  
 Vipassim 473; °ino 479; °imhi 372;  
   °issa 405; °i 348, 418  
 Vipassim Lokapajjotam 473  
 Vipassissābhiropayim 397  
 vipāko 114

vipiṭṭhikatvāna 193  
 vipinā 462  
 vipulaṃ 167, 310; °lo 112, 472  
 vippanaṭṭhassa 513; °naṭṭhā 423  
 vippamutto 281  
 vibhūsanatṭhānā virato 188  
 vimati 283; °im 235  
 vimaticchadanāya 235  
 vimalaṃ 446; °lā 104; °lo 234, 238  
 vimānane 293; °netvā 292  
 vimucci 321  
 vimuttiṃ 182; °r 528  
 vimuttiṃpupphaṃ 233  
 vimuttiṃpupphalābhena 233  
 vimutti ca anūpamā 528  
 vimokkha 238, 295  
 v° pi ca atṭha 295  
 vimhitāsayo 472  
 viyākariṃsu 314; °kāsi 332  
 virajaṃ 387  
 virajjhivā 293  
 virattacittā 129  
 viravapupphaṃ ādāya 468  
 virāgasāññi 129  
 virādhetha 292  
 viriyam 113, 304  
 viriyam uttamam 113  
 virūparūpena 178  
 virūhare 234  
 virecanaṃ 292  
 virocantaṃ 410  
 vilasantaṃ vā 473  
 vivajjemi 343  
 vivaṭṭacchaddo 475-476  
 vivane 302, 395  
 v° pantaseyyamhi 302  
 vivādaṃ 113  
 vividdhaṃ 111; °e 284  
 vivekakāmo 225  
 vivekam anubrūhanto 445  
 visaghātakaṃ 279  
 visattikaṃ 446  
 visatto 161  
 visamhā 279  
 visayaṃ 108  
 visahato 279  
 visālamāje 437  
 visāle 336; °lo 161  
 visāle mālake 336  
 viṣiṭṭhamadhunādena 112  
 visuddhaṃ 194  
 visuddhapaccaya 488  
 visuddhasiṅgā 203  
 visodhitaṃ 489  
 visatā 489

viśāmaḥbhūmisantānaṃ 531  
 vihaṅgamo 280  
 vihaññe 279  
 viharāṃ 180; °rāmi 274; °rissati 278;  
 °rissāmi 294, 299  
 viharissati °nāsaṃ 278  
 viharissāmi sabbadā 294  
 vihāraṃ 286; °rā 386; °ro 455  
 vihāraṇ ca appanīhitaṃ 286  
 vihitārambho 531  
 vihetṭhayaṃ 280  
 vihesayitvā 289  
 vijjanikā 377  
 vīṇā ravantu 109  
 vīṭaraṃsā va bhānumaṃ 448  
 vith' antare 231  
 vīro 171, 334, 388  
 vuṭṭahitvā samādhimhā 472  
 vuṭṭhāpane 283  
 vuṭṭhiṃ 309, 383, 518  
 vuttā 206  
 vuttokāso mayā dinno 471  
 vuddhiṃ 285  
 vūpekaṭṭhaṃ 271; °ṭṭho 319  
 vūpasamo 334  
 ve 518  
 vejesi 420  
 vedajāto 337  
 vedāna-pāragū 430  
 vedikā 105  
 Vedehamuni 128  
 vedhi 305  
 veneyyapadumāni 530  
 vepullataṃ 233  
 vemajjhamhi 432  
 veyyākaraṇā 220  
 vejjunaṃ 385  
 vesārajjehi sampanno 530  
 Vessabhū 389, 455  
 vease 455  
 vo 292, 293  
 vyamhaṃ 304  
 vyākari 480; °karim 428; °karonti  
 108  
 vyādhito paramen' ahaṃ 402

## S

sa (=so) 518  
 sauttarasapacchaddo 445  
 sam 107, 225, 267, 279, 280, 377, 420,  
 473, 474, 531, 547  
 samyāci 531  
 samyutā 106  
 samyojanāni 201  
 samvaro 286

sarpvutā 221; 'to 381, 470  
 sarpvuto pātimokkjasiniṃ 381  
 sarṇvegajātesu 206  
 sarṇveganiṃkheṇa 128  
 sarṇvega'saṅgamativadḍhanattham  
 206; °vegāsaṅga° 206 *f.n.*  
 sarṇvejesi 420  
 sarpasaggajātassa 154, 156  
 sarṇsarati 320; °sarim 230  
 sarṇsārasotaṃ 280  
 sakam 384, 474, 494; sake 337, 228,  
 467; °ena 235  
 sakam kammam 384, 474  
 s° cittaṃ 206, 301, 336, 343  
 s° dīṭṭhiṃ 335  
 s° balaṃ 276  
 sakakammābhiraḍḍho 267, 420  
 sakatejēna 267  
 sakabalen' upatthaddhā 223  
 sakabhavanam 240  
 sakiṃ 292  
 sake gehe 337  
 sakeṭam puppham 438  
 sake tisu visārado 228  
 sakena thāmena 235  
 sake sippe appatthaddho 467  
 Sakka 362, 539  
 sakkareyyānam 567  
 Sakyapuṇḍavam 236; °gavo 238, 287  
 Sakyaputtassa 236, 283; °puttēna 229,  
 237  
 Sakyamuni 282  
 Sakyasāsanaṃ 279  
 Sakyasīhena 206  
 Sakyānam 288, 310, 363  
 S° kulaketussa 310  
 S° nandijānana 363  
 sakkhā 113  
 saggam agam sabhavanam yathā 513  
 saṅkappaṃ 336; °po 232, 276  
 saṅkhadhamako 411  
 saṅkhatadhammo 197  
 saṅkhārā 334; °ro 422  
 saṅkhālakena 494-495 (*v.l.* saṅkha-  
 laṅkena)  
 saṅkhittēna ca desento 475  
 saṅgaṇikāratam 182  
 saṅgaṇiyam gaṇam hitvā 239  
 saṅgama 313  
 saṅgāmaṃ 284; °gāmo 410-420  
 saṅgo eso 189  
 saṅghabhattam 322  
 saṅghārāmaṃ 332, 365; °assa 277  
 saṅghārāmass' idam phalaṃ 277  
 saccam 298, 383

saccam kathesanti 298  
 saccadassā 206  
 sacchikatā 238, 251, 295; 'kāhiti 298  
 sajjanti 293  
 saṇcarim 232  
 saṇchannā 218; °channo 105, 397, 432,  
 452  
 saṇchinnapatto 171  
 saṇjātakkhanda 180  
 saṇṇatā 290  
 saṭṭhikappasabassāni 316  
 saṭṭhihāyanā 311  
 saṇṭhāti 290  
 saṇhakāsikasanthatā 106  
 satataṃ 204  
 satapattehi saṇchanno 397  
 sataraṃsi 417, 448  
 satasahass' upādāya 281, 282, 288  
 satattham samuggataṃ 260  
 satipaṭṭhāna maṇḍalam 286  
 satippacārā 204  
 satimā 197  
 sattakappasahassamhi 316  
 satta pattālipupphāni 468  
 sattabuddhā 449  
 satta māluvaupupphāni 472  
 sattayojanikaṃ āsi 375  
 sattaratanaḥṣitā 105  
 sattavasso 384  
 sattā 110  
 sattāham 355  
 sattukaṇ ca bhaddakaṇ ca 370  
 satthavāhaggam 350  
 Satthā 225; Satthu 272; °uno 229, 265,  
 294, 513  
 Satthukappaṃ 294  
 Satthu sāsane 272, 283  
 sadatthe 294  
 sadā 220, 233, 236, 281, 285, 286, 290,  
 291, 323, 513  
 sadānavā 290  
 sadiṣo 233  
 sadevakam 293, 518; °amhi 206; °assa  
 285  
 sadevakassa lokassa 285  
 saddam 301; °ena 282; °esu 199  
 saddhammāgadam es' aham 270  
 saddhadhimutto 494  
 sadhamme 220, 276  
 sadhamme pāramiṅgatā 220  
 sanighaṇḍu sakeṭubhe 219  
 santam 299, 472  
 santacittā 220; °cittēhi 227  
 santamanā 204  
 santaveso 494



- santūnaṃ 531  
 santi 267, 311  
 santike 295  
 santipadaṃ 280, 282  
 santuṭṭhā 220  
 santussamāno 169  
 santo 278, 400, 448  
 santhataṃ 474  
 santharaṃ 334; °rīm 324  
 santhaviṃ 378; °vī 494  
 santhavi sāvakaṃ sakaṃ 494  
 sandati 213; °amānānaṃ 233  
 sandhikavāṭehi 106  
 sapaññā 206  
 sapattabhāro 380  
 sapadānacārī 193  
 sapikaṃ yon' upāgamiṃ 335  
 sappabbhūsaṃ 472  
 sabalehi 288  
 sabbam 276, 279, 283; °amhi 129;  
 sabbe 108, 193, 230, 332; °ena 201;  
 °esu 130, 151  
 sabbam kaṅkham 283  
 s° janam 276  
 s° visam 279  
 sabbakāmehi 323  
 sabbāṅgasampanne 218  
 Sabbāññu 226  
 sabbatamaṃ 518  
 sabbattha 229, 238, 283, 284, 324  
 sabbatthakam 144  
 s° kovido 284  
 s° pāramiṃ gato 283  
 sabbadā 294  
 sabbadukkhogatiṇṇā 203  
 sabbadhammānaṃ pāragū 399  
 sabbapāṭhi 311  
 sabbapāṭhi ca sāsane 287  
 sabbapāṇinaṃ 224, 232, 233, 234  
 sabbapāramisaṃbhūtaṃ 495  
 sabbabuddhesu 128  
 sabbabbhaddaṃ 375  
 sabbambi lokamhi 129  
 sabbalokaṃ 336; °loke 185  
 sabbalokagganāyakaṃ 370  
 sabbaloke bhavitvā 185  
 sabbasamyojanakkhaya 278  
 sabbasamsayaṃ 283  
 sabbasallavinodanaṃ 279  
 sabbasubhābhikkīnaṃ 495  
 sabbaso 114  
 sabbasovappamaya 267  
 sabbālaṅkārahbhūtā 288  
 sabbāsava 295; °āsava 240, 243, 299,  
 302, 316  
 sabbāsava parikkhīṇā 295  
 sabbe jane hāsayaṇto 332  
 sabbe tittihye 230  
 sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno 201  
 sabbesu 130, 151  
 sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ 130  
 sabbosadhinaṃ 279  
 sabbhavanaṃ 513  
 sabbhojanapasutaṃ 349  
 samaṃ tena kuto 'ttariṃ 380  
 samako 113, 293  
 samaggā 113  
 samaṇaṃ 400; °no 471  
 samapānaggaṃ 469  
 samatikkamma 291  
 samathaṃ 194; °the 294  
 samadhigato 489  
 samantato asaniyā 506  
 samantā 280  
 samayaṃ 233; °ye 232; °yo 234, 452  
 samalaṅkatā 277  
 samasamo 283  
 samāgatā 114, 297, 568; °gatānaṃ 129;  
 °gato 490  
 samādhim 320; °dhimhā 227, 301, 472;  
 dhi 204  
 samādhim samāpajjantaṃ 320  
 samādhibhāvanārato 243  
 samādhivajirūpamo 528  
 samānayaṃ 473; °netvā 286, 303  
 samāpajjantaṃ 320; °pitam 277  
 samāyutā 217, 218  
 samāruhaṃ 107  
 samāsaṇne 504  
 samāhantvā 107  
 samāhare 104  
 samāhitaṃ 289; °hitā 203, 220; °hito  
 237  
 —°samā hutvā 107  
 samuggataṃ 266  
 samuggatatanūruhaṃ 503  
 samuṭṭhāya 107  
 samuddaṃ 547  
 samupabyūḷho 420  
 samūlaṃ 279  
 samūhatā 295  
 samūhanim 279  
 sameto 237  
 sameyya 237  
 samo 287, 129  
 samokiriṃ 385, 386, 393, 449  
 samo va 129  
 sampajānā 107  
 sampajja 469  
 sampaticchati 234

sampattim 335  
 sampatto 474  
 sampannā 316; °panno 111, 232, 267,  
 285, 288, 530  
 sampabujjhatha 240  
 sampavattatha 463  
 sampavanti 214  
 sampitam 105  
 Sambuddham 239, 271, 289, 297, 350,  
 385; °buddhassa 469; °buddho 225,  
 288, 291, 344, 455, 469  
 Sambuddham parivāretvā 239  
 Sambuddhassa atrajo 469  
 sambodhip 103, 112  
 sambodhivarapattiyā 111  
 sammataṃ 454  
 sammāsītā 197  
 sammā 237  
 sammānane 293  
 sammukhā 366, 367, 385  
 s° viya Sambuddham 385  
 sayam eva 343  
 sayam eva buddhānaṃ 129  
 sayambhum 289, 290, 336; °bhussa  
 316; °bhū 107, 203, 225, 291, 332,  
 349, 463  
 Sayambhusthena 206  
 sayambhūtaṃ 292  
 sayoggabalavāhano 367  
 saraṭṭhakā 289  
 saraṇaṃ 337, 494, 513  
 sarāgavatthūsu 129  
 saritvāna 238, 287  
 sariraṃ piṇḍaṃ 568  
 sarirakiccaṃ 568  
 sarisapā 179  
 saro 396  
 salilambucārī 190  
 sallam 179  
 savapāya 238  
 savati 488; °antaṃ 205  
 sasakaṃ yathā 488  
 sasaṅghe 104, 106  
 sasāgaraṃ 290  
 sasāgarantā 289  
 sasāvake 106  
 sasenekaṃ Māraṃ 285  
 saso va 513  
 sahassaramaḥ 561  
 sahassalokaṃ 272  
 sahassārāni 225  
 sahāyakam 232  
 sahāyamajje 166  
 sahāyasampadaṃ 174  
 sahāyo 232

sahita 169  
 sā (= sunakho) 335  
 sāgarūpamaṃ 277  
 sāgaro 290  
 s° va 223, 233  
 s° va akhobhiyā 223  
 sūṭakam pajahim tattha 10  
 sātaṃ 278, 289  
 s° na vindāmi 289  
 sātappaṇo 332  
 sātabbapasasahatthipo 570  
 sādu 213; sādūni 129  
 sādu appaṭṭigandhikā 213  
 sādhu 129, 231, 266  
 sādhuccitaṃ 463  
 sādhuvihāriṃ 173  
 sāpakaṃ 335  
 sāmaṇere upādāya 251  
 sāmayikaṃ vimuttiṃ 182  
 sāyaṃ pātaṃ namassanti 281  
 sāyanīyaṃ 107  
 sāyesuṃ 494  
 sāraṃ 230; sārena 230  
 sāraṃ vindeyya 230  
 sārattiko poṣo 230  
 sāraphalā 217  
 sāramayā 106  
 sārambhena 221  
 Sāriputto 238  
 sārena rittako 230  
 sālaṃ 387  
 sāvakam 494, 506; °kassa 503; °kā 108,  
 423; °ke 108  
 sāvakattham 203  
 sāvakassa katāvino 503  
 sāvakā vanacārino 423  
 sāsanam 231, 234, 238, 251, 283, 293;  
 °ne 283, 312  
 sāsanam kataṃ 238  
 s° dhammaṃ 231  
 sa (= asi) 538  
 sikhinaṃ yathā 470  
 Sikhino 392, 433; °nam 470  
 Sikhino lokabandhusa 433  
 sikhino 109  
 Sikhinaṃ sikhinaṃ yathā 470  
 siṅghāṭaṃ 286  
 siṅghāṭakam 284  
 sitatiphasamaṃ dijaṃ 512  
 Sinerugirimuddhani 110  
 sinehadosaṃ 193  
 sinehanvayaṃ dukkham idaṃ pahoti  
 157  
 Sindhu 387  
 sippe 467

siram 200; sirasā 104, 293; siro 289  
 sirinilayasāṅkāsaṃ 513  
 silātale 480  
 sitaṃ ca 170  
 sitajalā 218  
 sitibhāvam 291  
 sitibhūtaṃ 279  
 silara 112, 285, 518; °esu 237  
 silara tassa asaṅkheyyaṃ 518  
 s° pākārikam tattha 285  
 silagandhena 223  
 silavā 219  
 silasampanno 325  
 silesu ca samāhito 237  
 siham 393, 473; siho 198, 199  
 siham yathā vanacaram 473  
 sihanādam 301  
 sihapañjarā 104  
 sihasayyaṃ akappayum 107  
 sihāsanaṃ 355, 461, 476; °āsanaassa  
 366; °āsane 337  
 sihāsanaṃ kārayitvā 358  
 sihāsanaassa sammukhā 366  
 sihopamā 204  
 siho va saddesu 199  
 sumsumārā 213; °ro 349  
 sukatam 104, 110, 220, 266, 298, 304,  
 488, 563; °kate 218; °katena 111;  
 °kato 8, 212, 342  
 sukatam gayha 488, 563  
 sukatena tena kammena 111  
 sukato mayham 8  
 sukkā 513  
 sukhañ ca dukkham 194  
 sukhāmūlena codito 336  
 sukhasilo 316  
 sukhāham nābhijānāmi 389  
 sukhumacchikena 227  
 sukhette 379, 475  
 s° bijasampade 379  
 sugatānugataṃ maggaṃ 401  
 Sugato 568  
 sucārurūpaṃ 310  
 suoiram 489  
 sucirakkhena 489  
 Sujāto 275  
 sujjhanti 293  
 suññataṃ 282, 286  
 s° animittāñ ca 286  
 suññatāpaṇihitāñ cānimittam 203  
 sunantu 112; sunātha 129, 228, 292;  
 sunpitvāna 301; sunotha 277, 310;  
 sossama 301 (*below*)  
 sunotha mama bhāsito 277  
 sutaso anusāriyā 504

sutikkhapaññā 128  
 sutiṭṭhare 106  
 sutindriyā 204  
 sutvā tathā 205  
 sudam 238, 251, 295  
 sudassanaṃ 472; °dassanā 472; °das-  
 sano 477  
 sudassano Mahāvīro 477  
 suddham 446; °ena 227  
 suddhakājakā 106  
 suddhamānasa 102  
 suddhasevalabhakkho 387  
 sudhajam padumam 383  
 sudhammataṃ 294  
 Sudhammāyaṃ ṭhito sabham 245  
 sudhāya piṇḍam datvāna 369, 443  
 s° lepanam katvā 369  
 sudhotam 344  
 Sunandam 276  
 sunāgo 570  
 sunimmitā 547; °to 374  
 sunimmitā pokkharani 547  
 supanno 390  
 supatitṭhito 419-420  
 supatitṭhā 212, 218  
 supasannacittā 129  
 supātam 343  
 suphullam 231, 362  
 subhā 104, 106; subhe 107  
 subhāsitañi 205  
 subhānurūpo āyāsi 232  
 sumano 312, 322, 337, 384  
 sumahāpathe 394  
 sumāpitam 286, 547  
 sumutto 229  
 Sumedham 271; Sumedho 326, 372  
 Sumedho iti 326  
 suriyaramsena 281  
 Suruci nāma tāpaso 226  
 Suvaccho 450  
 suvaṇṇaparūpe 109  
 suvaṇṇavappam 388  
 suvaṇṇassa 175; °ena 358  
 suvaṇṇenābhilepayim 358  
 suvidittam 110  
 suviditam 110  
 suvinayam 294  
 suvibhattam 104; °tā 104  
 suvibhattantarāpanam 284  
 suvisuddhapaññā 203  
 susamvuto 298  
 susaṇṇito 387  
 susaṇṇā 387  
 susaṇṇitam 291  
 susamārūho 427

susamāhitam 446; °hito 374  
 susuddhapuḷḷinākiṇṇā 212  
 suhajjā 150  
 sūkariko 486  
 sūci 307  
 sūdati 530, 531  
 sūro 485  
 s° vikkamasampanno 485  
 sūlāvuto 278  
 sekhaḥphalasamaṅgino 233  
 seṭṭhā 174; °ānam 103; seṭṭho 301  
 seṭṭhā samā sevitaḥḥā sahāyā 174  
 setacchattam 309-310, 474; °chatto  
 570  
 setacchattam varuttaman 309-310  
 setacchattopasobhito 332  
 senāpaccam 284  
 senāsanāni 200  
 seritam 166, 167  
 seritaṇ ca pekkhamāno 167  
 sereyyakam 425  
 sele 290; selo 234  
 selo Himavā 234  
 sevanti 202; seve 185  
 sehi pāṇihi 337  
 sokhyam 189  
 socare 292  
 soṇṇakiṇṇikāyuto 105  
 soṇṇatārakacittitā 108  
 soṇṇapallāṇkā 109  
 soṇṇamālā 105  
 sotāvadānam 291  
 sopatiko 570  
 sobham 462; °asi 233; °āmi 366-367;  
 °itā 108; °ito 105  
 sobham muddhani tiṭṭhare 462  
 sobhanam 431  
 Sobhito nāma Sambuddho 487  
 somanassadomanassam 194  
 soḷasim 407  
 soḷasāma 301  
 svāgatam 295

## H

hamsadudrabhinivāco 503  
 Hamsavatiyā 275

hamsasamābhāgo 503  
 haṭṭhamānaso 401  
 haṭṭhena 298, 365, 366, 382; haṭṭho  
 298, 365, 366, 382  
 haṭṭhena cittena 298, 365, 366, 382  
 haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena 298, 365, 366,  
 382  
 hatāmitto 285  
 hadayena 204  
 hantāram 231  
 hantvā 518  
 handa 266  
 haripiṇṇajaram 105  
 halāhalam 292  
 h° visam 292  
 havjavāhim 266  
 hasanam paccavekkhanam 512  
 hātave 568  
 hāpeti attham 159  
 hāsam 266  
 hāsayinganto 332  
 hāsulā 277  
 hi 236, 292  
 hitā 204  
 hitānukampī 130  
 hitesī 224  
 hitvā 129, 239, 386  
 h° papañcam 129  
 Himavantam 225, 228; °vantassa 212,  
 342; °vantā 303; °vante 320; °vā  
 234 (*below*)  
 Himavantam upādaya 228  
 Himavantappabhāvikā 228  
 Himavantā pabhāvitā 303  
 Himavā 234  
 hīnattham 291  
 hīnaviriyo ca 237  
 hīmena 375  
 hutāsanaṃ 225, 415  
 hetum 231; hetuhi 128; hetū 345  
 hetuppabhavā 231  
 hemacchadanachāditā 109  
 hemajālana 105  
 hemayāññopavītaṅgam 404, 512  
 hemavaṇṇo 316  
 heṇṇati 229, 278; hoti 114, 289; hotha  
 113; hontu 112

## II. TEXTS AND AUTHORITIES

Akitti (-jāta) 49  
 Anguttaranikāya 103  
 Anguttaraṭṭhakathā, 493  
 Ajjukavattu 275  
 Atthasālini 194, 201  
 Athabbapa-voda 275  
 Anattalakkaḥpasuttanta 87, 297  
 Anantanayasamantapaṭṭhāna 82  
 Abhidhanma, °piṭaka 82, 118, 274, 286  
 Ayogharapaṇḍita(-jāta) 50  
 Arakapaṇḍita(-jāta) 50  
 Almasattu(-jāta) 49

Adittapariyāya-desanā 87, 558, 559  
 Abhidhammikā 83

Irubbedā 274, 275, 430

Uragasutta 201

Kaccāyana 102  
 Kaccāyanappakarapa 491  
 Kathāvatthu 274  
 Kalāpa (vyākaraṇa) 220  
 Kālakāraṃsasutta 564  
 Kuddālapaṇḍita(jāta) 50  
 Kumārakassapa-vattu 278

Khadiraṅga-jāta 204  
 Khantivāda-jāta 50  
 Khandhaka 283, 287  
 Khuddakanikāya 102  
 Khuddakapāṭha 100

Canda (vyākaraṇa) 220  
 Candakinnara (jāta) 95, 540  
 Candakumāra (jāta) 49  
 Campeyya (jāta) 49  
 Cariyāpiṭaka 51  
 Cūlasutasoma-jāta 50  
 Cūlapaṇḍita-khayavimuttisutta 245  
 Cūlavagga 283, 287

Chaddanta (jāta) 49

Jay addisa (jāta) 49  
 Taphāsāṅkhayavimuttisutta 244, 245  
 Tikaccheda 283

Theragāthā 532  
 Theragāthā-vapana 493, °aṭṭhakathā 540

Dighanikāya 103

Dighabbhānaka 64, 157

Dhanañjaya (jāta) 49  
 Dhammacakkappavattanasuttanta 87, 297, 298  
 Dhammapada 84  
 Dhammapadaṭṭhakathā; °vaṇṇanā 118, 124-125; 493  
 Dhammapāla (jāta) 95, 530  
 Dhammavinaya 103  
 Dhammasaṅgahaṭṭhakathā (°saṅgini?) 104, 201

Nandopanandadamana(sutta) 248, 250  
 Narasīhagātā 94  
 Nālakapaṭipadā 60  
 Nimijāta 49  
 Nettippakarapa 491

Pañcama (= Parivāra) 283  
 Paṭisambhidāmagga 238  
 Pabbajjāsutta 71  
 Parivāra 283  
 Pāṇiniya (vyākaraṇa) 220  
 Pārājika-kaṇḍa 102  
 Pāsādakampana-sutta 244  
 Pubbayogāvācārasutta 139  
 Porāṇaṭṭhakathā 2  
 Porāṇapāṭha 202  
 Porāṇā 101

Bakabrahmasutta 248  
 Buddhavagga (of Dhammapada) 84  
 Buddhavamsa 3, 31, 94  
 Bodhiparibbājaka (jāta) 50

Bhaddekarattasuttanta 541  
 Bhārukaccavattu 275  
 Bhūridatta-jāta 49

Maṅgalasuttavapana 153  
 Majjhimanikāya 103, 541  
 Mahāgovinda-jāta 49  
 Mahājanaka-jāta 50  
 Mahādhammapāla-jāta 96  
 Mahānāradakassapa-jāta 88  
 Mahāniruttippakarapa 491  
 Mahāpanāda-jāta 565, 566  
 Mahāpadhāna-sutta 115  
 Mahāpadāna 63  
 Mahāvagga-Cūlavagga 283  
 Mahāvedalla-suttanta 516  
 Mahāsutasoma-jāta 51  
 Mahāsudassana (-jāta) 49

Mahosadha (= Ummagga, jāta) 58  
Mūgapakkha-jāta 49, 50

Yajubboda 274 f., 430  
Yamaka 102

Ratanasuttavappanā 152  
Ratavinītūpamā 274

Lomahamsajāta 51

Vatthopama (sutta) 193  
Vidhurapaṇḍita (jāta) 50  
Vinaya 53, 278, 283, 286 f., 294  
Vinayakhandhaka 505  
Vinayapiṭaka 275, 282 f., 287 f., 294  
Vinayābhidhamma 103  
Visayhaseṭṭhi (jāta) 40  
Veda (-°beda) 274 ff., 430  
Vedanāpariggahasuttanta 212  
Vessantarajāta 49, 93, 315

Vessantara-dhammadesanā 541

Samyuttanikāya 103  
Saṅkha (jāta) 49  
Saṅkhapāla-jāta 50  
Saṅghabhedaka-khaṇḍa 270  
Sattubhastajāta (see Senakapaṇḍita below) 50

Sarabhaṅgajāta 63  
Sasa(paṇḍita)jāta 49  
Sāmajāta 51  
Sāmaḍḍa 274, 276, 430  
Sivi(rāja) jāta 36, 49  
Suttanta 286  
Suttantapiṭaka 103  
Senakapaṇḍita 50 = Sattubhastajāta, above  
Serivāṇija (jāta) 121

Hatthipāla (jāta) 50

### III. PROPER NAMES

Akitti (brāhmaṇa) 4  
Aggidatta (brāhmaṇa, Kakusandha's father) 46  
Aṅga-Magadha 92  
Aṅga (pacceka-buddha)  
Aṅgīrasa 361  
Aciravati (gangā) 228, 303, 524  
Accuta (pacceka-buddha) 129  
Accuta (seṭṭhi) 98  
Accutagāmi (pacceka-buddha) 129  
Ajapāla (nigrodha, rukkhā) 18, 83, 85  
Ajātasattu (rājā) 123, 241  
Ajita (brāhmaṇa) 38  
Aññākaṇḍañña, Aññāsi° (thera) 272, 295 ff.  
Aṭṭhaka (pacceka-buddha) 129 v.l.  
Aṭṭhama (pacceka-buddha) 129  
Aḍḍhacejaka (thera) 408  
Atideva (brāhmaṇa) 38  
Atula (nāgarājā) 37, 45  
Atthaka (pacceka-buddha)  
Atthadassin (buddha) 42, 43, 48, 314, 363 f., 373, 389 f., 416, 418 ff., 423 f., 434, 437, 439, 442, 454, 458, 461 f.  
Atthasandassaka (thera) 436 f.  
Adhicattiya (= Chattādhī°, thera) 439  
Adhimutta (thera) 364  
Adhoppupphiya (thera) 402 f.  
Anāthapiṇḍika (seṭṭhi) 82, 97, 98, 246, 248, 341  
Anāsava (pacceka-buddha) 129

Aniṭṭhigandha (kumāra, bodhisatta), 155  
Animisa (cetiya) 82  
Anivatta-brahmadatta (rājā) 189  
Aniṭṭha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
Anuppiya (ambavana) 70, 270, 275  
Anurādhapura 262  
Anuruddha (Koṇḍañña's upaṭṭhaka)  
Anuruddha (thera, Sakka) 122, 247, 268 ff., 275  
Anulā (Kassapa's aggaśāvikā 1.) 47  
Anulepadāyaka, Anuloka°, "loma°" (thera) 442 f.  
Anojādevi 497  
Anotatta (daha, sara) 55, 85, 154, 303, 397-430, 487  
Anoma (nagara) 46  
Anoma (Anomadassin's aggaśāvaka 2.) 39, 209  
Anoma (Sobhita's uppaṭṭhaka) 38  
Anomadassin (buddha) 39, 40, 48, 207, 225, 227-238 f., 251, 345, 367, 391, 443, 451  
Anomā (nagara) 42  
Anomā (nadi) 115, 296  
Anomā (Nārada's mother) 40  
Andhavana 273, 508  
Annabhāra 268  
Annasampāvaka (thera) 346 f.  
Aparagoyāna 222  
Aparacchā (v.l. °rajjā, nadi) 499

Aparājita (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Abhaya (Atthadassin's upaṭṭhāka) 43  
 Abhaya (Phussa's upaṭṭhāka) 44 v.l.  
 Abhaya (thera) 540 f.  
 Abhibhū (Sikhin's aggasāvaka 1.) 45, 403  
 Abhisammataka (yakkhasenāpati) 567  
 Amara, Amaravati (nagara) 2, 3, 7  
 Amitā (Padumuttara's aggasāvika, 1.) 41  
 Amitodana (Sakka) 307  
 Ambadāyaka (thera) 391  
 Ayogharapaṇḍita (bodhisatta) 50  
 Arakapaṇḍita (bodhisatta) 50  
 Arati 83  
 Aravacchā (nadi) 499 v.l.  
 Ariṭṭha (pacceka-buddha)  
 Arindama (rājā) 45  
 Ariya (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Aruṇa (khattiya, Sikin's father) 45  
 Arunavati (nagara) 45, 466 f.  
 Allasaattukumāra (bodhisatta) 49  
 Avantī 357, 491  
 Avci (niraya) 49, 119, 141, 572  
 Avopupphiya (thera) 385 f.  
 Asana, Asanabodhika (°ya°, thera) 383 f.  
 Asama (Sobhita's aggasāvaka, 1.) 38  
 Asama (Paduma's father) 40  
 Asamā (Padumuttara's aggasāvika 2) 41  
 Asamā (Paduma's mother) 40  
 Asita (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Asurinda 70  
 Asoka (pabbata) 484  
 Asoka (Vipassin's upaṭṭhāka) 45, 464  
 Asokā (Maṅgala's aggasāvika, 2) 37  
 Assajithera, 87, 90, 210, 230, 231, 232  
 Ākāsa-gaṇḍā 303  
 Ādiccabandhu (paccekabuddha) 181 f.  
 Ānanda (pacceka-buddha) 469  
 Ānanda (thera) 18, 58, 103, 116, 117, 128, 139, 154, 248, 270-287, 305 ff., 525  
 Ānandathera, Sīhaḍadipaka, 571  
 Ānanda (khattiya, Padumuttara's father) 41  
 Ānanda-kumāra (Maṅgala's half-brother) 38  
 Ānanda-rājā, 305 v.l., see Nanda(rājā)  
 Āyāgadāyaka° (= Āsabha°, thera) 365 f.  
 Ālāra- 71, 86  
 Ālavaka-cetiya 357

Ālavaka (Āla°, yakka) 410  
 Ālindakavāsi-Mahāphussadevathera 145  
 Āsanadāyaka (= Āsunūpaṭṭhāyaka, thera, below) 416 f.  
 Āsabhadāyaka (Āyāga° above) 365 f.  
 Āsunūpaṭṭhāyaka (°paka, thera, Āsanadāyaka, above) 416  
 Āsūlhi (nakkhatta; punnamā) 51, 68, 86, 117, 297  
 Āsāvati (latā) 280  
 Inda (nāmā) 312  
 Isipatana 86, 264, 165, 167, 269, 297, 545  
 Ukkalā 85  
 Ugga (nagara) 354  
 Ugga (seṭṭhi) 98  
 Uggata (Sujā's father) 42  
 Uccangapupphiya (thera) 486  
 Uccāṅgamāya (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Ujjeni 357, 490  
 Uṭṭiya (cakkavattirājā) 207  
 Uttama (cetiya) 476  
 Uttara (nagara) 37  
 Uttara (Vessabhu's aggasāvaka, 2) 46  
 Uttara (Koṇāgamana's aggasāvaka, 2) 47  
 Uttara (khattiya, Maṅgala's father) 37  
 Uttara (mānava) 41  
 Uttara (sāmaṇera, thera) 561 ff.  
 Uttara (thera, Aparā°) 563 ff.  
 Uttarakuru 222, 248, 316, 407, 449, 552  
 Uttara-cakkavālā 76  
 Uttara-janapada 511  
 Uttarā (Nārada's aggasāvika, 1) 40  
 Uttarā (Koṇāgamana's aggasāvika, 2) 47  
 Uttarā (Maṅgala's mother) 37  
 Uttarā (Koṇāgamana's mother) 47  
 Uttarāsāḷhanakkhatta 55, 86  
 Uttiya (thera) 348 f.  
 Udaka 71  
 Udakapūjaka (thera) 415  
 Udaṇadāyaka (thera) 460 f.  
 Udaya (Tissa's aggasāvaka, 2) 44  
 Udāyin (thera = Kāludāyin) 91, 270, 358  
 Udena (Sumana's upaṭṭhāka) 38  
 Udena (thera) 486  
 Udena (rājā) 300  
 Uddaka (Kālāma) 86  
 Upaka (ājīvaka) 86  
 Upakāla (pacceka-buddha) 129

- Upacālā (Phussa's aggasāvikā, 2) 44  
 Upacālā, °ā 304 f.; Upacālī 305 (*same*)  
 Upatissa (gāma) 209  
 Upatissa (Sāriputta) 18, 210  
 Upatissā (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvikā) 33  
 Upadhīp (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Upanemissa (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Upariṭṭha (pacceka-buddha) 129, 268  
 Upavattana-Sālavana (Mallānam) 375  
 Upavāna (°na, therā) 307, 343 f., 567 f.  
 Upasanta (Atthadassin's aggasāvikā, 2) 43  
 Upasanta (Vessabhu's upatṭhāka) 46  
 Upasāla (Paduma's aggasāvikā, 1) 40  
 Upasālā (Phussa's aggasāvikā) 44, r.l.  
 Upasiva (therā) 484  
 Upasenavaṅgantaputta 325 f.  
 Upasopū (Suinana's aggasāvikā, 2) 38  
 Upāli (therā) 274 ff. 506, 507  
 Upāsabha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Uppalavannā (Gotama's aggasāvikā, 2) 18, 502  
 Uppalahatthaka (therā) 413  
 Ubhayasetṭhiputta 482  
 Ummāpupphiya (therā) 442  
 Uruvelakassapa 87, 88, 210, 516 ff., 548 ff.  
 Uruvelā (janapada) 72, 73, 87, 88, 115, 296  
 Uruvelā (Kassapa's aggasāvikā, 2) 47  
 Uṣṭradhaja (pabbata) 53  
 Ekañjali (ka, therā) 349 f.  
 Ekattambhadāyaka (therā) 313 f.  
 Ekadīpiya (therā) I 462  
 Ekadīpiya (therā) II 486  
 Ekapadāsaniya (therā) 437  
 Ekaputtakabrahmadatta 167  
 Ekasañña (therā) 396  
 Ekasītakabrahmaṇa 253, 255  
 Ekāsaniya (therā) 420  
 Okkāka (kula, rājā) 240, 369  
 Opavuyha (therā) 380  
 Kakusandha (buddha) 46, 47, 48, 98, 468, 493, 542, 559  
 Kakkarupupphapūjaka (°kāru°, therā) 448  
 Kaṅkhārevata (therā) 520  
 Kaccā (ya) na = mahā°  
 Kajaṅgala° (nigama) 53  
 Kaścana (pabbata) 37  
 Kaścana (māpava) 491  
 Kaṭṭhavāhana (rājā) 363  
 Kaṇaveni (pabbata) 453  
 Kaṇaverupupphiya (therā) 452 f.  
 Kaṇikāracchadaniya (therā) 454 f.  
 Kaṇhājina 82  
 Kattikamāsa 234  
 Kadambapupphiya (therā) 448 f.  
 Kanthaka (assaṛājā) 58, 66, 67, 68, 69, 532 (v.l. Kaṭṭaka, Kaṇhaka)  
 Kanthakanivattanacetiya 68  
 Kapila (= Kapilavatthu) 18  
 Kapila (brāhmaṇa) 260  
 Kapilavatthu (nagara) 17, 51, 58, 92, 269  
 Kapparukkhiya (therā) 367  
 Kappāsikavanasaṇḍa 87  
 Kappina = Mahākappina  
 Kalamatitthavihāra 146, 147  
 Kallavūḷagāma 211, 239  
 Kalyāṇivihārā 157  
 Kassapa (buddha) 46, 47, 48, 94, 98, 114, 115, 143, 147, 154, 160, 161, 167, 170, 186, 255, 256, 375, 542 ff.  
 Kassapa (= Mahākassapa) 251 ff.  
 Kassapa, Uruvela 88, 516, 548 ff.  
 Kassapa (mūṇava) 42  
 Kassapā (pl.) 517  
 Kāpilavatthu (= Kapila°) 282  
 Kāpilāni, Bhaddā 260  
 Kāḷa (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Kāḷa (nāgarājā) 75, 77  
 Kāḷasilā 241  
 Kāladigavāpīgāma 157  
 Kāḷadevala (tāpasa) 59, 72, 93  
 Kālavallimaṇḍapavāsi-Mahānāga therā 146, 147  
 Kāḷa-Silā 241  
 Kālāma (Uddaka) 71 f.  
 Kālīgodhaputta (Bhaddiya°, therā) 369 f.  
 Kālīgodhā (devī) 370  
 Kāludāyīn (amacca, therā) 58, 91, 358 ff., 534 f.  
 Kāsi (nagara) 44  
 Kāsi (rājā) 50  
 Kimbila (therā) 270, Kim(b)ila (therā) 559 f.  
 Kisavacchagotta 437  
 Kisāgotamī 65, 66  
 Kukkuṭa (pabbata) 449  
 Kukkuṭavati (nagara) 497  
 Kukkura, Kukkhura (pabbata), 426  
 Kuṭṭajapupphiya (therā) 465  
 Kuṇḍadhāna (therā) 351 ff.  
 Kuḍḍālapaṇḍita 50  
 Kumbhira (yakkha) 419  
 Kumārakassapa (therā) 505, 506 ff.



Kumudadāyaka (thera) 451 f.  
 Kumudamāliya (thera) 458 f.  
 Kururaṭṭha 327, 570  
 Kuvera (yakkha) 419  
 Kusinārā 127  
 Kusumāsaniya (thera) 428 f.  
 Ketumatī (pura) 495  
 Ketumā (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Kelāsa (kūṭa) 487  
 Kesava 437  
 Koṭikappa (thera) 369  
 Koṭikappa °vīsa, soṇa (thera), 477 ff.  
 Koṭigāma 565  
 Koṇāgamana (buddha) 46, 47, 48, 98, 255, 542  
 Koṇḍa (= Koṇḍañña-thera) 459  
 Koṇḍañña (buddha) 32, 33, 37, 48, 459  
 Koṇḍañña (mānava, brāhmaṇa, thera) 60, 61, 72, 87, 94, 296, 459  
 Kotumbarakkha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Koravya (rājā) 329  
 Kolita-gāma 210  
 Kolita (= Mahāmoggallāna) 18, 210, 286  
 Koliyadhittā = Suppavāsā 522  
 Koliyaveśsa, 369  
 Koliyā (Sākiya), 360, 533  
 Koliya-rājaveśsa 369  
 Kosala (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Kosala (rājā) 117, 354, 567  
 Kosambi (nagara) 482, 300  
 Kosiya (pacceka-buddha) 487  
 Kosiya (tāpasa) 342  
 Kosiya (rājā) 289  
 Kosiya-gottabrāhmaṇa 260  
 Khajjadāyaka (thera) 453 f.  
 Khaṇḍa (Vipassin's aggaśāvaka, 1) 45, 396  
 Khaṇḍaphulliya (thera) 465  
 Khadhravaniya-Revaṭa-(thera) 302 ff., 525  
 Kharadāṭṭika (yakkha) 34  
 Kharaloma (yakkha) 419  
 Khema, Migadāya 253  
 Khema (nagara) 38, 44, 46  
 Khema (rājā) 46  
 Khemaṇḍakara (Sikhin's upaṭṭhāka) 45  
 Khemā (Gotama's aggaśāvika) 18  
 Khemā (Dhammadasin's aggaśāvika, 1) 43  
 Khomadāyaka (thera) 350 f.  
 Gaṇḍā (nadi) 116, 228, 233, 303, 517  
 Gaṇḍa (= Gaṇḍabba, uyyānapālo) 117  
 Gaṇḍabba (Gaṇḍamba, rukkhā) 82, 93, 117, 564

Gataśāñña (thera) 401  
 Gandhakuṭī 263  
 Gandhapupphiya (thera) 431  
 Gandhamādana (pabbata) 143, 153, 205, 208, 390, 478, 524  
 Gandhamāliya (thera) 409  
 Gandhāra (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Gandhāraraṭṭha 509  
 Gandhodakiya (thera) I 379 f.  
 Gandhodakiya (thera) II 427 f.  
 Gayākassapa (thera) 517, 559  
 Gayāśa 87, 517  
 Gijjhakūṭa 479, 493  
 Giraggasamajja 210  
 Giribbaja (pura) = Rājagaha 124  
 Girigāma 157  
 Girimānanda (thera) 483  
 Girimekkhalā (hatthi) 78, 79  
 Gutijjita (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Gotamaka-cetiya 357  
 Gotama, Gotamaka (pabbata) 432  
 Gotama 17, 18, 29, 37, 48, 72, 117, 229, 276, 278 f., 287, 362, 489 f., 513, 539, 542  
 Gotama (= Ānanda) 561  
 Gotami (= Māyā) 369  
 Goyāna 222

Ghaṭṭikāra (kumbhakāra) 47  
 Ghaṭṭikāra (Mahābrahmā) 70, 74

Cakkavāla (°vāṭa, pabbata) 110, 263  
 Cakkhuloca-brahmadatta (rājā) 190  
 Cankamanadāyaka (thera) 373  
 Candapajjota (rājā) 357, 490  
 Cattāro Mahārājāno; °Lokapālā 54, 57, 73, 85, 146, 550  
 Candakinnara 95, 540  
 Candakumāra 49  
 Candagabbapabbata 153  
 Candana (khattiya) 298, 469  
 Candanapūjaka (thera) 434  
 Candabhāgā (nadi) 233, 348 f., 400, 434, 456, 471, 499  
 Candamittā (Vipassin's aggaśāvika, 2) 45  
 Candavati (nagara) 39, 345  
 Candā (Vipassin's aggaśāvika, 1) 45  
 Candā = Sucandā  
 Campaka (nagara) 40  
 Campakapupphiya (thera) 436  
 Campā (nagara) 46, 478  
 Campā (Kakusandha's aggaśāvika, 2), 46  
 Campeyya (nāgarāja) 49

Calāna (devaputta) 541  
 Cātumahārājā; °rajikā divā 52, 240  
 Cātumāsika-brahmadatta 170, 191  
 Cālā (Phussa's aggasāvika, 1) 44, *see*  
   Sālā  
 Cālā, Cālā 304 f.; Cālī 305 (*same*)  
 Cāncamānanavikā 118, 119  
 Citakapūjaka (thera) 421 ff.  
 Citta(kūta; pabatta) 301, 301 487,  
 Cittalatāvana 57, 280, 527  
 Cīna 106, 108, 367, 378  
 Cunda (kammāraputta) 127  
 Cunda (Samapuddesa) 307  
 Cunda (thera) 206, 376 f.  
 Cūlakālapabbata 153  
 Cūlapanthaka (thera) 317 ff.  
 Cūla) sugandha (thera) 543  
 Cūlasubhaddā 97  
 Cūlasutasoma 50  
 Cetiya (giri, pabbata ratṭha) 9, 271, 277  
 Cejanāmakā (four cakkavattina) 316  
  
 Chattādhichattiya = Adhicattiya°  
 Chaddanta (nāgarājā, bodhisatta) 49  
 Chaddanta (nāga) 299  
 Chaddanta (daha) 299, 397, 524  
 Channa (amacca) 58, 66, 67, 68, 69, 532  
  
 Jaṭila (seṭṭhi) 40  
 Jatukappa (thera) 486  
 Janasandha (Tissa's father) 44  
 Jambudīpa 53, 89, 118, 148, 248, 316,  
   407, 449, 553  
 Jayaddisa (rājā) 49  
 Jayanta (Sakka's son) 244  
 Jayasena (rājā, Siddhatta's father) 43  
 Jayasena (rājā, Phussa's father) 44  
 Jalajuttama (= Padumuttara) 316, 332,  
   371, 375, 466, 571  
 Jalanuttama 332  
 Jahl (pacceka buddha) 129  
 Jātipūjaka (thera) 424 f.  
 Jātiyavana 565 r.l.  
 Jālī (Jālīya, kumāra) 82  
 Jita (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Jitāmita (Nārada's aggasāvika, 2) 40  
 Jivaka 124, 318  
 Jivakambavana 317  
 Jetakumāra 128  
 Jetavana (vihāra) 81, 97, 98, 118  
 Jotipīla (māpava) 47, 114, 115  
 Jotiyavana 565  
  
 Napathomana (Napaśāṣṭhika° r.l.,  
   thera) 430 f.

Napaśāṣṭhika (thera) 412 f.  
 Nātaputta (Nigaṇṭha) 541  
 Ṭhitañjali(ya, thera) 398 f.  
  
 Takkarā (rājadhāni) 488  
 Takkasilā 500  
 Taphānkara (buddha) 48  
 Taphā 83  
 Tagarasikhin (pacceka-buddha)  
 Tatha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Taddhiputto (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Tapassu-Bhallikā 85  
 Tambapupphiya (thera) 447  
 Tambappannidīpa 89  
 Tāraka (Cakkavatti) 304  
 Tāvatinisa (bhavana) 59, 70, 110, 111,  
   244, 447  
 Tikicchaka (thera) 463 f.  
 Tīnasantharādāyaka (thera) 465  
 Tīnasanthāra (dāyaka, thera) 396 f.  
 Tīnasūlaka (thera) 449 f.  
 Tīdiva 360  
 Tīpupphiya (Pupphiya, thera) 409 f.  
 Timirapupphiya (thera) 400  
 Tivārā (nagara) 413, 467  
 Tilokavijaya (cakkavatti) 108, 110,  
   112  
 Tissa (buddha) 44, 48, 383, 394, 396 ff.,  
   401, 407 f., 453, 458, 468, 471  
 Tissa (Kassapa's aggasāvika, 1) 47, 375  
 Tissa (Dīpaṅkara's aggasāvika, 2) 32  
 Tissa (Vipassin's aggasāvika, 2) 45  
 Tissa (dahara) 157  
 Tissa (thera), Vanavāsī 146  
 Tissametteyya (thera) 484  
 Tissā (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvika) 33  
 Tīpipadumīya (Tī°, thera) 399 f.  
 Tusita pura (bhavana, 2) 52, 53, 54,  
   81, 115 f., 421  
 Todeyya (thera) 485 f.  
  
 Thambāropaka (thera) 439 f.  
 Thullakoṭṭhika (nigama) 327, 870  
 Thūnaṃ (brāhmaṇagāma) 53  
  
 Dabba-mallaputta (thera) 50 ff., 504 ff.,  
   509  
 Dāmā (Vessabhu's aggasāvika, 1) 46 f.m.  
 Dārūcīriya 200 = Bāhiya  
 Dibbīla (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Dighanaka (paribbājaka) 212  
 Dighabhīṇaka-daharabhikkhu 157  
 Dīpaka (thera) 381 f.  
 Dīpaṅkara (buddha) 12 ff., 21, 29 ff.,  
   48, 53, 94, 140, 285

Dukkhamūlam (pacceka-buddha) 120, 480  
 Duṭṭhagāmaṇiabbhaya (rājā) 157  
 Dutiyaraṇṇasāsaṇṇaka (thera), 404  
 Dunaṇvatthu (= Dopa°, brāhmaṇa-gāma) 296  
 Dussaddāyaka (thera) 456 f.  
 Devadatta (Rāhulakumārassa mātulo) 121, 270, 507  
 Devadaha-nagara 56  
 Deva-nagara 70  
 Devara 469  
 Devala (Padumuttara's aggasāvaka, 1) 41  
 Devala (paccekabuddha 289 v.l.)  
 Devahita (brāhmaṇa) 567 v.l.  
 Devāsita (brāhmaṇa) 567  
 Desapūjaka (thera) 454  
 Doṇaṇvatthu (= Duna° above brāhmaṇa-gāma) 272, 296, v.l.  
 Dvāravātī-nagara 466  
 Dvejālina (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Dvematubhātika 122

Dhaja (brāhmaṇa) 60  
 Dhajadāyaka (thera) 382  
 Dhaññavātī (nagara) 40, 47, 429  
 Dhanapāla (°pālaka = Nālāgiri) 70, 123 f.  
 Dhammacakkadāyaka (°cakkīya° therā) 366 f.  
 Dhammatā (nadr) 314  
 Dhammadassin (buddha) 42, 43, 44, 48  
 Dhammadinnā (Piyadassin's aggasāvika, 2) 42  
 Dhammapāla = jāta 95, 539  
 Dhammaruci (thera) 490  
 Dhammasena (Maṇḍala's dutiyasāvaka) 37  
 Dhammasena (Phussa's aggasāvaka, 2) 44  
 Dhammasenāpati (= Ānanda) 305  
 Dhammā (Atthassassin's aggasāvika, 1) 43  
 Dhammika (pabbata) 7, 8  
 Dhāna (Kumāra = Kuṇḍadhāna-thera) 353  
 Dhūpadāyaka (thera) 347  
 Dhōtaka (thera) 484

Nakulā (Sobhita's aggasāvika, 1) 38  
 Natta (= Nanda) 119, v.l.  
 Naddikassapa (thera) 517, 448 ff.  
 Nanda (= Natta above) 119  
 Nanda (thera) 96, 314 ff.

Nanda (rājā) 305; Ānanda-rājā, v.l.  
 Nanda (nāgarājā) 250  
 Nandaka (thera 1) 484 f.  
 Nandaka (thera 11) 531  
 Nanda-mānava (tāpasa) 338  
 Nandamūlaka (pabbhāra) 153, 160, 161, 162, 175  
 Nandavana 527  
 Nandanavana 54  
 Nandā (Dipaṅkara's aggasāvika) 32  
 Nandiya (thera) 249  
 Nandiya- (rājā) 258  
 Nandopananda (nāgarājā) 248, 250  
 Namuci (Māro) 131  
 Naḷamāliya (thera) 415 f.  
 Nāgadatta (devarājā) 524  
 Nāgapallava (thera) 486  
 Nāgapupphiya (thera) 450 f.  
 Nāgasamāla (thera) 307, 393 f.  
 Nāgasamālā (Sujāta's aggasāvika, 2) 42  
 Nāgavalivethana (°pali° pabbata) 153  
 Nāgā (Sujāta's aggasāvika, 1) 42.  
 Nāgita (thera) 307  
 Nārada (kūṭa) 32  
 Nārada (buddha) 39, 40, 48  
 Nārada (Sujāta's upaṭṭhāka) 42  
 Nārada (= Kesava) 437  
 Nālaka (gāma) 302  
 Nālaka (dāraka) 58, 60  
 Nālāgiri (= Dhanapāla, hatthin) 114, 123  
 Nālendā 263  
 Nigaṇṭha-Nātaputta 541  
 Nigrodha (pabbata) 524  
 Nigrodha (Sakka) 92  
 Nigrodhakappa (thera) 530  
 Nigrodhārāma 92  
 Nijjhāmatanḥhika (peta) 141  
 Nipannañjalika (°ya, therā) 401 f.  
 Nimi (rājā) 49  
 Nimmānarati 86  
 Nisabha (pabbata) 342  
 Nisabha (Anomadassin's aggasāvaka, 1) 39, 227  
 Nisabha (= Mahā, therā) 208, 252  
 Nisseniḍḍayaka (thera) 459 f.  
 Nīṭha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Nīlavāḥā (nadr) 499  
 Nerañjarā (nadr) 18, 75, 555  
 Nemisa (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Neru (= Mahā°, pabbata) 229  
 Pakkusāti (rājā) 505, 509  
 Paṇḍa (pacceka-buddha) 129

Paaccāgamanīya (thera) 386 f.  
 Paaccupattāhānasañña (°patthāpa°, thera) 423 f.  
 Pajjota (= Candapajjota) 357  
 Pañcaggaḷaṇa 157  
 Pañcaṅguliya (thera) 458 f.  
 Pañcamahāgaṇḍā 118  
 Pañcavaggiyā (therā, bhikkhū) 61, 72, 86, 517  
 Pañcahatthiya (thera) 371 f.  
 Paṭṭunṇadessa 106, 108  
 Paṇḍavapabbata 71, 524  
 Paṇḍita (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Paṇḍukambalasīlāsana 35, 118  
 Paṭṭodanādāyaka (thera) 486  
 Paḍapūjaka (thera) 414  
 Paḍasañña (thera) 394  
 Paḍuma (cetiya) 357  
 Paḍuma (buddha) 39, 40, 48  
 Paḍuma (Dhammadassin's aggaśāvaka, 1)  
 Paḍuma (thera) 282 f.  
 Paḍumacchadaniya (thera) 372  
 Paḍumapupphapūjaka (thera) 431 f.  
 Paḍumapupphiya (thera) 406  
 Paḍumavati (aggamahesi) 204  
 Paḍumā (Tissa's mother) 44  
 Paḍumā (Sikhin's aggaśāvikā, 2) 45  
 Paḍumuttara (buddha) 40, 41, 48, 251, 265, 268, 272, 274, 295, 300, 303, 305, 314, 317, 321, 323, 325, 327, 337, 343, 351, 355-358, 369 f., 374 f., 377-383, 399, 414-417, 419, 429 f., 434 ff., 441, 450 ff., 461 ff., 466, 469, 480, 484, 486, 490 f., 495, 504, 506, 508, 514 ff., 518, 520, 527 ff., 540, 548, 558, 564, 566 ff.  
 Pabbata (rājā) 47  
 Pabbhāvati (Sujāta's mother) 42  
 Pabbhāvati (Sikhin's mother) 45  
 Payāgatittha 302  
 Parappasāḍaka (thera) 387 f.  
 Paṇḍakādāyaka (thera) 445  
 Paṇḍadi-Kosala (rājā) 607  
 Paṇḍin (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Pācīnavamāsāya 271  
 Pāṭalipupphiya (thera) 397 f.  
 Pāṭika 277  
 Pāṭikaputta 82  
 Pāḍalolabrahmadatta (rājā) 188, 190  
 Pāyāsādāyaka (thera) 426 f.  
 Pārileyyaka-niṣa 179  
 Pālita (Piyadassin's aggaśāvaka, 1) 42  
 Pālita (Maṅgala's upatthāka) 37

Piṇḍola (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Piṇḍolabbhāradvāja (thera) 116, 300 ff.  
 Pippali-māṇava 260  
 Piyadassin (buddha) 42, 48, 335, 440 f., 447, 485  
 Piyadassin (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Piyāḷaphaladāyaka 438 f.  
 Piṇḍavaccha (Piṇḍi°, thera) 321 ff., 480 f.  
 Punnaka (thera) 484  
 Punnā-Mantāniputta (thera) 272 ff., 276  
 Punnā (dāsi) 74  
 Punabbasumitta (seṭṭhi) 98  
 Punnāgapupphiya (thera) 451  
 Puppha (assa) 498  
 Pupphacaṅgotiya (thera) 392 f.  
 Pupphachadaniya (thera) 434 f.  
 Pupphathūpiya (thera) 422 f.  
 Pupphavāhana (assa) 448  
 Pubbavideha 222, 248, 316, 407, 449  
 Pubbhārāma 244  
 Pulinaṇḍika (thera) 347 f.  
 Phaggunapunnamāsi 91  
 Phagguni (Nārada's aggaśāvikā, 2) 40  
 Phaladāyaka (thera I) 404  
 Phaladāyaka (thera II) 429 f.  
 Phalakadāyaka (Phala°, thera) 444  
 Phussa (buddha) 44, 45, 48, 125, 404 f., 406, 451, 456 f., 465, 469, 518  
 Phussa (thera) 207  
 Phussadeva (Dhammadassin's aggaśāvaka, 2) 43  
 Phussamāsaṇḍapunnamā 91  
 Phussā (Tissa's aggaśāvikā, 1) 44  
 Bakabrahma 248  
 Bakkula (Bākula, thera) 481 ff.  
 Bandhujīvaka (thera) 446  
 Bandhumati (nagara) 45, 253, 344, 457  
 Bandhumati (Vipassin's mother) 45  
 Bandhumant (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Bandhumant (Vipassin's father) 45, 425  
 Bandhumā-rājadhāni 479, see v.l.  
 Bahuputtaka-nigrodha 264  
 Bākula—see Bakkula  
 Bārāṇasī (nagara) 47, 86, 91, 150, 154, 155, 158, 161, 164, 166, 478, 504, 518  
 Bāhiya (thera) see text 147  
 Bāhiya-Dārucetiya (thera) 505, 508 ff.  
 Bimbadevi (= Rāhulamātā) 539, 540  
 Bimbisāra (rājā) 117, 341, 537  
 Bālādāyaka (thera) 416 f.  
 Bījajīḍadāyaka (thera) 487

Buddhasañña (thera) 423 f.  
 Buddhuppaṭṭhāsa (thera) 411  
 Buddhija (Kakusandha's upaṭṭhāsa) 46  
 Bodhiparibbājaka 50  
 Bodhimandā 86  
 Bodhisattva (°añña, thera) 405 f.  
 Brahmādatta (brāhmaṇa, Kassapa's father) 47  
 Brahmādatta 148, 150  
 Brahmadeva (Tissa's aggasāvaka, 1) 44  
 Brahmadeva (Revata's aggasāvaka, 2) 38  
 Brahmāloka 154, 245  
 Byāmaka (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Bhagīra 91

Bhagu (thera) 270  
 Bhadda (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvaka) 33  
 Bhaddakappa, Bhaddakakappa, 274, 288, 267, 493  
 Bhaddaji (thera) 564 ff.  
 Bhaddavaggiyā 87, 517  
 Bhaddassā (Nārada's aggasāvaka, 1) 40  
 Bhaddā (Revata's aggasāvika, 1) 38  
 Bhaddā-Kāpilāni 260  
 Bhaddiya-nagara 565  
 Bhaddiya (thera) 87, 270, 307  
 Bhaddiya (seṭṭhi) 565  
 Bhaddiya-Kāligodhāputta (thera) 369 f.  
 Bhallikā 85  
 Bhāgineyyupālī (thera) 368  
 Bhāgrathi, °raśi (gaṇḍā) 228, 303, 484  
 Bhāradvāja (Kassapa's aggasāvaka, 2) 47  
 Bhārdvāja, Pindola 116  
 Bhāradvāja (Udena's son) 300  
 Bhārukacca 375  
 Bhāvitatta (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Bhāvitatta (Sumana's aggasāvaka, 2) 38  
 Bhikkhādāyaka (thera) 412  
 Bhūgu (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Bhiyya (Koṇḍāgama's aggasāvaka, 2) 47  
 Bhisā (mulā) dāyaka (thera) 388 f.  
 Bhisāluvadāyaka (thera) 395 f.  
 Bhūtagaṇa (pabbata) 449, 480  
 Bhūridatta (nāgārāja) 49  
 Bhūta-brahmadatta 187  
 Bhosakālvana 271  
 Bhoja (brāhmaṇa) 60  
 Bhojaputta 50

Magadha (raṭṭha) 92, 211, 260, 302

Maggadattika (thera) 461 f.  
 Maggadāyaka (thera) 443 f.  
 Maggasañña (thera) 423 f.  
 Maṅgala (buddha) 33, 37, 38, 48  
 Maṅgala (āpasa) 43  
 Maṅghima-deśa 53, 85, 435  
 Mañcadāyaka (thera) 486  
 Mañjerikā (nāga) 230  
 Mañjerika (nāgabavana) 77  
 Maṇipūjaka (thera) 463  
 Maṇḍakappa 42, 45 f.  
 Madda (raṭṭha) 155, 260, 497  
 Maddava (rājā) 155  
 Maddi-devī 82  
 Madhupindika (thera) 410  
 Madhumamsadāyaka (thera) 486  
 Madhurasara (thera) 411  
 Manomaya (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Manosilātala 14  
 Manta (pabbata) 254  
 Maṇḍāniputta, Puṇṇa (thera) 273  
 Manti 60  
 Maṇḍaravapupphapūjaka (thera) 448  
 Mandira (nāgabavana) 77  
 Maṇḍavattimahāvihāra 167  
 Mallaratṭha 270, 505  
 Mallā 375  
 (Mahā)kaccā(ya)na (thera) 356 ff., 490 f.  
 (Mahā)kappina (rājā, thera) 245, 247, 497, 495 ff.  
 Mahākassapa (thera) 245 f., 251 ff., 287  
 Mahākāla (pabbata) 153  
 Mahākāla (kuṭumbika) 296  
 Mahākotṭhika (°ta, thera) 514 ff.  
 Mahāgaṇḍā 302  
 Mahāgovinda (pāṇḍita) 50  
 Mahājanaka (rājā, bodhisatta) 50, 173, 175, 205  
 Mahātiṭṭha (brāhmaṇagāma) 260  
 Mahānāga (thera) Kālavallimāṇḍapa-vāsi, 146, 147  
 Mahānāma (thera) 87  
 Mahānāma (Sakka) 269 f.  
 Mahānisabha (thera) 252  
 Mahāneru = Neru 237  
 Mahāpajāpati 315  
 Mahāpaduma (pacceka-buddha) 259  
 Mahāpaduma (devaputta) 163  
 Mahāpāṇḍita (pabbata) 201  
 Mahāparivāra (thera) 418  
 Mahāphussadeva, Ālindakavāsi (thera) 145  
 Mahābrahmā 53, 57, 58, 73, 86  
 Mahāmāhinda (thera) 9

Mahāmāyā (devī = Māyā) 51, 56  
 Mahāmoggallāna (thera = Moggallāna = Koliṭa) 207 ff., 238 ff.  
 Mahāmeru (= Meru, pabbata) 28, 118, 248  
 Mahārājāno *see* Cattāro Mahā°  
 Mahāvana 82  
 Mahāvihāra in Veluvana 263  
 Mahāvihāra in Anurādhapura 89, 157  
 Mahāsammata 94  
 Mahāsikhā (cakkavatteno) 402  
 Mahāsutasoma (rājā) 51  
 Mahāsudassana (rājā) 49  
 Mahāsubbaddhā 97, 354 v.l.  
 Mahī (ganga) 228, 233, 303  
 Mahosadhapaṇḍita 50, 58  
 Mātanga (pacceka-buddha) 129, 201  
 Mānacchida (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Māra (= Vasavatti) 68, 76, 76, 83, 131, 285, 530  
 Māraddhitaro 83 f.  
 Māyā (= Mahāmāyā, Gotama's mother) 18, 360  
 Migadāya (= Isipatana, Khema) 86, 253, 269, 460, 524, 545  
 Migājinavanuyyāna 329  
 Migārañña = Migadāya 299  
 Muggali 210  
 Mucalinda (nāgarājā, mūla) 84  
 Muṭṭhipupphiya (thera) 414  
 Muttavedika (Muddha°, Vedikāraka, thera) 440 f.  
 Munāji (dhutto) 115, 119 f.  
 Mekula (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Mekhalap (nagara) 38 = Khema  
 Megha (brāhmaṇamañña) 489  
 Meghiya (thera) 307  
 Mettagū (thera) 484  
 Mettiyabhūmijakā, Mettiyā (bhikkhuni) 505  
 Metteyya (buddha) 543  
 Methula (pacceka-buddha) 129 v.l.  
 Medhakara (buddha) 49  
 Meru (= Mahāmeru) 360  
 Moggali (brāhmaṇi) 210  
 Moggallāna (= Mahāmoggallāna = Koliṭa) 90, 116, 207 ff., 286  
 Mogharāja (thera) 363 f., 518  
 Yaddadatta (brāhmaṇa, Kopaḡama-na's father) 47  
 Yamunā (ganga) 228, 233, 303, 483  
 Yasa (kulaputta, thera) 87, 517, 544 ff.  
 Yasavati (Vesabhū's mother) 46  
 Yasavā (Anomadassin's father) 39

Yasassin (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Yasodhara (cakkavattin) 360  
 Yasodharā (Anomadassin's mother) 39  
 Yasodharā-devī (Gotama's wife) 323  
 Yāgudāyaka (thera) 496  
 Yūthikāpupphiya (thera) 456  
 Rapaissañña (thera) 403  
 Ragā 83 v.l. for Rāgi  
 Raṭṭhapāla (thera), 249, 327 ff., 569 ff.  
 Ratanagaracetiya 82 f.  
 Ratanacāṅkamacetiya 82  
 Ratanamāla 143  
 Rattipupphiya (thera) 460  
 Rambhā (Kakusandha's aggasāvikā, 2,?) 46 v.l.  
 Rammakamāsa 234  
 Ramma(nagara) 2, 13, 16, 28 f., 31  
 Rammavati (nagara) 32 f.  
 Rahosañña (thera) 435 f.  
 Rāgā (v.l. Ragā) 83  
 Rājagaha (nagara) 70, 87 ff., 96 f., 201, 209, 263, 269, 507  
 Rājagaha-seṭṭhi 116  
 Rājāyatana 84 f., 421 f.  
 Rādha (thera) 518  
 Rādhā (Paduma's aggasāvikā, 1) 40 v.l.  
 Rāma 60  
 Rāmaputta 71  
 Rāmā (Paduma's aggasāvikā, 1) 40  
 Rāmā (Sumedha's aggasāvikā, 1) 41  
 Rāmā (Vipassin's aggasāvikā, 1) 46  
 Rāhu 324  
 Rāhula (kumāra, bhadda, thera) 249, 270, 323 ff., 540  
 Rāhulamātā (Bimbādevī = Yasodharā) 58, 63, 65, 67, 358, 531  
 Reṇupūjaka (thera) 417  
 Rūpasāri (brāhmaṇi) 209, 302. *See* Sāri  
 Revata-Khadiravaniya (thera) 305, 525  
 Revata-nakkhatta 304  
 Revata (pabbata) 524  
 Revata (buddha) 33, 38 f., 48, 288  
 Revata (pacceka-buddha) 289  
 Revata (Siddhattha's upaṭṭhāka) 43  
 Romasa (pabbata) 470  
 Rohini (nadi) 360, 533  
 Lakuntakabhaddiya (\*daka; thera) 519 f.  
 Lakkhaṇa (brāhmaṇa) 60  
 Laṭṭhivanuyyāna 87 f.  
 Lambaka (pabbata) 307, 513  
 Lasupadāyaka (thera) 364 f.

Licchavi (rājakumāra) 560

Lumbinivāna 57 f.

Lokapālā 73

Lomasakaṅgiya (thera) 541 f.

Lomahamṣa (pacceka-buddha) 120

Lomahamṣa 51

Vakkali (thera) 401 ff.

Vaṅkapabbata 34

Vaṅḡsa (thera) 528 ff.

Vaccha, Vacchagotta 450

Vajjiputta (thera) 500 f.

Vaṇṇasakīya (therā) 444 f.

Vatthadāyaka (thera) 390 f.

Vanavaccha (thera) 542 f.

Vanavāsī Tissatthera 146

Vappa (mānava, thera) 87, 206

Vappa-maṅgala 62

Varuṇa (Revata's aggasāvaka, 1) 38

Varuṇa (Sumedha's aggasāvaka, 1)

41 r.l. see Sarapa

Varuṇa (Anomadassin's upatthāka) 39

Varuṇa (Paduma's upatthāka) 40

Varuṇa (devarāja) 420

Vasabha (pabbata) 435

Vasavatti (Māra) 53, 68, 83, 86, 285

Vassakāro, Mahadhamahāmatta 562

Vāla (assa) 498

Vālavāhana (assa) 498

Vāsava 78

Vāseṭṭha (Nārada's Upatthāka) 50

Vijānidāyaka° see Vidhūpanadāyaka°

Vijaya (rāja) 485

Vijayuttara (saṅkha) 77

Vijita (pacceka-buddha) 129

Vijitāvi (cakkavatti-rāja) 33

Vijitāvi (khattiyo) 44

Vidhūdabha (saṅgāma) 125

Vitthata (nadi) 433

Vidura (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka, 1) 46; Vidhūra, BuA.

Vidhura (paṇḍita) 50

Vidhūpanadāyaka (thera) 377

Vinatā (nadi) 314 r.l., 433

Vipassin (buddha) 45 f., 48, 98, 128, 253, 298, 344, 347, 348, 364, 372, 380 f.

384, 395 f., 403 f., 405, 408 f., 411,

417 f., 419 f., 424-431, 457, 460 f.,

464, 467, 473, 475 ff., 479, 566

Vipula (Revata's father) 38

Vipulā (Revata's mother) 38

Vimala (pacceka-buddha) 120

Viraja (pacceka-buddha) 120

Visayhasēṭṭhi 49

Viśākhā (candimā, puṇṇamā) 21, 73, 127, 207

Viśākhā (brāhmaṇi, Kakusandha's mother) 46

Viśākhā (upāsikā) 507, 527

Vissakamma (devaputta) 8 f., 64, 155

Vithisammajjaka (thera) 447 f.

Veḷḷiyanta (pāsāda) 108 ff., 244 f.

Vedikāra see Muttavedika°

Vedeharaṭṭha 128

Vedeha (putta, muni = Ānanda-thera) 128

Vedeha (kuṭumbika) 251

Vebhāra (nagara) 43

Vebhāra (pabbata) 122

Veyyāvaccaka (ra, thera) 411

Verañjabrāhmaṇa 125

Verañjā 125

Veḷḷuvana (ārāma, uyyāna) 89 f., 116,

124, 211, 263, 269, 526

Vesālī 82, 560

Vessantara, 2, 34, 489, 51 f., 58, 79, 93 115, 139, 315

Vessabhū (buddha) 45, 46, 48, 98, 388 f., 436, 454 f., 464, 468

Vessavaṇa (mahārāja) 422

Sakacintaniya (thera) 384 f.

Sakka (deva, devānam inda) 8 f., 35 f., 43 f., 52, 58, 64, 73, 77, 85 f., 89, 118, 146, 163, 188, 244 f.

Sakka 362, 539 = Sakya

Sakya (kula, rājakula) 115 f., 206.

See Index I under Sakya°

Sakhilā (Sikhin's aggasāvaka, 1) 45

Saṅkha (brāhmaṇa) 49

Saṅkha (pāla) 50

Saṅkhasapūra 118

Saṅghupatthāka (thera) 464

Sacca (pacceka-buddha) 129

Saccanāmā, see sabbanāmā

Sañjaya 90, 210 f.

Sañjiva (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka 2) 46

Saññika (thera) 394 f.

Satarampaka (thera) 377 f.

Saddasaññika (thera) 404 f.

Santa (Atthadassin's aggasāvaka, 1) 43

Santacitta (pacceka-buddha) 129

Santnaita 52, 86

Sannipitthāpaka (thera) 370 f.

Saparivāraasana (thera) 380 f.

Saparivāriya (thera) 441 f.

Sappidāyaka (thera) 455 f.



- Sabbakāma (Sumedha's aggasāvaka, 2) 41  
 Sabbadassin (Piyadassin's aggasāvaka, 2) 42  
 Sabbanāma (Dhammadassin's aggasāvaka, 2) 43  
 Sabbamitta (Kassapa's upatthāka) 47  
 Sabhiya (Phussa's upatthāka) 44  
 Sabhiya (paribbājaka) 505, 509  
 Samādapaka 457 f.  
 Samuddā (Koṇḍagamāna's aggasāvikā, 1) 47 f.n.  
 Sambala (Siddhatta's aggasāvaka, 1) 43  
 Sambhava (Sikkhā's aggasāvaka, 2) 45  
 Sambhava (Revata's upatthāka) 38  
 Sammukhābhavika (thera) 428  
 Sayanadāyaka (thera) 372 f.  
 Sayanadāyaka (thera) 378 f.  
 Sarapa (nagara) 43  
 Sarapa (Sumedha's aggasāvaka, 1) 41  
 Sarapa (rājā, Dhammadassin's father) 43  
 Sarapagamaniya (thera I) 344 f.  
 Sarapagam(an)iya (thera II) 419 f.  
 Sarapaṅkara (buddha) 48  
 Sarada (māpava = Sariputta<sup>c</sup>) 207, 226  
 Sasapaṇḍita 49  
 Sarabhaṅga 63, 129  
 Sarabū, Sarabhū (gaṅgā) 228, 233, 303  
 Sarassati (gaṅgā) 233  
 Salalavattī (nadi) 53  
 Sahampati (brahmā) 85, 146, 551  
 Sakiya (gaṇap, Sākiyā) 92 f., 270, *see also* Sakya<sup>o</sup>.  
 Sākiya-Koliyā 360, 533  
 Sāketa 564  
 Sāgata (thera) 307, 355 f.  
 Sāgalanagara 155, 200, 497  
 Sāgara (Sumedha's upatthāka) 41  
 Sāgara (Atthadassin's father) 43  
 Sānukūṭa 497  
 Sāma 51  
 Sāmā (Kakusandha's aggasāvikā, 1) 41  
 Sāriputta (thera) = Koliṭa, 8, 10, 90, 96, 126, 147, 207 ff., 238, 273, 286, 525  
 Sārī (brāhmaṇi) 228 = Rūpasārī  
 Sāla (Phussa's aggasāvaka, 1) 44 v.l.  
 Sāla (Paduma's aggasāvaka) 40  
 Sālapupphadāyaka (thera) 437 f.  
 Sālā *see* Cālā (Phussa's aggasāvikā, 1) 44 v.l.  
 Sālavana, Mallānāp Upavattana, 375  
 Sāvattī 52, 97, 117, 334, 498  
 Sikkhā (buddha) 45 f., 48, 98, 369, 385, 391 ff., 392, 402, 433, 447 ff., 470, 473, 559  
 Siddhatta (buddha) 43 f., 48 f., 311, 313, 332, 346, 347, 348, 360 f., 372, 376, 387, 400, 406, 409 f., 412 ff., 437 f., 442 ff., 452 f., 456, 465, 468, 470 f., 472 f., 477, 504  
 Siddhatta = Gotama (buddha) 63 ff.  
 Sippalivana 426  
 Sineru (giri, pabbata) 110, 248, 253, 263, 318, 472  
 Sindhu (gaṅgā, nadi, °vārinadi) 238 f., 386 f., 472  
 Sirika (nāga) 288  
 Sirimā (Sumana's mother) 38  
 Sirimā (Phussa's mother) 44  
 Sirirāja 36, 49  
 Siriraddha (setthim) 98, 209  
 Sisūpacāla, °a 304 f.; °cālī 305 (*name*)  
 Sītavana 96, 341, 479  
 Sītāluka-brahmadatta 179  
 Sīlavattī 163  
 Sīlava (nāgarāja) 49  
 Sīlasamādāniya (thera) 345 f.  
 Sīlā (Siddhatta's aggasāvikā, 1) 43 = Sīvalā BrA.  
 Sīvaka (thera) 566 f.  
 Sīvali (thera) 520 ff.  
 Sīvali (Siddhatta's aggasāvikā, 1) 43 v.l.  
 Sīvali (Maṅgala's aggasāvikā) 37  
 Sīhaladīpa 144, 146, 157, 571  
 Sīhalabhāsā 2  
 Sīhāsanadāyaka (thera I) 311 ff.  
 Sīhāsanadāyaka (thera II) 461  
 Sukkodana (Sakka) 269  
 Sugandha (thera) 543  
 Sucandā (Piyadassin's mother) 42 = Candā  
 Sucintita (thera) 389 f.  
 Sucintita (ya, thera) 407  
 Sudiloma (yakkha) 419  
 Sujāta (buddha) 41 f., 48  
 Sujāta (Padumuttara's aggasāvaka, 2) 41  
 Sujāta (Khattiya) 44  
 Sujāta (brāhmaṇa) 275  
 Sujātā (Piyadassin's aggasāvikā, 1) 42  
 Sujātā (Sobhita's aggasāvikā, 2) 38  
 Sujātā (Kopdāffia's mother) 33  
 Sujātā (Padumuttara's mother) 41  
 Sujātā (setthidhātta) 73 ff., 544  
 Sutavā (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Suta-brahmadatta (rājā) 186



Sutasoma (rājā) 173  
 Sudatta (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Sudatta (Sumana's father) 38  
 Sudatta (Sumedha's father) 41  
 Sudattā (Tissa's aggasāvika, 2) 44  
 Sudattā (Sumedha's mother) 41  
 Sudassana (buddha) 477  
 Sudassana (nagara) 41  
 Sudassana (mahāvihāra) 14  
 Sudassana (silā) 32  
 Sudassana (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Sudassana (Sujāta's aggasāvika, 1) 42  
 Sudassana (thera) 433 f.  
 Sudassana (rājā) 46  
 Sudassana (mālāhāra) 414  
 Sudassanā (Atthadassin's mother) 43  
 Sudimā (Vessabhu's aggasāvika, 2) 46 f.n.  
 Sudinna (Piyadassin's father) 42  
 Sudeva (Maṅgala's aggasāvika) 37  
 Sudeva (Sujāta's aggasāvika, 2) 42  
 Sudeva (Dipaṅkara's father) 18, 32  
 Suddhāvāsabrahmaloka 510  
 Suddhodana (mahārājā) Gotama's father) 51, 56, 58 f., 60 f., 65, 72, 269  
 Suddhodanaputta (= Siddhattha) 77  
 Sudhaññavati (nagara) 38  
 Sudhamma (nagara) 38  
 Sudhamma (sabbā) 245  
 Sudhamma (Sobhita's father) 38  
 Sudhammā (Atthadassin's aggasāvika, 1) 53  
 Sudhammā (Sobhita's mother) 38  
 Sudhāpipdiya (thera) 406 f.  
 Sunakkhatta (thera) 307  
 Sunanda (Koṇḍañña's father) 33  
 Sunanda 276  
 Sunanda (brāhmaṇa) 434 f.  
 Sunandā (Dipaṅkara's aggasāvika, 2) 35  
 Sunandā (Dhammadassin's mother) 43  
 Sunimmita 52  
 Sunetta (Sobhita's aggasāvika, 2) 38  
 Sunetta (Dhammadassin's upatthāka) 43  
 Sundarikā 120 f. (= Sundarī)  
 Sundarī (Anomadassin's aggasāvika, 1) 39  
 Sundarī (\*ikā, paribbajikā) 119 ff. (120 v.l.)  
 Supatittha (mahānatthāna) 75  
 Supatta (assa) 498  
 Suparicariya (thera) 458  
 Suppattā (rājā, Vessabhu's father) 46  
 Suppavāsa, Koliyadhita 523

Suppātika, \*raka r.l. (raṭṭha, paṭṭana) 510 f.  
 Suphassā (Siddhattha's mother) 43  
 Subāhu (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Subha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Subhadda (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvika, 2) 33  
 Subhadda (thera) 374 f.  
 Subhaddā (Revata's aggasāvika, 2) 38  
 Subhaddā = Mahasubhaddā 354  
 Subhūti (thera) 337 f.  
 Sumaṅgala (nagara) 42  
 Sumaṅgala (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Sumaṅgala (Dipaṅkara's aggasāvika) 32  
 Sumaṅgala (thera) 335 ff.  
 Sumaṅgala (thera) 418 f.  
 Sumaṅgala (seṭṭhi) 98  
 Sumana (buddha) 33, 37 f., 48  
 Sumana (Padumuttara's upatthāka) 41  
 Sumana (Phussa's upatthāka) 44  
 Sumana (thera) 391 f.  
 Sumana (kumāra) 305  
 Sumana (seṭṭhi) 268, 340  
 Sumanā (Anomadassin's aggasāvika, 2) 39  
 Sumitta (Siddhattha's aggasāvika, 2) 43  
 Sumuttā (Koṇḍamāna's aggasāvika) 47  
 Sumuddā v.l. above  
 Sumekhala (rājā) 289  
 Sumedha (buddha) 41, 48, 268, 271, 326, 371 f., 397, 444 f., 493, 499, 544 ff., 562  
 Sumedha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Sumedha (Maṅgala's aggasāvika, 1) 37 v.l. see Sudeva  
 Sumedha (paṇḍita, tāpasa) 2 ff., 7 ff., 13 f., 17 f., 23 ff., 140  
 Sumedha (Nārada's father) 40  
 Sumedha (rājā, Piyadassin's father) 42  
 Sumedhā (Dipaṅkara's mother) 32  
 Sumbha (pacceka-buddha) 129  
 Surakkhatta (Phussa's aggasāvika, 1) 44  
 Surabhi (pacceka-buddha) 116, 119 f.  
 Surādhā (Paduma's aggasāvika, 2) 40 v.l. see Surimā  
 Surimā (Paduma's aggasāvika, 1) 40  
 Surimā (Sumedha's aggasāvika, 2) 41  
 Surimā (Siddhattha's aggasāvika, 2) 42  
 Surimā (Vessabhu's aggasāvika, 2) 46 see Sudimā  
 Suruci (brāhmaṇa) 35

Suyāma 52, 53, 60, 86  
 Surabhi (pacceka-buddha) 116, 119, 120  
 Surayagabba (pabbata) 153  
 Suruci (brāhmaṇa) 35  
 Suruci (tāpaso) 226  
 Suvaccha (brāhmaṇa) 450  
 Suvannapassa (pabbata) 153  
 Suvannapupphiya (thera) 421  
 Sūkarakkhata (leṇa) 212  
 Sūcidāyaka (thera) 397  
 Sūcidāyaka (°padāyaka, thera) 408  
 Setakappika (nigama) 53  
 Senakapaṇḍita 50  
 Senāni (kuṭumbika, nigama) 73  
 Senāsanadāyaka (thera) 410 f.  
 Seneyyaka (thera) 425  
 Serivāṇija 121  
 Sela (brāhmaṇa) 387  
 Soṇa, Koṭikappa, Koṭivisa (thera) 477-479  
 Soṇa (Vessabhu's aggaśāvaka, 1) 46  
 Soṇā (Sumana's aggaśāvikā) 38

Soṇa-koṭivisa (thera) 477 ff.  
 Soṭṭhiya (Koṇāgamana's upaṭṭhāka) 47  
 Soṭṭhiya (tipaṭṭhāka) 75  
 Soṭṭhiya (seṭṭhi) 98  
 Sopāka (thera) 332 ff.  
 Sobhana (uyyāna) 306  
 Sobhavatī (nagara) 47  
 Sobhita (nagara) 43  
 Sobhita (buddha) 33, 38 f., 48  
 Sobhita (Dīpaṅkara's upaṭṭhāka) 32  
 Sobhita (Piyadaśin's upaṭṭhāka) 42  
 Sobhita (thera) 432 f.  
 Sobhita (brāhmaṇa) 355  
 Somaṇassa (kumāra) 50  
 Somāra° 367  
 Hamaavati (nagara) 41, 251, 274 f., 295, 305  
 Hatthipāla (kumāra) 50  
 Himavanti (giri, pabbata) 7 ff., 54, 60, 110, 120, 153 f., 201, 207, 225, 228, 303, 234, 524  
 Hemaka (thera) 485

## IV. GRAMMATICAL INDEX

akāra 430, 461  
 akkhara 283  
 acetanam pi 361  
 aññāpadesa 419  
 atitattā 282  
 atitattā vattamānavacana 282  
 adhivacana 152, 165, 169, 173, 178, 190, 196, 251, 461, 492, 516  
 adhikāra 194  
 adhikārantarūpa 99  
 anuññākalopa 182  
 aluttakikāntasamāsa 442  
 avadhāraṇa 99 f., 161, 305  
 ākhyāta 220  
 āgama 102  
 ālapana 361  
 ikāra 128  
 itthilīṅga 518  
 upayoga 547  
 upayogattho katvā 200  
 upayogavacana 212, 217  
 upacāra (in gāṇipacāra) 165  
 upasagga 204  
 °pada 102  
 ekasamāsa 419

ekāranta 361  
 ekāralopa 161  
 evakāra 161  
 karapavacana (bhummatthe) 463  
 kārapavacana 182  
 kitaka 220  
 kitantavāci 102  
 kakāra 530  
 garugāravādhivacana 251, 516  
 gāthābandhasukhattha 102, 197, 200, 561  
 gāravādhivacana 516  
 cakāra 193, 194, 375  
 jakāra 437  
 tattiyatthavācaka 102  
 taddhita 220  
 tabbhāva 430  
 tulyādhikarapa 350; °karapavisesana  
 id. v.l.  
 to-paccaya 223  
 dakāra 437, 530  
 natṭha(=lopa) 161 f.n.  
 nāmapada 220

nīdassanatthe nipāta 238; nīdassane°  
516

nipāta 127, 204, 206, 229, 238, 261, 266,  
295; °pada 99, 102; °matta 230, 305  
nirutti 102, 128; °naya 430  
nissagge bhummavacana 471

paccaya 204, 223

pañcavidham niruttam 102

paññbhāga 161

paññedhe vuddhi-tabbhāve akāro vira-  
happake 430

paccatthavacana 361

padantara 361

padapūraṇa 471

padapūraṇattha 127

padapūraṇe nipāta 238, 251

padapūraṇamatte nipāta 295

parato netva 193

parapada 161

parisamatthe nipāta 206

parisamāpanatthe nipāta 238, 251

piyavacana 251

byañjana 283

byākarapa 377, see vyākarapa

bhummatthe karaṇavacana 463; upa-  
yogavacana 217, 314

bhumnavacana 301, 417

makāra 375

raḥāra 375, 438 (pubbarakāra)

rūhivacana 467

lingavipallāsa 105, 518

lopa 102, 128, 161, 182, 361, 414, 430,  
438, 440

vakāra 161; vakārāgama 492

vannāgama 102, 128

vattamānavacana 282

vikāra 102

viparīta 102

vibhatti 90, 107

vibhattibhāyatta 197

vimhayaṭṭhe nipāta 220

virahappaka 430

vuddhi 102; °tabbhāva 430

vuddhi 102

°tabbhāva 430

vossaggatthe nipāta 266

vyākarapa 275

sakāra 375

Sakkata-byākarapa 377

acetanākāra 361

sattamyatthe upayogavacana 212

sadda (sumana-sadda) 414

sandhi 161

samānāttha 361

samāsa 220

sambhāvanāttha 361 v.l.

sambhodhanāttha 361

sāmiyavacanam upayogatthe katvā 200

sāmyatthe upayoga 547; °upayoga-

vacana 212, 316; °to-paccaya 223;

°bhumnavacana 301

## APPENDIX

TABLE of Reference giving the corresponding pages of Woodward's edition of the ThA Vol. II (P.T.S., 1952) to the edition in the Hewavitarne Bequest Series quoted in the present edition of the ApA.

<i>Page in ApA.</i>	<i>Ed. in Hewavitarne series</i>	<i>P.T.S. edition</i>
p. 274, Vol. I, pp. 360 ff.	= Vol. II, pp. 101 f.	
p. 300	„ pp. 244 f. = „	pp. 4 f.
p. 317	„ pp. 490 ff. = „	pp. 236 ff.
p. 325	„ pp. 525-529= „	pp. 246 ff.
p. 332	„ pp. 477-480= „	pp. 201 ff.
p. 343	„ pp. 308-312= „	pp. 56 f.
p. 356	„ pp. 483 ff. = „	pp. 206 ff.
p. 358	„ pp. 497-503= „	pp. 221 ff.
p. 363	„ pp. 328 ff. = „	pp. 72 ff.
p. 393	„ pp. 378-380= „	pp. 109 ff.
p. 432	„ pp. 288-292= „	pp. 41-43
p. 477	„ pp. 544-551= „	pp. 266 ff.
p. 481	„ pp. 343-346= „	pp. 87-89 ff.
p. 483	„ pp. 409-411= „	pp. 138 f.
p. 484	„ pp. 299-300= „	pp. 47 ff.
p. „	„ pp. 384-385= „	pp. 116 ff.
p. 485	„ p. 384 = „	p. 116 f.
p. 490	„ pp. 483-485= „	pp. 206 ff.
p. 491	„ pp. 419-424= „	pp. 147 ff.
p. 495	„ pp. 507-514= „	pp. 230 ff.
p. 503	„ p. 511 = „	p. 232
p. 504	„ pp. 40-45 =	.....
p. 506	„ pp. 322-326= „	pp. 68 ff.
p. 516	„ pp. 434-439= „	pp. 159 ff.

<i>Page in Ap.A.</i>	<i>Ed. in Hewavitarne series</i>	<i>P.T.S. édition</i>
p. 518	Vol. I, p. 254 = Vol. II, p. 12	
P. „	„ pp. 329-330= „	pp. 72 ff.
p. 519	„ pp. 469-474= „	pp. 195 ff.
p. 520	„ pp. 135-140= „	.....
p. 531	„ pp. 299-300= „	pp. 116 ff.
P. „	„ pp. 497 ff. = „	pp. 221 ff.
p. 548	„ pp. 415-417= „	pp. 142 ff.
p. 559	„ pp. 417-419= „	pp. 145 ff.
p. 559	„ pp. 235-236= „	pp. 30 f.
p. 563	„ pp. 283-285= „	pp. 1 ff.
p. 564	„ pp. 285-288= „	pp. 38 ff.
p. 566	„ pp. 397 = „	pp. 55 f.
p. 567	„ pp. 308-312= „	pp. 56 ff.





■

■

■

■

■

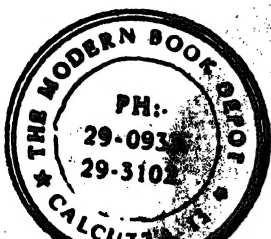
■

■









THE ASIATIC SOCIETY  
Calcutta—700 016

